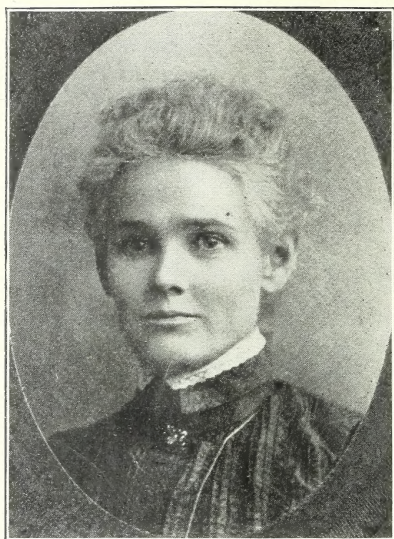




Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015



Very Sincerely Yours
Emma Seggins White

GENEALOGY
OF THE
DESCENDANTS OF JOHN WALKER
OF
WIGTON, SCOTLAND.
WITH RECORDS OF A FEW
ALLIED FAMILIES.

ALSO WAR RECORDS AND SOME FRAGMENTARY NOTES
PERTAINING TO THE HISTORY OF VIRGINIA.

1600-1902.

BY
EMMA SIGGINS WHITE,
KANSAS CITY, MO.

PRESS OF
TIERNAN-DART PRINTING COMPANY.
1902.

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1902, by
EMMA SIGGINS WHITE,
In the office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

929.2
W18/W

TO

MY DEAR HUSBAND,

WITHOUT WHOSE HELP AND ENCOURAGEMENT IT
COULD NEVER HAVE BEEN WRITTEN,
THIS BOOK IS AFFECTIONATELY
DEDICATED.

E. S. W.

EXPLANATIONS.

In preparing and arranging this work I have endeavored to give all information attainable in connection with each and every person whose name appears in the book, and have tried to leave out everything of a merely traditional character, confining myself strictly to the statement of facts.

In several instances where collateral names appear I have digressed and given something of their history prior to the time of their marrying into this family.

I have made use of no unusual abbreviations. Each direct descendant of John Walker of Wigton when first mentioned is given a number, the + mark following the name indicates that they are to be mentioned again, in which case the name will be followed by its proper number in parenthesis. Where no such mark appears all that could be learned of their history appears in the birth notice.

Where collateral records are given the names appearing in these records are designated by the letters of the alphabet.

In designating generations, unless otherwise stated, they run back to the two sons of John Walker of Wigton, each one of whom is marked No. 1 as being the first of his particular line.

A complete index to the names appearing in this work will be found in the back.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE.
E. S. White	Frontispiece
Allein Coat of Arms	xvi
Rutherford Coat of Arms	xxii
Jump Mountain, Rockbridge County, Va.	xxx
Governor William Walker and Wife	8
Nottingham Church	26
John Walker's Chair, brought with him to America	32
Hon. Alexander Hugh Holmes Stuart	38
Adjutant Oscar E. Stuart	40
Col. O. J. E. Stuart	40
Capt. James H. Stuart	42
Adjutant Oscar E. Stuart	44
Edward Stuart	44
Rachel McPheeter's Sugar Bowl	70
Dr. John Samuel Brown Kelso	77
Mary A. McClung Kelso	78
Castle Irvine	80
Col. James Logan Abernathy	86
William Martin Abernathy	88
Dr. William M. McPheeters	96
Rev. Samuel Brown McPheeters	99
Judge John Coalter (Silhouette)	108
David Coalter (Silhouette)	110
Ann Carmichael Coalter (Silhouette)	110
Gen. John Coalter Bates, U. S. A.	117
Judge John Coalter	120
Elizabeth Tucker Coalter Bryan	122
Dr. John Coalter Bryan	124
Maj. James Booth	128
Sophronia Naylor Booth	128
Grave of Mary Moore, who married Rev. Samuel Brown	136
Capt. James Alexander Walker	168
Walker Patterson Inman	196

	PAGE.
Attorney-General John A. Hull	236
Sarah Baird Walker Campbell	240
Dr. Joel Calvin Walker	246
Mrs. Joel Calvin Walker	254
Margaret Armstrong Walker	254
Orion Clemens	272
Mrs. Mary E. Stotts Clemens	272
Col. William Patterson	274
David Creel Walker	276
Old Walker Bible	278
John Kelso Walker	282
Dr. James Brown Walker	284
Elizabeth Scott Walker	298
Samuel Scott Walker (Group)	302
Benjamin B. Siggins	304
Elizabeth Walker Siggins	304
Edward Walker Harden	306
Gov. James R. Hindman	319
Ann Walker, who married James Walker	326
Dr. James Philander Walker	338
Dr. William Wallace Walker	340
Old Walker Bible	360
Alexander Walker, who married Mary M. Harmon	363
Judge Cyrus Walker	364
Joseph Gilmer Walker	375
Judge Pinkney H. Walker	380
Tunstal Quarles Walker	418
Hon. Hawkins Taylor	422
Ruins of Washington and Lee College	470
George Campbell Hays	502
Nottingham Meeting House	508
Col. Joseph Knox Walker	519
Augusta Adams Tabb Walker	520
Sally Walker Boone, born in the White House	523
Sally Walker, born in the White House	524
James McCrosky	550
Sarah Hays McCrosky, wife of James McCrosky	551

PREFACE.

IN SENDING out this book, the fruit of nearly ten years of toil and research, I feel that many apologies should be made for its incompleteness, owing to the impossibility at this late day of connecting many families of whose relationship we were almost certain, and it is to be hoped that some one may yet find the missing links and give to the public the continuation of this record.

There was a Walker family in Virginia (supposed to have come from England), prior to the coming of our ancestor, of which Dr. Thomas Walker of Castle Hill was probably the best known representative. I am of the opinion that he and our progenitor, John Walker, were related; my opinion is based chiefly upon the fact of a similarity of Christian names in the two families, and then it will be remembered that soon after coming to America John Walker and several members of his household left Chester County, Pennsylvania, where they had made a temporary home, and went down into Virginia and settled not far from the home of this Dr. Walker, whose presence there was probably known to his kinsmen, if they were related, who were seeking homes in a new country.

Before taking up the genealogy of this family and relating what we know of its history, a short review of the events leading up to their removal from the land of their fathers was thought proper in introducing this work, after which will follow a letter from Dr. W. M. McPheeters, of St. Louis, Mo.

The first mention we find of the Scottish people is in the Roman Annals about the time of Constantine, 274-337, where they are

spoken of as a trans-marine people from Ireland. The Scots and Picts are often confused as one people, probably from the fact of their so often joining forces against their common enemies, the Romans, when in reality they had no connection in lineage or native land. The Picts were the people of North Britain, descendants of the ancient Celtic clans, who at one time fought Agricola at the foot of the Grampian, and were often called Caledonians. Gibbon makes a definite distinction when he says that at a very early time the northern region was divided between the Picts and Scots, the Picts holding sway from 446 to 843 A. D. After this the Scots colonized Argyle and superseded them after a bloody struggle of over 300 years; then followed successive turns of supremacy of Picts, Romanized Britons, Angles of Lothian and Scots of Argyle. During this time Northern Britain was occupied by some twenty clans, who, far from being united in any common interest, were usually found quarreling among themselves, the Princes of three races or families contending for the supremacy, and the history of the country at that time is little more than a recital of their conflicts and changes, with little, if any, written law. The Brehon or Judge, Bard, Harpist, Poet and Historian holding their office by right of descent and inheritance, the Brehon administering justice from a turf or heap of stones without any formality whatever, one ancient custom being that of holding every chief of every clan answerable for every one of their sept or kindred, when he should be charged with any crime. Something akin to this custom is to be found upon the statute books of both Ireland and Scotland to-day. Naturally the growth of such a people would be slow; there was little evidence of comfort or refinement in their surroundings; their best houses were built of wattles; even the Abbey of Iona, long Scotland's seat of learning, was constructed of this rude material, buildings of lime and stone being works of a comparatively recent period. For many years the clothing of even the Monks was made of the skins of beasts, most of the

woolen and linen which came to be used later being procured by traffic, the variegated plaid which is now the distinctive dress of these people being introduced later. The exact date of its adoption is not known, but it was in use at the beginning of the 17th century, at which time it assumed a character it has ever since maintained, with the exception of some slight changes in the tunic worn. The colors and pattern of the plaid determining the position and family of the wearer, that of the Royal Stuart being the richest of all. Their food was of the simplest kind, consisting principally of fish, flesh and milk. The Monks of Iona, who subsisted mostly by their own labor, we are told, raised some corn and owned orchards, one of which was situated near Kirkcudbright. There were also an orchard and gardens at the Monastery of New Abbey, as early as the 12th century. Manufactories there were none; each family had its own carpenter, weaver and shoemaker. Thus they lived, simply if not very peaceably, working out the destiny of a race which was to become the staunchest, hardest class of men to be found on the face of the earth. The civil feuds which desolated for ages this country of our ancestors, were probably an outcome of the power vested in the chiefs of the clans, to make war and peace at their pleasure, and it is to be regretted that they were oftenest found yielding to their savage instincts, and allowing war and bloodshed to prevail, when a more peaceful condition of affairs would have left them free to cultivate those arts which would have softened their natures, hastened civilization, and assisted Christianization.

The sons of Ere, with their colonists, were undoubtedly Christians at the time of their emigration to North Britain, but we hear little of religious establishments, except the chapel and burying ground dedicated to St. Cirian on the site of Campbelltown in Kintyre, until the illustrious Columba arrived from Ireland in 563 and founded the Abbey of Iona. "The religion of the Columbans," says Archbishop Ussher, "was similar to that of the Protestants of to-day. They

founded many chapels which perpetuate in their names the piety of the early Scots." This instructive school of North Britain harbored kings who retired from unstable thrones, also princes of Northumberland who came for instruction, and was the repository of the Scottish kings after death. This good man and his disciples labored among these people, and to them is given the credit of converting Bridel, the Pictish King, and many of his subjects. They established monasteries in every Caledonian county, their first Bishop being Ternan, who resided at Abernethy, the Pictish capital. When Columba died in 597 he left his monastery well established, a people converted by his efforts from paganism to Christianity, and a name which every Scotchman delights to honor. He was followed by other good and zealous prelates, whose labors spread the gospel throughout this, and the surrounding islands, and exerted a wonderful influence for good over this race of people who were to become such a powerful nation. The cause of Christianity had an able supporter in the person of Walter, son of Alan, the first Stewart of Scotland. He brought with him from Shropshire, about 1160 A. D., a prior and thirteen monks, for whom he erected a monastery and church at Paisley. These were liberally endowed by the founder and his wife, Eschina. Many of Walter's successors contributed bountifully to its support until it became one of the most opulent monasteries in the south of Scotland; and in so doing builded better than they knew, for while these Princes were growing in power and possessions, a spirit of Republicanism was being, unconsciously perhaps, fostered by these holy men, and early in their history we find them contending for their right to choose their religious teachers, this spirit leading up gradually, but surely, to the great upheaval of the 16th century, when prince and potentate were compelled to yield to the spirit of reformation which swept over the land, led by Knox, that faithful disciple of Calvin, completely revolutionizing affairs, after which the Reformed Church came to be acknowledged the true head of the

nation, and every Scotchman stood ready to defend it with his life. But contentions followed thick and fast, and thousands were imprisoned, and in some instances execution was the penalty for attending divine services, secretly held in defiance of the royal edict. St. Andrews, the oldest of the Scottish Universities, may well be called the cradle of the Reformation in Scotland, for it was here that John Knox received instruction and was afterwards an instructor, and to its sheltered walls he, with many of his associates, hastened, driven thither by persecution, and here Samuel Rutherford imbibed the spirit which was with him when he journeyed to Westminster to attend the "Solemn League and Covenant," where the catechism and confession of the Presbyterian Church was drawn up. This spirit, the natural outgrowth of which was Republicanism, was clearly set forth by Rutherford in his famous "Lex Rex," a book which, when brought to the notice of the Government, was ordered to be burned. This order was executed at Edinburg in 1661 by the hangman, and again a few days afterwards by the infamous Sharpe under the windows of the author's College in St. Andrews. This holy man of Anwoth faced death and persecution at the head of his little band of faithful followers, and wrote some of his most beautiful and touching letters to his sorrowing brethren after he had been silenced by his King. These published letters have passed through many editions, and are full of the Holy Spirit, and give us some idea of what the life of the saintly Rutherford must have been.

The Protestant emigrants to America brought with them from Scotland much of this spirit which found vent at different times, noticeably when revolution impended, as they were the first to make a declaration of independence early in the year 1775. They had always been independent in heart and conscience, and valued liberty above everything else, and were found ready and willing to give up life itself when the time for action came. They were not idle when the angel of death hovered over the infant Republic, but were among

the first to respond when the call for help sounded from Washington, and among the last to leave the field. But they were ever a modest people; their history has never been fully written except on the hearts of their countrymen, and it is well that some little recognition of their services to their country, and to the world at large, be recorded here, for they are fast being fused with the great mass of a population whose power of assimilation is the marvel of our times.

The people of Wigtonshire have always been noted for their patriotism and love of liberty. As early as 1547 they rose in defense of their country during the minority of Queen Mary, and many of them fell on the Pinkie battlefield while fighting the invading foe, and concurred most zealously at the time of the Reformation. At a subsequent period in Scotland's history it is said the people of this shire acted reasonably and held aloof from the body of men who came into Dumfries on that memorable 20th of November, 1706, and burnt the articles of Union.

At the time of the Revolution the Scotch-Irish sided with William of Orange, and at the siege of Londonderry thousands of Protestants of both sexes were crowded behind the bulwarks. The Dissenters, from the fact of their having been excluded from the army, were wholly unfitted for a military life, but inspired by the same spirit which Calvin and Knox possessed, these people were suddenly transformed into heroes; the story of their suffering and privations has no parallel in history. Their allegiance to the Crown at that time was remarkable; true and loyal they were, notwithstanding the persecutions which were at this very time being carried on against them, and for what? "Proscribed because of their religion," and excluded from all positions of trust, what wonder that forbearance ceased to be a virtue—and they were finally driven as outcasts from their beloved land. Ireland, which they hoped to find a more neutral ground, only witnessed renewed persecutions, and after a short sojourn here many of them embarked for America, Londonderry be-

ing the home of those of our family who sought refuge on this island for a time. Rev. Walker, one of the prominent leaders at the time of that memorable siege, being instrumental in establishing a memorial church here known as "The Walker Church." These people, among whom were the Walkers, McDowells, Moores, Campbells, Hays, McPheeters, Logans, Stuarts, Irvines, and many others, had heard of Pennsylvania, and hither they journeyed, but jealousies arose, and for reasons which were well founded they were finally led to make another move, this time to the Virginia Valley, where they were to find a permanent home, settling on what was then known as "Burden's Grant," a tract of land lying in the Shenandoah, or James River Valley. As soon as a temporary shelter had been provided for their families, these sturdy pioneers turned their attention to the establishment of churches and founding of schools. If we could lift from the past the veil which enshrouds the happenings in the "Old Dominion" during the years between 1700 and 1800, the mass of unrecorded history which it would reveal would fill volumes, and it would bring to light the stories of the exploits of many a hero, the recital of which must, I fear, ever remain as a song that is unsung.

It has been aptly remarked that Virginia's sons were, almost to a man, found at the front when the strife with the mother country was going on, and the history of the birth of our Republic was being made. Those whose duty it would have been to make a record of the happenings of the day were far away on the scene of action, their pen having been exchanged for rifle or sword, in many instances their only "Honorable Discharge" being writ in the blood they spilled. When a true history of Virginia is written the doings of these poor but honest and upright people must necessarily be told. Lord Macaulay once said: "A people which takes no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered with pride by remote descendants."

With this thought in mind, and to assist in preserving the record

of a portion of these people whose history has well-nigh been lost, this work of a few allied families was undertaken, and will be left as a message to those who will come after me, with the hope that it will prove an example which will inspire respect for, and a desire to emulate the virtues of these, our worthy progenitors, and help to keep alive in the hearts of our descendants a love and veneration for a people who were patriotic in the truest sense of the word.

In concluding these remarks I wish to express my thanks and appreciation to all who were so kind as to assist in the collection of these annals, and are, in my estimation, deserving of especial mention, the names of a few of whom I herewith append:

Mrs. D. C. Bailey.	Robert L. Walker.
Mrs. James R. Gray.	Theophilus G. Walker.
Mrs. A. M. Walker.	Thomas A. Banning.
Mrs. Emily Burton.	William P. Houston.
Mrs. Jennie Calahan.	Geo. D. Clayton.
Mrs. Sally Walker Boon.	James R. Hindman.
Mrs. W. M. Abernathy.	Wilbur F. Barclay.
Margaret A. Walker.	Wm. Thornton Scott.
Margaret D. Walker.	Dr. Wm. M. McPheeters.

EMMA S. WHITE.

ST. LOUIS, June 13, 1901.

Mrs. J. B. White, Kansas City, Mo.

DEAR MADAM :—

I am aware that for a long time you have been engaged in the laborious but praiseworthy task of collecting and arranging material gathered from all available sources, at home and abroad, with a view of tracing and putting on permanent record the genealogical history and interesting data of the celebrated Walker family, including the various collateral families thereunto allied, and I am glad to learn that your arduous undertaking is approaching completion.

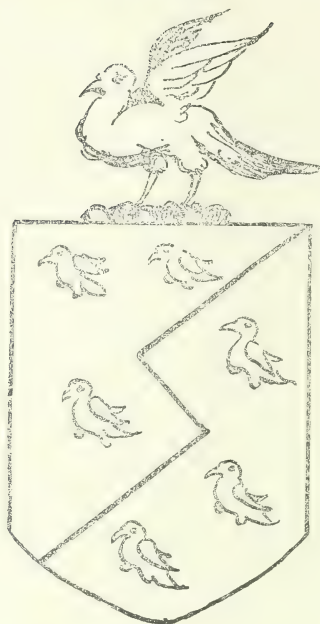
The record of this group of families, so prominent among the early settlers, and the pioneers of civilization. Christianity and learning in Pennsylvania, Virginia, Kentucky and other states, to say nothing of their liberty-loving record and achievements in the old world, especially in Scotland and the north of Ireland, can not fail to be of interest to the numerous descendants of these families, who by reason of kinship are sharers in their history, as well as to all those who are interested in the history and development of church and state in our country.

Without pretending to anything like a thorough knowledge of the subject in hand, and not knowing the breadth and scope of your researches, I may nevertheless be permitted to state what I have always regarded as the characteristic traits of the men and women composing and giving prominence to the families, whose history and lineages you have undertaken to unfold. It is briefly this: That from a very early period, before emigrating to this country, as well as during all the subsequent years, they have been noted for unswerving adherence to Christian principle and duty; that in large degree they have been a God-fearing, man-serving race, and as such have furnished the church, as well as the state and the cause of education and learning, many bright and distinguished votaries, as will doubtless appear from the pages of your forthcoming book.

But I do not propose to enlarge on this subject, nor in any wise to anticipate your revelations; yet I must add, that to be descended from such ancestors is just cause for gratitude.

Very truly and sincerely yours,

W. M. MCPHEETERS.



OUR ALLEINE ANCESTORS.

In *Sims' Index to Herald's Visitations* I found references to the Allens, or Alleyns, of Farnham, as follows:

155. fo. 19b.	891. fo. 20.	1560. fo. 191b.
And Allen 1820. fo. 46b.		1449. fo. 6b.
Also Alleyn v. Allen.		
<i>Almott</i> , 1449. fo. 5b.		1560. fo. 182b.

I sent these references to Rev. John Holding of Baldock, Hertz, England, who, after looking them up, sent me the accompanying Coat of Arms and Crest, which he asserts belonged to the Alleins of Suffolk; and as we have it upon the best of authority that our ancestor, Joseph Alleine, was of this family, I do not hesitate to publish said arms as the one our family used at an early day.

Rev. Holding also sent some interesting data and the records of several generations of the Alleins of Suffolk prior to the time of Joseph Alleine, which I may be able eventually to connect with our branch of the family.

It is not known just how our two ancestors, Joseph and Richard Alleine were related, but they were evidently both descended from

Alan, Lord of Buckenhall. The former married Theodoshia, daughter of the latter, and refers to him in his will as his father-in-law. We know that his father's name was Tobie (probably Tobias) and that he had brothers, Francis, Norman and Timothy. Farther than this we could not learn, and of Richard's family we only know of his three children, William, Richard and Theodoshia. From different reliable sources we learned the following concerning this family:

The Alleins came out of Suffolk, some of them, as early as 1430, descended from Alan, Lord of Buckenhall, and settled in the neighborhood of Calne and Devizes, whence descended the immediate ancestors of "worthy Mr. Tobie Allein." He was the father of a large family—the eldest, Edward, had been a clergyman, but dying in his twenty-seventh year, he was succeeded by the fourth son,

Joseph Allein, a non-conformist divine, who was born at Devizes, in Wiltshire, in 1633. Having manifested at a very early age, an eminently pious disposition, and an inclination for the ministry, he was educated with this view and sent to Oxford at the age of sixteen years. At college he was distinguished by diligence in his studies and gravity in his deportment.

In 1653 he became a tutor in the college of Corpus Christi, to which he belonged, and where for the exercise of his gifts in prayer, he had performed the office of chaplain, which he preferred to a fellowship; and in this situation he was so assiduous and so successful, that many of his pupils occupied respectable stations both in the established church and among the non-conformists.

In 1655 he left college, and was assistant minister at Taunton Magdalen, in Somersetshire, until the year 1662, when he was deprived for non-conformity. During this connection, he was indefatigable in his ministerial services, and his conduct was so amiable and exemplary as to secure the affectionate esteem and attachment of his parishioners.

After his exclusion from the Church, he persevered in his labors, and preached commonly six or seven, and sometimes fourteen or fifteen times a week; till in 1663 he was committed to Ivelchester gaol (jail), where seven ministers and fifty Quakers were closely confined and enduring similar hardships. At the assizes Allein was convicted of having preached in the preceding May, and sentenced to pay one hundred marks, and to remain in prison until the fine was paid. "I am glad," he said, on receiving his sentence, "that it has appeared

before my country, that whatever I am charged with, I have been guilty of nothing but doing my duty; and that all which appeared from the evidence was, that I sung a psalm and instructed my family, others being there, and both in my own house."

By an imprisonment of twelve months, Allein's constitution was impaired and the duration of his life shortened. After his release, he renewed his labors, and his sufferings were also renewed; his health gradually declined, and in 1668 he finished his course at the age of thirty-five years.

His biographers, Anthony Wood excepted, bear testimony to his learning and charity. Zealous in his own mode of worshiping God, he was not, as ministers of the established church have testified, in the least bitter towards any Christians who worshiped in another manner. He preserved a great respect for the church, notwithstanding all his sufferings, and was eminently loyal to his prince, notwithstanding the severities of the times.

His writings breathe a true spirit of piety, for which they have been always and deservedly esteemed. His works are: "An Explanation of the Assembly's Shorter Catechism," in 1656, 8v.; "Call to Archipus," exhorting the ejected members to continue in their ministry, 1664, 4to.; "An Alarm to the Unconverted," 1672, 8vo. and 12mo., of which twenty thousand were sold, and after it was printed in 1675 under the title, "A Sure Guide to Heaven," fifty thousand; "Christian Letters, full of Spiritual Instruction," in 1672, 8vo.; "Cases of Conscience," 1672, 8vo.; "Remains, etc.," 1672, 8vo., and several other small practical pieces, besides an imperfect body of natural theology in Latin, which has not been printed. An account of his life and death is often annexed to his writings. *Calamy's Baxter*, Vol. II, page 577, etc. *Neal's History of the Puritans*, Vol. II, page 670, 4to. Biog. Brit.

The following is taken from the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*:

Giving a sketch of his public life, the article reads as follows: "In preaching after the intense, awakening, wistful type; in catechizing with all diligence and fidelity; in visitation among the poor and sad and mean; in letter writing, tender and sympathetic; in devotional intercession through long consecrated hours of day and night, he was a model of pastoral devotion.

Allein was no mere scholar or divine, but a man who associated on equal terms with the patriarchs of the Royal Society, then laying

those broad and deep foundations on which rests England's present scientific renown. These scientific studies and experiments, nevertheless, were ever kept in subordination to his proper work. The extent of his influence was, in so young a man, unique, resting fundamentally on the earnestness of his nature and the manifest power of his ministry.

When he died, the mourners remembered their beloved minister's words while yet with them, "If I should die fifty miles away, let me be buried at Taunton," and they found a grave for him in St. Mary's Chancel."

WILL OF REV. JOSEPH ALLEINE, FATHER OF ISABEL,
WHO MARRIED REV. JOHN RUTHERFORD.

Joseph Alleine of Wilton, Somerset, Gent. Will dated Oct. 18, 1667; proved Feb. 4, 1668-9, by his relict, Theodosia Alleine (12 Coke, Somerset House).

He states his desire to be buried at St. Magdalene's, Taunton, where he had been Vicar, 1642-1662.

He bequeathed to his wife £320, his brother Timothy, his niece Joane Alleine, his nephew Zachary, and Mark, his niece Hester Alleine—his friends, Mr. John Mallacke of Fullands and Mr. Richard Alleine of Frome (or Trome), his trustees, my father-in-law Mr. Richard Alleine, my mother-in-law, the relict of my father, £10.

He also names his brother, Francis Alleine, his brother-in-law, Alleine, and his brother, Norman.

The inscription on his monument in Taunton Church is as follows:

"Hic jacet Dominus Josephus Alleine
Holocaustum Tauntoneuses, et Deo, et vobis.
Here Mr. Joseph Alleine lyes
To God and you a sacrifice."

There was a Catherine Alleine of Bristol, widow, whose will is dated May 6, 1691 [35 (Book) Vere, Somerset House].

To the eight children of my daughter, Katherine Webb, £2000—amongst them at ages of 21. My grandson, John Webb, one guinea. Securities in the Manor of Butleigh Somersetshire, &c. Residue to my daughter, Katherine Webb, Executrix.

[I publish the above in reference to Catherine Alleine, on account of the name Catherine, which was the one given to Joseph Alleine's

granddaughter and suggests the idea that there was a relationship existing between the two families.— Ed.]

Of the life and family of Richard Alleine, grandfather of Isabel Alleine, who married Rev. John Rutherford, we have the following :

Richard Allein, for upwards of fifty years rector of Dicheſt, Somerſetſhire, had two ſons, William and Richard, and a daughter, Theodolia. Theodolia married Joſeph Allein about 1655, and their daughter, Isabel, married Rev. John Rutherford. John and Isabel Rutherford were the parents of Catherine Rutherford, who married John Walker in 1702.

Richard Allein (ſon of Richard and brother of Theodolia), known in biography as a non-conformiſt divine, was born at Dicheſt, Somerſetſhire, in 1611, educated by his father, who was rector of the pariſh, and entered, a commoner, at St. Alban's Hall, Oxford, in 1627. Having taken the degrees of bachelor and maſter of arts in the University, he became firſt, aſſiſtant preacher to his father, and afterwards, viz: in 1641, rector of Batcomb in Somerſetſhire, where he faithfully diſcharged his duty.

Having received from his father a bias towards the ſentiments of the Puritans, he attached himſelf to that party, and zealouſly ſupported the ſolemn league and covenant, though he diſapproved of the enthuſiaſtic ſpirit of ſome of its adherents; as appears by a paper printed in 1648 entitled, "The teſtimony of the miniſtry of Somerſetſhire to the truth of Jeſus Chriſt, and to the ſolemn league and covenant."

In 1654 he was employed as aſſiſtant to the commiſſioners appointed by Parliament for ejecting ſcandalous miniſters; at the reſtoration, he manifeſted an inclination to yield ſubmiſſion to the government; but unable conſcientiouſly to comply with the terms of conformity, he preferred the alternative, impoſed by the act of uniformity, of quitting his living after having retained it for twenty years, and of ranking with about two thouſand other ſufferers, who were diſtinguiſhed by the denomination of ejected miniſters.

Under the reſtraints and penalties of this act, he exerciſed his miniſtry in the houſe of Mr. More, who had been formerly a member of the Parliament, and who lived in his neighborhood; and though he was reprimanded by the magiſtrates and impriſoned, his reputation for piety, learning and exemplary conduct, procured a mitigation of the rigorous treatment which he encountered.

In consequence of the "Five Mile Act," he was under the necessity of removing from Batcomb to Frome-Selwood, where he continued in the discharge of his professional duties, notwithstanding the dangers to which he was exposed. In this situation he remained until death terminated his trials and labors in 1681.

He was distinguished by his plain, practical and pathetic manner of preaching, and by his assiduity in the duties of his pastoral office, such as catechizing, visiting the sick, and instructing the ignorant. Although he was an avowed non-conformist and strictly attached to his principles, the moderation of his temper, as well as his general character, recommended him to the clergy and laity of sentiments different from his own, and he lived amongst them on terms of friendship and intercourse. Mr. Jenkins, Vicar of Frome-Selwood, preached his funeral sermon, and bore witness to his meekness, piety and moderation.

His works, which were all of a devotional kind, were much esteemed and frequently reprinted. The principal of these was his, "*Vindiciæ Pietatis*," or "A Vindication of Godliness, in the greatest strictness and spirituality of it, from the imputations of folly and fancy," which was published in 1665, without a printer's name, because it was not licensed. The following from the *Enc. Brit.* states that: "Rodger Norton, the King's printer, caused a part of the first impression to be seized on account of it not being licensed, and ordered it sent to the Royal kitchen for waste paper. Glancing over its pages, he was struck with what he read, and on second thought, it seemed to him a sin that a book so holy, and so salable, should be destroyed. 'He therefore bought back the sheets,' says Calamy, 'for an old song, bound them, and sold them in his own shop.' This in turn was complained of against him, and the shrewd publisher had to beg pardon on his knees before the council-table. and the remaining copies were sentenced to be "bisk'd" or rubbed over with an inky brush, and sent back to the kitchen for lighting fires. Such "bisk'd" copies occasionally occur still."

The other works of Allein were: "Heaven Opened, or a brief and plain discovery of the riches of God's covenant of grace." printed in 1665; "The World Conquered," 1668, 8vo.; "Godly Fear," 1674, 8vo.; "Rebuke to Backsliders, and a Spur for Loiterers," 1677 and 1684, 8vo.; "A Companion for Prayer," 1680, 12mo.; "Instructions

about Heart Work," 1681. See *Calamy's Life of Baxter*, Vol. II, *Wood's Athen. Oxon.*, Vol. II., Biog. Brit.

In reference to an old book which has come into my possession and which I value as a priceless legacy, I append the following letter from England:

STOTFOLD VICARAGE,
BALDOCK, HERTS, 9th August, 1901.

MY DEAR MR. WHITE:—

I am sending Mrs. White a MS. written by the Rev. Richard Alleine, Rector of Batcombe. The writing is very beautiful and quite distinct. The present Rector of Batcombe had it sold to him, and let me have it, thinking it more of a *personal* than parochial matter. It is quite a relic of the family, and no doubt Mrs. White will value it very highly as the work of one of her ancestors.

Yours very faithfully,

JOHN HOLDING.

The Book is a small volume about $5\frac{1}{2} \times 3\frac{1}{2}$ inches in size, and contains 184 closely written pages of sermons from various Bible texts; the first is from I Peter, 2, 11: Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul. The opening words of the sermon were as follows: If we look back to the ninth verse of this chapter we shall find that this is the end of our Christian profession, to show forth the praises of God, &c.

The book is bound in leather and is well preserved, being at this time not less than two hundred and fifty years old.



NEC SORTE NEC FACTO.

RUTHERFORD

THE RUTHERFORD FAMILY.

The traditional account of the origin of this name is that a man of distinction on the borders conducted Ruther, King of the Scots, safely through the river Tweed in an expedition against the Britons at a place from that event called Rutherford. The King, after the expedition was over, bestowed lands contiguous thereto upon his faithful conductor from which his posterity assumed the name of Rutherford. Certain it is that they have always been considered as among the most ancient and powerful families on the borders. They were bold and brave in the defense of their country, and many of them were noted for religious fervor and gifts of imagination and literary expression. The best known no doubt was Sir Walter Scott, the Great Magician of Romance, whose mother was Ann Rutherford, of the Hundalee branch of this family.

In trying to determine just how our ancestor, John Rutherford, was related to this family many difficulties present themselves. In "Rutherfords of That Ilk," an extensive treatise of the Rutherfords of Teviotdale, in most cases only the families of the eldest son are carried down, so that we are not able to find in this work the name of the father of Rev. Samuel Rutherford, who was, we are told, a near relative of our ancestor, John. This much has been handed down to us in several authentic documents, but the exact relationship probably never will be known. After a careful study of the subject, Walter MacLeod of Edinburg says that he has not been able to learn the names of the parents of Samuel Rutherford, but that "He is believed to have been born in 1600, at or near the farm of Nisbit, in the parish of Crailing. He probably belonged to the family of Thomas Rutherford, who was proprietor of Nisbet in 1580." Certain it is, however, that "Rev. Samuel Rutherford was a gentleman by extraction and used the arms of the Rutherford family."—*National Biographical Dictionary*.

In his sketch of the life of Rutherford, Rev. Andrew Bonar, D. D., says: "There are some new letters in this collection; and there is a facsimile of an unpublished letter directed to the Provost of Edinburg, at the time when there was an attempt made to call Rutherford to that city. The letter, which is preserved in the Records of the

Edinburg Town Council, entreats them to drop the matter. It is written in a very small hand, as was usual with him, and the seal on it has the armorial bearing of the Rutherford family."

Upon applying to the Provost of Scotland for a description of this seal, I received the following disappointing information from Henry Paton, M. A., Searcher of Records at Edinburg, to whom my letter was handed: He says, "The letter to which reference is made is in the possession of the Town Council of this city, and I regret to say that the seal is now almost entirely gone, there being only a small piece left to show there was one. It had been originally used to close the letter and was broken in the opening, and since then I expect, more and more in later handling, but it is impossible to say what arms have been upon it. I can only again express my regret at the destruction of the seal on this letter." He also writes in regard to the family of Rev. Samuel Rutherford: "I have examined not only many registers, but also original papers relating to Roxburgshire and elsewhere, but nowhere can I find any information on the point, and it seems to have baffled others also."

Henry Howe, in his *History of Virginia*, speaks of some of the family as lineal descendants of Rev. Samuel Rutherford. Of his eight or more children, all died except the daughter, Agnes, while he yet lived, and many have supposed that these children all died young, but this may not be the case. One of his sons may have been the John who married Isabella Alleine. This to me seems the most reasonable solution of this vexed question. In several instances different members of our family are mentioned as direct descendants of Rev. Samuel. Rev. Samuel R. Houston is mentioned in a manuscript left by his father as being seventh in descent from this Rev. Samuel, for whom he was named. This would make John, our ancestor, the son of Rev. Samuel, as I have suggested he might have been.

There were several branches of this Rutherford family with some fourteen different armorial bearings, variations however of the one here given, which was adopted by the family as early as 1260, when Sir Nichol de Ruthifurd joined Sir William Wallace with a well-armed company of sixty warriors, Sir Nicol being related it is said to the wife of Wallace, probably through the Halidays. Robert Rutherford of Chatto, the head of the Hunthill branch of this fam-

ily, was the eighth in descent from Sir Nicol. It is to this branch that Rev. Samuel belonged. See "Supplementary Notes to Rutherfords of That Ilk," by James H. Rutherford. Robert of Chatto was succeeded by his son John, whose youngest son Andrew was Dean of Jedburg, and his son John was Professor in the College of Sarbonne, France, but died Rector of St. Andrews, his son John was minister of Manisty and Dean of St. Andrews. It would seem that inasmuch as Rev. Samuel was a minister at St. Andrews where he died and was buried, this is the line through which we might trace his ancestry, were the facts known to us; then his near relative, John, the father of Katherine, was also a minister. Of course these are only suppositions, and as such I give them, hoping the matter may some time be settled to our entire satisfaction. In contemplating the events of the seventeenth century, during which time the church, represented by a little band of earnest, devout Christians, was battling against the state, which numbered among her champions many of the great ones of the earth, thankful am I that so many of our kindred were found among that little company of Non-conformists, and that three of them, Rev. Richard Alleine, Rev. Joseph Alleine and Rev. Samuel Rutherford, were recognized leaders in the movement. Of the latter and others of his type, Milton, in his lines "On the New Forces of Conscience under the Long Parliament," says:

"Men, whose life, learning, faith and pure intent
 Would have been held in high esteem with Paul,
 Must now be named and printed heretics,
 By shallow Edwards and Scotch what d' ye call;
 But we do hope to find out all your tricks,
 Your plots and packing worse than those of Trent,
 That so the Parliament
 May with their wholesome and preventive shears
 Clip your phylacteries, though balk your ears,
 And succor our just fears;
 When they shall read this clearly in your charge,
 New Presbyter is but Old Priest writ large."

Dean Stanley, our great modern scholar, honored Rev. Samuel Rutherford by calling him "The True Saint of the Scottish Covenant," and it has been said that the story of his life is known wher-

ever the English language is spoken. Of ancient and honorable descent, he inherited the staunch Scotch spirit of upright, steadfast adherence to principle, which made him a martyr to the cause of religious liberty. He was born in the year 1600, in the southeastern part of Scotland, near the river Tweed, in the village of Nisbet, Roxburghshire, and died March 20, 1661. He received his early education at Jedburg, and when he entered the University of Edinburg in 1617, he was regarded as a precocious youth. He graduated in 1621, taking a Master's degree, and two years later was elected to the chair of Logic and Belles-letters in his University. He prepared to preach the gospel, however, and it was under the most favorable circumstances that he was settled as minister in the parish of Anwoth in Kirkcudbright. He was at that time considered the most prominent preacher on those Scottish coasts. "The ancient Kirk in which this ardent young herald of the Cross delivered his savory discourses has become an antique relic; its rusty key hangs in the new College of Edinburg, and its old oaken pulpit is still preserved."

The church stood in a wide valley at the foot of Boreland Hill, on which a monument sixty feet high was erected to the memory of Rutherford in 1842, and seems to remind the people of Anwoth how God once visited His people there.

While at Anwoth he passed through much sorrow. In 1630 his first wife, Euphemia Hamilton, died there, and soon after he lost his dearest friend, Lord Kenmure. In 1640 he married Jean McMath, and she, with their daughter Agnes, were the only members of his immediate family who survived him. His mother lived with him for six years after the death of his first wife, and his second wife, Jean McMath, is said by a competent witness to have been "a woman of such worth, that I never knew any among men exceed him, nor among women exceed her." He had nine children, and his letters extend from three years after the birth of the eldest, to six years after the birth of the youngest.—*From Studies in Scottish History, by A. Taylor Innes.*

In 1636 he published a theological address against Arminianism which attracted a great deal of attention. He was tried at Wigton, and summoned before the commission at Edinburg in July, 1636. He was forbidden to exercise his ministry and was ordered to reside

in Aberdeen to await the King's pleasure. He gloried in his trials, but it was a great privation for him not to be allowed to preach. After remaining in exile many months, he took advantage of the covenanting resolutions and returned to Anwoth, where he was appointed Professor of Divinity at St. Mary's College, St. Andrews.

His work on Arminianism added to the unsettled condition of Ecclesiastical interests in Scotland. King James VI of Scotland, afterwards James I of England, being greatly in favor of the Episcopal form of worship, did not recognize the Act of Parliament restoring the liberty of the Presbyterians.

In order to more definitely depict the situation upon which Rutherford exerted a powerful and self-sacrificing influence, we quote the following extracts from *Hay's Chapter on European Presbyterianism*:

"Presbyterianism came to be quite powerfully organized in the vicinity of London even in Elizabeth's day, but it was rather a church inside of the state church. Elizabeth closed her reign with an effort to settle America, and Virginia takes its name from the "Virgin Queen." She was vigorous, skillful, moderately unscrupulous, and her court was at the last a center of flattery, monopoly and bad morals.

When she died, James VI of Scotland, ascended the throne as James I of England. His mother, Mary, Queen of Scots, had been thwarted by the Presbyterians of Scotland, and James himself had been in perpetual conflict with them. He was scholarly and skillful, but profane and drunken withal. The High Church pretensions and flattery completely carried the day with his egotism. When he was seated on the throne, not only was drunkenness common among men, but among women also.

Throughout the reign of James I, while resisting popery he sought only to make himself the Pope of the Episcopal Church in England, and that Episcopal Church the only Church in the three kingdoms."

The one concession he made to the Puritans was to consent to a new translation of the Bible, which gave us King James' version.

What a contrast between the condition of the Court life, and the life of Rutherford, the pure and saintly disciple of the Saviour, who spent his life and energies in the cause of holiness and truth.

He was a man of thorough education and highest literary attain-

ment and when called upon to deliver a sermon before King James and his Court he gave the entire address in Latin.

"On a charge of non-conformity brought against him by the Bishop of Galloway, he was, by order of the King, held a prisoner in Aberdeen from September, 1636, to February, 1638, nearly two years. He spoke of his residence there as the Palace of his King."

He was forbidden to preach, and being denied the privilege of serving his beloved Master in any public way, he went about among the people praying and exhorting in private families until his influence became so great that the prominent men of the city were alarmed and asked that he be banished from the country. In 1638, before his banishment could be accomplished, a revolution overthrew the authority of the bishop, and without waiting for permission from the King, he escaped from Aberdeen and returned to Anwoth. During the same year he was present at the signing of the Covenant of Edinburgh.

His stay at Anwoth was of short duration, as he removed to the picturesque city of St. Andrews in October, 1643, to serve as pastor and professor.

In 1643 he went to London as one of eight commissioners from the Church of Scotland to the Westminster Assembly. The grave considerations of that august body were prolonged several years. The first meeting was held Saturday, July 1, 1643, the last February 22, 1649. Dr. Hays says that "Immediately on the dissolution of the Westminster Assembly the Standards adopted by that body were adopted by the Presbyterian churches in Scotland and Ireland. The Presbyterian system was suppressed almost as soon as set up in England, but the Westminster Standards have remained in Europe and in America without change in their essential features until the present time. These Standards consisted of six books, the Confession of Faith, the Larger Catechism, Shorter Catechism, Form of Government, Directory of Worship and the Book of Discipline. Whatever estimate may be put upon the individual men composing that Assembly, no set of documents have had so wide an influence and such an uninterrupted acceptance and adoption as these same six books."

The same characteristics that made Samuel Rutherford an able member of the important theological bodies of his day, have made descendants of his family staunch defenders of the faith in America

and pioneers in the establishment of religious work in Colonial days, God-fearing, self-respecting members of the community wherever their lines may have fallen unto them.

After Rutherford's sojourn in London, and his labors in the Assembly, he returned to St. Andrews. He was from time to time offered the chair of Divinity both at Harderwijk and Utrecht, but declined the honors. As to his literary labors, they were begun at Anwoth and continued actively during his banishment to Aberdeen.

In our day of typewriting and other means of hurried communication, the true art of letter writing is almost lost. At best the great letter writers of the world have been few, and among them Rutherford is most conspicuous. His letters, aside from high literary merit, have within them surpassing elements of inspiration and consecration. Published as they were in a volume they were of so great help and comfort to the people that they became known as "The Peasant's Bible." Cecil is quoted as saying of them: "That book is one of my classics." Rev. Theodore L. Cuyler says: "On that same shelf where we lay our 'Pilgrim's Progress,' our 'Saints' Rest,' our hymn book, and our Bible, we may find a place for the wonderful Letters of Samuel Rutherford, the great and godly preacher of Anwoth."

A comprehensive list of his works is given under his name in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*. His "Lex Rex," a dispute for the just prerogative of King and people, was given a recognized place among early works on constitutional law and survived the bitter opposition that caused it to be burned by the hangman in Edinburg and London.

When Charles II came to the throne, Rutherford was summoned to appear in England on a charge of high treason. The message found him ill unto death, and he sent the following reply: "I have another summons from a Superior Judge. I behoove to answer my first summons and ere your day I will be where too few kings or great men ever come." He had for thirteen years been rector of the University of Aberdeen, and "when the news reached Parliament that he was dying, some of the sycophants of the profligate Charles proposed to vote that he should not die as rector of the University. Lord Burleigh arose and said: 'You cannot vote him out of heaven.'"

The saintly life of Rutherford terminated in a death that was triumphant in Christian faith and hope. His last words were, "Glory, Glory dwelleth in Emmanuel's land."

A beautiful hymn of nineteen verses was written on these last words of Rutherford by Mrs. Anna Ross Cousin, three of which follow :

“The sands of time are sinking,
The dawn of Heaven breaks;
The summer morn I’ve sighed for—
The fair sweet morn awakes;
Dark, dark hath been the midnight,
But dayspring is at hand,
And glory, glory dwelleth
In Immanuel’s land.

I have borne scorn and hatred;
I have borne wrong and shame;
Earth’s proud ones have reproached me,
For Christ’s thrice blessed name.
Where God His seal set fairest,
They’ve stamped their foulest brand;
But judgment shines like noonday
In Immanuel’s land.

They’ve summoned me before them,
But there I may not come;
My Lord says ‘Come up higher,’
My Lord says ‘Welcome Home.’
My kingly King, at His white throne,
My presence doth command,
Where glory, glory dwelleth
In Immanuel’s land.”



JUMP MOUNTAIN, ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

GENEALOGY.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN WALKER OF WIGTON.

JOEL Walker, of Ohio (afterwards removed to Iowa), kept a record of the Walker family, and from this Andrew Walker, of McDonough Co., Ill., made a copy in 1856. This record covered a period of about one hundred and fifty years, and furnished the foundation for the present work.

The "Joel Walker Record" states that "in the Walker ancestry the name extends only three generations back, when it loses itself in the Rutherford family, then farther back than we have any authentic information of the Rutherfords in the line of ancestry are the Alleins.

JOHN Rutherford lived on the River Tweed in Scotland; was m. to Isabella Allein. From Scotland he with his family moved to Co. Down, Ireland, where he d. in his 84th year, and his wife in her 82nd year. Isabella was the dau. of Rev. Joseph Allein, author of "Allein's Alarm." See sketch of the Allein Family. John and Isabella had eight children, viz.:

- a. Thomas Rutherford, who d. the day he was to have been m.
- b. John Rutherford, m. in Ireland and had 4 children +.
- c. James Rutherford, m. his cousin Margaret McMahan and came to America in Oct., 1738. 3 children +.
- d. Samuel Rutherford, }
- e. Allen Rutherford, } twins, both d. young.
- f. Elizabeth Rutherford, m. Hugh Hudson; came to America and settled in Maryland. 6 children +.
- g. Esther Rutherford. No account of her.
- h. Katherine Rutherford, m. John Walker in Wigton, Jan. 7, 1702 +.

JOHN Rutherford (b) had 4 children, viz.:

- a. Thomas Rutherford.
- b. John Rutherford.
- c. Esther Rutherford.
- d. Elizabeth Rutherford.

JAMES Rutherford (c) and his wife Margaret McMahan had 3 children, viz.:

- a. Samuel Rutherford (born deaf).
- b. Jane Rutherford.
- c. Isabel Rutherford.

ELIZABETH Rutherford (f) and Hugh Hudson were the parents of 6 children, viz.:

- a. John Hudson.
- b. Thomas Hudson.
- c. William Hudson.
- d. Margaret Hudson.
- e. Mary Hudson.
- f. Jane Hudson.

1. JOHN Walker, of Wigton, the first of the name that is known to us, lived and d. as we suppose in Wigton. He m. Jane McKnight; of their children the names of only two are known to us:

2. John Walker, who married Katherine Rutherford and emigrated, first to Scotland and from there to America. 11 children +.
3. Alexander Walker, brother of the emigrant John, never that we know of left Scotland. He m., but name of wife not known. The names of only three of his children are known. These three came to America with their uncle, John, and all married and left children +.

JOHN Walker (2), b. in Wigton, Scotland, m. Katherine Rutherford Jan. 7, 1702, in Scotland. From Scotland he moved his family and settled near the town of Newry, Ireland. He and family with three of his brother Alexander's children left Strangford bay in May, 1726 (another record says 28 or 30) on board a vessel commanded

by Richard Walker, and landed in Maryland Aug. 2. He transported his family and settled in Chester Co., Pa., where he d. in Sept., 1734; his wife d. in 1738; both buried at Nottingham Meeting House in Chester Co., Pa.

Most of the family left Penn. and settled in Rockbridge and adjoining counties in Va. John Walker contemplated such a move, and had been to Va. a short time previous to his death and selected a farm upon which he erected a small building.

Katherine Rutherford was a dau. of John Rutherford and Isabella Allein. See sketch of the Allein family.

Eleven children, as follows:

4. Elizabeth Walker, m. John Campbell +.
5. John Walker, m. Ann Houston (or Hudson) +.
6. James Walker, m. Mary Guffy +.
7. Thomas Walker (d. young).
8. William Walker (d. young).
9. Jane Walker, m. James Moore +.
10. Samuel Walker, m. Jane Patterson +.
11. Alexander Walker, m. Jane Hammer (or Hummer) +.
12. Esther Walker (d. young).
13. Joseph Walker, m. 1st Nancy McClung, m. 2nd Grizelda McCrosky +.
14. Mary Walker, no account of her, but one record states that she d. young. She may have been the Mary Walker who m. John Montgomery of the Revolution, and after his d. she m. a William Patterson; she lived to be 104 years old.

ELIZABETH Walker² (4) (John¹), b. April, 1703; m. John Campbell of Kirnan in Ireland. They came to America with her father. Both d. in Virginia, she in 1787, at the age of 84 years.

JOHN Campbell, the Duke of Argyle, is said to be buried between the towns of Fleming and Maysville, Ky. He was banished from Scotland at the time of the Presbyterian persecutions; he, being the eldest son, was the heir of the Duke, his father. Parliament, some time in the fifties—1850-62, passed a special act laying aside certain monies for the benefit of the heirs of John Walker Campbell, right-ful Duke of Argyle (Martha Orchard Malott, of Bloomington, Ind., furnished this information regarding the Campbell family). Of the

9 children of John and Elizabeth Campbell, 3 came to America and settled in Penn., going from there to Va. and settling near Staunton, probably about 1744. 9 children viz.:

15. John Campbell, d. on the passage to America.
16. Esther Campbell, m. Alexander McKinney.
17. Mary Campbell, m. David Chambers.
18. Rachel Campbell, m. Thomas Dobbins.
19. Elizabeth Campbell, d. young.
20. Jane Campbell, m. Alexander McPheeters +.
21. John Walker Campbell, m. Martha Spears; they had no children, but adopted and raised a nephew, John Poage Campbell. Was known as Major Campbell.
22. Elizabeth Campbell, m. James Wallace.
23. Robert Campbell, m. Rebecca Wallace. He came to Augusta Co. prior to 1744 and purchased 350 acres of land from the patentees of Beverly Manor. He was appointed (by Gov. Gooch) one of the early magistrates of Augusta; was an educated gentleman, religious and enterprising as to the public good. When an elderly man he removed to Ky. He with Gen. Poage, Gen. Hughes and Gen. Thomas, bought ten thousand acres of rich land in the Mayslick neighborhood. They finally settled in Mason Co., Ky. The name of only one of their children is known.

JOHN Poage Campbell⁴ (24) (Robert³, Elizabeth², John¹), b. in Augusta Co., Va., in 1767; was a highly intellectual and religious man; was adopted and educated by his uncle, Major John W. Campbell. When 13 years of age his family removed to Mason Co., Ky. He was given the advantage of the best schools among which were Hampton, Sidney and Liberty Hall, graduating from the former in 1788, and from the Theo. department of the latter in 1792; was the pastor of Timber Ridge Church for awhile. After removing to Kentucky he took charge of the churches at Smyrna, Flemingsburg, Danville, Lexington and other places. Officiated as chaplain of the Legislature in 1811. He was a ready and prolific writer, the most striking of his works being "Letters to a Gentleman of The Bar." He was a linguist, naturalist, antiquarian and divine; has been spoken of as one of the most accomplished men of his times. He was m. three times—(1) to a Miss Crawford of Virginia, (2) to Miss

Poage of Kentucky, and lastly to Isabella McDowell, dau. of Col. James McDowell of Lexington. He d. Nov. 14, 1814; left 9 children.

JANE Campbell³ (20) (Elizabeth², John¹), m. Alexander McPheeters, a relative of Rev. William McPheeters. She d. Sept. 21, 1816. He d. Oct. 1, 1798. 8 children, viz.:

25. Alexander McPheeters.
26. John McPheeters.
27. Martha McPheeters.
28. Jane McPheeters.
29. Ann McPheeters.
30. Rebecca McPheeters.
31. Robert McPheeters, m. Jane Scott. He d. 1856 +.
32. James McPheeters, b. Jan. 1, 1777, d. Jan. 15, 1855 +.

The old homestead of Alex. McPheeters still stands in Augusta Co. owned by William A. McPheeters, a grandson of Robert McPheeters, No. 31.

ROBERT McPheeters (31), m. Jane Scott. 2 children, viz.:

33. Jane Elizabeth McPheeters.
34. Archibald McPheeters +.

ARCHIBALD McPheeters (34), m. Mary Jane Brown. 4 children, viz.:

35. Mary Jane Elizabeth McPheeters.
36. Jerusha Matilda McPheeters.
37. Robert Preston McPheeters.
38. William Alexander McPheeters.

JAMES McPheeters⁴ (32) (Jane³, Eliz.², John¹), m. Polly Crockett Apr. 29, 1802. 10 children were b. to them of whom one was

39. Martha McPheeters, b. Apr. 5, 1808, d. July 25, 18—; m. Samuel Orchard May 27, 1830. 8 children were b. to them of whom one was
40. Mary Elizabeth Orchard, b. Apr. 26, 1831. She m. Clelland F. Dodds July 30, 1850. Their son,
41. A. J. Dodds, lives at Chattanooga, Tenn.

JOHN Walker² (5) (John¹), eldest son of John, the emigrant, b. March, 1705, m. Ann Houston (or Hudson) March, 1734. They moved from Penn. in company with his brother-in-law, John Campbell, and settled in Augusta Co., Va. The Walker's and Hay's soon removed to Rockbridge Co., the creek on which they settled being named for these two families. From John and his wife Ann are descended the Stuarts, Todds and Prices of Ky. He d. on Clinch River in 1778. She d. in North Carolina. Their 9 children were:

42. Susanna Walker, m. Patrick Porter.
43. Mary Walker, m. Andrew Cowen (a Colonial soldier. See Va. Magazine, vol. 8, p. 280).
44. Jane Walker, m. William Cowen.
45. Hetty Walker, m. Robert Bell.
46. John Walker, m. a Miss Long. Gov. William Walker of Nebraska Ter. was their grandson +.
47. Samuel Walker, killed by the Indians on Clinch River in Va., May, 1778.
48. Margaret Walker, m. John Judy.
49. Ann Walker, m. Samuel Cowen.
50. Martha Walker, m. Alexander Montgomery.

JOHN Walker³ (46) (John², John¹), m. Miss Long. Nothing is known of this family except that their son William was stolen by the Indians when about 11 years old and carried off and raised by them.

WILLIAM Walker (51), b. about 1770; captured by the Indians, see sketch; m. Catherine Rankin about 1792. She was b. June 4, 1771, d. Dec., 1844. He d. at Upper Sandusky Jan. 22, 1824. She was a dau. of James Rankin of Tyrone, Ireland, and his wife Mary Montour. See sketch of Madam Montour.

52. John R. Walker, b. Oct. 14, 1789; m. +
53. James Walker, b. Jan. 17, 1792, d. May 27, 1830.
54. Isaac Walker, b. April 9, 1794 +.
55. Elizabeth Walker, b. Oct. 29, 1796.
56. William Walker, b. March 5, 1799 +.
57. Samuel Walker, b. July 19, 1801. Nothing is known of him.
58. Nancy Walker, b. Dec. 22, 1803 +.
59. Maria Walker, b. August 9, 1807 +.
60. Matthew Walker, b. June 17, 1810 +.
61. Joel Walker, b. July 17, 1813 +.

JOHN R. Walker (52), b. Oct. 14, 1789; m. and lived near Detroit. He is mentioned in the Treaty of Sept. 29, 1817, concluded at the foot of the Rapids of the Miami. There it says:

"To Catherine Walker, a Wyandot woman, and to John R. Walker, her son, who was wounded in the service of the United States at the battle of Maugaugon in 1812, a section of 640 acres of land each, to begin at the N. W. corner of the tract hereby granted to John Vanmeter and his wife's brothers, and to run with the line thereof south 320 poles thence and from the beginning west for a quantity."

One record says he had a son whose name was:

62. John T. Walker.

ISAAC Walker⁵ (54) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹), one of the founders of Wyandot City, now known as Kansas City, Kan.; m. and had children, one of whom was

63. Isaiah P. Walker +.

ISAAH P. Walker⁶ (63) (Isaac⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. July 29, 1826; m. Mary Williams Feb. 13, 1853. She was b. Apr. 1, 1830. He d. June, 1886. 7 children, viz.:

64. Emma Charlotte Walker, b. Mar. 22, 1854, d. Mar. 12, 1888 +.

65. Alice Rebecca Walker, b. Oct. 4, 1855, d. Nov. 28, 1892 +.

66. Blanche Amanda Walker, b. Mar. 26, 1857 +.

67. Thomas Earl Walker, b. May 4, 1859 +.

68. Lulu Mary Walker, b. Feb. 13, 1862 +.

69. Isaac Sharp Walker, b. May 19, 1865; m. Nov. 30, 1898, to Eva Bell Lemons.

70. Nicholas Oliver Walker, b. Sept. 5, 1870; went to California to take charge of an Indian School.

EMMA CHARLOTTE Walker (64), m. John F. Hamlin Aug. 12, 1874. Their home is in Kansas City, Kan. 2 children:

71. Carrie Marie Hamlin, b. May 12, 1875.

72. Paul Ingram Hamlin, b. Mar. 12, 1880.

ALICE REBECCA Walker (65), m. William J. Boone of Virginia Mar. 12, 1874. 5 children, viz.:

- 73. Octavius C. Boone, b. Feb. 3, 1875.
- 74. Alice Rebecca Boone, b. July 29, 1880.
- 75. Charlotte Davis Boone, b. Feb. 28, 1886.
- 76. Walker Lane Boone, b. Oct. 6, 1888.
- 77. Cecelia May Boone, b. May 13, 1892.

OCTAVIUS C. Boone (73), m. Bell Hogan May 7, 1897. One child, viz.:

- 78. Blanch Boone, b. Jan. 26, 1898.

BLANCH AMANDA Walker⁷ (66) (Isaiah⁶, Isaac⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), m. M. C. Murdock Nov. 12, 1888. Their home is in Seneca, Mo. One child, viz.:

- 79. Rhoda Danforth Murdock, b. Dec. 12, 1893.

THOMAS EARL Walker⁷ (67) (Isaiah⁶, Isaac⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹); resides in Wyandotte, Indian Ter.; b. May 4, 1859; m. Cora E. Zane Nov. 24, 1888. 1 child:

- 80. Kenneth Danforth Walker, b. April 18, 1891.

LULA MARY Walker⁷ (68) (Isaiah⁶, Isaac⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Feb. 13, 1862; m. John H. Tobien Nov. 14, 1883. 2 children:

- 81. Earl Walker Tobien, b. Aug. 21, 1888.
- 82. Junior Danforth Tobein, b. April 29, 1894.

WILLIAM Walker⁵ (56) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. March 5, 1799. He m. Hannah Barrett April 8th, 1824. She died Dec. 7, 1863. He then m. for his second wife Mrs. Evelina J. Barrett at Dudley, Hardin County, Ohio, on the 6th day of April, 1865. There were no children by 2nd marriage. The two wives were related by marriage. William Walker was a member of the Methodist Church. Their oldest child:

- 83. James Finlay Walker, b. and d. in 1825.

Five children who lived to grow up, viz.:

- 84. Martha Round Walker, b. May 21, 1826; m. William Gilmore Sept. 18, 1849; m. Wm. A. Beeding, and for her 3d husband, Jesse B. Barrett. She d. in Clay Co., Mo.



GOV. WILLIAM WALKER.
CATHERINE RANKIN WALKER.

85. Henry Clay Walker, b. Jan. 12, 1829, d. Oct. 16, 1842.

86. Sophia Walker, b. Oct. 11, 1830, d. July 4, 1861 +.

87. Harriet Walker, b. Apr. 15, 1833.

88. Nancy Walker, b. Dec. 22, 18—.

SOPHIA Walker⁶ (86) (William⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Oct. 11, 1830, d. July 4, 1861. She m. David V. Clement April 5, 1853. She d. July 4, 1861. They had one child:

89. Inez Theressa Clement⁷ (Sophia⁶, William⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Oct. 3, 1855. She m. James Hanglin; resides in Texas.

HARRIET Walker⁶ (87) (William⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Apr. 15, 1833, d. Dec. 30, 1863. She m. May 18, 1856, Henry Matthew McMullan. He was a Southerner and a clerk in the U. S. Surveyor General's office then at Wyandotte. It is probable that he died or was killed in the Confederate army. 2 children:

90. William McMullan, b. Feb. 20, 1858. He m. Mrs. Andrus B. Northrup, and is living in Kansas City, Kas. No children.

91. John McMullan, b. Jan. 7, 1850; lives in California.

NANCY Walker⁶ (88) (William⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Dec. 22, 1803; m. Geo. Garrett, bro. of Chas. B. She d. Oct. 18, 1886. He d. Feb. 17, 1846, aged 46. 6 children as follows:

92. Joel Garrett, m. Eliza Jane Ayres; b. June 18, 1826, d. Aug. 25, 1862. One child.

93. Theodore Garrett, b. Aug. 27, 1828; m. Isabella Nelson, a sister of Capt. Geo. P. Nelson, at Upper Sandusky, O.

94. Edward Garrett, b. May 21, 1831, d. Aug. 26, 1877; unmarried.

95. Mary Garrett, b. Sept. 11, 1833; m. (1) Joseph Guilford, (2) Sanford Haff. 6 children +.

96. Lydia Garrett, b. Sept. 11, 1836, d. young.

97. Nancy Garrett, b. Nov. 26, 1838, d. Aug. 4, 1855.

JOEL Garrett (92), b. June 18, 1826; m. Eliza Jane Ayers in 1849. One child, viz.:

98. Nina Garrett, b. Aug. 23, 1859; m. Charles C. Trantum Mar. 10, 1892. He was b. Dec. 19, 1862. 3 children, viz.:
99. Isabel Trantum, b. Feb. 3, 1893.
100. John Thomas Trantum, b. Mar. 29, 1895.
101. Joel Garrett Trantum, b. Aug. 8, 1897, d. Mar. 10, 1899.

MARY Garrett⁶ (95) (Nancy⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Sept. 11, 1833; m. Joseph Gillford May 8, 1862. They had 3 children. He d. Oct., 1866. She then m. Sanford Haff Oct., 1869. He was b. in Northern Ohio Sept. 15, 1837; served in the 100th Ohio Regiment in the war; came to Kansas in the spring of 1868; studied law. Their home is at Muncie, Kan. The six children were:

102. Forest Guillford, b. June 18, 1863; m. Miss Reardon. 3 children.
103. George Guillford, b. Aug. 16, 1864, d. —.
104. Joseph Guillford, b. Aug. 12, 1866, d. Mar., 1877; m. Mary —. 2 children.
105. William Haff, b. Oct. 10, 1870, d. June 20, 1873.
106. Nina Haff, b. Mar. 17, 1874, d. Dec. 23, 1877.
107. Fred Haff, b. Mar. 21, 1876, d. Apr. 26, 1896.

MARIA Walker⁵ (59) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. Aug. 9, 1807. She m. Charles B. Garrett at Upper Sandusky, Ohio, Oct. 31, 1826. He was b. in Greenbrier Co., Va. (now W. Va.), Oct. 28, 1794; son of William and Winnaford (Bolt) Garrett. Chas. Garrett was in the war of 1812; m. (1) Kittie White of Va. She d. 1823. He m. Maria Walker as stated above and was adopted into the Wyandot tribe soon after; came west with the Wyandots in 1843. He d. Dec. 2, 1867; buried in the Old Huron Place Cemetery in Kansas City, Kas., where the marble shaft that marks his grave can still be seen; his wife was buried in the same lot. The home of their son Russell was in the old Belvidere House at the corner of Fourth St. and Nebraska Ave. Chas. Garrett and Maria his wife lived on the street now known as North Seventh St., in Kansas City, Kas. There were 3 children by the first marriage and 7 by the second. The children of Chas. and Maria Walker Garrett will be found, Nos. 1056—1062 +.

MATTHEW RALEIGH Walker⁵ (60) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹), b. June 17, 1810, d. Oct. 14, 1860. Probate Judge of Leavenworth County, Kas., and officer in Grand Lodge. His Indian name translated means twisting the forest. He organized the first Masonic Lodge in Kansas. In 1842 he with Silas Armstrong was sent beyond the Miss. to locate a new home for the Wyandots. They went as far west as Salina, Kas., but finally decided to settle at the mouth of the Kaw River, where they bought a tract of land seven or eight miles in extent. Married Lydia Brown Ladd at Worthington, Ohio, Sept. 3, 1840. She was born at Washington, Rhode Island, May 18, 1817, d. May 29, 1884; dau. of John W. and Lydia Sweet Brown Ladd and niece of Nicholas Brown, founder of Brown University. 7 children were b. to them as follows:

108. Adeline Walker, b. at Upper Sandusky, O., June 17, 1841; m. Francis DeWitt Crane, formerly of New York, Oct. 15, 1867. No children.
109. Sarah Louise Walker, b. Upper Sandusky April 11, 1843, d. Aug. 19, 1898.
110. Thomas Gilmer Walker, b. Wyandotte, Kas., Feb. 11, 1845. Single in 1900. Lives in Wyandotte, Indian Ter.
111. Malcolm Walker, b. Wyandotte, Kas., July 16, 1847; m. Mrs. Jane Garrett, widow of Byron Garrett; wife d. leaving one child, viz.:
 115. Louisa Brown Walker, d., aged 12 years.
112. Percy Ladd Walker, b. Wyandotte Sept. 1, 1849; m. Mary M. Audrain. 5 children.
113. Clarence Fenner Walker, b. Wyandotte Sept. 6, 1851.
114. Lillian Walker, b. Wyandotte May 3, 1854. President of a Literary Club in Kansas City, Kas., and a well known writer; m. John Augustus Hale Nov. 10, 1875. He was b. in Foxcroft, Maine, Aug. 7, 1851; son of Augustus Hale and Lydia Chase Fisher. Children:
 116. Lydia Emily Hale, b. Nov. 12, 1877.
 117. Lillian Augustus Hale, b. March 6, 1887.

JOEL Walker⁵ (61) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹), a brother of Gov. William; was b. according to the old family Bible, July 17, 1813. In Gov. Walker's journal the date is given as Feb. 18, 1813, and on his monument we find still another date, Feb. 17, 1813; that

recorded in the Bible is probably correct. He was b. in Canada West. He m., in Franklin Co., Ohio, Mary Ann Ladd, a sister of Lydia Ladd, May 19, 1844. She was b. July 1, 1819, and d. Jan. 8, 1886. Children of Joel and Mary Walker:

118. Florence Walker, b. March 20, 1845, d. Oct. 6, 1845.
119. Maria Walker, b. June 17, 1847, d. Feb. 26, 1891. She m. Nicholas McAlpine.
120. Justin Walker, b. April 6, 1849.
121. Ida E. Walker, b. Feb. 22, 1851, d. Feb. 16, 1866.
122. Everett Walker, b. Aug. 27, 1853, d. March 30, 1888.

MARIA Walker⁶ (119) (Joel⁵, William⁴, John³, John², John¹), m. Nicholas McAlpine June 21, 1866. Their home is in Kansas City, Kas. He was b. in Co. Down, Ireland, April 5, 1835. Their children were 4, as follows:

123. Robert L. McAlpine, b. May 8, 1867.
124. Jessie S. McAlpine, b. July 19, 1874.
125. Mary A. McAlpine, b. Jan. 24, 1882.
126. John W. McAlpine, b. June 30, 1887.
127. One d. young.

All the data concerning the life of William Walker's family furnished by William E. Connelly of Topeka, Kas.

In a series of letters to the Wyandotte Gazette in 1870, entitled the "Olden Time," Governor William Walker said that his father was captured when only a child, by the Delaware Indians and afterward sold to the Wyandot Indians, in Rockbridge County, Virginia, about 1774, or about the period of Dunmore's War. He was a son of Mr. Walker, who was one of the Walker family noted from Pennsylvania to Mississippi for brilliant and influential men. The Pennsylvanian named Walker, who was appointed Governor of Kansas Territory from Mississippi, was a relation of Governor Walker*.

The child captured in the Valley of Virginia by the Wyandots was brought to the Wyandot Nation where he grew up (see Letter No. 4 "Olden Time" above referred to). His name was William Walker. When he grew up he married Catharine Rankin, daughter

*This statement is taken from the William Walker Manuscript Correspondence in the Draper Collection of the Wisconsin State Historical Society's archives.

of James Rankin from Tyrone, Ireland. Rankin was a trader in Detroit where he married a Wyandot girl whose name was Mary Montour, and who belonged to the Big Turtle Clan of the Wyandots. Rankin was well to do and had his children carefully educated.

I have seen it stated that William Walker, Sr., and his wife were taken captive by the British and held as prisoners on board a British warship.

The subject of this brief sketch was born in 1765, in or near Greenbrier, some of his relatives say, Rockbridge County, Va. He was captured by a war party of the Delawares in the early part of the summer of 1781, being then eleven years of age. There was in the neighborhood a small stockade or temporary fort, to which the inhabitants fled for safety whenever an alarm was raised. The settlers, at the time this attack was made, were entirely off their guard; nothing calculated to excite their alarm had occurred for a long time, and all, old and young, male and female, were busily engaged in their fields. Young Walker and (I think) his uncle were ploughing corn, the former riding the horse and the other holding the plough. When coming out at the ends of the rows and in the act of *turning*, they were fired upon from behind the fence wounding the man in both arms. The lad sprang from the horse and both fled towards the fort. He was captured before getting out of the field and the wounded man overtaken and killed within a few yards of the fort. No attack was made on the fort, though there was only a few women and children in it. The invading party commenced a rapid retreat and after traveling four or five miles halted in a thick wood, from which a reconnoitering party returned to the invaded district. In the afternoon the party returned to the place of rendezvous laden with plunder and accompanied by another party of Delawares which the prisoner had not seen before, and to their mutual astonishment aunt and nephew met. Mrs. Cowen was captured in another part of the neighborhood by this second party. This was a distinct party, though they moved and traveled together. These two were the only prisoners they took. (No account is given of the ransom and return of Mrs. Cowen, although from what he says she was undoubtedly ransomed and returned.)

Then commenced the return march which was attended with much fatigue and suffering, and to add to their distress, notwithstanding the country abounded with game, yet the warriors were singularly unfortunate in their *bye hunts*. They traveled several days on a very

small allowance of dried meat, still urging their way as fast as they could consistently with the power of endurance of the prisoners—still fearing a pursuit and rescue. To their great joy the warriors killed a fat buffalo just as they were camping.

During their march to the Ohio River he availed himself of the opportunity of breaking to his aunt his intended attempt at an escape; but she promptly interposed her objections to so rash an act which could not be otherwise than a failure, and which would, in all probability, bring upon them fatal consequences; pointing out to him the impossibility of successfully eluding pursuit and recapture and the certainty of his perishing from hunger even if he eluded capture. Crossing the Ohio, all hope of a rescue died within them. They ejaculated a long farewell to home, family and dear friends; their hearts sickened and sank within them; but their cup of anguish was not yet full, for here the two parties separated. The aunt and nephew bade adieu to each other. It was the last sad adieu—they never met again.

The party having the young captive proceeded direct to the Indian settlement on the Scioto, where, resting a few days, proceeded to their villages on the Whetstone, now Delaware, Ohio, where he underwent the discipline of *running the gauntlet*; out of which, as he frequently stated, he came with very little bodily injury. He was then adopted into, as he said, “a very good family and treated with kindness.” The clan to which he belonged seemed more inclined to the chase and other peaceful pursuits than “following the war path.” How long he remained with his adopted relatives I am unable to determine, four or five years at least. His party attending a council at Detroit, the subject under consideration being the treaty concluded at Fort McIntosh the winter before, these Delawares there met with a large body of Wyandotts, among which was an adopted white man named Adam Brown, who had been captured in Dunmore’s war, when a man grown, in Greenbrier County by the Wyandotts, adopted and was married, was influential and respected by the tribe. The youth attracted his attention, and a conversation in English ensued, the latter not having entirely forgotten his native language. Brown, finding out where he was from and knowing his family, determined upon ransoming him. Negotiations for this purpose were opened, but here an almost insurmountable obstacle presented itself. It was contrary to Indian customs and usages to sell an adopted person, on account of the reputed ties of relationship. This with the unwilling-

ness of the family into which he was adopted to part with him, rendered the project a hopeless one. The influence of the Wyandott Chiefs and that of the Military Commandant were invoked. An official speech to be delivered to the Delawares by Skan-ho-nint (one bark canoe), was agreed upon, which proving unavailing, the attempt was to be abandoned as fruitless. The points taken may be thus briefly stated: We Wyandotts are your uncles and you Delawares are our nephews. This, you admit. Where, then, would be the violation of our law and custom if, all parties being agreed, an adopted nephew should choose to reside in the family of his uncle? This would be only an interchange of those social amenities which are proper among relations; there would be no purchase in the case; your uncle would be loath indeed to insult his nephews with an offer to purchase their adopted son. Our father, the Commander, who joins with us, promises, as an earnest of his good will towards his Delaware children for their compliance with his and your uncles' "wishes, to *make your hearts glad* (with rum) and bestow upon you, and especially upon the immediate family of the youth, valuable presents out of the King's store house, such as blankets, cloths, guns, ammunition, &c." (Here the Commandant confirmed the promises.) After the delivery of the speech, time for deliberation was asked for and granted. Whether the argument was deemed conclusive against the objections, or the promised presents acted as a *salve* to their consciences, it is sufficient to state that the Delawares acceded to the proposition, and next day the transfer was duly made. The subject of these negotiations knew but little about the details of these doings beyond the transfer, and being content to remain with his newly formed acquaintances, gave himself but little concern about them.

I wish this transaction to be placed on record as a part of our subject's history, to correct the false statements made by the descendants of Brown, that he was bought as a *slave* from the Delawares and that he (Brown) paid a large amount for him; when in truth, he had been adopted into the tribe or clan of Buc,an,ge,he, six years before the transfer. Nor did Brown pay a shilling in the way of ransom. These facts were derived from the Delawares themselves, through Anderson, Hendricks, and other aged chiefs, whom he met at the treaty of Greenville in the summer of 1814, in answer to his enquiries into the particulars of his transfer, and are undoubtedly true. The misstatements of his unworthy descendants should not detract in the least from his good name, as a kind hearted and humane man, as he

was, in after years, well requited, and that in a substantial form for his kindness to his young friend, by opening the door of the debtor's cell and releasing his benefactor who, through the prodigality of his numerous family had become involved in a large amount. Dismissing this episode, we proceed.

With Brown he lived till he was twenty-one or two, when he was married to a Miss Catharine Rankin, daughter of James Rankin (a wealthy trader, formerly connected with the Hudson's Bay Company) and a Wyandott woman. Miss Rankin was educated in Pittsburg and returned to Detroit after her father's death.

He settled near Brownstown (now Gibraltar), Wayne County, Mich. Here he acquired, under the existing laws of Congress, nine hundred acres of land, on which he resided till the war of 1812.

(To be continued next week.)

Dear Sir:—Your letter I rec'd a few days ago, and in compliance with your request, have commenced a running sketch of my father's life. I am still afflicted with optholmai, and can only write 20 or 30 minutes at a time. I will resume next week.

If you ascertain the name of the Military Com't at Detroit, at the time referr'd to, please supply it. Lord Dorchester was then Gov'r General of the Canadas.

I am respectfully yours,

WM. WALKER.

Wyandott City, K. T., March 21, '60.

WYANDOTT CITY, March 28, '60.

Dear Sir:

Enclosed I send you my second series of the life of my venerated father, and I think I shall be able to close it next week or the week following.

I do not know how you may like the plan I have thus far pursued, perhaps too prolix, perhaps too concise. I would like to hear from you on this point tho' it may be too late for me to avail myself of the suggestions.

I shall state in my next or the one following the ransom and return of Mrs. Cowan to Virginia.

Of the Gabriel Walker mentioned in your letter, we had heard, but they were not related to my father.

Of Abraham Kuhn I can gather but few particulars. He died at Lower Sandusky some years before the last war, of smallpox, leaving three children, George, Aaron and Margaret. One of his greatgrandsons I have with me, being my ward.

Yours,

WM. WALKER.

WILLIAM WALKER—CONTINUED.

Having settled at *Gros Roche*, now Gibraltar, about 1790, turned his attention to the peaceful pursuits of agriculture, and in endeavoring to acquire an education under the tuition of his wife, in which he made rapid progress.

His *debut* in public life was his efforts in aiding the pacific measures of Commissioners Lincoln, Randolph and Pickering in 1793. Tho' young he had acquired a considerable influence with the Wyandotts, Delawares, Muncies, &c., and attended the councils held by the Comrs. with the Indians. Here the wrath of the British Indian Agents was roused against him by his earnest advice to abandon as hopeless the idea, to which they clung with so much tenacity, of making the Ohio River the boundary. He also took an active part in bringing about the Wayne treaty of 1795. Having now acquired a thorough knowledge of the Wyandott tongue, and being so far capable as to speak it with fluency, was employed as a Government Interpreter, and attended all of the councils and treaties held subsequently up to 1820. By his devotion and fidelity to his country, his integrity and exemplary life (*a rara avis on that frontier at that time*) he secured the confidence of (the unfortunate) Gov. afterwards, Gen. Hull, Gen. Harrison and Gov. Cass.

After his entrance into public life, the Government was no longer necessitated to employ such Wyandott interpreters as Simon Girty, Samuel Sanders and others of lesser note; the former could only speak a *patois* or mixture of Seneca and Wyandott, and whose integrity and veracity might well be questioned where the subject matter under discussion came in conflict with his partizan feeling or interest.

Brown's and Walker's lands adjoined, the former known as

Brownstown and the latter as before stated, as *Gros Roche*, and the two lived as neighbors upon the most amicable terms. Upon the declaration of war in 1812, the latter was appointed Special Indian Agent, and was instructed to exert his influence with the Indians to observe a strict *neutrality* in the contest about commencing between the belligerent powers; that being the policy adopted by the Administration—a most unwise policy, as bitter after experience fully demonstrated, and forced the Government to abandon it, and then “beat up volunteers” among the loyal Indian tribes. The position was arduous and perplexing, and at the same time perilous to himself and family, living as they did immediately opposite Fort Malden, and the town of Amherstburg, the headquarters of the British Army and Indian Departments; and having to oppose the machinations of the Elliotts, McKees, Ironsides and Girtys—was the Mordecai in the King’s gate, and in imminent danger of assassination by the hired minions of the former, and was, at length forced to send his family to Brownstown for safety.

He had but little difficulty in keeping the Michigan Wyandotts from the British standard, as they were true to the American cause, and were eager to engage in the contest. Gen. Hull had promised to protect them; but that unfortunate officer, as subsequent events proved, was unable to protect himself and army, to say nothing about protecting the inhabitants of Michigan and the Wyandotts *whose hands were tied*. They (the latter) were left to the tender mercies of the enemy. It was not long before an incident occur’d which gave the British a pretext for invading the Wyandott settlements. Some Batteaux, coming up the lake with supplies for the American Army commanded by Aaron Greeley, landed at Walker’s farm, which being discovered from Malden, two gun boats or row gallies with several canoe loads of Canadian militia and Indians were sent over to capture them. They were defended by the crew, aided by Walker, his son John R., Adam Brown and several Wyandotts, and the enemy repulsed. The next day the enemy, with a large force in row gallies, batteaux and canoes, came over and captured the prize. That night the village was surrounded by Indians and militia, and the Wyandotts pronounced *prisoners of war*. They did not resist; indeed resistance would have brought certain destruction upon them and their families. Walker, his two elder sons, John R. Isaac, and Thomas Rankin, his brother-in-law, succeeded under the cover of darkness to pass the lines and reached headquarters, Detroit, at daylight, and

reported to Gen. Hull; leaving his family, wife and five children to the care and protection of their Wyandott relatives. Elliott, McKee, & Co., finding their supposed prize had eluded their grasp, satiated their revenge by destroying his dwellings, barns, stables, outhouses, and destroying and carrying off the remainder of his property. The next day the prisoners were taken across the channel and placed upon an island known as *Bois Blanc*. This took place about five weeks previous to Hull's surrender. After the surrender, Mrs. Walker applied for and obtained permission from General Proctor to remove with her family to Detroit and rejoin her husband and son, the eldest having been wounded (supposed to be mortally) in Col. Miller's battle near Brownstown some time before. But this reunion of the family was of short duration. The officers of the Indian Department had their victim now in their clutches. He was arrested in the streets by a file of soldiers, taken to the Fort, and confined in the dungeon. The officers of the army were either ignorant, or pretended to be, of the immediate cause of his arrest, so contrary to the Articles of Capitulation. The former was the most probable.

It may be proper in this place to remark that during the Indian wars after the peace of 1783, which were carried on at the instigation and connivance of the British Government, and the late war, one peculiarity in their policy was observable, differing from that pursued by our Government, the military was really *subordinate* to the Indian Department, regardless of the grade of the Military Commandant, to the annoyance and mortification of the better class of officers of the regular army who detested such renegades as Elliott, McKee, Girty, Stockwell, Colwell, &c.

John R. Walker, the eldest son, had so far recovered of his wounds as to be able to go on board of a transport with other prisoners to be sent below to be exchanged. The fate of the immured prisoner, William Walker, Sr., was a matter of conjecture; nothing definite could be learned. At length it leaked out thro' the garrulity of one of the Indian Department, *while in his cups*, that it was determined that the prisoner should be sent back to Quebec and kept in close confinement till the close of the war, be its duration long or short. This information, Mrs. Walker managed to have conveyed to him thro' one of the soldiers belonging to the guard. This alarming intelligence roused the prisoner to more active reflections that he had hitherto indulged in. The idea of being held *in durance vile* for an untold and an unascertained length of time, in a distant province, leav-

ing a family destitute of the means of support, except their good credit, perhaps denied the means of communicating with them, and perhaps never to see them again, filled his cup of torture to the brim. The chief subject now occupying his lonely ruminations was the probable chances of escape. No time was to be lost; it was now the latter part of October, and the weather was getting cold. He so far succeeded in enlisting the sympathies of the generous soldiers composing his guard, that they would release him from the dungeon of evenings and permit him to set by the fire in the guard room till "tattoo beat." On one of these occasions, being a beautiful moonlight night, he resolved on making the desperate attempt. He had calculated closely on the chances of success or failure. It was impossible to pass the gate facing the city without discovery, resolved upon a rapid dash past the three sentinels, one at the guard house door, and the two on the ramparts, and scaling the two rows of pickets, if not killed in the attempt. Accordingly, while the soldiers were regaling themselves over a bucket of cider which had just been brought in, he slipped out unperceived, ran round the guard house, mounted the ramparts, just as the two sentinels were walking from each other, rushed between them, and with, it might be said, superhuman exertion scaled the two rows of pickets before he was hailed, and strange as it may appear, was not fired upon while scrambling out of the moat. He had three-fourths of a mile to run before reaching the woods, which he did in safety. The family was apprised that night of his escape, by the arrival of a file of soldiers who searched the house for the fugitive.

He was now out of prison, and the next consideration was to escape recapture by making his way to the American army; the nearest point being Fort Defiance, a distance of upwards of a hundred miles, where Gen. Winchester was preparing to winter his troops. No one knew better than he, the geography and topography of the country—the swamps, impenetrable thickets, brush tangled ponds, where he could secrete himself, and still be not over three or four miles from the city. At a late hour on the following night he visited the house of an old tried friend, Hon. Jacob Nisgar, and requested him to find means to communicate to his family his place of concealment, what he wanted in the way of an outfit—such as a horse equipped, gun, ammunition and provisions, with directions to send them by his faithful man Baldwin. The message was delivered and the supplies furnished without exciting suspicion.

The officers of the Indian Department were roused with intense excitement, were indignant, and denounced, in no moderate terms, the military for suffering the prisoner to escape. This roused the blood of John Bull, in the person of Major Chambers, commanding officer of the Fort, who, in an altercation with Elliott returned "a Rowland for an Oliver." All was bustle and excitement. Some swore Walker was a second Baron Trenck. A large reward was offered for his recapture, *dead or alive*. Numerous parties of Indians with some renegades, more savage and debased than the former, sallied out to scour the woods and secure the prize. The Wyandotts being indifferent, declined joining in the chase.

During his flight he was so fortunate as to escape falling in with any of the pursuing parties. Once, however, while resting his horse and eating his frugal lunch two Potawottomies came upon him—one a middle aged man, the other a youth aged some eighteen or nineteen years, whom fortunately he did not recognize, nor they him, and is supposed were ignorant of what had transpired at headquarters. The fugitive assumed an air of careless indifference and frigid imperturbability. To accost them in Wyandott, Delaware or English, would, as he reasoned, reveal his identity; he, therefore, addressed them in Shawnee, asking them if they were on the way to fight the "Big Knives" on the Maumee River? The elder answered, "No, they were on their return to Malden." He then asked them to accompany him and try to take some prisoners. This they declined, when leaping into his saddle told them to *come on*, was soon out of sight. He continued his course towards Fort Defiance; his horse failing he turned him out and proceeded on foot. When within a few miles of the Fort, to his great joy, he fell in with a scouting party of the army; but his joy was soon changed into mortification and indignation upon being disarmed and finding himself a prisoner as a "British Spy." His statements and protestations were of no avail, he was a "British Spy;" the gallant party was not to be deprived of its laurels so dearly won in capturing so dangerous an enemy. Arriving at the Fort, he was taken before Gen. Winchester, to whom he related the particulars of Hull's surrender, his own imprisonment and escape, but still he was a British spy of the first grade and kept in close confinement. He, at length succeeded in getting a letter to Gen. Harrison, when an order for his release arrived, and proceeded to headquarters and reported himself. After his release Gen. Winchester urged him to join him in his campaign.

He might be excused, under the circumstances, for replying to this proposition in terms so harsh: "What do you want with a 'British Spy?' No, sir; No. I will not connect my fate with such an army." On arriving at headquarters Gen. Harrison ordered him on duty among the Ohio Indians.

But to return to the British headquarters. Failing to recapture the fugitive, his second son, Isaac, was arrested and confined in the same dungeon and there kept till Mrs. Walker appealed to Round Head, a gallant and generous Canadian Wyandott Chief, for his intervention in behalf of her son. He accordingly called (not upon Elliott & Co.) upon Gen. Proctor, and claiming the prisoner as one of his people, and insisted upon his release and restoration to his family who, in their distressed circumstances, needed his services. He was accordingly discharged.

THE MONTOURS.

About the year 1667 a French gentleman named Montour settled in Canada. By a Huron Indian woman he had three children, one son and two daughters. The son, Montour, lived with the Indians and was wounded in the French service in 1694. He deserted from the French and lived with "the farr Indians"—the Twightwees (Miami) and Diondadies (Petuns or Wyandots). By his assistance Lord Cornbury prevailed on some of these tribes to trade with the people of Albany in 1708. For his endeavors to alienate the "upper nations" from the French he was killed in 1709 by the troops under Lieut. le Sieur de Joncaire, by orders of the Marquis de Vaudreuil, Governor of Canada, who wrote that he would have him hanged had it been possible to capture him alive. Of the two daughters of the Frenchman, Montour, one became conspicuously known as Madame Montour. She was born in Canada about 1684, captured by some warriors of the Five Nations when ten years old, taken to their country and raised by them. It is probable she lived with the Oneidas, as on arriving at maturity she married Carondawana, or the "Big Tree," otherwise Robert Hunter, a famous war chief of that nation. He was killed in the wars between the Iroquois and Catawbas, in the Carolinas about 1729. Madame Montour first appeared

as interpreter at a conference held at Albany in August, 1711, between the sachems of the Five Nations and Robert Hunter, the royal governor of New York from 1709 to 1719. The influence of Madame Montour among the Indians was so great and adverse to the French that the Governor of Canada repeatedly endeavored to persuade her to withdraw from the English and remove to his dominion, offering great compensation as an inducement, but without success until in 1719. Apprehensive of her doing so to the injury of the province to which she had been so serviceable, the Commissioner of Indian Affairs sent for her to Albany, when it appeared she had received no pay for twelve months. The Commissioner promised that she should receive "a man's pay from the proper officer of the Four Independent Companies posted in the Province," and the business was thus satisfactorily ended.

Madame Montour was present at Philadelphia in July, 1727, as interpreter at a conference held by Governor Gordon with several chiefs of the Five Nations. Again in October, 1728, her husband, Carondawana, otherwise Robert Hunter, was there also. She retained her father's name after marriage, and was usually mentioned as "Mrs. Montour, a French woman, wife to Carondawana, or Robert Hunter." Her sister was married to one of the Miamis. Her residence in 1734 was at the village on the Susquehanna, at the mouth of the Loyalsock Creek, on the west side, where Montoursville, Lycoming County, Pa., now stands. It was known as Otstuago, Ots-on-wacken, or French Town. She was here visited by Conrad Weiser, Indian agent and interpreter, who he states is a "French woman by birth, of a good family, but now in mode of life a complete Indian." In the fall of 1742 Count Zinzendorf, the Bishop and head of the Moravian Church, visited this village. He preached there in French to large gatherings. Madame Montour was deeply affected when she saw Zinzendorf and learned the object of his visit. She had entirely forgotten the truths of the gospel, and in common with the French Indians, believed the story originated with the Jesuits, that the Savior's birthplace was France, and His crucifiers Englishmen. In June and July, 1744, the great treaty between the Six Nations and the provinces of Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia was held at Lancaster. Madame Montour was present with her two daughters. Witham Marshe, Secretary of the Maryland Commissioners, relates in his journal that he visited her cabin and obtained the particulars of her life. She told him that she had several children by the famous

war captain. He described her as genteel, of polite address and had been handsome. Her two sons-in-law and only son were away to war with the Catawbas. Moravian missionaries on their way to Onondago, stopped at Shamokin (now Sunbury) on the Susquehanna. They visited Madame Montour who was living on the island with one of her daughters. She had left Oztenwacken permanently. There is no further account of Madame Montour. It seems that she was not living in 1754. Of her children but three can be identified, one of the two daughters who was with her at the treaty of Lancaster in 1744, and two sons, Andrew, alias Henry, and Louis. Her daughter, known as "French Margaret," was wife to Keterioncha, alias Peter Quebec, and lived near Shamokin in 1733. Another of her daughters was a convert of the Moravian Mission at New Salem, Ohio, April 14, 1791. She was a living polygot of the tongues of the west, speaking English, French and six Indian languages.

Madame Montour could not have been less than sixty years old at the time of the treaty of Lancaster in 1744, and was probably older, and if but ten years of age when captured, as she said, the year of her captivity was 1694 and her birth 1684. Of the many errors respecting this noted woman, the most prominent are, first, that she was a daughter of a former governor of Canada. Second, that she was living at the time of the American Revolution, and also confounding her with her granddaughter, Catherine of Catherine's Town, near the head of Seneca Lake, New York, destroyed by the army under General Sullivan in 1779. She is not mentioned in any work of original authority as Catherine, but invariably as Mrs. or "Madame Montour." Highly colored accounts have been given respecting her relations with the ladies of Philadelphia, who evidently, owing to her intelligence and previous history, treated her with considerate kindness. From the authorities of the provinces she received such presents and compensation for services as were usually given to prominent Indian visitors. Those who knew her best, related that she was habited and lived like the Indians. Her French blood doubtless imparted a vivacity of manner to her, the like of which is observed at this day among the people of mixed French and Indian ancestry in Canada and along our northern frontier.

Condensed account from "The Journals of Christopher Gist," by William M. Darlington, Pittsburg, Pa., 1894.

"SOUTH WYANDOTT, Dec. 10, '73.

Dear Henry:

On the evening of the 6th I wrote you a short letter immediately after our adjournment, in the morning, intending to take it to the postoffice, it had mysteriously disappeared. Possibly a rat or mouse might have carried it off as building material for his winter's quarters. This proved to be an unusually short session, though there was considerable amount of business disposed of in that short time. The Committees worked late and early.

After the receipt of the President's message and other dispatches from Washington there appeared to be a determination among the leading members, and our Committee fell into the same current, that is, of not acting on or adopting an organic law, or constitution this session, but await the action of this new Congress. In conformity with this view our Committee on International Affairs reported resolutions accordingly, and recommended the appointment of an able delegation to be composed of members of that body to visit Washington and watch the action of Congress and report from time to time, and act as sentinels ready to raise the alarm.

There is a determined resolution manifested to resist any attempt to force a government by Congress upon them—deeming themselves amply capable of instituting their own government.

I reached Okmulgee on Sunday night, just as I desired; met my colleague and our Hackman Robinson waiting for us at Muscogee on the R. R. as agreed upon last spring. Everything worked like a charm. Monday morning upon looking round found an unusually large number of delegates on the ground. At ten o'clock no Hoag, our presiding officer; no Grayson, our sec'y; but we assembled, elected a president and sec'y and proceeded to business, and worked for two days before the arrival of our officers.

On Saturday the 6th at one o'clock we adjourned to meet on the first Monday in May, '74.

The Council was composed of a heterogeneous mass of humanity. From the polished well educated gentleman, down through various gradations to the red blanket buckskin painted native Indian, stalking about in all the majesty and dignity of paint and feathers.

The following tribes were represented: Cherokees, Creeks, Choctaws, Chickasaws, Seminoles, Cadd Waccos, Keechis, Uchees, Wattoes, Osages, Commichs, Quapaws, Ottowas, Senecas, Peorias,

Miamis, Shawnees, Wyandotts, Red River Delawares, Wichitas, Sacs and Foxes. A jolly lot of fellows, but many able men among them.

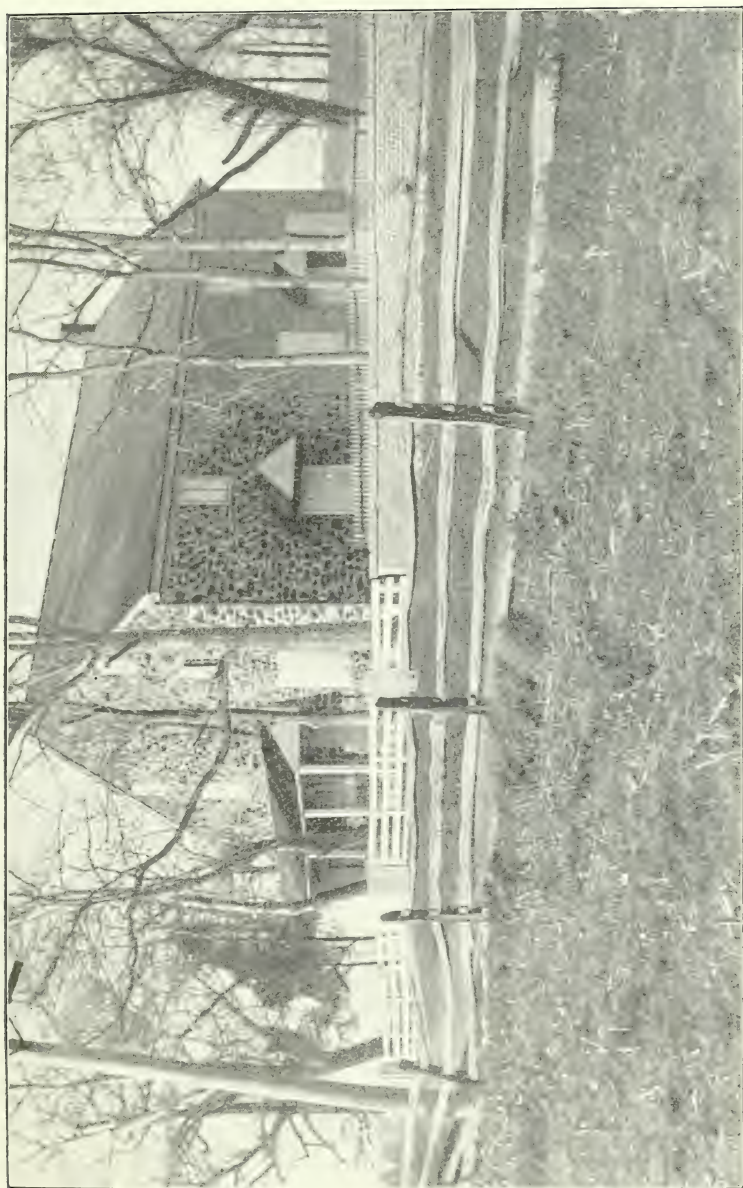
Next Tuesday I am to report to the Wyandott Council. I want, if it is possible, to get back about the time Santa Claus is fixing up his little buggy and currying Prancer, Dancer, Vixen and Dasher.

My kind regards to the family. Tell them goodbye. The weather is as warm and pleasant as May. W. W."

THE WYANDOTT'S FAREWELL TO THEIR HOME IN OHIO.

- 1 Adieu to the grave where my father now rests,
For I must be going afar to the West;
I've sold my possessions, my heart fills with woe
To think I must leave all; alas, must I go?
- 2 Adieu, ye tall oaks, in whose pleasant green shade
In childhood I sported, in innocence played—
My dog and my hatchet, my arrows and bow
Are still in remembrance; alas, must I go?
- 3 Adieu, ye loved scenes which bind me like chains,
Where, on my grey pony, I pranced o'er the plains;
The deer and the turkey I tracked in the snow,
But now I must leave all; alas, must I go?
- 4 Sandusky, Tyomochte, with broken sword and streams,
No more shall I see you except in my dreams;
Adieu to the marshes where the cranberries grow—
O'er the great Mississippi—alas, must I go?
- 5 Adieu to the road which for many a year
I travelled each Sabbath, the Gospel to hear;
The news was so pleasant, so joyful to know—
From hence where I heard it, it grieves me to go.

Written by Gov. William Walker when the Wyandots were removed West in 1843.



NOTTINGHAM MEETING HOUSE.

STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN.

MADISON, WIS., March 25th, 1854.

William Walker—Sir:

It is my pleasing duty to inform you, that at a meeting of the (paper torn here) Committee, you were duly elected an Honorary Member of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin.

Should such membership be agreeable to you, you will please signify the same by letter, as early as convenient.

The objects and wishes of the Society are briefly set forth in the annexed circular. I remain, with great respect,

Your obedient servant,

LYMAN C. DRAPER,
Corresponding Secretary.

The General Statutes of 1855, Kansas Territory, show that he incorporated the first Historical Society of Kansas.

LETTER No. 4, BY GOV. WILLIAM WALKER.

Taken from The Wyandotte Gazette.]

In these sketches I do not draw much from the current histories of the day, but give as far as I can the Indian version—the statements of the actors themselves in the stirring times of the last century, as far as can be obtained. In consulting history it is chiefly for the purpose of getting at dates, in order to place the events I am *trifly* narrating in chronological order. My means of acquiring information on these topics in early life were ample. I was old enough to hear, understand, to be interested in, and treasure up the narratives of the old men who survived their cotemporaries, and who acted conspicuous parts in that exciting period. My father was an officer of the Indian Department from 1805 up to 1822. To show the advantages I had, you and your readers must bear the infliction of a short episode, risking the imputation of egotism. He was captured in Western Virginia, in what is now known as Rockbridge County, about the time of Dunmore's war, by the Delawares, when about twelve years old. He was brought to the towns on the Muskingum; from thence taken to a village on the Whetstone River, now known as

the flourishing town of Delaware, where he underwent the customary order of running the gauntlet; after which he received the rite of adoption, according to their custom. He acquired their language and spoke it correctly and fluently.

My mother was the daughter of an Irish gentleman who had been connected with the Hudson Bay Company, and was engaged in the Indian trade in Detroit, where he married a Wyandotte woman of the royal house of Towara. They were married by a French Catholic priest. A Protestant clergyman at that period was a *rara avis* in that region. At a suitable age my mother was sent to Pittsburg to be educated. Some three or four years thereafter her father died, when she returned to her people in Michigan and western Canada. Sometime, perhaps a year after her return, she and my father were married. Finding her husband so illiterate, for he had lost what little knowledge he previously had of letters, turned her attention to his education, in which she succeeded to admiration. She was an accomplished woman for the times. Besides English and Wyandotte, she spoke French with ease and grace, Shawnee, Ottawa, Chippewa and Pottawatomie.

And now, whatever supercilious, *mutton-headed*, aristocratic people may sneeringly say of my descent, I here affirm that in my veins and those of my family courses as pure blood as ever ran through mortal man since Adam's fall. So much for my means of information. But to the treaty:

The negotiation was protracted and tedious. The three opposition tribes raised objections to immediate action on account of the absence of the Miamis and Shawnees, when there was not the remotest possibility of their attending. The Iroquois, notwithstanding that they had no further official business, still remained watching the progress of the negotiation with the other party. Joseph Brant, the celebrated Mohawk warrior, being one of the Iroquois delegates, professing to be warmly in favor of a general restoration of peace, with characteristic duplicity and true to his instincts, now secretly played the part of a British emissary. In their separate councils Brant worked insidiously to embarrass the negotiation by impracticable propositions and suggestions, urging upon them to make the Ohio River boundary their *ultimatum*. His officious interference had but little weight, as his object was too transparent to deceive. The young chief, Walk-in-the-Water, informed his friend Gen. Butler of Brant's machinations, and the General in turn informed the Governor. On

the reassembling of the general council, Brant being present, the Governor availed himself of the opportunity of administering a suitable rebuke to the crafty Mohawk. I regret that I cannot give the Governor's castigation, though I heard it once recited. One portion I do remember.

"A brave warrior I can admire though opposed to me in war, because he is supposed to be a high-minded and honorable man; but a warrior who can head, and carry on a barbarous war with the New Testament in one hand and the scalping knife in the other, I look upon with utter contempt."

This was most galling to the pride of the haughty Mohawk. In my first number I stated that *Port Harman* was the place designated for holding the treaty. In this I was in error. Duncan's Falls was the place designated. At this place, previous to Dunmore's war, there were large settlements of Delawares, Shawnees and some Wyandotts. Here provisions, goods and other supplies were stored under a strong guard of soldiers. Meantime a roving band of vagabond Chippewas which had been lurking about the neighborhood, tempted by a prospect of booty, made a night attack upon the depot. The freebooters, however, were repulsed, but with what loss was unknown from the extreme darkness of the night. This attack upon the depot determined the Governor to change the treaty ground to Fort Harman for greater security.

As previously stated, there were dissensions among the confederates in their separate councils. Disputes arose frequently, often marked with considerable heat and effervescence. On one occasion, Wau-ba-gin-qua, a Chippewa chief, somewhat wanting in good Indian breeding, though "as mild mannered man as ever scuttled ship or cut a throat," in the course of his remarks had the boldness to hint in terms not to be misunderstood, that the advocates of peace measures were influenced by fear and imbecility. This brought Round-Head, a Wyandott war chief, to his feet, who is reported to have replied substantially as follows:

"My brother Wau-ba-gin-qua is wrong in what he says. It is not fear that prompts us to advocate a treaty of peace and a settlement of the matters in dispute between us and the Big Knives. This my brother Chippewa well knows too. We and our nephews, the Delawares, know how to fight and gain victories over our enemies. When pressing the enemy back we don't lean our guns against trees, turn to plundering and stripping the dead as my brother and his warriors

do on the battle field. We war not for plunder, but for a higher and nobler purpose. And now I say to my brother Chippewa, if he unfortunately should succeed in defeating this treaty, and the war renewed, the next battle we have and my brother is brave enough to be there, I shall *watch him*, and if I see him retreating or lean his gun against a tree to engage in plundering, I will send a swift messenger (tossing a bullet in his hand) to recall him to his duty."

The Chippewas at length *caved in*, followed by the Ottawas and Pottowatomies. *The finale* was, the treaty was concluded and signed, reaffirming the validity of the Fort McIntosh treaty. Boundaries were adjusted and defined; regulations of trade and intercourse with the Indians were agreed upon. Adjourned. In two days time not an Indian was to be seen in the Muskingum valley.

WILLIAM WALKER.

SKETCH OF THE LIFE AND DEATH OF CATHERINE WALKER.

From Western Christian Advocate, Jan. 31, 1845.]

(Clipping preserved in Draper Mss. Collection Frontier Wars, Vol. II.)

Catherine Walker was born in Sandwich, Upper Canada, June 10, 1771. Her father, a native of Ireland, emigrated to this country prior to the Revolution and engaged in the Indian trade near Detroit. Here he became connected by marriage with Yau-a-tua-rant, a daughter of a distinguished Wyandot of the Turtle tribe. He soon afterwards settled in the mercantile business in Sandwich where he remained until about 1781, when he was appointed commissioner on the part of the general government and sent out to settle terms of peace with the different nations scattered along the western frontier. He was very successful in this employment which he continued until his death which occurred at Huntingdon, Pa., in the spring of 1803. While he was thus employed, Catherine, her mother and other members of the family, removed to Brownstown, an Indian village, near the mouth of the Detroit River, on the American side, at that time the seat of government of the Wyandot nation. Here she was married to William Walker, a native of Virginia, a man of extraordinary physical and mental endowments. From the time he became con-

nected with the Wyandots he studiously sought to promote their well being and happiness, and was much attached to the American government. He espoused the American cause and entered the war of 1812. He was interpreter for Gen. Hull at Fort Detroit, and was among those brave, but unfortunate spirits, who, owing to the cowardice of their commander-in-chief, were surrendered prisoners of war into the hands of their enemies. But fortunately for the American cause he escaped from the block house in which he was placed. He immediately started for Chillicothe, where Harrison's main army was then quartered, but was captured on the way and again made a prisoner by Gen. Winchester, an American officer, and confined as a spy until liberated by Gen. Harrison, and ordered to the post of Upper Sandusky. During the protracted absence of her husband, his wife was left with the sole care of a large family which she was obliged to remove from place to place, in order to secure their lives and property. She removed to Sandusky and joined her husband in the month of January, 1814. Here she was permitted to spend the remainder of her days in peace, where she was surrounded by almost everything that wealth and personal influence could obtain. yet she was unhappy. To use her own words, "I saw the insufficiency of our religion. It was not calculated to make us happy in life, and I begun to fear it would do us no good in eternity." She therefore attended a campmeeting where she became convinced that the religion of the Bible was true, and ere the meeting closed, through faith in Jesus Christ she was enabled to go on her way rejoicing. In the following year she became connected with the Methodist Episcopal Church, of which she continued a most worthy and exemplary member until removed from the Church militant to join the Church triumphant. She passed away at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Garrett, on the evening of December 6, 18—. Her remains were laid in the Walker burying place on the west bank of the Sandusky River, and a few rods south of the old town of Upper Sandusky.

JAMES Walker² (6) (John¹), third child of the emigrant John Walker, was b. Mar. 11, 1701; m. Mary Guffy June, 1731. 4 children:

128. Mary Walker, m. Hugh Kelso +.

129. John Walker, d. young.

130. Jane Walker, m. John Moore (132). He was a son of Jane Walker No. 9 +.

131. Elizabeth Walker, m. John Stuart +.

JANE Walker² (9) (John¹), dau. of John and Katherine), was b. in May, 1712, in Down Co., Ireland. She m. James Moore in April, 1734. He died in 1791 at the age of eighty years. She d. Jan. 7, 1793, aged eighty years also. Their 10 children were:

132. John Moore, who m. his cousin, Jane Walker No. 130 +.

133. Mary, who m. Samuel Paxton, had one son, Samuel. Mr. Paxton d. and Mary afterwards m. Major Alexander Stuart (See Stuarts) +.

134. Rachel, who m. Rev. William McPheeters, the able theologian and eloquent preacher +.

135. Elizabeth Moore, m. Michael Coalter +.

136. Margaret Jane Moore, d. young.

137. James Moore, m. Martha Poage +. This family with exception of 3 children was destroyed by the Indians.

138. Joseph Moore, m. Mary Coalter, then Eleanor Marquis +.

139. Jane Moore, m. her relative Joseph Walker +. (See Houston family.)

140. Alexander Moore, d. when grown.

141. Samuel Moore, d. young of croup.

STUART FAMILY.

1. THOMAS Stuart,* (son of Archibald who was a native of Ireland and settled in Augusta Co. in 1738, after having lived in Penn. for some time). Thomas m. Elizabeth Moore. They had 9 children, viz.:

The sons were—

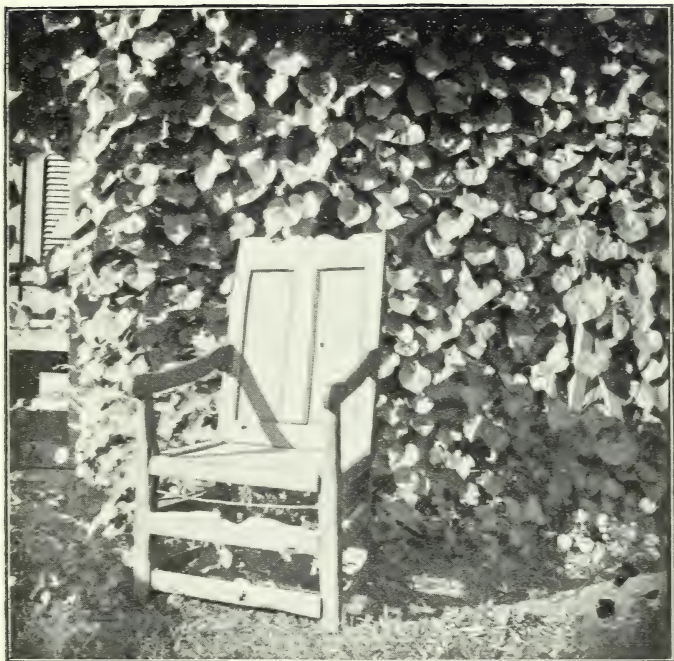
a. James Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹) who settled in Tenn.

b. Thomas Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹) an officer in the U. S. army.

c. Robert Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹) who settled in Boteourt.

d. John Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹).

*The generations in Stuart family run back to the first known ancestor in the Stuart line, until such time as they marry into the Walker family.



JOHN WALKER'S CHAIR.
Brought with him to America.

Of the daughters—

- e. Jenny Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹), baptized by the Rev. John Craig in 1747, lived in Staunton to a great age, and left a considerable estate which she managed with masculine skill and energy. She owned and resided on a lot at the S. E. corner of Beverly and Augusta Streets. In early life she recovered heavy damages from her cousin Dr. Isaac Hall, the first of that name and title, in a breach of promise suit, which was the foundation of her fortune.
- f. Julia Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹), first wife of Capt. Wm. Lyle of Rockbridge and mother of the late Mrs. Dr. Henry Ruffner of Lexington, and others.
- g. Judy Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹).
- h. Mary Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹), m. James Moffett, of Augusta. They had 8 children:
 - a. John Moffett.
 - b. William Moffett.
 - c. Betsey Moffett, m. John Clanahan.
 - d. Robert S. Moffett.
 - e. Jane Moffett, m. Dr. John K. Moore.
 - f. Mary Moffett, m. Alexander T. Barclay.
 - g. Thomas Moffett.
 - h. Julia Moffett, m. William Paxton.
- i. Elizabeth Stuart³ (Thomas², Archibald¹), m. Capt. Wm. Paxton of Rockbridge Co.; had 5 children, among them Mrs. Alexander S. Hall of Staunton.

THE STUARTS.

From "Annals of Augusta Co., Va.," by Joseph Waddel.]

Three early settlers named Stuart—Archibald, David and John, believed to have been brothers, came from Ireland, and of these and their descendants we have the following information:

ARCHIBALD STUART (d. 1759).

Archibald Stuart, a native of Ireland, about the year 1725, was obliged to leave England with others on account of promoting an armed insurrection to defend their religious rights. He managed with great difficulty to escape, and leaving his wife and two children,

Thomas and Eleanor behind, fled to America. He came to Pennsylvania and remained in exclusion for seven years, living under the assumed name of —.

An act of amnesty being passed, he sent for his family. They came in 1732, with his wife's brother, John Brown. While in Pennsylvania Alexander and Benjamin Stuart were born.

Archibald Stuart removed with his family to Augusta in 1738. His wife was Janet Brown, a sister of Rev. John Brown of Providence. John Brown was the father of the first U. S. Senator from Kentucky. Archibald Stuart and Janet Stuart were the parents of at least 4 children, viz.:

- a. Thomas Stuart, b. in Ireland; m. Eliz. Moore. 9 children +.
- b. Eleanor Stuart, b. in Ireland; m. Edward Hall. 8 children +
- c. Alexander Stuart, a Major in the Revolution, b. in 1735 in Pennsylvania; had son Judge Archibald; m. Mary Patterson, (2) Mary Moore. 10 children +.
- d. Benjamin Stuart, b. in Pennsylvania.

The above four children are the only ones that we have any record of.

BENJAMIN Stuart² (d) (Archibald Stuart¹), b. in Penn. He is represented as being a man of admirable courage and fine intellect. He inherited the family mansion of his father; m. and had 6 children, viz.:

- a. Archibald Stuart, known as Major Stuart, Capt. in war of 1812; m. and had children.
- b. John Stuart.
- c. James Stuart; removed to Indiana.
- d. Nancy Stuart; m. John Alexander and had 7 children, viz.:
 - a. Cyrus Alexander.
 - b. Andrew Alexander.
 - c. Archibald Alexander.
 - d. Catherine Alexander.
 - e. James Alexander.
 - f. Eleanor Alexander.
 - g. Martha Alexander.
- e. Mary Stuart, m. — McClung.
- f. Bettie Stuart, m. Dr. James Allen.

ELEANOR Stuart (b) (dau. of Archibald and Janet Stuart), was b. in Ireland. She m. Edward Hall, a native of Ireland. He came to the Valley in 1736 and settled on South River, six miles above Waynesboro. They were m. April 24, 1744, and had 10 children, several of whom d. young. The 10 who lived to maturity were:

- a. Isaac Hall, Sr., b. May 12, 1747; studied medicine in Scotland. He m. Martha Everard of Petersburg, where he resided.
- b. Sally Hall, b. Dec. 19, 1751. She m. Capt. James Tate who was killed in the battle of Guilford. She afterwards m. Hugh Felton.
- c. Thomas Hall, b. Aug. 31, 1754. He was twice m.
- d. Elizabeth Hall, b. Dec. 27, 1756. She married Col. Andrew Fulton. Of their children:
 - a. Judge Andrew Fulton of Wythe, was one; also
 - b. John H. Fulton, M. C. of the Wythe District.
- e. Alexander Hall (son of Eleanor). He was b. May 24, 1759; inherited his father's homestead; m. his cousin Mary Patterson Stuart, dau. of Major Alexander Stuart and sister of Judge Archibald. Among their children were:
 - a. Dr. Isaac Hall, Jr.
 - b. Alexander S. Hall, and others.
- f. Benjamin Hall (son of Eleanor and Edward), b. Feb. 17, 1765. He m. his cousin Priscilla Stuart and removed to Missouri.
- g. John Hall (son of Eleanor and Edward), b. May 31, 1767; settled in N. C., and was a Judge of the Supreme Court. He d. Jan. 29, 1833.
- h. Eleanor Hall (dau. of Eleanor and Edward), m. Mr. Douglas; had dau.:
Ellen Stuart Douglas, who m. Mr. McCue and resides in Fishersville, Va., Augusta Co.
- i. Archibald Hall.
- j. Janet Hall.

ALEXANDER Stuart² (c) (Archibald Stuart¹), the Major of the Revolution, was b. in Penn., 1733. He was a man of uncommon intellect and energy. He patented large tracts of land in the western counties. He was Major in Col. Samuel McDowell's regiment,

and commanded the regiment at the battle of Guilford, where he was dangerously wounded. (Col. McDowell being disabled on account of sickness.) An ardent friend of education, he contributed largely of his private means to the endowment of "Liberty Hall," now Washington and Lee University. He lived to be nearly ninety years old. His first wife was Mary Patterson and their children were 7. He then m. Mary Moore Paxton, dau. of No. 9 Jane Walker Moore² (John Walker¹), and had 3 children. Maj. Stuart m. for his 3rd wife Mrs. Anna Reid, whose maiden name was Miller. No children by this marriage. 10 children, viz.:

142. Archibald Stuart (the Judge), b. Mar. 19, 1757; m. Eleanor Briscoe (A. H. H. Stuart, their son) +.
143. Robert Stuart of Rockbridge, m. Elizabeth McClung. He d. in 1827. Major Alexander B. Stuart was their son.
144. Frances Stuart, m. John Lyle of Rockbridge. Mrs. John McDowell of Staunton was their dau.
145. Jane Stuart, m. Alexander Walker (son of Alex., who was a brother of John the emigrant).
146. Mary Stuart, m. Alexander Hall, and was the mother of Alexander S. Hall and Dr. Isaac Hall, Jr., and others.
147. Elizebeth Stuart.
148. Eleanor Stuart, m. Thomas Walker. They lived on a farm in Monroe Co., Va.
149. James Stuart, m. Miss Stockton. Gen. Oscar Stuart descended from them +.
150. Priscilla Stuart, m. Benjamin Hall (son of Eleanor).
151. Alexander Stuart, Judge of the U. S. Court in Mo.; m. (1) Ann Dabney, (2) Jane Johnson. Hon. Archibald Stuart of Patrick Co. was his son, and Gen. J. E. B. Stuart was his g. son +.

142. Archibald Stuart of Staunton, son of Alexander and g. son of Archibald. Alexander, the father of Archibald, was b. in Penn. in 1735. In 1739 the family emigrated to Augusta Co., Va. Here Alexander m. Mary Patterson. Of this m. Archibald was the first of a large family. He was b. at the homestead about nine miles S. W. of Staunton, Mar. 19, 1757; was a student of William and Mary Col. In 1780 he joined the army as a private in a regiment from Rockbridge, of which his father was Major; took part in the

battle of Guilford. Here he saw his father wounded and taken prisoner by the British. He was a personal friend of Jefferson and often visited him; was elected Judge of the Court; studied law; was elected to a seat in the House of Delegates from Botetourt Co. in 1783, re-elected in —84 and in 1785; was returned from Augusta Co. in 1786-87. In 1797 he was called to a seat in the Va. Senate; was elected Judge of the Gen. Court, and took his seat Jan. 1, 1800, the duties of which office he discharged with acknowledged ability and faithfulness for 31 years; was four times chosen Elector; was Prof. of Mathematics in William and Mary Col.; one of the Com. appointed to run the dividing line between Va. and Ky.; was a member of the Convention of 1788.

He m. Eleanor Briscoe May 4, 1791, a dau. of Col. Gerard Briscoe of Frederick Co., Va. Until a short time before his death he wore short breeches and topped boots, and his hair combed straight back with a long queue behind. He d. at Staunton July 11, 1832. The only portrait of him is in the possession of his son Hon. A. H. H. Stuart. The three sons of Archibald Stuart, Sr. (who m. Janet Brown), m. daughters of prominent settlers of the valley. His dau. Eleanor m. Edward Hall and left a large family. Among her descendants were Dr. Isaac Hall, who graduated from the Edinburg Medical Col. and settled in Petersburg, Va., where he became eminent as a physician; Judge John Hall, of the Supreme Court of N. C., and many others who became distinguished. One of her daughters m. Capt. Andrew Fulton, an officer in the Rev. war; one of the sons of this marriage was Hon. John H. Fulton of Abingdon, who was for several terms representative of that district in Congress, and another was Hon. Andrew S. Fulton, for many years judge in Wythe district. He introduced the spelling of the family name "Stuart" from Stewart. It was decided at a family council to adopt it. His son Archibald was the father of Gen. James Ewell Brown Stuart.

ARCHIBALD Stuart³ (142) (Alexander², Archibald Stuart¹), m. Eleanor Briscoe, dau. of Col. Gerard and Mary Baker. 4 children, viz.:

152. Thomas Jefferson Stuart +.

153. Archibald P. Stuart; had a son, John A. Stuart, a highly respectable farmer of Augusta. He was with the Cadets at New Market.

154. Gerard Briscoe Stuart.

155. Hon. Alexander Hugh Holmes Stuart, m. Frances G. Payton. 8 children +. He was named for his uncle Judge Hugh Holmes, who m. Elizabeth Briscoe.

THOMAS Jefferson Stuart⁴ (152) (Archibald³, Alex.², Archibald¹) ; had two sons, both of whom d. young. The elder of the two, Col. Wm. D. Stuart, b. about 1830, educated at Staunton Academy and Va. Military Institute, was principal of a school in Richmond in 1861. Appointed by Gov. Letcher Lieut. Col. of 14th Va. regiment. At the reorganization was elected Col. of the 56th regiment (1862) ; mortally wounded at Gettysburg ; d. at Staunton.

156. William D. Stuart.

155. Alexander Hugh Holmes Stuart, Secretary of the Interior under Pres. Fillmore, was b. in Staunton, Va., April 2, 1807. He was the son of a Revolutionary soldier, Archibald Stuart, who is said to have studied law in the same office with Thos. Jefferson, and afterwards rose to high positions in the councils of the state. Alexander Stuart, after having been prepared for a university course, went to William and Mary College for a year, and then attended the University of Virginia, where he took the law course, graduating at the age of twenty-one, and being admitted to practice at the bar in the same year. The young man took great interest in politics, being a strong adherent of Henry Clay. He was in successful practice in Staunton when, in 1836, he was elected a member of the lower house of the Virginia State Legislature, and was continuously re-elected until 1839, when he declined to serve.

In 1841, Mr. Stuart was elected a member of Congress, and in 1844 was a Presidential elector on the Whig ticket, and filled the same position on the Taylor ticket in 1848.

On July 22, 1850, he assumed the office of secretary of the interior, to which he had been appointed by President Fillmore, and in which he continued until the conclusion of that administration.

Mr. Stuart was a member of the Convention of 1856 which nominated Millard Fillmore for the Presidency, and from 1857 to 1861 was in the Virginia State Senate. He was a strong union man in sentiment at the outbreak of the civil war, and earnestly resisted the secession of his state, while he was one of the first of the southern



HON. ALEXANDER HUGH HOLMES STUART.

leaders to promote reconciliation and political agreement after the war.

But although elected a member of Congress in 1865, he was unable to take his seat on account of the "iron clad" oath.

In 1868 Mr. Stuart was very active in his opposition and resistance to the objectionable features of the Reconstruction Act.

In 1876 he was elected Rector of the University of Virginia, and excepting a period of two years, between '82 and '84, he continued to fill that position until 1886, when he resigned.

Mr. Stuart was a member of the Board of Trustees of the Southern Educational Fund, founded by Geo. Peabody. He was also for many years President of the Va. Historical Society.

—*From Nat'l Enc. of Am. Biog.*

HON. ALEXANDER HUGH HOLMES Stuart⁴ (155) (Archibald³, Alex.², Archibald Stuart¹), d. about 1891; m. Frances G. Payton, dau. of Col. Henry and Margaret Gallaher Payton. They had 3 sons, all of whom were cut off in the prime of life; all were unmarried. 8 children, viz.:

157. Briscoe Baldwin Stuart (named after his grandfather, Judge Briscoe G. Baldwin), was a lawyer of great promise. In 1859, at the age of 23, when about to be m. to a young lady of Louisiana, was so badly scalded in the explosion of a steamboat on the Miss. River, that he d. in a few hours.
158. Alexander H. H. Stuart (Sandy), participated in the battle of New Market, with other cadets of Va. Military Col. While in University of Va. he contracted fever and d. in July, 1867, aged 21.
159. Archibald Gerard Stuart, a young lawyer. He d. in 1885; was awarded the debater's medal in the Virginia University by the Jeffersonian Societies.
160. Augusta Stuart, d. unmarried.
161. Frances Stuart.
162. Mary Stuart, m. Dr. Hunter McGuire of Richmond, Va.
163. Susie Stuart, m. Bishop Gibson.
164. Margaret Stuart, m. Alexander Robertson; resides in Staunton, Va.

JAMES Stuart (149), son of Alexander and his second wife Mrs. Mary Moore Paxton; educated by his brother Archibald. After obtaining his license to practice law, removed to Pittsylvania Co., Va. Here he m. Miss Elizabeth Stockton and had a numerous family; was a successful lawyer. After he became broken down in health, the family removed to Miss. Elizabeth Stockton was a dau. of Maj. John Stockton of the Revolution. He raised the first company sent by his county to the war; d. at Russellville, N. Y. 4 children, viz.:

165. Dabney Stuart⁵ (James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), m. (1) Courtney Ann Sessions, (2) Elosia Witherspoon. 1 child +.
166. Stockton Stuart, was a cadet at West Point. He d. near Port Gibson, Miss., before the civil war. It is not known whether he married.
167. Mary Stuart, m. a Mr. Donely. Several children, but names of only 2 of them known +.
168. Oscar James Stuart, m. Sarah Hardeman. 6 children +.

DABNEY Stuart⁵ (165) (James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹). He was a cadet at West Point, but became a lawyer and resided in Franklin Co., Miss. He m. Courtney Ann Sessions, and after her death, Flora Witherspoon. He d. in Meadville, and his wife removed to Texas with her son. She m. a Mr. Cameron. 1 child by his 2nd wife, viz.:

169. Stockton Stuart, was practicing law in Baton Rouge, La., when last heard from many years ago.

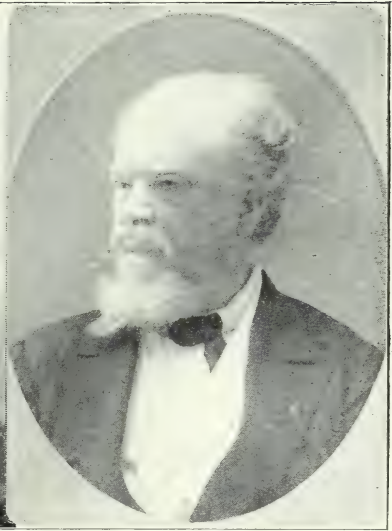
MARY Stuart⁵ (167) (James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), m. Mr. Donely, and resides in Russellville, Ky. Names of only 2 of the children known, viz.:

170. Elizabeth Donely.
171. Mary Stuart Donely, m. a Mr. Cheek, and afterward became Mrs. Ewing. When last heard from was living in Russellville, Ky.

OSCAR JAMES ELIZABETH Stuart⁵ (168) (James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. March 25, 1810, at Staunton, Va. Losing his father at an early age he was raised by his sister Mary at Russellville, Ky. His name at first was Oscar James, but with characteristic unconventionality he assumed the "Elizabeth" in honor of



ADJ. OSCAR E. STUART.
Aged 21.



COL. O. J. E. STUART.
Aged 60.

his mother. For a time he kept a store in Bowling Green, Ky., and later in Meadville, Miss., and is said to have made several such ventures, but he had an invincible habit of refusing payment from poor people, which, it is said, caused three failures. He m. Miss Sarah Haredman of Franklin, Tenn., Oct. 3, 1837. After the birth of his eldest son he removed to Meadville, Miss., where his wife d. April 25, 1849. Here he practiced law, and later at Summit to which place he went when it was founded and where he owned a large amount of property which he sold during the war to pay the expenses of his daughters while they were refugees from the federals. For the last fifteen years of his life his home was with his dau., Mrs. R. B. Mayes, in Yazoo County, Miss., where he d. Feb. 28, 1885.

Before the war he was a stout Whig, opposing repudiation of the state debt, and although a firm believer in States' rights, he resisted secession. Like most Southern Unionists, he became, when the fatal die was cast, a more loyal Confederate than many Secessionists. Although differing in politics, he being a Democrat, he was an intimate friend of several governors, especially Pettus, and under five was commander-in-chief of state troops. He was generally known as Colonel Stuart, but held a state commission as Brigadier-General. His extreme corpulence in middle life unfitted him for active military service, but his zeal for the southern cause was not to be restrained. He gave his three sons to the army and finally went to Shiloh when the rumor of approaching battle went forth. He was unable to keep up with the marching troops and sat on the roadside to rest, while the passing troops cheered him, shouting, "Hurrah for you, old man!" But though unable to march he was not to be hindered from fighting and shared in the battle. When Vicksburg was invested he went down voluntarily and took part in the battle. The loss of two gallant sons in the war was a blow from which he never recovered.

He became an Episcopalian when about sixty and thereafter was deeply religious. He was very studious and was preeminently a philosopher. In person he was majestic, six feet tall, and admirably proportioned. In youth his hair and beard were red, but were snowy white in old age, and his strong featured face, and full white beard made one think of the sturdy Scotch warriors from whom he sprang. Their six children were:

172. James Hardeman Stuart +.

173. Oscar Ewing Stuart +.

- 174. Edward Stuart +
- 175. Adelaide L. Stuart, m. Prof. John Dimitry +.
- 176. Annie Elizabeth Stuart, b. May 9, 1845, near Yazoo, Miss.; m. Judge R. B. Mayes. 5 children +.
- 177. Sarah Jane Eleanor Stuart, b. at Meadville, Miss., Jan. 15, 1849; d. May 14, 1853, aged 4 years.

172. James Hardeman Stuart⁶ (Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. Oct. 8, 1838, in Tenn. He graduated with first honors from the University of Mississippi at Oxford in 1859. Until the outbreak of the war he studied law with such zeal and application that raised high expectations from the most eminent in the profession. At the beginning of the war he was living with his uncle, Col. Wim. Hardeman, and went North to bring home his two sisters, then attending school at St. Mary's Hall, Burlington, N. J., and saw the military preparations of the North. He said to his sisters, "The South will need all her sons; I must enlist at once. In May, 1861, he left Jackson as a private in the Burt Rifles, of which his brother Oscar was first sergeant. A few days later he was made a member of the signal service on account of his educational qualifications. With others he was instructed in signalling by Col. E. P. Alexander, who organized the first Confederate signal corps. He was made chief signal officer of General Stuart's command and received his commission as Captain, May 29, 1862.

At the battle of Groveton (or Second Manassas), Aug. 30, 1862, he was signalling from a mountain top, when his horse was captured by the enemy. He escaped on foot. His commission was in his coat on the horse, and probably his sword. He could not procure another horse so he shouldered a musket as a private and placed himself in the front rank of a passing regiment, the Fifth Texas, and in his shirt sleeves, marched afoot with Longstreet's column to Grovetown. He led in the storming of two batteries, and while charging a third on Grovetown Heights, was instantly killed, and fell within thirty yards of the enemy, "first in the foremost line." The chaplain of the Eleventh Mississippi, a former schoolmate at Oxford, recognized the body, had it buried and marked the best he could. His brother, Oscar, at this time was sick at Lynchburg, and it fell to Edward, the youngest brother, then but fifteen, to represent the family, and surprised all by the skill with which he performed his difficult task. Two or three weeks after the battle, the army having returned from



CAPT. JAMES H. STUART.

Maryland, Edward rode for three days over the battlefield, still hideously thick with dead, and with great difficulty found the grave and built over it a pen of rails from a neighboring fence. General Stuart had intended and promised that he would erect a monument over the grave, but as he himself fell in battle, no other monument was ever built.

James Stuart is highly praised in Count Von Brocke's book on the Confederate Army and is the subject of a chapter in John Esten Cooke's "Wearing the Gray," entitled, "Hardeman Stuart, the Young Signal Officer." He was a sincere and devoted Christian. He was engaged to be married to Louise, eldest daughter of Judge Wm. R. Yerger, the famous lawyer of Jackson. She mourned him for thirty years, and finally took the veil. Judge Yerger wrote of him thus: "He was intelligent, virtuous and brave, the soul of honor and truth, united with a kindness of disposition that endeared him to all with whom he was associated."

OSCAR EWING Stuart⁶ (173) (Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. at Meadville, Miss., Aug. 21, 1841. He intended to become a physician and was a student at Oxford when the war began. He was the first of the brothers to enlist, Edward being only fourteen and James being obliged to go north for his sisters. He enlisted in the Burt Rifles and James joined also before they left Jackson. Oscar was chosen first sergeant when the company was organized. On reaching Virginia the Burt Rifles became Co. K of the Eighteenth Mississippi, the most famous of the four regiments of Barksdale's famous Brigade. By the federals it was called the "Bloody Eighteenth." Company K was the color company. Oscar became its sergeant-major and was afterwards commissioned first lieutenant and adjutant of the regiment. He went through much hardship, hard marching and desperate fighting and participated in nearly all the battles of his command. He was wounded at Leesburg, Oct. 21, 1861, and went home on a furlough. He there won the heart of Miss Bettie Wharton, the youngest daughter of Judge T. J. Wharton, who yet lives, the oldest of Mississippi's one-time lawyers. Oscar was at Lynchburg on sick leave when his brother James was killed at Grovetown, Aug. 30, 1862. On the same day Miss Wharton died in Jackson, leaving a memory of such sweetness as has not yet faded from the minds of those who knew her. "Sometimes two mortal blows strike the unhappy in one day." Grief alter-

ed Oscar's mien, even to the color of his eyes, but it drove him to the only consolation. He became a Christian and joined the Presbyterian Church.

Oscar shared with his brigade in its famous defense of Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862. He shared in Barksdale's immortal defense of Mary's Hill, May 3, 1863, less than two thousand men three times repulsing twenty thousand. The Eighteenth lay in line of battle behind the ever famous stone wall, and the ground before it was strewn with Federal dead. When the enemy had been repulsed Oscar asked Berkeley, son of Bishop William M. Green of Miss., whether he would like to hear news from certain common friends. Green answered, "Not now, this is no time for news;" and Oscar said, "Then you will never hear." The heights were finally carried by the overwhelming force and Colonel Griffith saw that the hill was lost and shouted that he surrendered, but as the massacre continued, he bade Oscar wave a handkerchief on the end of his sword and shout with his stronger voice. Oscar did so, but the attention of the enemy being thus drawn to his magnificent figure, they rushed upon him. He received three pistol balls fired from within three feet of him, one piercing his brain, one his heart and the third was likewise mortal. He fell back into Griffin's arms and instantly expired. The regiment was nearly destroyed, a number of captives being sent to endure the horrors of northern prisons, but overwhelming as was their misfortune, the heroism of its resistance was shown by the number of Federal dead, which exceeded that of the entire Confederate force.

Oscar was twenty-one at the time of his death. He lies in the Confederate cemetery at Fredericksburg, among the noblest and bravest of the brave sleepers there.

EDWARD Stuart⁶ (174) (Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. at Meadville, Miss., Feb. 17, 1847. On June 17, 1862, when but fifteen years old, he was permitted to depart as a recruit to the Burt Rifles, now Co. K of the 18th Mississippi. He served on General Stuart's signal corps, then commanded by his brother James, who was absent. He was instructed in signalling by Capt. Wilburn, commander of Stonewall Jackson's signal corps. He shared with the "Bloody Eighteenth" the last of its twenty-eight battles and was in the rear guard on the retreat from Richmond, and was one of 10,000 men captured after desperate fighting, April 6th. Next morning these unhappy prisoners had the grief of seeing thirty odd



ADJ. OSCAR E. STUART.
Aged 20.

EDWARD STUART.
Aged 15.

of their captured colors paraded before them. For three months Edward was at Point Lookout and suffered cruelest hardships in that infamous prison pen. The veteran of eighteen years returned home altogether unlike the promise of his robust boyhood. In time he recovered, and became, like his brothers, erect in carriage and distinguished in appearance. War had left him too poor to seek a collegiate education, but did not deprive him of his thirst for scientific reading. He removed to Little Rock, Ark., where he married Mrs. Susan A. Baker (nee Omohundra) on May 31, 1881, where he still resides.

Before the death of General Stuart in 1864, he gave Edward a scarf and watchguard, which are treasured by the family to this day.

ADELAIDE LEWIS Stuart⁶ (175) (Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. at Meadville, Miss., Oct. 25, 1843. With her sister Annie she attended school at St. Mary's Hall, Burlington, New Jersey, where both became Episcopalians. The two sisters came home at the outbreak of the war with their brother James who had gone North for them. James never returned from the army, but Oscar was twice home on furlough. When he left the second time he made it his parting, and as it were, his dying request, that his father would never permit his sisters to be left within the Federal lines. When, after his death at Mary's Hill, May 3, 1863, Sherman began his incendiary march toward Jackson, the two became refugees. They went to Lowndes County, Ala., from where Annie went to teach school in Simpson Co., Miss. Adelaide became a clerk in the treasury department, serving first at Columbia, South Carolina, and later at Richmond, where she met her future husband, a confederate veteran honorably discharged because of a wound received at Shiloh, then chief clerk of the postal department, who later recorded the minutes of the last meeting of the Confederate cabinet.

Adelaide saw President Davis receive the fateful telegram from Lee in St. Paul's church and left Richmond that night, riding all the way to Danville with other ladies on top of an ammunition car. When Lee surrendered she was obliged to return to Richmond, and was there at last surrounded by those whom she regarded as her brothers' murderers and her country's oppressors. It was long before her embittered heart would acknowledge that among them were as true gentlemen as any in the South. On Feb. 7, 1871, she was married to Prof. John Dimitry, son of Prof. Alexander Dimitry, a

scholar in eighteen languages. John Dimitry is the author of *Le Tombeau Blane Atahualpa's Curtain*, the immortal epitaph on Johnston, pronounced by the highest English critics one of the greatest classics of English; author also of several similar odes, of two histories of Louisiana, and other literary and historical works. After their marriage Prof. Dimitry lectured at Locquet's Institute in New Orleans, later went to Philadelphia and finally to New York, advancing in journalistic honors.

In 1875 he became professor in English in the Colegio de Caldas at Bogota, U. S. of Columbia. The climate proving injurious to Mrs. Dimitry's health they returned in 1876 to New Orleans, where they now live, the professor being engaged in literary work. Prof. Dimitry being a cripple of late years from the wound received at Shiloh, his wife has been his searcher of libraries and collector of data. She is also his amanuensis, and of invaluable assistance in every way, her husband depending more on her judgment than that of any other critic.

ANNIE ELIZABETH Stuart⁶ (176) (Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. at Meadville, Franklin County, Miss., May 9, 1845. She attended school with her sister at Burlington, New Jersey, where both became Episcopalians. When Sherman advanced on Jackson she became a refugee for eighteen months in Alabama. From there she went to Simpson County, Miss., where she taught school the remaining months of the war. She afterwards taught school in Yazoo City, where she met Judge R. B. Mayes, to whom she was married at Summit, Miss., Aug. 15, 1867. Judge Mayes was the author of "These Three," "Sonnets on Repudiation" and other religious works. He was a lineal descendant of Sir William Locke, an English knight of the time of Henry VIII, and a great-grandson of Robert Bowmar of Kentucky, called "Honest Robin," one of Boone's pioneers. He was the son of Judge Daniel Mayes, the eminent jurist and loyal Christian.

Judge Mayes died in his sixty-fifth year, Nov. 3, 1884. He was a Christian and a man of the highest integrity and honor and lived a blameless life.

Annie Elizabeth Stuart Mayes and her husband, Judge R. B. Mayes, are the parents of the following children:

178. Robert Burns Mayes +.

179. Adelaide Eleanor Mayes +.

180. Stuart Hardeman Bowman Mayes +.
181. Fannie Harris Mayes +.
182. Annie Elizabeth Mayes, b. near Yazoo, Miss., May 4, 1879.
Immersed in the Yazoo River Mar. 17, 1899 +.

ROBERT BURNS Mayes⁷ (178) (Annie⁶, Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. in Yazoo City, Miss., May 27, 1868; was in delicate health from earliest infancy; was immersed in the Yazoo River July 11, 1886; was for a long time member of a Baptist church, at one time taught in three different schools every Sunday, and was at one time a minister of the Gospel, serving at Jackson, near Bolton, and at Senatobia. For two sessions attended the College of the Bible, Lexington, Ky., where he led many of the classes. During 1894 he was office editor of the *Messenger*, a denominational weekly published in Jackson, Miss., but at the end of the year returned to the home farm near Yazoo City, refusing five offers to resume editorial work. Here he now resides.

ADELAIDE ELEANOR Mayes⁷ (179) (Annie⁶, Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. in Yazoo City Oct. 27, 1870. She was immersed in the Yazoo River and is a member of the Baptist Church.

STUART HARDEMAN BOWMAN Mayes⁷ (180) (Annie⁶, Oscar⁵, James⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. at Lichenhurst, Miss., March 10, 1873. He was immersed in the Yazoo River July 11, 1886, and ordained a Baptist minister Nov. 18, 1894. On Sept. 2, 1896, he married Miss Pauline Wilson.

FANNIE HARRIS Mayes⁶ (181) (Annie⁵, Oscar⁴, James³, Mary², Jane², John Walker¹), was the second dau. of Robert B. Mayes and Annie E. Stuart Mayes. She entered the earthly life Jan. 13, 1877, the Christian life Mar. 17, 1889 (she and her sister Annie immersed in the Yazoo River on this day), and the heavenly life Dec. 21, 1896. At her favorite hour of sunset, on a bitter wintry day, when but twelve years old, she followed Christ into the cold waters of the Yazoo River. When asked if she was not afraid of being swept away by the current she answered, "It would be a good way to die." She was very religious, reading her Bible daily. She sang with a richness and sweetness that thrilled every hearer and

wrote such poetry as Nature taught her child. She did not live to complete her twentieth year, but in this brief life she exhibited the noblest traits of a noble race.

On the Sunday evening before her death the Lord's supper was kept in her room. Her glorious voice had been weakened by three months of suffering, but she sang "There is a land of pure delight," and "There is a home eternal."

"Soon shall I join that anthem
Far beyond the sky;
Jesus became my ransom,
Why should I fear to die."

Twenty-four hours later she joined the anthem. It was her beloved sunset hour when she passed through glory's western gate "and walked in paradise."

ALEXANDER Stuart (151), son of Alexander Stuart and his second wife Mary Moore Paxton and g. son of Archibald; was educated by his brother Archibald at Staunton; at the same time, the brother James was given a place to pursue his studies, also their cousin John Hall. They all proved diligent students and successful in business afterwards. After Alexander finished his course of law studies he removed to Campbell Co.; was elected a member of the Executive Council of the State, and removed to Richmond, marrying about this time Ann Dabney, a near relation of Chiswell Dabney of Lynchburg; was appointed United States Judge of the territory of Illinois; was afterwards District Judge of the U. S. Court in Mo., and occupied other positions of trust and responsibility in the state. His two children by his first wife survived him. His 2nd wife was Jane Johnson, by whom he had a son. The children were:

- *182a. Archibald Stuart, who m. Miss Pannill. 10 children +.
- 183. Ann Stuart. She m. Judge James Ewell Brown of Wythe Co., Va., for whom Gen'l James Ewell Brown Stuart, nephew of Ann, was named.
- 184. Chapman Johnson Stuart.

ARCHIBALD Stuart⁵ (182a) (Alexander⁴, Mary³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. in Lynchburg, Va., Dec. 2, 1795. He settled in Patrick Co., where he studied law and became eminent in this profession.

*There is another No. 182, hence Archibald Stuart is numbered 182a.

He represented Patrick Co. at different times in the House of Delegates, in the Senate of Va., in the Congress of the U. S., and in the Va. Constitutional Convention of 1829 and '30 and 1850-51; was an officer in the war of 1812. He m. Elizabeth Letcher Pannill, who was b. Jan. 4, 1801. He d. in Sept., 1855. They were the parents of 10 children:

185. Ann Dabney Stuart, b. Mar. 24, 1818.
186. Bethenia Frances Stuart, b. Sept. 10, 1819. She became Mrs. Chevalier; living in 1900.
187. Mary Tucker Stuart, b. July 20, 1821.
188. David Pannill Stuart, b. Sept. 10, 1823.
189. William Alexander Stuart, b. May 20, 1826.
190. John Dabney Stuart, b. Nov. 15, 1828; m. Ann Kent. Their dau., Ellen Douglas Stuart, is a teacher at Wytheville Seminary, Va.
191. Columbia Stuart, b. May 30, 1830.
192. James Ewell Brown Stuart, b. Feb. 6, 1833 +.
193. Virginia Stuart, b. —.
194. Victoria Stuart.

JAMES EWELL BROWN Stuart⁵ (192) (Archibald⁴, Alex.³, Alex.², Archibald¹), was b. in Patrick Co., Va., Feb. 6, 1833, the youngest son of Archibald Stuart and Elizabeth Letcher Pannill. On the paternal side, he is a descendant of Archibald Stuart, a native of Londonderry, Ireland, of Scotch Presbyterian antecedents, who in 1726 on account of religious persecutions, left his native country and came to America, first settling in Penn. and later moving to Virginia.

On the maternal side, he is descended from Giles Letcher, who was also born in Ireland, but came of an old Welsh family. This ancestor emigrated to America prior to the Revolutionary War, and was married in Richmond, Va., to Hannah Hughes, of Welsh extraction.

In 1847, young Stuart was at school in Wytheville, Va. The following year, he entered Emory and Henry College. While a student at this institution, he professed conversion, and became a member of the Methodist Church. Throughout the remainder of his life, he was a consistent Christian. He subsequently joined the Protestant Episcopal Church.

In 1850 he received an appointment to the West Point Military Academy. Gen. Fitzhugh Lee speaks approvingly of "his soldierly bearing and strict attention to military duties." He graduated in 1854, and was commissioned second lieutenant in the first regiment of the U. S. Cavalry. In Sept., 1855, his regiment was sent against the hostile Indians, and they were occupied in this expedition until Nov. 4th, although no battle took place. On Dec. 20, 1855, he was brevetted a first lieutenant in his regiment.

On Nov. 4th, 1855, Lieutenant Stuart married Flora Cooke, a daughter of Col. Philip St. George Cooke. They were married at Fort Riley, which post Gen. Cooke commanded.

In 1859 he invented a sabre attachment. He continued in the service of the United States Army until 1861, when Virginia seceded. He then sent in his resignation, and before hearing of its acceptance, received notice of his promotion as captain. However, he immediately joined the Confederate army, and was commissioned a lieutenant-colonel of the infantry on May 10, 1861.

He served throughout the Civil War, and was conspicuous in many battles. At Bull Run, he ably supported Jackson's flank. At Danesville, Dec. 20, 1861, he encountered his first serious defeat. At the battle of Seven Pines, he was of material service to Gen. Longstreet. He took active part in the seven day's fight around Richmond, but he is most famous for his celebrated raid on Chambersburg. His return march is one of the most remarkable on record. Within twenty-seven hours, he had covered eighty miles, notwithstanding the fact that he was encumbered with his artillery and with the horses he had captured, and had forced a passage of the Potomac in the face of the enemy. He lost only two men, and one was wounded. He had destroyed public property and the railroad in Chambersburg, amounting to \$251,000. Thirty U. S. government officials and citizens of prominence were captured, 286 wounded prisoners were paroled, and about twelve hundred horses captured. One of the most important results of the expedition was the demoralizing effect it had on the Federal cavalry.

He was with Stonewall Jackson at Chancellorsville. He led Hill's corps against Grant at the passage of the Rapidan, and by a detour interposed Sheridan on his raid on Richmond, and met that cavalry leader at Yellow Tavern. The fortunes of war turned against his forces only after he had himself been mortally wounded, being shot by a fleeing Federal trooper who had been dismounted in the charge.

Noticing the retreating ranks of his disorganized men, he cried to them as he was carried from the field, "Go back! Go back! and do your duty, as I have done mine, and our country will be safe. Go back! Go back! I would rather die than be whipped." These words of soldierly entreaty were the last he uttered on the battlefield. He died at Richmond, Va., June 12, 1864.

—*From the Nat'l Cyclo. of Am. Biog.*

James E. B. Stuart was named for Judge James Ewell Brown, an uncle by marriage. Judge Brown was a graduate of Washington and Lee University in 1806. He graduated as a lawyer, and was Clerk of the Virginia Superior Court, and Judge of the Circuit Court and General Court, Wythe County, Virginia. The late Hon. A. H. H. Stuart, wrote of Judge Brown the following: "Chancellor Brown was a native of Penn., being in his youth a classmate of my wife's brother. Brown was a man of extraordinary ability. He soon rose to eminence as a lawyer, and settled with his wife, Frances Peyton, in Hardy Co., Virginia. He was elected Chancellor of the Staunton District Court of Chancery, and removed to Staunton in 1809, and continued to reside there until his death in Oct., 1826. He was trustee of the Washington and Lee University from 1807 to 1817, and was also General of the Virginia militia."

Two children:

195. Virginia Stuart, m. Page Waller of Norfolk, Va. She d. Sept., 1898.
196. J. E. B. Stuart, Jr., of Newport News, Va.

Of the third brother, John Stuart, we have the following account: Rev. Robert Stuart of Kentucky, in a brief memoir found among his papers after his death, states that his parents came from the north of Ireland, and settled on Walker's Creek, on Borden's tract. Mr. Stuart was born in 1772 and distinctly remembered his grandmother. He does not mention the name of his grandparents. They brought with them to America, an infant son named John. Another son was born, but died young, and there were no other children. We find from old deeds that John received from Joseph Mays a half acre lot in Staunton; this was in 1757. On Sept. 6, 1762, John Stuart and Sarah, his wife, conveyed one-half of the lot to Thomas Lewis, Andrew Lewis and Wm. Preston. Stuart then lived on the

other half, as appears from the deed. The part retained was conveyed in 1764 to Israel Christian.

In 1765 John Stuart executed to David Stuart a bill of sale for a negro woman and child, and four feather beds. We also find from the same source that John and Robert Stuart were among the early settlers in "Borden's" tract and that their lands were contiguous. Of Robert, no other information. He may have been the father of the John Stuart just mentioned and grandfather of the Rev. Robt. Stuart, but the descendants of the latter think the grandfather's name was John.

The John Stuart referred to was a brother of Archibald and David. His permanent home was on Walker's Creek, six miles west from Brownsburg. During Indian times his dwelling was fortified to resist attack, and several Lochabar axes and other ancient weapons are still preserved by his descendants. It would seem that feeling insecure on Walker's Creek, he removed to Staunton about 1757 and remained there until 1764, when the Indian wars of that period were over.

John Stuart, only child of his parents, was born in 1740 and succeeded to the estate of his father (John). He married Elizabeth Walker (daughter of James and granddaughter of John the emigrant), and lived and died on Walker's Creek. During the Revolutionary War he served as a soldier, and at the battle of Guilford, was an officer. According to a family tradition he visited Ireland in 1786 and brought back a considerable sum of money. He died in 1831, when fully ninety years old. He was for many years member of the Timber Ridge Church of Augusta Co., Va., now Rockbridge Co.

John and Elizabeth Walker Stuart were the parents of the following children, viz.:

197. James Stuart +.
198. Mary Stuart, m. William Walker. 5 children. Their descendants are the Walkers, Rowans, Browns, Stricklers, etc. +
199. John Stuart, m. Virginia Wardlaw and moved to Mo.
200. Robert Stuart, m. Hannah Todd. They had children +.
201. Joseph Stuart, d. unm., of yellow fever in Charleston, S. C.
202. Hugh Stuart, m. Betsey Walker. They lived on Walker's Creek, and were the parents of Margaret Stuart, who became Mrs. Andrew Patterson +.

203. Alexander Stuart, m. Polly Walker. No children +.

204. Walker Stuart, m. Miss McClure. 5 children +.

JAMES Stuart⁴ (197) (Elizabeth³, James², John Walker¹), when a youth served in the American army at Yorktown. He settled at Orangeburg, S. C., and became wealthy. He married a widow who was formerly Miss Anna Tabb. They had one child who became the wife of William L. Lewis, a grandson of Col. William Lewis and great-grandson of John Lewis. Their grandson, Dr. James Stuart Lewis, lives in Florida.

ROBERT Stuart⁴, D. D. (200) (Elizabeth³, James², John¹), b. Aug. 14, 1772, on Walker's Creek. He was well educated at Liberty Hall, under Dr. Graham. His theological training was received at Hampden Sidney. He preached in Virginia several years, and went to Kentucky prior to 1800. He was Professor of Languages in the Transylvania University for a number of years. For over fifty years he occupied the pulpits of the churches at Walnut Hill, Fayette County, and Salem, Clarke County. He m. Hannah Todd, dau. of General Levi Todd and Jean Briggs (dau. of Capt. Samuel Briggs). They had 7 children, viz.:

205. Mary Jane Stuart, m. Daniel B. Price. 4 children +.

206. Eliza A. Stuart, m. Dr. Steele +.

207. John Todd Stuart, m. Mary Virginia Nash +.

208. Robert Stuart, m. Jane Miller. 4 children +.

209. David Todd Stuart, m. Olivia Winchester Hall. 11 children +.

210. Margaret Stuart, m. Robt. Woodson. She is a widow and lives at Versailles, Ky., with her niece, Mrs. John Berryman.

211. Samuel Stuart, m. Cornelia St. Clair Waddell. 9 children +.

MARY JANE Stuart⁵ (205) (Robert⁴, Eliz.³, James², John¹), m. Daniel B. Price of Versailles, Ky., who was Clerk of the Circuit Court of Jessamin County. They have four children, as follows:

212. D. B. Price, of Versailles, Ky.

213. Robert S. Price of Jessamin County.

214. Eliza Price, m. Mr. Hemphill and lives in Jessamin County.

215. Louisa Price, m. John Berryman.

ELIZA A. Stuart⁵ (206) (Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Dr. Steele, a Presbyterian minister of Hillsboro, Ohio. She d. in 1884, aged seventy-nine years.

JOHN TODD Stuart⁵ (207) (Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Mary Virginia Nash, Oct., 1837. They lived in Springfield, Ill. No children given.

207. John Todd Stuart was educated at Center College and Transylvania; studied law under Judge Daniel Breck, his uncle by marriage; moved to Springfield, Ill., where he spent the remainder of his days; was elected to the Legislature in 1832, when only 25 years old; re-elected in 1834-35. He lent his aid to enlisting the interest of the state in the construction of the Ill. and Michigan Canal. In reference to his association with and influence over Abraham Lincoln, who was a member of the lower house of the Legislature in 1834-36, Judge Goodrich says in his address before the Ill. Bar Association: "The part which Stuart took in shaping Lincoln's destiny is not generally known outside of the circle of their immediate friends. They lodged at the same house, and occupied the same bed, during the session of the legislature. Both were Whigs in politics, and trusted friends, and each estimated aright the abilities of the other. Both were honest men with deep convictions, and appreciated by their fellow-members. The one was liberally educated and a lawyer; the other, uneducated, and engaged in the humble occupation of a land surveyor. Stuart saw at once that there must be a change of occupation to give Lincoln a fair start in life, and that the study and practice of the law were necessary to stimulate his ambition and develop his faculties. When the subject was introduced, it appeared that Lincoln had never entertained the idea of becoming a lawyer, and stated difficulties, which he deemed insurmountable. These Stuart overcame, and Lincoln agreed to give the matter thoughtful consideration. The result was that he yielded to Stuart's solicitations, and read law at his country home, some distance from Springfield, under the direction of Stuart, and with books loaned by him for the purpose. On Lincoln's admission to the bar, Stuart formed a partnership with him, which continued, I think, until Stuart went to Congress. Every lawyer, and indeed every thoughtful and intelligent person, can readily see the influence which the choice of the legal profession had on Lincoln's life."

In 1836 Stuart was defeated by Col. May, Democratic candidate.

In 1838 he defeated Stephen A. Douglass for a seat in the National House of Representatives. In 1840 he achieved an easy victory over Judge Ralston, and in 1843 declined to run a third time; was in the State Senate from 1848-1852. He bitterly regretted the strife between North and South, and felt that the difficulty should have been settled at the ballot box.

He re-entered Congress in 1862 in the hopes of being instrumental in restoring peace between the conflicting parties.

He held his own always as a lawyer, and as a man was upright and generous always, discharging conscientiously every duty and obligation. He was a Major of battalion in the Black Hawk War, where Abraham Lincoln commanded a company in the same battalion.

Sketch of Hon. John Todd Stuart taken from "Historic Families of Kentucky" by T. M. Green.

TODD FAMILY.

What is known of the Todd family is honorable. Of the Covenanters captured at Bothwell Bridge, two hundred and fifty were sentenced to be transported to America. Two hundred of these were drowned in a shipwreck off the Orkneys; fifty escaped, and afterwards took part in the defense of Londonderry. Among those drowned were Robert Todd of Fenwick and James Todd of Dunbar. In 1769, the same year in which these two were drowned, John Todd, their brother, fled from the persecutions of Claverhouse in Scotland, and sought refuge in Downs Co., Ireland. In 1720, his son Robert Todd (1697) came with his family from Ireland to Montgomery Co., Penn., where he died in 1775. His first wife, Isabella Parker, died before he left Ireland, but he married Isabella Hamilton in America. Isabella Parker was the mother of Robert Todd. Many families of note in Penn. were related to her. John Todd (son of Robert) graduated at Princeton in 1749, located in Louisa Co., Va., and became so distinguished as a Presbyterian minister, scholar and educator, that it has been said that no history of the Presbyterian Church in Virginia could be written without honorable mention of him. The brother of this John Todd, David Todd (g. grandfather of Mrs. Lincoln) was born April 8, 1732. He was a farmer but sold his farm in

1738, and the next year removed to Ky. to join his sons, Robert and Levi Todd.

John, Robert and Levi Todd were educated in Va. in a school taught by their uncle, Rev. John Todd. The eldest, Col. John Todd, studied law, and was the first civil governor and lieutenant-commander of Illinois. These three brothers were in the Revolution under Gen. Geo. Rogers Clarke.

Col. John Todd was appointed by Patrick Henry, Dec. 12, 1778, lieutenant-commander of Illinois. He represented Ky. in the Gen. Assembly of Va. in 1778, and his brothers formed a part of the expedition to Ill. Co. For three years Col. John Todd held the responsible position of lieut.-com. In 1780 he was again chosen a delegate to the Va. legislature. In this year Ky. (county) was divided into three counties, Lincoln, Jefferson and Fayette; and Thos. Jefferson, then Governor of Va., appointed Col. John Todd col. of Fayette Co., Daniel Boone lieutenant-col., and Thomas Marshall surveyor.

During the summer 1782, an Indian invasion aroused the county, and the militia was summoned to repel it. Col. Todd, as senior Col., took command of the little army sent in pursuit of the retreating savages. This force included Daniel Boone and many other illustrious Kentuckians. On the 18th of Aug., 1782, they came up with the Indians at Blue Licks, and one of the most disastrous battles to the whites ever fought on Ky. soil followed. Col. John Todd fell at the head of his men, shot through the body. Nearly half of this little band was killed or wounded. Among the wounded were his brothers, Gen. Levi and Gen. Robert Todd. Gen. Levi Todd, the third brother, was the grandfather of Mrs. Lincoln (and father of Hannah, who married Robert Stuart).

Gen. Levi Todd was born in Penn., 1756; studied law and surveying, and was one of the defenders of Harrod's Fort in Ky., and also assisted Gen. Ben Logan to hold St. Asaph's at Stanford, Ky. He was lieutenant in Geo. Rogers Clarke's campaign for the conquest of Ill.; was appointed successively Major, Colonel, Brigadier and Maj.-General of the Kentucky forces. He died at Lexington, Ky. His wife was Jean Briggs, a dau. of Capt. Samuel Briggs, who was the brother-in-law of General Ben Logan and one of his fifty picked men.

Gen. Levi Todd's son Robert was Mrs. Lincoln's father. He was a man of considerable wealth, and was for many years president of a bank at Lexington, Ky.

Gen. Levi Todd's daughter Hannah married Robert Stuart, the father of Hon. John Todd Stuart—thus Abraham Lincoln married the own cousin of his friend Hon. J. T. Stuart, the latter with his wife being among the very few friends present at the marriage of Abraham Lincoln and Mary Todd.

Hannah Todd, who married Robert Stuart of Va., was born at Harrods fort in 1780. She is represented as a woman of unusual strength of character.

—*From National Enc. of American Biography.*

ROBERT Stuart⁵ (208) (Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), b. April 10, 1810, and d. at the home of his dau. Mary in Marshall, Mo., Sept. 22, 1881. He m. Jane Miller in 1840. She was b. in Danville, Ky. They had four children as follows:

216. Mary Stuart, b. 1841; m. Mr. Morgan of Marshall, Mo. They had one son, name unknown. She afterwards became Mrs. King, and now lives in Oklahoma.
217. Margaret Stuart, b. in 1842 or 1843; m. James Price of St. Louis. They had five children. The oldest son d. in 1896. Another son is dead. Their dau. Mary, m. and moved to Kansas City, Mo.
218. Emma Stuart, m. William Atar of St. Louis, and has one son, William Atar.
219. William Stuart, the only son of Robert and Jane Stuart, joined the Confederate Army and d. in the hospital at the age of nineteen years.

DAVID TODD Stuart⁵ (209) (Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), b. June 29, 1812, and m. Olivia Winchester Hall (dau. of Richard Hall and Amanda Winchester Hall), on Oct. 28, 1836. He was called the same fall to be pastor of the two Presbyterian Churches, Shiloh and Olivet in Shelby Co., Ky., serving them fifteen years. In July 1851, he was elected Principal of the Shelbyville Female College, afterwards called the Stuart Female College for him after his death, which occurred Sept. 26, 1868. He was Principal of this college for seventeen years. Left eleven children, viz:

220. Dr. Robert Stuart, m. Susan Elizabeth Read. 8 children +.
221. Winchester Hall Stuart, m. Martinette M. Chinn. 11 children +.

- 222. John L. Stuart, m. Mary Horton. 5 children +.
- 223. Stuart B. Stuart, single and living at Shelbyville, Ky.
- 224. Amelia Stuart, m. Wm. Emery. 6 children +.
- 225. Theodore Stuart, single and living in Norfolk, Va.
- 226. Mary Louisa Stuart, m. Dr. Thomas Sanders. 6 children +
- 227. Margaret B. Stuart, m. Wm. H. Richardson. 4 children +
- 228. Florence Stuart, m. John P. Allen. 2 children +.
- 229. Annie McIlwaine Stuart, m. John I. Logan. 4 children +.
- 230. David Todd Stuart, single; has been connected with the
Newspaper Union in New York City for about 15 years.

ROBERT Stuart⁶ (220) (David T.⁵, Robt.⁴, Eliz.³, James², John¹). He is a physician; spent most of his life at Henderson, Ky.; is now living at Spiceland, Henry Co., Ind.; m. Susan Elizabeth Read, May 8, 1861. Their children will be found farther on—No. 284-293.

WINCHESTER HALL Stuart⁶ (221) (David⁵, Robt.⁴, Eliz.³, James², John¹), m. Martinette M. Chinn, Dec. 26, 1865. She was the dau. of Dr. Marcus Aurelius Chinn, who was the fourth son of John and Mildred Higgins Chinn. Mildred Higgins was the dau. of Joel and Drusilla Winn Higgins, the maternal ancestors, and John Chinn was the son of Charles Chinn of England and Sythia Davis of Wales.

After his father's death, Winchester H. Stuart became principal of the Stuart Female College, which position he held for twenty years. He moved to Owensboro, Ky., in 1890, and was principal of the Owensboro Female College four years, and was then elected principal of the Owensboro High School, which position he now fills. 11 children, viz.:

- 231. James Gamble Stuart.
- 232. David Todd Stuart.
- 233. Louise Winchester Stuart.
- 234. Olivia Hall Stuart.
- 235. Marcus Chinn Stuart.
- 236. Edwin Winchester Stuart.
- 237. Martin Hardin Stuart.
- 238. George Beech Stuart.
- 239. John Stuart.
- 240. Joe Cecil Stuart.
- 241. Winchester Stuart.

JOHN L. Stuart⁶ (222) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Mary Horton of Mobile, Ala., Oct., 1874. They are now in China where they have been since 1874. John was a missionary in China ten years before his marriage. They have two children buried there. Robert died of cholera, aged seven and a half years. They have three sons in Va. John Leighton is Professor at Pan Tops Academy, and the other two, David and Warren, are at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville.

AMELIA Stuart⁶ (224) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Wm. Emery. They live at Clarksville, Tenn. They had six children as follows:

- 242. Bertha Emery.
- 243. Winnifred Emery.
- 244. Arthur Emery, who is at Manila on Gen. Merritt's staff.
- 245. Eliza Emery.
- 246. Herbert Emery.
- 247. Amanda Emery, who d. in infancy.

MARY LOUISA Stuart⁶ (226) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Dr. Thomas Sanders and lives in Louisville, Ky. They have six sons, as follows:

- 248. Stuart Sanders.
- 249. Onsley Sanders.
- 250. Thomas Sanders.
- 251. Adair Sanders.
- 252. Robert Sanders.
- 253. Winchester, d. young.

MARGARET B. Stuart⁶ (227) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Wm. H. Richardson, Dec. 3, 1872. He is a Presbyterian minister. They have two daughters: They have two sons dead.

- 254. Ada Richardson.
- 255. Olivia Richardson.

FLORENCE Stuart⁶ (228) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. John P. Allen. She d. leaving two children:

- 256. Theodore Allen.
- 257. Florence Allen, who has since died.

ANNIE McILVAINE Stuart⁶ (229) (David⁵, Robert⁴, Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. John I. Logan, ex-mayor of Shelbyville, Ky. They have four lovely daughters:

- 258. Olivia Stuart Logan.
- 259. Elizabeth Logan.
- 260. Annie S. Logan.
- 261. Florence Logan.

SAMUEL Stuart⁵ (211) (Robert⁴, Eliz.³, James², John Walker¹). Rev. Samuel Stuart's first pastorate was near Lexington, Ky. From there he removed to Prince Edward Co., Va., and was for many years pastor of Old Briery Church near Hampton Sidney College. He moved to Christiansburg, Montgomery Co., Va., about the time the war began. He was Chaplain in the C. S. Army, and then in the hospital at Staunton until the close of the war.

He was sent to London and Paris by the Washington University to raise money to further endow it. Rob't Lee then being President, the name was changed to Washington and Lee University. He was very successful, and on returning, he was made President of a Female Seminary at Abingdon, which at his suggestion was called "Stonewall Jackson Institute." He was President five years, but had to resign on account of poor health. He died at the home of his daughter, Mary Preston, at Abingdon, Va., in 1895, at the age of 81 years. He married Cornelia St. Clair Waddell, and they had nine children, as follows:

- 262. Katherine Stuart, who is dead.
- 263. Mary E. Stuart, m. Henry S. Preston. 5 children +.
- 264. Addison Waddell Stuart; joined the Confederate Army at the age of seventeen. He was orderly to Col. Edmonson of the 27th Battalion of Va. He and his father were with Gen. Humphrey Marshall when he marched into Ky. They came back with him, but Addison died of congestion of the lungs while on a forced march, in Easton, Va., in 1864.
- 265. Cornelia Stuart.
- 266. Samuel D. Stuart.
- 267. Roberta Stuart.
- 268. Judith Annett Stuart.
- 269. Lelia St. Clair Stuart, m. Sam'l B. Moore. 3 children +.
- 270. Virginia Waddell Stuart.

MARY E. Stuart⁶ (263) (Samuel⁵, Robert⁴, Eliz.³, James², John¹), m. Henry S. Preston. They live in Abingdon, Va. 5 children, viz.:

- 271. S. Roberta Preston.
- 272. Mary Stuart Preston.
- 273. Nettie Preston, dead.
- 274. S. D. Stuart Preston.
- 275. Katherine St. Clair Preston.

LELIA ST. CLAIR Stuart⁶ (269) (Samuel⁵, Robert⁴, Eliz.³, James², John¹), m. Samuel B. Moore of Lexington, Va. 3 children, viz.:

- 276. Nettie Moore, who is dead.
- 277. S. D. Stuart Moore.
- 278. Virginia Wilson Moore.

ALEXANDER Stuart⁴ (203) (Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. Miss Polly Walker (dau. of John Walker and a half-sister of Margaret Stuart Patterson's mother). Alexander Stuart was a delicate man. His wife was considered a very intelligent woman by all who knew her. They lived at the old "Indian Forte" and had no children.

WALKER Stuart⁴ (204) (Elizabeth³, James², John¹), m. a Miss McClure and lived at the ancestral home. They had four sons and one daughter:

- 279. John H. Stuart.
- 280. William W. Stuart.
- 281. Alexander Stuart.
- 282. James J. Stuart, the father of W. C. Stuart of Lexington.
- 283. Mary Stuart, m. James Brown. Their son, Rev. C. G. Brown, is a missionary to Japan.

DR. ROBERT Stuart (220), m. Susan E. Read. Children were 8, as follows:

- 284. Anna Reed Stuart, m. John S. Baskett. Their home is in Zion, Henderson Co., Ky. Several children:
 - 292. ——— Baskett.
 - 293. ——— Baskett.

285. Alice Stuart; not m.; living with her father.
286. Susan Stuart; not m.; living with her father.
287. Mary Stuart, m. Dr. Miles Dunn. Their home is at Zion, Kentucky.
288. Robert Stuart; lives in Chattanooga, Tenn.
289. Benjamin Stuart. A presbyterian minister at Sulphur Springs, Texas, where he has charge of two churches. He m. Ada Mitchell.
290. Olivia Stuart, d. in infancy.
291. Amanda Stuart, d. in infancy.

Miss Nettie Stuart of Lexington, Va., writes Nov. 19, 1898: "I have lived here with my sister, Mrs. S. R. Moore, for five years, and last summer made my first visit to the "Ancestral Home" on Walker's Creek. There are only three of the family of my father's generation now living. John H. has passed his eighty-fifth birthday, and is a hearty old gentleman, quite deaf, but otherwise seems to retain his faculties. I quite enjoyed hearing him tell of the days when my grandfather and his daughters (Aunts Eliza and Margaret) would come to visit them. And the wealthy cousin, James Stuart, from South Carolina would arrive in his coach drawn by four fine horses, etc. His sister, Mary Stuart Brown, lives within half a mile of him. About one-fourth of a mile below them is the old "Homestead," "The Forte." This house viewed from a modern standpoint is very insignificant in appearance; is about one and a half stories high; the original log house, weatherboarded inside and outside. A covered porch runs the length of the front of the house. It has very small windows.

"They showed me one of the Lochabar axes of Indian times. 'The Forte' is eighteen miles from Lexington, Va."

John Stuart, who married Elizabeth Walker, and Major Alexander Stuart were cousins. They were both officers in the Revolution and fought side by side.

The "Annals" is principally a history of Augusta County, Va., which originally extended from the Blue Ridge to the Mississippi River, and from the Great Lakes on the north to the northern boundary of the present State of Tenn. on the south.

GOLDEN WEDDING OF MAJOR AND MRS. STUART.

JUMP, VA., March 16, 1895.

A large gathering of people, old and young, assembled at the residence of Mr. John McCown, March 13, 1845, to witness the marriage of Major John H. Stuart to Miss Jane E. McCown. The ancestors of both families are among the first Scotch-Irish people who settled that portion of Rockbridge County, and were among the most respected families. John Stuart, grandfather of Major John H. Stuart, returned to Ireland in March, 1786, and came back to America in December of the same year. He married Miss Bettie Walker, granddaughter of John Walker, of Whigton, Scotland, and was thus related to the Walkers and Moores, who settled on Walker's Creek about the year 1840. John Stuart had a large family of children, one dau., Mary, and several sons. Mary married William Walker, brother of Joseph Walker, who was one of the first trustees of Washington Col., and father-in-law of Rev. Samuel Houston, one of the pioneer Presbyterian ministers of Rockbridge Co. James Stuart moved to Charleston, S. C., and became very wealthy. Rev. John Stuart lived and died near Lexington, Ky.; was the father of Rev. Samuel D. Stuart, of Abingdon, Va., also the father of Rev. David Stuart, who was the father of Rev. John Stuart, one of our missionaries to China. Walker Stuart, father of Major John H. Stuart, lived at the old homestead; had one daughter, Matty, who married James Brown. and four sons, John H., Alexander, William and James. The latter was the father of Mr. W. C. Stuart of Lexington. Major John H. Stuart was born in 1811, and has been a remarkable man; never had a serious illness; is to-day, at the good old age of eighty-four, quite active. When he was a young man his father received fatal injuries from a log rolling on him. At the time no one was present but the Major, who lifted the immense log off his father. This heroic act was commented on by the Lexington papers of that day. Major and Mrs. Stuart are the parents of seven children. The oldest son died while preparing for the ministry. One son and two daughters are left to cheer and brighten their declining years. Wednesday, March 13, 1895, they celebrated their Golden Wedding. For fifty years they have traveled the journey of life together. Notwithstanding the gloomy day, quite a number of the invited guests assembled at

the hospitable home to congratulate the happy couple. Among the guests present were two of their attendants—and the only living witnesses to the marriage—Mrs. Mary Brown and Captain James A. Walker. The decorations for the occasion were pretty and appropriate. A number of beautiful and handsome presents were received. A sumptuous dinner was served in true old Virginia style. I am sure they have the best wishes of all their friends and neighbors.—*From a local paper.*

Died April 10, 1900. She died Jan. 4, 1900, aged nearly 78 years.

FIFTY-FIVE YEARS OF WEDDED LIFE.

MONMOUTH, ILL., June 29, 1897.

Judge and Mrs. James H. Stuart of this city, will to-morrow, celebrate the fifty-fifth anniversary of their marriage. The aged couple are at present enjoying the salt breezes at Eustis, Fla., and their friends in Monmouth will send them greeting to-morrow. Judge Stewart and his wife, who was Miss Isabel McKamy, were married on June 30, 1842, in the log cabin which was the home of the bride's mother in Macomb. McDonouth County was then a mere speck, one may say, on the prairie, and Mrs. McKamy's place was seven miles away on Camp Creek. After the marriage Mr. and Mrs. Stewart lived at Lewiston, and later at Millersburg. In 1861 they removed to Monmouth and have resided here ever since. Mr. Stewart became a lawyer and was one of the most proficient in this county. He served two terms as county judge and retired from practice several years ago with a competence. Judge Stewart began life as a poor country boy. He saw the great State of Illinois develop and wax strong and mighty, and he grew in wisdom and wealth with it. He and his wife are among the most respected of Monmouth's citizens.

Judge James H. Stewart died December 28, 1897, aged 75 years, at his daughter's home in Eustis, Florida. He was admitted to the bar in 1840.

McPHEETERS FAMILY OF VIRGINIA, WITH SOME COLLATERAL HISTORY.

Samuel McDowell of Rockbridge removed to Kentucky and was appointed one of the Judges of the Supreme Court. He married Mary McClung. They had a large family. All of their sons became prominent. Married Jan. 17, 1755, in Rockbridge Co., Va. 11 children, viz.:

- a. Magdeline McDowell, b. Oct. 9, 1755; m. Andrew Reid.
- b. Sarah McDowell (twin), b. Oct. 9, 1755; m. Caleb Wallace.
- c. Maj. John McDowell, b. Dec. 7, 1757; m. (1) his cousin Sarah, dau. of James McDowell, and (2) Lucy Legrand. He had a large family, of whom Elizabeth, wife of Wm. McPheeters, was the eldest. He was a Ruling Elder in the Pres. Ch. near Lexington +.
- d. Col. James McDowell, b. Apr. 23, 1760; m. Polly Lyle and settled near Lexington, Ky.
- e. Judge William McDowell, b. in Rockbridge, Va., Mar. 9, 1762; m. Margaret Madison and settled at Bowling Green, Kentucky.
- f. Samuel McDowell, b. in Va., Mar. 8, 1764; m. his relative Ann Irvin.
- g. Martha McDowell, b. June 30, 1766; m. Col. Abram Buford Oct. 4, 1788.
- h. Col. Joseph McDowell of Danville, Ky., b. Sept. 13, 1768; m. Sarah Irvin.
- i. Dr. Ephraim McDowell, the distinguished physician, b. Nov. 11, 1771; m. Sarah Shelby, dau. of Gov. Isaac Shelby.
- j. Mary McDowell, b. in Va. Jan. 11, 1772; m. Alexander Keith Marshall in 1794, a brother of Chief Justice Marshall.
- k. Caleb Wallace McDowell, b. Apr. 17, 1774; m. his cousin Betsey, dau. of Maj. Joseph McDowell.

The above record of Samuel McDowell's family was taken from "The Life and Times of Judge Caleb Wallace."

ALEXANDER Moore m. Elizabeth Aylette. The family lived east of the Blue Ridge in Va. After the death of Alexander this family moved to Lexington, Va., Elizabeth's two sisters accompany-

ing them. Her uncle William Ayllette was a member of the Governor's Council. This Moore family were related to the Carters; also to Col. Walker's family who lived near Monticello, Va.; also the Kimlocks of S. C. After his death she m. Col. Hamilton of Tenn. Children:

- a. Mildred Moore, m. Col. McDowell, an officer in the army.
- b. Mary Fairfax Moore, m. D. Keller of Knoxville, Tenn. After his death she went to Alabama.
- c. Alexander Spotswood Moore; lived a bachelor for many years in Tenn.
- d. William Moore, m. Ann J. Beck.
- e. Evalina Moore, m. Arthur Henly of Tenn.
- f. Lavina Moore, m. William McPheeters; was his 2nd wife +.

The progenitor of this family was Peter Hume, a Scotch Highlander, who had by his first wife several children; after her death he married again; by second wife he had only one son of whom we have any account—his name was William. He left home when quite young, and was called MacPeter, meaning "son of Peter;" from him is descended the Va. family of McPheeters.

The first of the family of whom we have any definite record was William McPheeters, probably a grandson of William, son of Peter Hume. This William was the youngest of several brothers. He went to Ireland when about 16 years old; this was during Cromwell's reign, and it may be that he with his brothers were soldiers in Cromwell's army. He lived for a time in Ireland, and while there was twice married. The name of his first wife is not known and it is thought that her children all died young. After she died he married Janet McClellan. There were four children by this marriage, 3 daughters and one son, who was named William for his father. The father died when William was eight years old. Rebecca died about 1770 or '80; he then married Mary Pearce; no children. The 2nd William McPheeters married Rebecca Thompson in Ireland. About seven years after their marriage they emigrated to America, settling for awhile in Penn. Of their 10 children, three were born in Ireland; two of the children died young; the others were:

- a. Annie McPheeters, d. in Ireland.
- b. Martha McPheeters, b. in Ireland; m. Samuel Downey of Ireland. 12 children +.
- c. Mary McPheeters, m. Alexander Crawford; several children +

- d. John McPheeters, m. Elizabeth Campbell (a sister of Capt. Charles Campbell, who m. Mary Ann Downey). 8 children +.
- e. William McPheeters, m. Rachel Moore +.
- f. David McPheeters, d. young in Penn.
- g. Janet McPheeters, m. John Patrick. 8 children +.
- h. Samuel McPheeters, m. Margaret Seeright. They removed to Holstein where he d., ruling elder in the church. They had 7 children.

MARTHA McPheeters (b), m. Samuel Downey, the record says in Ireland, but this is evidently a mistake, as she probably came to America with her parents when quite young. They had 12 children, 3 of whom are:

- a. Rebecca Downey, m. Mr. McCutcheon of Augusta Co.
- b. Mary Ann Downey, m. Capt. Charles Campbell of Rockbridge. He d. in Augusta Co. She d. in Ky., where she had lived several years +.
- c. Betsey Downey, the sixth dau., m. Major Wilson of Rockbridge Co. They had a son:
Rev. James C. Wilson of Waynesborough; also another son and daughter.

MARY ANN Downey (b) (dau. of Martha McPheeters and Samuel Downey), m. Capt. Charles Campbell (see sketch elsewhere); had several children of whom only three are recorded, viz.:

- a. Samuel Legrand Campbell of Lexington, b. 1766; graduated from Liberty Hall in 1788; attended Med Col. in Phila., graduated with honors; had a large practice; m. Sarah Alexander, dau. of William and sister of Rev. Archibald. Dr. Campbell was treasurer and trustee of W. and L. Col.; left 4 sons and 3 daughters. He d. Apr. 24, 1840; buried at Old Monmouth.
- b. John W. Campbell of Petersburg.
- c. William Campbell, who m. Elizabeth McPheeters, dau. of Wm. McPheeters and Rachel Moore.

MARY McPheeters (c), 3rd child of William and Rebecca; m. Alexander Crawford. Both Mary and her husband were killed by

the Indians in Augusta Co. He was shot in his home and the house burned over him; she was killed with a tomahawk while attempting to escape. None of the children fell into the hands of the savages; all except two had been sent to a neighboring fort for protection; the other two, if at home at the time, made their escape. 3 children, viz.:

- a. Edward Crawford, was a Pres. minister in Augusta, Va.
 - b. James Crawford, removed to Ky.; was pastor of Walnut Hill Church near Lexington; m. Rebecca McPheeters, his cousin.
 - c. Elizabeth Crawford, m. Dr. Humphreys.
- No record of other children.

JOHN McPheeters (d) (son of Wm. and Rebecca), m. Elizabeth Campbell. Their 8 children were: (This family were all members of the Church.)

- a. Rebecca McPheeters, m. her cousin Rev. James Crawford.
- b. Mary McPheeters.
- c. Sarah McPheeters.
- d. William McPheeters.
- e. Charles McPheeters.
- f. Elizabeth McPheeters.
- g. Sarah McPheeters (No. 2).
- h. Jane McPheeters.

JANET McPheeters (g) (dau. of Wm. and Rebecca), m. John Patrick. They lived on South River in Augusta. This family were all church members. 8 children, viz.:

- a. Robert Patrick, b. Mar. 28, 1761; d. Apr. 4, 1764.
- b. William Patrick, b. Jan. 21, 1763; d. at an advanced age.
- c. Rachel Patrick, b. Dec. 24, 1765; d. in Ky. in 1801.
- d. Robert Patrick, b. Oct. 18, 1767; d. Oct. 14, 1783.
- e. Rebecca Patrick, b. Dec. 1, 1769; d. May 3, 1807.
- f. Molly Patrick, b. Mar. 21, 1771; d. Dec. 26, 1796.
- g. Isabella Patrick, b. Sept. 3, 1775; d. July 4, 1812.
- h. Charles Patrick, b. June 7, 1778; ruling elder in Tinkling Springs Church, Augusta Co.; only one of this family living in 1842.

JAMES Moore was b. in Ireland, but of his parents we have no knowledge. There were at least five children, viz.:

- a. Joseph Moore, emigrated to America about 1726; only lived a short time after arriving in Penn., where he had commenced studying for the ministry.
- b. James Moore, emigrated to America with his brother Joseph; m. Jane Walker² (John¹) +.
- c. Rachel Moore.
- d. John Moore; remained in Ireland.
- e. Margaret Moore; remained in Ireland.

JAMES Moore (b), b. in Ireland. He was son of James Moore; m. after his arrival in America Jane Walker (No. 9), dau. of John the emigrant; resided in Nottingham, Chester Co., Pa., until they with others of the kindred removed to Va. Both members of church. He d. in 1791. She d. 1793; both buried near Jump Mt. They lived for a number of years with their son-in-law, Wm. McPheeters. 10 children, viz.:

- 132. John Moore, b. in Penn.; m. Jane Walker³ (James², John¹) +.
- 133. Mary Moore, m. Paxton, afterwards Alex. Stuart; b. in Pennsylvania +.
- 134. Rachel Moore, m. William McPheeters; b. in Pa. +
- 135. Elizabeth Moore, m. Michael Coalter +.
- 136. Jane Moore, d. young.
- 137. James Moore, m. Martha Poage +.
- 138. Joseph Moore, m. Margaret Coalter, a sister of Michael—4 children; then Eleanor Marquis—12 children +.
- 139. Jane Moore, m. Joseph Walker (a relative) +.
- 140. Alexander Moore; no record. One account says he d. young.
- 141. Samuel Moore; no record.

JOHN Moore³ (132) (Jane², John Walker¹), m. his cousin Jane Walker³ (James², John Walker¹) (No. 130). Her home was on Walker's Cr. When advanced in years the family removed from Rockbridge Co. to Ky., where he d. 9 children, viz.:

- 294. James Moore, was an Episcopal minister; m. Miss Todd of Eastern Va. He was at the head of Transylvania University for a number of years.
- 295. Mary Moore, m. John Walker, said to have been a very pious man.

- 296. John Moore, m. Miss Steel; both members of the church and exemplary Christians.
- 297. Betsey Moore; no record.
- 298. Alexander Moore; no record.
- 299. Joseph Moore; no record.
- 300. Jane Moore; no record. She may have been the Jane who m. Hugh Kelso, from whom the Calahans are descended.
- 301. Name not known.
- 302. Name not known.

MARY Moore³ (133) (Jane², John¹), m. (1) Samuel Paxton, (2) Alexander Stuart. Major Stuart and wife Mary were both members of the church. For her Stuart children, see Nos. 142-151. 1 child, viz.:

- 303. Samuel Paxton. He was supposed to have been m. and that he had children.
- 304. John D. Paxton, A. B. D. D. (supposed to be son of 303). He was a native of Rockbridge Co.; Pres. minister; pastor of church at Danville, also in Shelby Co., Ky.; d. Oct. 2, 1868.
- 305. Name not known; supposed to be son of 303.

RACHEL Moore³ (134) (Jane², John¹), b. in Chester Co., Pa. When about three years old her father's family removed to Rockbridge Co., Va. She and her sister Mary were carried in large baskets swung across the back of a horse, in this position, balancing one another, and with their heads out, they traveled in comparative comfort. When quite young she was deeply impressed on the subject of religion, and her whole life was influenced thereby. She would often walk four or five miles to attend church, the nearest being that of N. P. Married William McPheeters. Soon after marriage they removed to Augusta Co., where both united with the church, then in charge of Charles Cumings, then called "Brown's Meeting House," now known as Hebron Church. She d. Jan. 30, 1826, aged about ninety years.

William McPheeters, b. Sept. 28, 1729, in Penn. His grandfather emigrated from Scotland to Ireland, where his father m., emigrated to America, settled first in Penn., then went to Va., taking his family which consisted of a wife and eight children—some of the children unmarried and some the heads of families. Wm. McPheet-



RACHEL MCPHEETERS' SUGAR BOWL.

ers served as magistrate; belonged to the Va. militia; was a trustee of W. and Lee Col. in 1776; always took great pride in the success of this institution; was high sheriff of Augusta Co., 1788-90. The first deed in this Co. was made out to him. Through the Walker name he traces his ancestry back to the family of the illustrious Rutherford of Scotland; was a ruling elder in Hebron Church; died Oct. 28, 1807; buried in the "glebe" graveyard in Augusta Co.

—See "*Washington and Lee Historical Papers No. 2.*"

Rachel Moore and William McPheeters were the parents of the following 10 children:

306. Rebecca McPheeters, d. aged about eight weeks.
307. David McPheeters, b. about 1760; taught school for some time east of the Blue Ridge, at the home of Col. Cary, Albermarle Co., Va.; went on a business trip to Botetourt Co. about 60 miles from his father's home, where he was taken ill and died about 1784, aged 23 years.
308. Jane McPheeters, b. 1762 or '63. A girl of great promise. At an early age she became impressed with the idea that she would not live long. She had strange dreams and visions, and finally after a short illness she d. at her father's house, aged 19 years.
309. James Moore McPheeters, b. May 5, 1765; studied medicine and practiced in Ky.; m. Elizabeth Coalter. 5 children+
310. Rebecca McPheeters, b. Nov. 25, 1767; m. Capt. John Gamble. 11 children +.
311. Mary McPheeters, b. about 1769; m. Charles Kelso of Rock-bridge. 6 children +.
312. Martha McPheeters, b. about 1772; m. Joseph Walker (a relative). 8 children +.
313. Rachel McPheeters, b. Dec. 28, 1774; m. John Logan Aug. 28, 1797. 10 children +.
314. William McPheeters, b. Sept. 28, 17—; m. Elizabeth McDowell. After she d. he m. Lavina Moore. She d. and he m. Margaret A. C. McDaniel. 11 children +.
315. Elizabeth McPheeters, b. May 17, 1781; m. William Campbell in 1800. 6 children +.

310. REBECCA McPheeters⁴ (310) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Nov. 25, 1767; d. May 18, 1832; m. Capt. John Gamble (son of

James Gamble, who was son of Capt. Robert, a native of Londonderry, Ireland, and emigrated to Augusta Co., 1735). Both members of church. He was brother of Col. Robert Gamble of Richmond, Va. He was b. 1760; d. Jan. 14, 1831, on the farm where he was born; both buried at Stone Church, Middle River District, Augusta Co. One dau. m. Mr. Ramsey. Another m. Mr. Irvine.* 11 children, viz.:

316. Jane Gamble, b. Sept. 20, 1786; d. Aug. 1, 1808.
317. James Gamble, b. Dec. 24, 1788; Pres. minister; lived in S. Carolina, afterwards Ga.
318. Nancy Gamble, b. Feb. 10, 1791; d. Jan. 10, 1794.
319. William Gamble, b. June 22, 1793; farmer; resided in Augusta Co., Va.
320. Polly Gamble, b. Sept. 21, 1796.
321. John Gamble, b. Sept. 20, 1798; d. July 20, 1799.
322. Philander Gamble, b. Oct. 1, 1800. A farmer in Augusta Co., Va.
323. Robert Gamble, b. May 7, 1803; studied medicine; resided in Augusta Co., Va.
324. John Gamble (the 2nd), b. May 31, 1805; d. June 25, 1806
325. Rebecca Gamble, b. July 28, 1807.
326. Theophilus Gamble, b. Jan. 27, 1812; farmer in Augusta Co., Va.; m. Jane Logan (dau. of John and Rachel McPheeters Logan).

STAUNTON, March 26, 1789.

Sir:—

I received a few lines lately from you. * * * * *
 I cannot delay telling you that cousin James Moore and his little sister have arrived here from Detroit to the great amazement as well as satisfaction of his relatives. You can easily imagine to yourself what the sweet feelings of the heart of a child bereft of its parents would be when restored to his friends after so long an absence especially in his situation. Cousin James has been so long with the French that their language comes readier to him than his own. I have some intention to learn it of him after I have left Dr. Humph-

* John Gamble was a soldier in the Revolution. Was Captain of an Augusta Company of militia in 1794. By his will he left 500 acres of land to his daughter Rebecca and granddaughter Mary J. Ramsey. This land is described "lying in the district set apart for the officers and soldiers of the Continental line, on the waters of the Little Muddy Creek, in Logan County, Kentucky, granted to said Gamble the Fifteenth of September, 1795."

See Waddell's Annals of Augusta County, page 189.

rey, which I expect will be within four months, the two years being then expired which was the time I agreed for. You must not be surprised when I tell you Anny Poage is married to Mr. Woods, a delegate from Wheeling. He is nearly double her age, she being not quite fifteen. * * * * * I have had the happiness to see Miss Esther Gamble in town one or two weeks ago; all my concern is to see her have a good husband. * * * * * Things are much as you left them; little business for the doctor. Sister Polly, I am in hopes, will not relapse into the complaint she had formerly. A few days ago I saw a letter from James Moore to his father desiring him to send for him in the beginning or latter end of May. Your brother David and James Stuart are expected home at the same time. * * * * * Mr. Wm. Wardlaw sends his compliments.

Sincerely yours,

(No. 309) JAMES MCPHEETERS.

To Mr. John Coalter (care of Col. George Tucker),
Williamsburg, Va.

Written by Dr. James McPheeters a short time before he married Elizabeth Coalter, a sister of John, to whom the above letter was written.

JAMES MOORE McPheeters⁴ (309) (Rachel³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. May 5, 1765; received a liberal education; commenced the study of medicine in Staunton, afterwards attended med. lectures at Phila.; practiced for a few years in Fincastle, Botetourt Co., Va., then removed to Cynthiana, Harrison Co., Ky.; this was in 1795; m. May 25, 1791, his cousin Elizabeth Coalter, dau. of Michael. He d. near Lexington at the home of Mr. Barr Nov. 9, 1799. Both church members. After his death she removed to Mo. 5 children, viz.: First three b. in Va.; the others in Ky.

327. Sophronia McPheeters, b. Jan., 1792; d. Sept., 1808.

328. Philander McPheeters, b. Aug. 2, 1793; killed by the Indians at Ft. Meigs, May 5, 1813, in a battle under command of Col. Boswell.

329. Theophilus McPheeters, b. Nov. 15, 1794; lived at Natchez, Miss., in 1843; m. Miss Steel.

330. David McPheeters, b. Aug. 4, 1797; d. Oct. 10, 1797.

331. James Augustus McPheeters, b. Apr. 30, 1799; m. Miss Dunbar +.

JAMES AUGUSTUS McPheeters, M. D.⁵ (331) (James⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Apr. 30, 1799; m. Miss Maria Dunbar Apr. 23, 1828. She was from Natchez, Miss.; m. (2) Apr., 1840, Ann Harper, dau. of Chancellor Harper and Catherine Coalter. 8 children, viz.:

- 332. William Augustus McPheeters, M. D., m. Laura Walworth Nov. 19, 1867.
- 333. Martha J. McPheeters, m. Edward J. Means Apr. 18, 1860.
- 334. Gabriel McPheeters, Col. of Crescent Reg. in C. S. A.; killed at the battle of Shiloh, Oct., 1862.
- 334a. Catherine Harper McPheeters, m. Rev. Henry Dickson.
- 335. Maria Elizabeth McPheeters.
- 336. Fannie Coalter McPheeters.
- 337. Wesley Harper McPheeters.
- 338. Anna Cartwright McPheeters.

WILLIAM AUGUSTUS McPheeters, M. D. (332), and Laura Walworth had 8 children, viz.:

- 339. Sara Walworth McPheeters.
- 340. Marie Dunbar McPheeters.
- 341. William Augustus McPheeters.
- 342. John Walworth McPheeters.
- 343. Gabriel Willis McPheeters.
- 344. Edwin Morgan McPheeters.
- 345. James Douglas Laurance McPheeters.

MARY McPheeters⁴ (311) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), was b. about 1769. She m. *Charles Kelso of Rockbridge Co., Va., and shortly afterwards removed to Cynthania, Ky. They were both members of the church. She d. Oct. 8, 1823. He d. Sept. 30, 1832. They had six children, as follows: All b. in Kentucky.

- 346. Betsey Kelso, b. Dec. 5, 1795.
- 347. William Kelso, b. Dec. 16, 1798; d. Jan. 8, 1829. He was killed by a fall from his horse.
- 348. Rachel Kelso, b. Dec. 17, 1800. She m. Major Kimbrough.
- 349. Hugh Kelso, b. Oct. 22, 1802. This was probably the Hugh Kelso who m. Jane Moore.

* Charles Kelso, who married Mary McPheeters, probably the brother or son of Hugh Kelso, who married Mary Walker 3 (James 2, John Walker 1).

350. James Moore Kelso, b. Mar. 28, 1806.

351. Mary Kelso, b. Oct. 16, 1812.

Rachel Kimbrough and her sister Mary were the only ones of these six children living in 1833.

McCLUNG AND KELSO FAMILIES.

LEAVENWORTH, IND., Nov. 12, 1882.

My father was b. in Rockbridge Co., Va.; had a brother named Samuel McClung. Father's name was James. He had 6 sisters, Polly, Jane, Margaret, Esther, Nancy, Isabella. Nancy was the mother of James Snodgrass, who lived and d. in Lovinia. Do not know that any but one or two of the sisters ever left Va. Aunt Polly m. Mr. Cassidy. Her oldest son Samuel Cassidy lived and d. in Louisville and I think has 2 dau. living there now. Father moved to Ky. from Va. in 1812, shortly before my birth. I was b. in Cynthia; lived there until I was about 10 years old. We then moved to Fredericksburg, where brother James McClung d. leaving wife and 2 children, Samuel Addison McClung of New Albany and James H. of Liberty, Ind. Father and mother both d. in Aug., 1834. We had relatives on father's side by the names of Martin, Bell, McFadden and Patton. On mother's side we have Henry, McClure and Kirk. Mother's maiden name was Mary Ann Henry. Her father was a cousin of Philip and Patrick Henry.

(Signed) MARY A. KELSO.

Children of James McClung and Mary A. Henry:

- a. Eliza McClung, m. Mr. Rodgers, and afterwards John McKinney of Cerro Gordo, Ill.
- b. Mary A. McClung, m. Dr. Kelso +.
- c. Lavinia McClung, m. Rev. James Brownlee, a Pres. minister. She and M. Louisa Chitwood edited "The Ladies' Temperance Wreath," at Indianapolis, Ind., in 1855.
- d. Harriet Newell McClung, m. Silas C. Day, wholesale merchant of New Albany, Ind.
- e. James H. McClung.
- f. John Lyle McClung.

What I know of our family:—My father was b. in Rockbridge Co., Va.; m. Jane Moore. He had four brothers. They all came from Va. to Ky. and settled in Montgomery Co., in or near Mt. Sterling. The names of the brothers were William, Walker, Charles and John. Walker was living in Montgomery Co. when we moved to Ind. He had one son, about my age. Walker had a dau. Mary Kelso, who m. a man by the name of Wade. The son William moved from Mt. Sterling to Corydon, Ind., and d. there. His family moved to Salem, Ind. There were 3 dau., Melinda, — and Mary. John Kelso lived in Cincinnati, O. His widow was living there in 1829. They had a son William and dau. Mary. Charles was our teacher when we were small, while living in Ky. He lived I think in the Green River country. I do not remember anything of my grandparents but think they were from Scotland.

April 8th, 1889.

J. S. B. KELSO.

Mrs. Calahan of Bluff City writes thus of the relationship existing between her family and the Walkers and Moores:

We have no direct record of the origin of the Kelso family which settled in Va., but the fact that the family were from Kelso Co., Scotland, has come down to us by tradition. From all the facts in our possession we believe that Hugh Kelso our ancestor was the son of the Hugh Kelso who m. (No. 128) Mary Walker.

My father and Mary Moore "The captive" were either first or second cousins. Dr. Alex. McPheeters was his cousin also.

My brother William Kelso says he remembers hearing father and Uncle James talk of going with grandfather from Ky. to Tenn. to visit their Aunt Lucy Steele. My grandmother was nearly related to James Moore's family. My father was named for Rev. Samuel Brown, who m. Mary Moore. I think grandmother Jane Moore was a sister of Capt. Moore who was killed by the Indians in 1786, as she was b. in 1773.

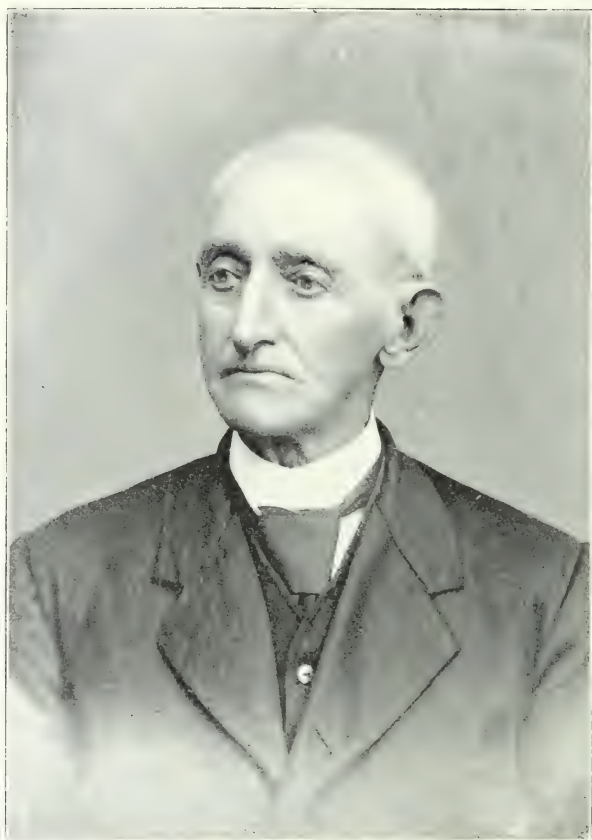
JENNIE KELSO CALLAHAN,

April 9th, 1801.

Bluff City, Ky.

This record of the family of Hugh Kelso and his wife Jane Moore, drawn from an old book that was taken from an old Bible, done this day at Livonia, Ind., Aug. 10, 1884.

(Signed) J. S. B. KELSO.



DR. JOHN SAMUEL B. KELSO.

DR. HUGH Kelso, b. 1769; member of Pres. ch.; his wife Jane was b. Oct. 1773. He d. in Livonia in 1832. She d. in same place in 1837. 8 children, viz.:

- 352. Margaret Kelso, b. Apr. 22, 1795; m. in Rockbridge Co., Va., to John Snider and moved to Ill. and d. there leaving one or two children.
- 353. James C. Kelso, b. Nov. 23, 1797; was a physician; m. (1) Mary McPheeters, (2) Miss Wright. 2 children +.
- 354. Joseph Moore Kelso, b. Apr. 24, 1800 (twin); d. in Lincolnville, Ill.
- 355. Hugh Walker Kelso, b. April 24, 1800; d. in Livonia, Ind.; had a son, Dr. Cornelius Kelso.
- 356. Mary Kelso, b. Nov. 1, 1802; m. Dr. James Montgomery of Laurence Co., Ind. They had one child. She and her babe sleep in one grave in Livonia.
- 357. Eleanor F. Kelso, b. Dec. 8, 1805; d. of consumption when about 15 years old.
- 358. John Samuel Brown Kelso, b. Sept. 25, 1808; was a physician; m. Mary A. McClung. 5 children +.
- 359. Philander D. Kelso, b. Feb. 23, 1812; d. in Livonia, Ind.
- 360. Quincy A. Kelso, b. Feb. 8, 1817; d. in Livonia.

JAMES C. Kelso (353), m. (1) Mary McPheeters. They had one child, Frances Kelso; m. (2) Miss — Wright of Livonia, Ind. They had one child, Labelle Kelso. James Kelso was thrown from a horse and killed in his own yard in 1862.

360a. Frances Kelso, m. Mr. Wilkins.

361. Labelle Kelso, m. Rev. J. K. Howard. She d. leaving three children, when the youngest was about 4 months old. Her youngest son graduates this spring from the Chicago Uni. of Med. (1900)

JOHN SAMUEL BROWN Kelso (358), b. 1808 at Mt. Sterling, Ky.; m. Mary A. McClung Oct. 16, 1834, at Fredericksburg, Ind. She is a member of the Leavenworth Pres. Ch. She was b. June 5, 1813, at Cynthiana, Ky., and d. at Leavenworth, Ind., Apr. 17, 1887. He d. Nov., 1892, at Mt. Carmel, Ill. 5 children, viz.:

362. Samuel J. Kelso, b. Feb. 5, 1836; merchant; m. Mrs. Cooper. 5 children +.

- 363. Dr. William H. Kelso, b. Apr. 16, 1838; m. Didana Bradford. 3 children +.
- 364. Thaddeus P. Kelso, b. Apr. 11, 1845; a merchant; m. Martha M. Sands. 3 children +.
- 365. Mary Jane Kelso, b. Oct. 14, 1849; m. John A. Calahan. 5 children +.
- 366. Elizabeth E. Kelso, b. Mar., 1851; d. Aug. 1851.

SAMUEL JAMES Kelso (362), a merchant; m. Mrs. E. J. Cooper of Helena, Ark. (dau. of Harvey Platt and Miss Hopping):

- 367. William Kelso.
- 368. Mary Edna Kelso (m. Mr. Sullivan), 6 children +.
- 369. Thaddeus P. Kelso (dead).
- 370. John Kelso.
- 371. Elias Walker Kelso.

WM. H. Kelso (363), b. 1838; was a physician and surgeon during the War of the Rebellion; asst. surgeon in the 81st Reg. Ind. Vol.; m. Didama Bradford of Wayne Co., Ill. She was b. 1849; dau. of Geo. A. and Sarah Ellis Bradford. 3 children, viz.:

- 372. John B. Kelso, b. 1872.
- 373. George A. Kelso, b. 1874.
- 374. Bertha Kelso (dead), b. 1877.

THADDEUS P. Kelso (364), m. Martha M. Sands, dau. of Robert I. and Mary Patterson Sands of Leavenworth, Ind. 3 children, viz.:

- 375. Mary B. Kelso (dead).
- 376. Thaddeus Sands Kelso.
- 377. Charles Kelso.

MARY J. Kelso (365), m. John A. Calahan, son of John A. and Amanda F. Wever Calahan; residence Bluff City, Ky. 5 children, viz.:

- 378. Samuel Archie Calahan, m. Anna Keiting. 4 children +.
- 379. James M. Calahan (dead).
- 380. Will H. Calahan, m. Irene Denton. 3 children +.
- 381. Mary Florence Calahan, m. T. N. Haynes. 2 children +.
- 382. Fred Corlen Calahan, b. Jan. 16, 1881.



MARY A. MCCLUNG KELSO.

SAMUEL ARCHIE Calahan (378), m. Anna Keiting of Cincinnati, O. 4 children, viz.:

- 383. Annie Calahan.
- 384. Joseph Calahan.
- 385. Mary J. Calahan.
- 386. Charles Calahan.

WILL H. Calahan (380), m. Irene Denton (dau. of Alex. and Lucinda Tillotson Denton). 3 children, viz.:

- 387. Carl Calahan.
- 388. Mary Calahan.
- 389. Margaret Calahan.

MARY FLORENCE Calahan (381), b. Dec. 15, 1872; m. T. N. Haynes of Bluff City, son of S. D. Haynes of Colverport, Ky. 3 children, viz.:

- 390. Roderick D. Haynes.
- 391. Henry Haynes (dead).

MARY EDNA Kelso (368), m. Zebulon E. Sullivan of Evansville, Ind. (son of Edward and Margaret Leavenworth Sullivan). 6 children, viz.:

- 392. Margaret Ruth Sullivan.
- 393. Jennie Kelso Sullivan (dead).
- 394. Harriet E. Sullivan (dead).
- 395. Edward Sullivan.
- 396. John Sullivan.
- 397. James S. Sullivan.

MARTHA McPheeters⁴ (312) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. about 1772. She m. Joseph Walker (distant relative). They lived near Cynthia, Ky.; were both members of the church. They had eight children, viz.:

- 398. Lavina Walker, b. June 11, 1801; d. 1820.
- 399. Caroline Walker, b. Oct. 2, 1802.
- 400. Theophilus Walker, b. Jan. 13, 1804.
- 401. William Alexander Walker, b. Sept. 22, 1805.
- 402. John Lyle Walker, b. June 21, 1807.
- 403. James McPheeters Walker, b. April 10, 1809 (dead).
- 404. Newton Moore Walker, b. Aug. 29, 1812.
- 405. Joseph Moreland Walker, b. Aug. 28, 1815.

These children were all living in 1833, except Lavina and James.

ABERNATHY FAMILY.

(Also spelled Abernethy and Abernethie.)

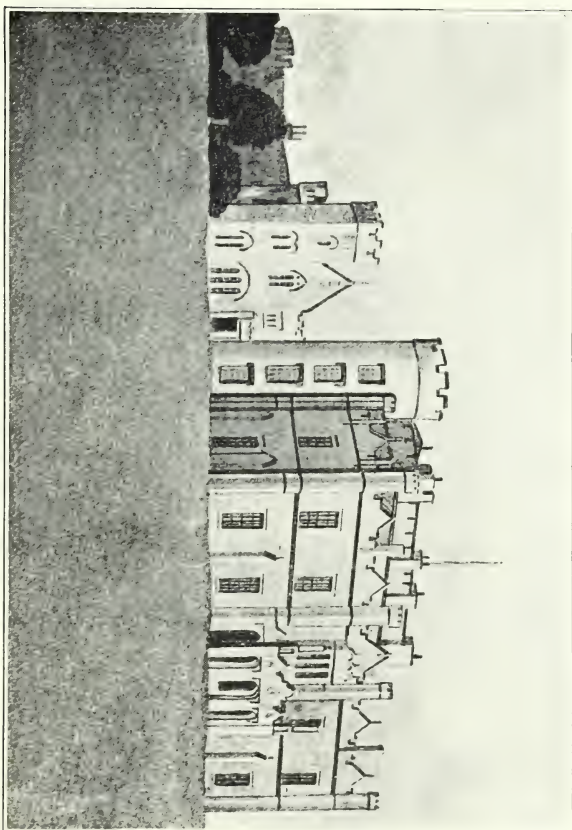
- a. John Abernathy, m. Lavinia E. Logan.
- b. William Abernathy, never m.
- c. James Abernathy, m. and supposed to have had a family;
went to Chillicothe, O.
- d. Nancy Abernathy, d. single.
- e. Harriet Abernathy, d. single.
- f. Sally Abernathy, m. Mr. Kirkendal.
- g. Isaac Abernathy.
- h. Parker Abernathy.
- i. Thomas Abernathy.

The above are brothers and sisters.

THE IRVINES.

When the Gauls of Spain took up their abode in Scotland and Ireland, the Irvines were of their number, and during the Protectorate of Cromwell, that branch of the family in which we are interested, located in the north of Ireland. "These Irvines were descended from Robert Bruce. There were sixteen Irvine Coats of Arms, eleven of which have the holly branch or leaves. What a family it must have been in point of standing! The first Irvine of whom we have any account, William de Irvine, m. a granddaughter of Robert Bruce and dau. of Lord Douglas. From these two are descended the great Irvine family mentioned in history. Read "The Abbott" again and see what Scott has to say of the holly branch, the ancient insignia of this house. "There were two branches of the Irvine family that belonged to the baronage Bonshow and Drum." The American Irvines were descended from the ancient house of Bonshow and were among the many families who on coming to America settled first in Penn., and from there went to the Virginia Valley. They served as soldiers in the French and Indian Wars, also in the Revolution.

Robert Irvine of Bonshow fled from Scotland to Gleno, Ireland, in 1584. He m. Elizabeth Wylie. They had one son, David Irvine, who m. Sophia Gault whose family were of the nobility of Scotland, descended from the Shaws who built Ballygally Castle on the shore



CASTLE IRVINE, IRVINESTOWN, IRELAND.

of Lorne in 1625. James Irvine (son of David and Sophia) m. Margaret Wylie and had eleven children, viz.:

1. Margaret Irvine, who d. in Ireland.
2. Thomas Irvine, who m. and settled at Cushensal, Ireland, where he lived and d. and his descendants now reside.
3. Alexander Irvine, m. a kinswoman Miss Gault.
4. George Irvine.
5. David Irvine.
6. William Irvine.
7. James Irvine.
8. Samuel Irvine.
9. Robert Irvine, m. Anne Crockett +.
10. Margaret Irvine, who m. Ephraim McDowell.
11. Mary Irvine, d. in Ireland.

It was on May 9, 1729, that some of the Irvines, Campbells, McElroys and McDowells sailed on the vessel "George and Anne." Our ancestor, 9 Robert, is supposed to have been of their number, for it was on this voyage that he met Ann Crockett, who afterwards became his wife. Their dau. Hannah Irvine m. James Logan and their son John Logan m. Rachel McPheeters No. 313. Their son James was my grandfather, and John's dau., Lavinia No. 408, m. John Abernathy.

The above quotations are from "The Irvines and their Kin," a comprehensive volume ably edited by Mrs. L. Boyd.

FANNIE M. ABERNATHY.

Nisbet System of Heraldry, Vol. II, App. p. 69 says that, "When the colonies of the Gauls came from the west coast of Spain and seated themselves on the east coast of Erin and in the west of Albyn, the Erevines (Irvines) came to both these islands. In the latter country they had their seat in a part of Ayrshire called Cunningham and gave their name to the river and their own place of residence, now the town of Irvine (at which place is situated Irvine Castle, illustrated in this volume). *Crine Ervine*, one of this family, was Abthane of Dull, and Senechal, also Collector of all the King's rents in the Western Isle. He m. the Princess Beatrix, eldest dau. of Malcolm II, and was father of Duncan I, King of Scotland. Some of this family went to Dumfreesshire and settled on the river Esk,

where one of them obtained by marriage the lands of Bonshow in that County."

The American Irvines are of the House of Bonshow.

LOGAN FAMILY.

Condensed from accounts given in "Waddell's Annals," Historical Papers of W. and L. Col., and "Green's Historic Families of Kentucky."

This name appears on the Royal Charters as early as 1278. In 1329 a knight named Robert Logan was in the train of barons who bore the heart of Bruce to the Holy Land, and in the battle with the Moors in Spain in which the "Good" Sir James Douglas was slain, a Sir Walter Logan lost his life. And during the reign of Bruce one branch of this family obtained by marriage the barony of Restalrig.

Sir Robert Logan of Restalrig m. a dau. of Robert II by Euphemia Ross, and was afterwards constituted Admiral of Scotland.

This family however lost their lands and for awhile even the name was proscribed for their connection with the "Gowrie Conspiracy." At this time many of the family changed their surname. This family was undoubtedly connected with the one of the same name in Ireland whose progenitor it is believed came from Ayreshire to escape persecution and found refuge in what is now called Lurgan. From here some of this family found their way to the Virginia Valley via of Philadelphia. James Logan who was associated with Penn in Penn. was one of these. This James Logan had a brother, David, who with his (David's) son James, left Penn. and settled in Virginia. Both David and his son James Logan were soldiers in the French and Indian Wars. Their names appear upon the official lists. David Logan was in the Colonial service also. See Va. Magazine, Vol. VIII, No. 3, page 282.

"My grandfather James Logan, who was b. in 1807, told me that his ancestor David Logan was a brother of James Logan who was secretary to William Penn."

FANNIE M. ABERNATHY.

This David Logan m. Jane ——. They had 2 children, Mary and William, when they came to the Va. Valley, May 22. 1740, and made their importation oath with many others.

ROYAL DESCENT

Gewis.

Elesa.

CERDIC, KING OF WEST SAXONS, 495.

Oreoda.

Cynric.

Ceaulin.

Cuthwine.

Cudam (Cutha).

Ceolwald.

Ingild.

Eowwa.

Eafa.

Eahmund.

Eogbert.

Ethelwulf King.

ALFRED THE GREAT, b. 849, d. 909, m. Ethelbith.

Edward, King of England, m. Edgiva.

Edmund I, King of England.

Ethelred II, King of England.

Edmund II, King of England.

Edward, Prince of England, m. Agatha.

Princess Margaret, m. Malcolm III, King of Scots.

Matilda, m. Henry I, King of England.

Matilda, m. Jeoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou.

Henry II, King of England.

John, King of England, m. Isabel.

Henry III, m. Eleanor of Province.

Edward I, King of England, m. Princess Eleanor of Castile, only daughter of Ferdinand.

Edward II.

Edward III.

Prince John, Duke of Lancaster.

Sir John, Earl of Somerset.

Queen Joan, m. Sir James Stewart.

Sir John Stuart m. Lady Eleanor Sinclair.

Lady Elizabeth Stewart m. Lord Andrew Gray.

Hon. Gilbert Gray of Buttergask.

Lady Agnes m. Sir Robert Logan.

Sir Robert Logan m. Lady Margaret Seton.

Robert Logan m. Lady Isabel Hume.

Patrick Logan m. Isabel Hume.

David Logan.

ROBERT BRUCE, KING OF SCOTLAND, m. Lady Isabella, daughter of Donald, Earl of Mar of Scotland, had

Princess Margey Bruce m. Walter, Lord High Steward of Scotland.

ROBERT II, KING OF SCOTLAND, m. Lady Elizabeth Mure.

Robert, Duke of Albany m. Margaret.

Lady Marjory Stewart m. Sir Duncan-Lord Campbell.

Hon. Archibald Campbell m. Lady Elizabeth Somerville.

Sir Colin Campbell m. Lady Elizabeth Stewart.

Lady Helen Campbell m. Hugh Montgomery.

Sir Neil Montgomery m. Lady Margaret Mure.

Lady Elizabeth Montgomery m. Sir Patrick Hume of Fast Castle.

Lady Isabella Hume m. Robert Logan.

Patrick Logan m. Isabella Hume.

David Logan.

THE EMPEROR CHARLEMAGNE.

Charles.

Count Roland.

Count Crorise, Godfrey de Buillon.

Baldwin I, Count of Flanders.

Baldwin II, Count of Flanders.

Anolph I, Count of Flanders.

Baldwin III, Count of Flanders.

Anolph II, Count of Flanders.

Baldwin IV, Count of Flanders.

Baldwin V, Count of Flanders.

Matilda, m. King William I of England.

Henry I, King of England.

LOUIS VII, KING OF FRANCE, m. Adella de Champagne.

Princess Agnes of France, m. Andelm de Burgh, who was descended from the EMPEROR OF CHARLEMAGNE, and had

William Fitz-Andelm de Burgh, m. Isabel, daughter of King Richard I of England.

Richard de Burgh, the Great, m. Hodierna, daughter of Robert of German.

Walter de Burgh, m. Lady Maud de Lacey.

Richard de Burgh, m. Lady Margaret de Burgh.

Lady Ellen Elizabeth de Burgh, 1302, m. Robert Bruce, King of Scotland.

Lady Mathildis Bruce, m. Thomas d'Yssac.

Lady Joanna d'Yssac, m. John d'Ergadia of Lorn.

Lady Isabel d'Ergadia, m. Sir John Stewart of Royal descent.

Sir James Stewart, m. Joanna, Queen Dowager of James II, King of Scotland.

Sir John Stewart, half brother of James II, m. Lady Eleanor Sinclair.

Lady Elizabeth Stewart, m. Andrew Lord Gray.

The Hon. Gilbert Gray, m. Lady Edigia Murcer.

Patrick Gray, m. Lady Marion Ogelvy of Aisly.

Lady Agnes Gray, m. Robert Logan, Laird of Restalrig, died 1564.

Sir Robert Logan, m. Lady Margaret Seton.

Robert Logan, m. Lady Isabel Hume, daughter of Sir Patrick Hume and Lady Elizabeth Montgomery, of Royal descent.

Patrick Logan, A. M., born 1630 at Ormiston, died in Bristol, m. Isabel Hume.

James Logan of Pennsylvania and

David Logan of Virginia.

39. James Logan

40. John Logan

41. Lavina Logan, m. John Abernathy.

42. James Logan Abernathy, m. Elizabeth Montgomery.

43. William Martin Abernathy, m. Frances

44. Celia Elizabeth

OF DAVID LOGAN.

THE CONQUEROR, KING OF ENGLAND, m. Lady Matilda, daughter of Baldwin V of Flanders.
Andreda of Normandy, m. William de Warren.

de Warren, m. Lady Isabel, granddaughter of Henry I of France.

eline de Warren, m. Henry, Prince of Scotland, son of St. David I of Scotland and grandson of Queen Margaret of Scotland, who was daughter of Edward the Exile, King of England and Agatha, daughter of Henry II, Emperor of Germany.

Marjory de Huntingdon m. Gilchrist.

Matrice, m. Walter Stewart.

er Stewart, m. Lady Jean.

Stewart, m. Lady Margaret Bonkyll.
es Stewart.

rt Stewart.

Stewart, m. Lady d'Ergadia, a great granddaughter of Robert Bruce.

es Stewart.

Stewart.

Elizabeth Stewart, m. Andrew, Lord Ray.

Gilbert Gray, m. Edigia Murcer.

Gray, m. Lady Marion Ogelvy.

nes Gray, m. Sir Robert Logan.

rt Logan, m. Lady Margaret Seton.

Logan, m. Lady Isabel Hume.

Logan, m. Isabel Hume.

Logan.

US II, EMPEROR OF CONSTANTINOPLE, 956 A. D.

anne m. Wolodomie, Grand Duke of Russia.

ts, Grand Duke of Russia.

ne, m. Henry I, King of France.

Hugh Magnus, Count de Vermandois
a. Lady Adella.

abel de Vermandois, m. William de Warren, Earl of Surrey.

telina de Warren, m. Henry, Prince of Scotland.

1. HENGST, KING OF SAXONS, 434 A. D.

2. Harlwaker, Prince of Saxons.

3. Hattirgate, Prince of Saxons.

4. Hulderic, King of Saxons.

5. Bodicus, Prince of Saxons.

6. Berthold, King of Saxons.

7. Sighard, King of Saxons.

8. Dieteric, King of Saxons.

9. Wernicke, King of Saxons.

10. Witekind, last King of Saxons.

11. Witekind II, Count of Wetten.

12. Witekind III, Count of Wetten.

13. Robert Fortis, Duke of France.

14. Robert II, Duke of France.

15. Hugh the Great, of Burgundy.

16. HUGH CAPET, KING OF FRANCE, m. Adella.

17. Robert the Pious, King of France, m. Constance.

18. Henry First, King of France, m. Anne d of Jaroslaus, Grand Duke of Russia.

19. Hugh the Great, m. Countess Adella, des. of Alfred the Great.

20. Lady Isabel de Vermeandois, m. Robert de Beaumont, Earl Liester, Commander in Norman Army in Battle of Hastings.

21. Robert Bossu de Bellomont, m. Amicia.

22. Robert Blanchmains Bellomont, m. Petronella.

23. Sir William de Hambleton, m. Lady Mary.

24. Sir Gilbert de Hambleton, m. Lady Isabella.

25. Sir Walter de Hambleton, m. Lady Mary Gordon.

26. Sir David Hamilton, m. Lady Margaret Leslie.

27. Sir David Hamilton, m. Lady Johannetta.

28. Sir John de Hamilton, m. Agnes.

29. Sir James de Hamilton, m. Janet.

30. Gavin Hamilton, m. Jean Muirhead.

31. John Hamilton, m. Jean Hamilton.

32. Gavin Hamilton, m. Helen, daughter of Wallace.

33. John Hamilton, m. Margaret Hamilton.

34. Marjory Hamilton, m. David Dundas.

35. James Dundas.

36. Bethia Dundas, m. James Hume.

37. Isabel Hume, m. Patrick Logan.

38. David Logan, died 1757 in Virginia.

OTTO FIRST, THE GREAT, EMPEROR OF GERMANY, m. Adelheid of Italy, had Adelheid of Germany, m. Withian, Duke of Aquitain.

Logan.

Hannah Irvine.

Rachel McPheeters.

James Logan, m. Anna Agnes Patterson.

Eliza Logan, m. John McClellan.

McClellan.

Abernathy.

COMPILED BY

FANNY MCCLELLAN ABERNATHY.

They were natives of Lurgan, Ireland, but were m. in Penn., removing to Va. soon after their m. David d. about 1757. The names of their 7 children so far as we know were as follows:

- a. Mary Logan.
- b. William Logan.
- c. Benjamin Logan, b. in Augusta Co., Va., 1743; m. Miss Montgomery, dau. of William and sister of Gen. Casey's wife, Jane Montgomery; went to Ky.; was associated with Boone. Here in 1775 he established Logan's Fort, near the site of the present Stanford, Lincoln Co.; was prominent in the border warfares; was afterwards made General; was a member of Ky. Convention; member of the State Leg.; Logan Co., Ky., was named for him. His son William, b. Dec. 8, 1776, is said to have been the first white child b. in Ky. William became Judge of Ky. Court of Appeals, and was a Senator in the U. S. Congress; d. 1822.
- d. Hugh Logan, bap. Mar. 24, 1745, by Rev. John Craig.
- e. James Logan. He remained with his mother while his brother Benjamin was in Ky.; m. Hannah Irvine, the dau. of a Pres. minister.* +
- f. Sarah Logan.
- g. Nathaniel Logan.

JAMES Logan (e), m. Hannah Irvine and had the following 6 children:

- a. John Logan, m. Rachel McPheeters. He lived near Greenville, Augusta Co. +
- b. Alexander Logan, moved to Ky.; had a son who m. Miss Venable of Shelbyville, Ky., and their son was Rev. Dr. James Venable Logan, Pres. of Central University, Richmond, Kentucky.
- c. Robert Logan, a Pres. minister of Fincastle; m. Margaret Moore, No. 1068 +. Their son was John B. I. Logan of Salem, Roanoke Co.
- d. Joseph D. Logan, Pres. minister; m. Jane Butler Dandridge, and m. (2) Louisa Lee. Their son Dr. Joseph P. Logan, Atlanta, Ga.

*Henings Statistics at Large of Virginia, states that James Logan was a private in the Augusta County militia, in active service in the French and Indian War in 1758, and that James Moore was a private at the same time.

- e. Benjamin Logan; had a son:
J. A. Logan of Staunton.
- f. Daughter of James and Hannah Irvine, whose name is not known; m. a school teacher by the name of McKinney at Lexington, Ky.

An account of his terrible conflict with a wild cat is given in McClung's "Western Adventures": Sitting alone in his cabin he suddenly discovered a wild cat staring at him from the open door. In a moment the creature was upon him, and there was a terrific struggle in which McKinney's clothes were badly torn. He finally succeeded in pressing the animal against the sharp edge of a desk, and in this way overcoming him just as relief came and rescued him from his perilous position.

RACHEL McPheeters⁴ (313) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Dec. 26, 1774; m. John Logan Aug. 28, 1797. He was son of James and Hannah Irvine Logan. They resided in Augusta Co., Va. He was an elder in the Bethel ch., of which both were members. Two of his younger brothers were Pres. ministers. All of their children who lived to grow up were church members. John Logan's grandfather, David Logan, was in Capt. Cathay's Co. of colonial militia from Va. in 1742. John Logan's name is among the list of delegates returned to serve in the Convention of March, 1788. He is mentioned thus: "Col. John Logan, a doughty Indian fighter." (See Va. Historical Collections, Vol. X.) There were two men by the name of John Logan associated with Gen. Benjamin Logan, one his brother John who m. Rachel McPheeters, and the other a cousin of theirs.

"John Logan was a member of the Convention, from Lincoln Co., Virginia, which ratified the present Constitution of the United States, and was a senator in 1792.

In the year 1786, Colonel John Logan, of Lincoln County, received intelligence that one of the inhabitants of the county, by the name of Luttrell, had been killed by the Indians on Fishing Creek. He immediately collected a small militia force, repaired to the place of the outrage, and getting upon the trail, pursued the Indians across the Cumberland River into their own territory. Here he overtook the marauders, and a conflict ensued, in which the Indians were speedily defeated, several of their number being killed and the remainder dispersed. Colonel Logan retook the property which the In-

dians had carried off from the white settlements, with all the furs and skins belonging to the camp, and returned home in triumph." *Collin's History of Ky.*, pages 147, 408.

It is not certain which of the John Logans the above sketch refers to; we think it is the one who m. Rachel McPheeters. 10 children, viz.:

406. Sophia McPheeters Logan, b. May 19, 1798; d. in May, 1820.
407. Eusebius Logan, b. Dec. 16, 1799; d. Aug. 14, 1828; was a minister of the Gospel.
408. Lavinia E. Logan, b. June 13, 1801; m. John Abernathy Apr. 17, 1823 +.
409. William McPheeters Logan, b. Apr. 6, 1803.
410. Maria Logan, b. Mar. 27, 1805; never m.
411. John A. Logan, b. Sept. 10, 1809; d. Jan. 18, 1816.
412. Robert Logan, b. Feb. 13, 1812; married. 4 children +.
413. James Logan, b. Jan. 24, 1807; m. (1) Agnes Patterson, (2) Fanny Hampton Rose. 10 children +.
414. Jane Elizabeth Logan, b. Nov. 11, 1816; m. Theophilus Gamble, a relative.
415. Joseph Alexander Logan, b. Apr. 22, 1815; m. Miss Alexander of Ky. 7 children +.

LAVINIA Logan^s (408) (Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. June 13, 1801; m. Apr. 17, 1823, to John Abernathy at Staunton, Va., where he owned a tannery. He was b. Jan. 14, 1789, at Lexington, Va.; went to Hopkinsville, O., in 1825, and to Knightstown, Ind., in 1839. He d. Apr. 25, 1861. She d. Aug. 14, 1885. 7 children, viz.:

416. Rachel Ann Abernathy, b. 1824; d. young.
417. Maria Amanda Abernathy, b. June 17, 1827; d. Oct. 27, 1896; m. Festus Hall June 17, 1845 +.
418. James Logan Abernathy, b. Mar. 20, 1833; m. Elizabeth Martin Sept. 1, 1859. 6 children +.
419. Sarah Abernathy, m. Capt. William Doughty. Children +
420. William Hopkins Abernathy; d. Feb. 26, 1869.
421. John Newton Abernathy.
422. Harriet Elizabeth Abernathy, b. Jan. 15, 1841; m. William Tough Oct. 25, 1865. 3 children +.

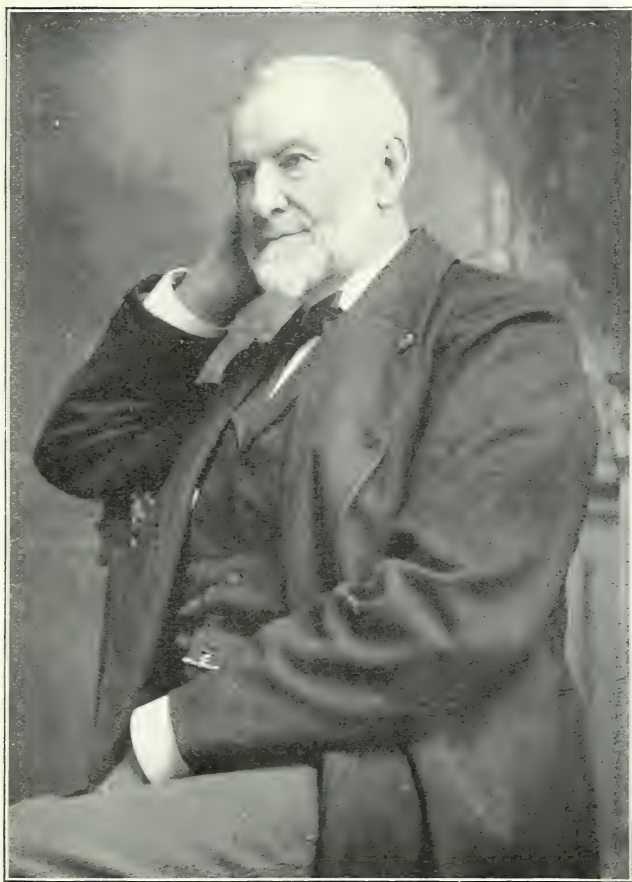
MARIA AMANDA Abernathy⁶ (417) (Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Jan. 17, 1827; d. Oct. 27, 1896; m. Festus Hall June 17, 1845. He was son of Samuel Avery Hall. 5 children, viz.:

- 423. Eucebeus Hall, b. Feb. 2, 1847; d. Feb. 15, 1847.
- 424. John Chalmers Hall, b. Oct. 10, 1850; m. Sept. 2, 1880, to Charlotte Elizabeth Barton. One child +.
- 425. William Abernathy Hall, b. Mar. 2, 1853; unmarried; resides near Knightstown, Ind., on the family homestead.
- 426. Frank Lucas Hall, b. May 18, 1856; unmarried; resides in Kansas City, Mo.
- 427. Harriet Lavinia Hall, b. May 5, 1859; d. Jan. 24, 1863.

JOHN CHALMERS Hall⁸ (424) (Maria⁷, Amanda⁶, Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Charlotte Elizabeth Barton of Boston Sept. 2, 1880; resides in Kansas City, Mo. One child, viz.:

- 428. Barton Hall, b. July 13, 1881.

JAMES LOGAN Abernathy⁶ (418) (Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), son of John Abernathy; b. in Warren Co., O., Mar. 20, 1833; removed to Rush Co., Ind., in 1839, where he lived with his father until 1856, when he went to Kansas, then a new and unsettled country; went to Leavenworth Apr. 7, 1856, where he engaged in the mercantile business. At the commencement of the Civil War he raised a Co. of one hundred thirty-day men, for the defense of Ft. Leavenworth. At the expiration of term of service his Co. re-enlisted in 8th Kan. Infantry, he being appointed Capt. of Co. A of that Reg't. During 1861 he was stationed at Ft. Leavenworth, and in service on the border. In Jan., 1862, was designated by Gen. Hunter to command an expedition sent to relieve Ft. Kearney, Neb., said post being threatened by an attack from a large party of Indians. The march of over three hundred miles was made in the coldest winter weather, through snow drifts and over roads almost impassable. In Jan., 1863, he was ordered with five companies of his regiment to Nashville, Tenn., where they joined the remainder of the Reg. and the Army of the Cumberland. He commanded his Reg. at the battle of Chickamauga, where they suffered greatly. Soon after that battle he resigned his commission and returned to Leavenworth, where he engaged in the manufacture of furniture. In 1873 he was elected mayor of that city, again elected in 1875. In



COL. JAMES LOGAN ABERNATHY.

1873 he established the "Abernathy Furniture Co.," of Kansas City, Mo.; was one of the founders of the Leavenworth National Bank of which he remains a director. In 1885 he with others established the First National Bank of Kansas City, of which he afterwards became president. In 1900 he practically retired from all kinds of business.

All of his sons are connected with him in his business enterprises in which he has always been very successful, having large and varied interests. He has been an elder in the Pres. ch. for twenty-five years; was supt. of the Sabbath School of the 1st Pres. ch. of Leavenworth for twenty-three consecutive years. His later years have been devoted to travel, and his letters descriptive of his experiences and observations in foreign lands are of unusual interest and merit.

A son of Scotch-Irish parentage, he is an honor to his race. The rigors of frontier heroism in the making of pioneer history demanded the best efforts of his powerful mind and body and developed his natural strength of character. His influence has always been for right and justice, and his example is that of an honorable, conservative, successful business man. He towers above others, not only in stature but in mental and moral strength as well, commanding the respect of all who know him, and the loving reverence of his family; m. Elizabeth Martin, dau. of Thomas Martin and Elizabeth Marshall, Sept. 1, 1859. Thomas Martin was from Maryland; belonged to a titled family, and had a relative, Lord Martin. Elizabeth Martin, b. in Butler Co., O., in 1835; went to Lafayette, Ind., when 5 years old. They were m. in Keokuk, Iowa. Elizabeth Marshall was a native of Penn.; was dau. of Gilbert Marshall of Washington Co., Pa. He was son of James Marshall who served in the Revolution. This James M—— was son of James Marshall of Market Hill (13 miles from Belfast) who was a linen draper and m. a Scotch woman by name of Eleanor Mitchell.

James Marshall served in Revolution and was killed by Indians in his own doorway in Butler Co., O.

Six children, viz.:

429. William Martin Abernathy, b. June 5, 1860, at Leavenworth, Kan.; m. Fannie E. McClellan June 28, 1883. 2 children +.
430. Walter Logan Abernathy, b. Mar. 11, 1862, at Ft. Kearney, Neb.; m. Carrie Singer. No children.
431. Frank Abernathy, b. May 11, 1863; d. young.

- 432. Harry Thomas Abernathy, b. May 23, 1865; m. Mary Stevenson. 4 children +.
- 433. Omar Abernathy, b. Jan. 6, 1868; m. Romaine L. Fitz William June 21, 1894. 2 children +.
- 434. Cora Abernathy, b. Dec. 18, 1871; m. Alfred Gregory Hull, son of J. A. T. Hull. One child +.

WILLIAM MARTIN Abernathy⁷ (429) (James L.⁶, Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. June 5, 1860, in Leavenworth. His earliest recollections are associated with military life in the frontier posts, as his father, Col. J. L. Abernathy, was in active service during the Civil War; was educated at Asbury University, where he received a thorough military as well as a classical training. In 1881 he became associated with the Abernathy Furniture Co., which his father had established in the early days of Kansas City. Perhaps early associations were the occasion of more than usual interest in military affairs as he served in the state militia and on the Governor's staff for fifteen years.

When war was declared with Spain he offered his services to his country; was commissioned as Major of the 5th Mo. Reg. After a few weeks service he was commissioned by Pres. McKinley as Major and Commissary of subsistence U. S. V., and after a short stay at Camp Alger under Gen. Graham, he was ordered to Cuba to join forces under Gen. Guy V. Henry. Owing to a yellow fever epidemic the troops were ordered from Cuba to Porto Rico to proceed against the island under Gen. Miles. The campaign was short but successful. The troops experienced the hardships of a tropical climate in the rainy season. Maj. Abernathy was honorably discharged the following Autumn, and resumed his regular business; m. June 28, 1883, to Fannie Earnistine McClellan, dau. of John and Eliza Jane Logan McClellan. Their home is in Kansas City, Mo. 2 children, viz.:

- 435. Celia Elizabeth Abernathy, b. May 6, 1884; graduated from Kansas City High School in 1901; is now attending school in New York City.
- 436. Gertrude Abernathy, b. Jan. 22, 1889; d. May 22, 1889.

HARRY THOMAS Abernathy⁷ (432) (James L.⁶, Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. May 23, 1865; m. Mary Stevenson. 4 children, viz.:



WILLIAM MARTIN ABERNATHY.

437. James Logan Abernathy, b. Feb. 8, 1891.
 438. Taylor Stevenson Abernathy, b. Mar. 29, 1892.
 439. William Lampson Abernathy, b. Mar. 16, 1895; d. May 6, 1896.
 440. Mary Stevenson Abernathy, b. Mar. 10, 1901.

OMAR Abernathy⁷ (433) (James L.⁶, Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Jan. 6, 1868; m. Romaine Le Moyne Fitz William June 21, 1894. 2 children, viz.:

441. Elizabeth Fitz William Abernathy, b. Nov. 20, 1895.
 442. Romaine Le Moyne Abernathy, b. Dec. 15, 1897.

CORA Abernathy⁷ (434) (James L.⁶, Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Dec. 18, 1871; m. (No. 1871) Alfred Gregory Hull, son of Emma Gregory and J. A. T. Hull, May 11, 1898. He is a graduate of Iowa State University; now in charge of the Soldier's Home at Leavenworth, Kan. (1900-01) One child, viz.:

443. Elizabeth Abernathy Hull, b. Jan. 4, 1900, at Leavenworth, Kan.

SARAH Abernathy⁶ (419) (Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Capt. William Doughty. 4 children, viz.:

444. Edward Doughty.
 445. William Doughty, m. Anna ——. 2 children +.
 446. Alma Doughty, m. F. Smithson. 1 child +.
 447. Mamie Doughty, m. William Butler. 1 child +.

WILLIAM Doughty (445), m. Anna ——. 2 children, viz.:

448. Anna Doughty.
 449. William Doughty.

ALMA Doughty (446), m. F. Smithson. 1 child, viz.:

450. Sarah William Smithson.

MAMIE Doughty (447), m. William Butler. 1 child, viz.:

451. William Butler, Jr.

HARRIET ELIZABETH Abernathy⁶ (422) (Lavinia⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Jan. 15, 1841; m. William Tough Oct.

25, 1865. He was b. in Baltimore, Maryland, Nov. 19, 1840; served in the Rebellion as Capt. He was chief of scouts on Gen. Blunt's staff; resides in Kansas City, Mo. 3 children:

- 452. John S. Tough, b. Sept. 5, 1866.
- 453. Lavinia Tough, b. April 18, 1871.
- 454. Littleton M. Tough, b. March 16, 1874.

ROBERT Logan⁵ (412) (Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Feb. 13, 1812, in Augusta Co., Va.; graduated from Washington and Lee University in 1837 with the degree of A. M.; graduated from Princeton Theological Seminary in 1840 with the degree of D. D.; licensed by the Lexington, Va., Presbytery and commenced his ministerial work in Georgia and South Carolina.

He was a ripe classical scholar, and authority on church polity; was one of the pioneer Presbyterian workers in Northern Texas, where he labored for sixty years.

July 18, 1843, he m. Elizabeth Jane Logan, who was b. Dec. 23, 1826. She was a dau. of his uncle Joseph by his second wife Louisa Lee. They were blessed with over half a century of happy companionship, celebrating their golden anniversary two years previous to the time of his death, which occurred at Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1895, where he had made his home for twenty years.

He left behind him the record of a well spent life, most of the years of which were devoted to the work of the Master. 6 children, viz.:

- 455. Maria Louisa Logan, b. June 29, 1844; d. Aug. 7, 1844.
- 456. Lillian Sophia Logan, b. Oct. 20, 1847; m. her relative, Joseph Logan.
- 457. John Joseph Logan, b. Jan. 15, 1850; d. Mar. 3, 1850.
- 458. John Robert Logan, b. Feb. 13, 1852.
- 459. William Lee Logan, b. Aug. 18, 1857.
- 460. Joseph Morton Logan, b. Oct. 19, 1866; m. Sophia Blackwell Rossington at Hopkinsville Ky., May 13, 1888. 4 children, viz.:
 - 461. Rossington Morton Logan, b. Mar. 12, 1889.
 - 462. Virginia Elizabeth Logan, b. Feb. 18, 1891.
 - 463. Robert Harding Logan, b. Nov. 7, 1892; d. Nov. 13, 1897.
 - 464. Florence Maria Logan, b. Dec. 17, 1894.

JAMES Logan⁵ (413) (Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. in Augusta Co., Va., Jan. 24, 1807; was tutored by his pastor until old enough to enter College; then attended school at Greenville, N. C.; came to Warren Co., O., early in the thirties; taught Latin, Greek and Mathematics in the Academy at Lebanon, O., for a number of years; m. (1) Agnes Patterson Mar. 28, 1836. She was dau. of James and Mary McIntyre Patterson and g. dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Henderson Patterson. Robert was a native of the north of Ireland; served in the French and Indian War, also in the Revolution in 9th Penn. Reg. of Westmoreland Co.; was noted for unusual bravery. Agnes P. Logan d. in Warren Co., O., Mar., 1852. He then m. Fanny Hampton Rose in Cincinnati, O., Feb. 17, 1853. She was b. at Bridgeton, N. J., Jan. 23, 1822; d. at Oxford, O., Apr. 21, 1874. He had 7 children by 1st m. and 3 by the 2nd. He spent the latter part of his life at Oxford, where the family had resided since about 1868. He was a man of thorough education; a devout Christian, and for many years a revered elder in the Pres. ch.; a man of dignified bearing, but tender and affectionate always in his family. In his youth he intended to be a minister of the Gospel, but his health would not permit. And it was a source of great comfort and pleasure to him especially during the latter years of his life after he was obliged to give up teaching, that he was able to read the New Testament in the original Greek. He d. Aug. 11, 1881, at Oxford, O., being seventy-four years of age. Their 10 children were as follows:

465. Joseph Addison Logan, b. Dec., 1836; unmarried and living at Blue Ball, O., Jan., 1900.
466. John Newton Logan, b. Sept., 1838; never m.; served in the Civil War, 93rd Ohio Co. D; wounded at the battle of Stone River; was obliged to have an arm amputated and d. from the effects in Blue Ball, Oct., 1861.
467. Eliza J. Logan, b. in Warren Co., O., Dec. 27, 1840; m. John McClellan in 1861; d. in Kansas City, Mo., Sept. 9, 1891 +.
468. James Marcellus Logan, b. in Warren Co., O., Oct., 1844; served 3 years in the Civil War, 93rd Ohio, Co. D; received honorable mention for bravery and was honorably discharged; attended Ann Arbor Col.; graduated from Miami, O., State University in 1873; m. Isabella Wampler. He d. in Kansas City, Mo., Aug. 12, 1899 +.

- 469. Lavinia Agnes Logan, b. in Warren Co., O., Mar. 5, 1847; d. Jan. 18, 1850.
- 470. Eusebius Howard Logan, b. Warren Co., O., Dec. 17, 1849; d. Jan. 18, 1850.
- 471. Maria Elizabeth Logan, b. Apr. 29, 1851, on Dick's Cr., Warren Co., O., and d. suddenly Sept. 10, 1868.
- 472. Anna Lavinia Logan, b. in Warren Co., O., 1854; d. at Blue Ball, O., Feb. 11, 1863.
- 473. Harriet Newell Logan, b. at Blue Ball Oct. 31, 1856; m. John H. Miller in July, 1882. 1 child +.
- 474. Rose E. Logan, b. at Blue Ball, O., Feb. 15, 1859; d. at Oxford, O., Dec. 31, 1871.

ELIZA JANE Logan⁶ (467) (James⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Dec. 27, 1840, in Warren Co., O.; d. Sept. 9, 1891, at the home of her only dau., Mrs. Abernathy, in Kansas City, Mo.; m. to John McClellan, son of James, in Sept., 1861, and was left a widow in Sept., 1862; became a member of the Pres. ch. at an early age. Her life was one of great activity and usefulness. In every good work, in her home and in the church, until her health failed, although a great sufferer, she was ever forgetful of self and anxious to be helpful to others. A friend of hers in writing of her says:

"She doeth little kindnesses,
Which most leave or despise,
And naught that sets a heart at ease,
Or bringeth happiness and peace,
Is low esteemed in her eyes."

So it was. She spent her entire life in ministering to others, and many hold her in sweet remembrance as the one who kindled anew the flame of hope, when all else seemed to fail.

How blessed to have lived such a life, leaving an abiding influence in the hearts of those who knew her, while she has

Passed on to the glory eternal,
Joining the throng of the blest;
Joy and contentment forever,
Happiness, peace and rest.

One child, viz.:

475. Fannie Earnistine McClellan, b. near Middleton, Butler Co., O., Aug. 28, 1862; educated at Oxford, O., College; m. June 28, 1883, to William Martin Abernathy (429), son of James Logan and Elizabeth Martin Abernathy. 2 children. (See names under Wm. M. Abernathy, No. 429.)

HARRIET NEWELL Logan⁶ (473) (James⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Oct. 31, 1856, at Blue Ball, O. The family moved to Oxford, O., Nov., 1868; there she received her education; m. John H. Miller in July, 1882. They lived in Kansas 8 years, then went to Lincoln, Neb., where they now reside. They have been prominent in educational pursuits, and in their connection with the Pres. ch. He is at present (1901) identified with the State Normal School of Washington. She has rendered inestimable service in the offices of the Pres. Missionary Society and of the Woman's Christian Association. One child, viz.:

476. Dwight Logan Miller, b. Sept. 25, 1891, at Lincoln, Neb.

JAMES MARCELLUS Logan⁶ (468) (James⁵, Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Oct. 10, 1845, near Blue Ball, Warren Co., O.; served in 93rd regiment of Ohio for nearly three years; received honorable mention for bravery; studied medicine at Ann Arbor, also at the Ohio Med. Col. of Miami from which he graduated; m. Sarah Isabella Wampler, Dec. 2, 1874, at Oxford, O. She was a dau. of James M. Wampler, minister of the Gospel, and one of the editors of "The Herald and Presbyter." She d. Aug. 26, 1896, aged 47 years. He was a ruling elder in the First Pres. ch. of Kansas City, Mo., for seven years, and lived a sincere Christian life. Dr. Logan d. Aug. 12, 1899. 3 children, viz.:

477. Martha Virginia Logan, b. June 9, 1876.
 478. Mary Isabella Logan, b. Aug. 20, 1878; d. Dec. 16, 1892.
 479. James Montgomery Logan, b. Jan. 11, 1880.

JOSEPH ALEXANDER Logan⁵ (415) (Rachel⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Apr. 22, 1815; m. Miss Alexander of Kentucky. 7 children, viz:

- 480. Ada Logan, d. young.
- 481. Kate Logan, m. Mr. Hickey of Georgetown, Ky.; living 1901.
- 482. Jane Logan, m. Lee Whitsitt of Ft. Worth, Tex.
- 483. Robert Logan of Churchville, Va. He m. the dau. of a Presbyterian minister.
- 484. Joseph Logan.
- 485. James Logan; went to California.
- 486. John Logan of Kentucky.

WILLIAM McPheeters⁴ (314) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), was b. Sept. 28, 1788, in Augusta Co., Va., near the North Mountain, about seven miles southwest from Staunton. He was taught the elements of English education in the various schools in Augusta and Rockbridge Counties, and finished his education in Liberty Hall, now Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va. In 1797, he went to Kentucky and studied medicine with his brother, Dr. James McPheeters, but in 1799 he returned to Virginia in company with his brother-in-law, John Logan, and took up the study of theology, chiefly under the direction of Rev. Samuel Brown, New Providence, Rockbridge Co., Va. He was licensed at the New Providence Church in April, 1802. After this he traveled in Kentucky, preaching in various places, and also in Ohio, but finally took charge of a small church in Danville, Ky., and on the 25th of Sept., 1804, he married his first wife, Elizabeth McDowell, near Lexington, Ky. The next two years he traveled back and forth from Kentucky to Virginia, and in 1806, after a lingering illness, his wife Elizabeth died. She was the daughter of Maj. John McDowell, who was the son of Judge Samuel McDowell and Mary McClung.

From 1807 to 1812, he was trustee of Washington and Lee College. In June, 1810, he took charge of the Academy at Raleigh, N. C., as its principal teacher, also preached to the town congregation. Remained here until 1826, when he went to Fayetteville to take charge of a female school, continuing however his ministerial duties at Raleigh until 1836. Was elected to the presidency of Davidson College, N. C., in 1840, but was obliged to decline the invitation on account of poor health. The University of North Carolina conferred the degree of D. D. upon him shortly before his death. Married March 18, 1809, Lavina Moore (daughter of Alexander and Elizabeth). They were married in Blount Co., Tenn., where she

was living with her widowed mother. She died Jan. 15, 1810; buried at Bethel Church. He married, March 10, 1812, Margaret Ann Curry McDaniel, daughter of William and Parthenia McD. of Washington, Beaufort Co., N. C., who was born in Scotland and emigrated to America when quite young. Margaret was the mother of 12 children. Rev. Wm. McPheeters died Nov., 1842. Rev. Drury Lacy preached the funeral sermon.

Rev. McPheeters left an accurate register of his ancestors for several generations, the original of which is owned by Dr. W. M. McPheeters of St. Louis, and was kindly loaned me for use in preparing my account of his family. 14 children, viz:

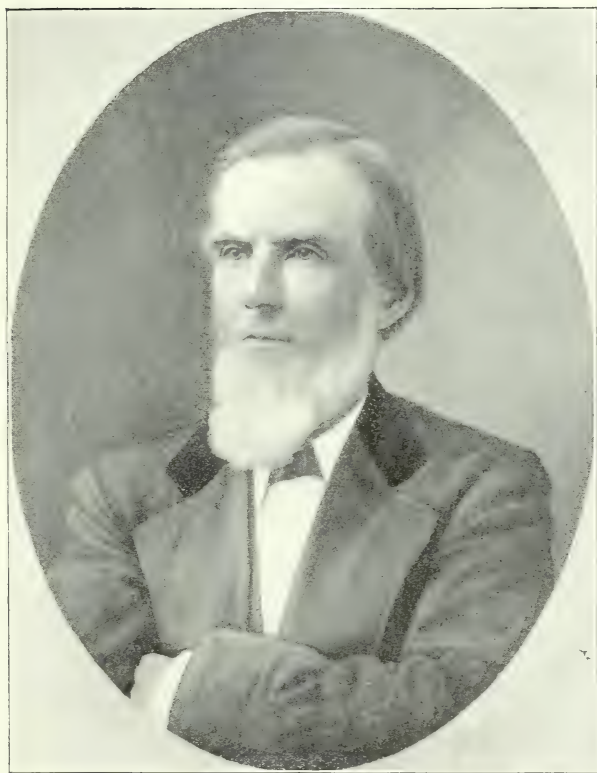
487. Son, d. young; son of Elizabeth.
488. Lavina McPheeters (child of 2nd wife), b. Dec. 30, 1809, near Greenville, Augusta Co., Va. Lived with her grandmother, Mrs. E. Moore, in Tenn. for 5 years, leaving there in 1815, when her father brought her to Raleigh; m. Jesse Brown, a merchant of Raleigh, where they resided. She d. there Feb. 13, 1885. Both members of the church.
489. James Granberry McPheeters, b. Feb. 21, 1813, at the home of his grandmother, Parthenia McDaniel, in Washington, D. C. He was a merchant in Petersburg; a member of the church; m. (1) Susan Thorowgood of Norfolk, Va., March, 1842. She only lived a few years after m. and d. in Raleigh, N. C., leaving one dau., Susan. He then m. Rebecca Keagy of Philadelphia. 3 children +.
490. Mary Elizabeth McPheeters, b. Nov. 25, 1814; only lived six weeks.
491. William M. McPheeters, b. Dec. 3, 1815, in Raleigh, N. C.; m. Martha Sheldon, then Sallie Buchanan. 6 children +
492. Margaret Ann McPheeters, b. Nov. 25, 1817; baptized Feb. 8, 1818, by Rev. Jesse Turner, it being the first baptism in the new Presbyterian Church at Raleigh, N. C.; united with church in 1831; m. Jan. 29, 1841, John Wilson, a merchant in Milton, N. C. He was a ruling elder in the church. If they ever had children, they d. young.
493. Samuel Brown McPheeters, b. Sept. 18, 1819; m. Eliza C. Shanks +.
494. Susan Octavia McPheeters, b. June 25, 1821; baptized Nov. 4, 1821; d. Jan. 18, 1822.

495. Susan Octavia McPheeters (the 2nd), b. Dec. 28, 1823; baptized by Rev. John Witherspoon; she d. in Raleigh, Aug. 17, 1846; never married.
496. Catherine Mary McPheeters, b. May 23, 1826; baptized by Rev. Witherspoon in 1826.
497. Alexander Miller McPheeters, b. March 28, 1828; m. Fannie Leftrich. 9 children +.
498. David Brainard McPheeters, b. July 2, 1830; baptized 1830, by Rev. Thomas P. Hunt. He d. Oct. 17, 1836.
499. Tennent McDaniel McPheeters, b. May 10, 1833; baptized by his father; d. May 17, 1833.
500. Jane Elizabeth McPheeters, b. June 17, 1834; named for her two aunts, the sisters of her father; baptized by Rev. Michael Osborn; d. in Raleigh, N. C., Nov. 3, 1874; never married.

JAMES GRANBERRY McPheeters⁵ (489) (William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Feb. 21, 1813, in Washington, D. C.; m. Susan Thorowgood of Norfolk, Va., March, 1842. She soon d. in Raleigh, N. C., leaving a dau., Susan. He then m. Rebecca Keagy of Philadelphia. She had 2 children. The three children were:

501. Susan McPheeters, who grew to womanhood and died in Raleigh.
502. Ella McPheeters; unmarried.
503. Florence McPheeters, m. Edmond Pedelford of Baltimore. He is dead. 1 dau., viz:
 504. Florence Pedelford; she with her mother and aunt Ella McPheeters live in London, Eng.

WILLIAM M. McPheeters⁵ (491) (William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. in Raleigh, N. C., Dec. 3, 1815. Attended University of North Carolina; after graduating he studied medicine; graduated from the University of Penn. in 1840; practiced continuously in St. Louis from 1841 up to the present time (1901), with the exception of three years spent in C. S. A. Early in his career he assisted in establishing the first dispensary west of the Mississippi River. In '45 was chosen Professor of Pathological Anatomy in St. Louis Medical College. In '44 he took the chair of Materia Medica in same college; appointed U. S. Surgeon of the Marine Hospital, which position he held five years previous to the war and eight years



DR. WILLIAM M. MCPHETERS.

since, resigning in 1874 to accept position of Medical Director of St. Louis Mutual Life Insurance Co. He has been president of the St. Louis Medical Society, also of the State Medical and Surgical Society; also editor of the St. Louis Medical and Surgical Journal. He has long been a ruling elder in the Grand Avenue Presbyterian Church. Married (1) Martha Shelden of Virginia, who d. early in her married life. He then m. Sallie Buchanan of St. Louis, in May, 1849. 6 children, viz:

- 505. George McPheeters, d. at the age of 8 years.
- 506. Margaret McPheeters, m. Albert Price. 5 children +.
- 507. William McPheeters, d. aged 14 years.
- 508. Sallie McPheeters, m. William Mead Robinson. 3 children +.
- 509. Fannie McPheeters, unmarried, and resides with her parents in St. Louis.
- 510. Charles McPheeters, d. aged 25 years.

MARGARET McPheeters⁶ (506) (William M.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Albert Price of St. Louis, where they reside. 5 children, viz:

- 511. Albert Price.
- 512. Sallie Price.
- 513. Sidney Price.
- 514. Margaret Price.
- 515. Grace Price.

SALLIE McPheeters⁶ (508) (William M.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. William Mead Robinson of Louisville. 3 children, viz:

- 516. Sallie Robinson.
- 517. Bonnycastle Robinson.
- 518. Mead Robinson.

SAMUEL BROWN McPheeters⁷ (493) (William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), named for Rev. Samuel Brown; b. at Raleigh, N. C., Sept. 18, 1819; baptized by Rev. Shepherd K. Kollock; went to Caldwell Institute in Greensboro; from here to the North Carolina University; graduated from there in 1841; then commenced the

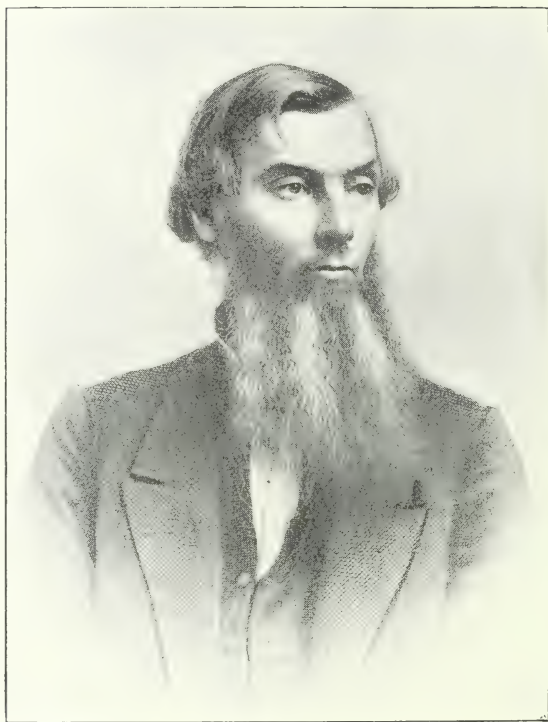
study of law, but becoming very much impressed on the subject of religion about 1842, he decided to devote his life to the work of Christ. In 1843 he left Raleigh for Princeton Theological Seminary. After finishing his studies here he engaged in Missionary work in various fields in Virginia; then accepted a charge in St. Louis, Mo., with the Westminster Presbyterian Church, where he met with singular success. His labors here covered a period of ten years, with constantly increasing evidences of his usefulness. In 1858 his church joined with Pine Street Church, Rev. McPheeters continuing pastor. The degree of D. D. was conferred upon him in 1859 by Westminster Assembly. On account of failing health he went to New Mexico in 1860, accompanied by his family. A chaplain's commission having been obtained for him, he preached to the soldiers and taught the children of the officers. While here he calculated the simplest and most comprehensive interest table in existence, the manuscript of which is in the possession of his sons. He remained in Ft. Union until 1861, when news came of the conflict in the States.

These tidings produced a profound effect upon the mind of Dr. McPheeters. He clung to the idea of the union of the States with honest pride, and freely expressed his willingness to render all the assistance in his power should the Fort be attacked. He also exerted decisive influence over the officers who, under strong temptation, appeared to waver in their fealty. "As a citizen," he said, "I hold it to be a most important and indispensable part of my duty to God to obey the law, to submit to the authorities, to pray for them, to render them the honor due their several stations, and to promote peace and quietness. These things, I solemnly declare, I have habitually aimed to do."

In addition to these declarations, he wrote a personal letter to his congregation in St. Louis, in which he carefully defines his position and entreats his beloved charge to preserve even in troublous times, "the unity of the Spirit in the bonds of peace."

Honestly endeavoring to perform his duties to God and man he returned to his charge in St. Louis where feeling ran high, and was finally involved in a struggle which was too much for his feeble strength, an interesting account of which is told in a very impartial manner by Rev. John S. Grasty in his Memoir of Dr. McPheeters, from which we have drawn largely for this sketch.

Submitting to the decision of the Newark Assembly, Dr. McPheet-



REV. SAMUEL BROWN MCPHEETERS.

ers quitted his St. Louis charge and accepted a position at Mulberry Church, Shelby Co., Ky.

After the close of the war, the Pine Street Church resolved "That the action restraining Dr. McPheeters from preaching in the Pine Street Church be, and is now, revoked."

It is but justice to record that at the first opportunity which presented itself, the Pine Street Church congregation, by an overwhelming majority, made an earnest and heartfelt call upon Dr. McPheeters to return and minister as pastor to the people from whom, contrary to their wishes, he had been unrighteously torn by the cruel hand of ecclesiastico-military power.

Upon receiving this communication, Dr. McPheeters visited St. Louis, where he was warmly received. But after prayerful consideration, on account of physical inability, the invitation, so tenderly and generously offered, was declined.

As his physical strength grew less his spiritual nature seemed to grow and expand. Even after his condition had become such that he was obliged to keep his bed, he continued to minister to his flock, being carried to and from the church in an ambulance. From a couch at the front of the pulpit he gave the people his messages of love and mercy. The power of his preaching at this time was far-reaching and powerful. He even attended Presbytery after he was unable to walk. He labored on until 1870, preaching his last sermon in February. And on March 9, 1870, he sank to rest. After appropriate services in Mulberry, his remains were laid to rest in Grove Hill Cemetery, St. Louis.

He married in May, 1851, Eliza C. Shanks, daughter of Col. John Shanks, a prominent citizen of Fincastle, Va.

(Condensed from The Memoir of S. B. McPheeters by Rev. John S. Grasty.)

Four children, viz:

519. Thomas Shanks McPheeters, m. Elizabeth Polk, youngest dau. of Trusten Polk, Governor of Missouri and U. S. Senator +.
520. William M. McPheeters, D. D., Professor in the Theological Seminary at Columbia, S. C.; m. Emma Gold Morrison, dau. of Dr. Samuel Brown Morrison of Rockbridge Co., Va. 4 children +.

521. Grace Woodson McPheeters, m. Frank T. Glasgow of Lexington, Va. He is a lawyer. 5 children +.

522. Kate L. McPheeters, m. Dr. Robert Glasgow, brother of Frank. They reside at Lexington, Va. 3 children +.

THOMAS S. McPheeters⁶ (519) (Samuel B.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Elizabeth Polk. 1 child, viz:

523. Thomas S. McPheeters, Jr., b. Aug. 27, 1881; won the Princeton Prize, given by the Princeton University Alumni Association of St. Louis. Each year a prize is awarded by this association for the best examination record, made by any Missouri boy entering Princeton without conditions. He was only 17 years old when he passed this examination; had already won high honors at Smith Academy and Lawrenceville, N. J., Academy.

WILLIAM M. McPheeters⁶ (520) (Samuel B.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Emma Gold Morrison (No. 969). 4 children, viz:

- 524. Samuel B. McPheeters.
- 525. Joseph Charles McPheeters.
- 526. Thomas S. McPheeters.
- 527. Mary McPheeters.

GRACE WOODSON McPheeters⁶ (521) (Samuel B.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Frank T. Glasgow. 5 children, viz:

- 528. Ellen Glasgow.
- 529. Samuel B. Glasgow.
- 530. Frank T. Glasgow; d. young.
- 531. Charles Speer Glasgow.
- 532. Thomas S. Glasgow.

KATE L. McPheeters⁶ (522) (Samuel B.⁵, William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Dr. Robert Glasgow. She d. and he m. Miss Morrison, sister of Wm. McPheeters' wife, and they have a dau. 3 children, viz:

- 533. Robert Glasgow.
- 534. Elizabeth Glasgow, died.
- 535. Graham Glasgow.

ALEXANDER MILLER McPheeters⁵ (49†) (William⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), named for two Princeton Theological Professors; b. March 28, 1828; baptized 1828 by Rev. John Robinson of the Concord Presbytery; m. Fanny Leftrich, only dau. of Thomas Lumpkin Leftrich, a merchant of Bedford City, Va.; resides in Raleigh, N. C. Their 9 children were as follows:

- 536. Thomas Leftrich McPheeters; d. in infancy.
- 537. Alexander Miller McPheeters, Jr.
- 538. Mildred Murphy McPheeters, m. Samuel Martin Inman of Atlanta, Ga.
- 539. Fannie Leftrich McPheeters.
- 540. James Turner Leftrich McPheeters, was drowned at the age of 15 years, while endeavoring to save a friend.
- 541. Samuel Brown McPheeters.
- 542. William Leavenworth McPheeters.
- 543. Susie de Leftrich McPheeters.
- 544. Margaret Lilly McPheeters.

CAPTAIN CHARLES CAMPBELL.

Among the Presbyterian trustees of 1776, and also the chartered trustees, was the venerable Charles Campbell. He was the son of Charles Campbell whose remote ancestor was Duncan Campbell. This Duncan, who never left Scotland, had three sons Dougald, Robert and John, who removed to Ireland in 1700, and settled in Coleraine in County Derry. Most of the descendants of these three brothers, between 1730 and '40, emigrated to Pennsylvania, and thence to Augusta, as Augusta then was. The descendants of Dougald are said to have settled in what is now Rockbridge, and three brothers, sons of Robert, namely Hugh, John and Charles, settled in Augusta proper. Charles Campbell, your trustee, the son of Charles, was born in Rockbridge in 1741; married Mary Ann Downey, and both husband and wife lived to an advanced age, she dying in 1824, aged 82, and he in 1826, aged 85.

Charles did not actively engage in political affairs, but commanded a company at the siege of York, and he delighted in old age to recount the details of the siege. He was noted for his piety, and was fond of books, encouraged literary institutions, and trained his nu-

merous sons and daughters in sound learning. One of his sons, Dr. Samuel L. Campbell, who was a pupil of the Academy, a trustee, and for a short period its rector, was a good scholar and a correct and graceful writer; and we owe to his pen not only a graphic account of the infant academy and of its early pupils, but a valuable memoir of the battle of Point Pleasant. Charles Campbell, your trustee, who lived as late as 1826, is well remembered by many now living. He was about middle size, and in his old age, as he sat as an elder in the New Providence Church on the left of the pulpit, with his white hair flowing, decrepit with years, but firm in faith and zealous for the glory of God, he was a striking figure. He was long a Magistrate and did not hesitate to use the whole rigor of the law in repressing violations of the Sabbath.

At your annual celebrations the good old man drove from his residence twelve miles distant to this hill in his carriage drawn by two rather old horses who rejoiced in the names of Grey and Goody, and listened with rapt attention to all the exercises of the day. He left numerous descendants, among whom is my valued friend Charles Campbell, who truly represents the literary zeal and sterling integrity of his ancestor. He was High-Sheriff of Rockbridge, 1808-10, and a member of the Virginia House of Delegates, 1788-89.

—*W. & L. Historical Papers No. 2, page 85.*

ELIZABETH McPheeters⁴ (315) (Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. May 17, 1781; m. August, 1800, William Campbell, son of Capt. Charles Campbell, an officer in the Revolution and a member of the General Assembly for years. He d. Nov. 10, 1816, leaving Elizabeth a widow. She with her children removed to Indiana in 1833. She joined the church in Rockbridge under the pastorate of Rev. Samuel Brown; was a devout Christian and trained up her children in the "fear and admonition of the Lord." Their 6 children were:

- 545. Maria Campbell, b. Aug. 1, 1801; d. Nov. 18, 1805.
- 546. James McPheeters Campbell, b. Nov. 16, 1804; m. Betsey G. Brown Apr. 7, 1831; d. Apr. 22, 1884 +.
- 547. Mildred Campbell, b. Nov. 9, 1808, near Brownsburg, Va.; d. Jan. 14, 1892.
- 548. Rebecca Campbell, b. May 27, 1811; m. Joshua Hall in 1842 +.

549. Charles Downey Campbell, b. Apr. 5, 1813; m. Emaline Venyce Hopewell of Indiana, a beautiful singer; she only lived three months after their marriage. He was the last of this family; d. 1901; went West at an early day; lived on a farm with his mother and three maiden sisters. Besides attending to the duties of the farm they found time for much reading and study of the doctrines of Christianity. About 1880 he became greatly interested in the Book of Revelations and wrote out his views at length in a Commentary, which is in the possession of Mrs. Axtel of St. Paul. This work has been pronounced deserving of merit by a competent judge.
550. Rachel Moore Campbell, b. May 28, 1815; d. Jan. 9, 1888; united with the N. P. Church in 1831, under the pastorate of Rev. Morrison.

JAMES MCPHEETERS Campbell⁵ (546) (Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Nov. 16, 1804; m. Betsey G. Brown of Brownsburg, Va., Apr. 7, 1831; d. at Knightstown, Ind., where he lived for over fifty years; highly esteemed as a Christian; was an excellent Biblical scholar; united with N. P. Church when about 16 years old; was a ruling elder of Knightstown Church. He was a cousin of Charles Campbell, the Historian.

In his veins ran the blood of the Covenanters. The old Highland Campbells that had suffered for the faith delivered to the Saints, and led the sturdy clans against the oppression of religious despotism were at once an inspiration to his steadfast reliance in the old church of his fathers, and left to him a heritage of unwavering fidelity to his God. Rich indeed in the history of persecution for the truth, valor and endurance for the right, indomitable courage in the face of disaster and overwhelming odds, is the race from which James Campbell sprang, and whose name he has borne with all good report for eighty years. To-day the memory of that gentle spirit is a blessing which is perpetual rejoicing. When death came it found him ready; it had no terrors for him. He said to the Pastor in reply to a question as to the outlook for the future, "I have not served the Lord from my youth to be forsaken in my old age." It was at once the keynote and symbol of his long and faithful life.

As sinks the golden orb of day,
 In the calm beauty of his strength,
 To wake the morn's effulgent ray,
 Nor fears the gathering shadows' length.

So goes the aged saint to rest
 While darkness veils his mortal sight,
 To wake 'mid glories of the blest,
 Transfigured in Celestial light.

Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard,
 Nor heart of man conceived the bliss
 That hath his wondrous vision stirred
 In such a heavenly dawn as this.

B.

Their 5 children were as follows:

- 551. Margaret Ann Campbell, b. Feb. 1, 1832; d. aged 5 years.
- 552. Elizabeth McPheeters Campbell, b. Jan. 4, 1834; m. Rev. Charles Axtell Nov. 30, 1853 +.
- 553. Rachel Mary Campbell, b. March 20, 1836; m. Joseph E. King +.
- 554. Harriet Newell Campbell, b. Oct. 20; d. in infancy.
- 555. Lavina Jane Campbell; d. in infancy.

ELIZABETH MCPHEETERS Campbell⁶ (552) (James⁵, Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Rev. Charles Axtell Nov. 30, 1853. He was b. in Geneva, N. Y., 1818; d. in Mankato, Minn., Oct. 30, 1891.

Of the Rev. Charles Axtell it can well be said that he died in the Lord after a well spent life of faithful and good works. He was the son of a prominent clergyman of Geneva, N. Y. He was educated for the ministry, but his health failing, he was sent abroad with the hope of restoring it. He went as a sailor in what was supposed to be a whaler, but after getting out upon the sea the captain turned pirate, and having no use for such a man as Mr. Axtell, dropped him upon one of the South Pacific Islands, where he expected the natives would devour him. He succeeded in making friends among them, and though his life was often threatened, he escaped injury and was finally picked up by a passing vessel. After two shipwrecks he returned to New York, after an absence of two years.

He taught for some time in an institution for the instruction of the blind. In 1852 he entered the ministry of the Presbyterian Church; held many important charges, the first being at Galena, Ill., where he was the neighbor and friend of General Grant.

When compelled to leave his work on account of ill health, he wrote a farewell letter to each member of his congregation.

Their children were 4, viz:

556. Mary Libbannia Axtell, b. Jan. 19, 1862, in Galena, Ill.

This name was given her by her father in memory of the kindness of a chieftain on the Island of Rotuma, who protected his life when cast ashore among savages. This small island belongs to the Fiji group, lying out of the main track of vessels. When one came for recruiting and he was about leaving, Chief Bonfan with his little daughter Libannia followed him to the beach and with streaming eyes besought him to take them with him. She m. Judson W. Bishop +.

557. Juliet Hay Axtell, b. March 4, 1861; d. Feb. 22, 1863.

558. Margaret Elizabeth Axtell, b. June 6, 1863; d. young.

559. Harriet Axtell, b. Sept. 16, 1868, in Bellevue, Iowa, a beautiful spot on the banks of the Mississippi, where her father sought rest after resigning the care of the first church at Dubuque, Iowa; m. Dec. 12, 1895, Homer Clifton Johnston, an able lawyer of Marion, O. 1 child, viz:

560. Dorothy Johnston, b. Dec. 9, 1899.

MARY LIBBANNIA Axtell^r (556) (Elizabeth⁶, James⁵, Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. Jan. 19, 1862; m. Feb. 19, 1884, Judson W. Bishop. He was mustered into United States service June 26, 1861, as Captain of Co. A, 2d Regiment, Minnesota Infantry Volunteers; served continuously in that regiment, or with it as part of his larger command, until mustered out as colonel with it, July 20, 1865; promoted major, March 21, 1862; lieutenant-colonel, Aug. 26, 1862; commissioned colonel July 14, 1864, and on recruiting the regiment to standard strength was mustered as colonel from March 5, 1865; appointed brevet brigadier general United States Volunteers by commission dated April 9, 1865, and assigned to command First Brigade, Third Division, Fourteenth Army Corps; was, with his command, engaged in battles of Mill Springs, Ky., Perry-

ville, Ky., Tullahoma, Tenn., Chickamauga, Ga., Mission Ridge, Tenn., the Atlanta Campaign, Sherman's March Atlanta to Savannah, Sherman's March Savannah to Raleigh, Battle of Bentonville, N. C., Surrender of Johnston's Army, the Grand Review in Washington, D. C., May 24, 1865. His regiment contained from first to last 1801 men, of whom 93 were killed in action. Their children were 5, viz:

- 561. Margaret Louisa Bishop, b. Dec. 25, 1885.
- 562. Majel Bishop, b. Oct. 20, 1887.
- 563. Janette Bishop, b. March 6, 1889.
- 564. Elizabeth Axtell Bishop, b. Oct. 23, 1893.
- 565. Mildred Bishop, b. July 16, 1896.

REBECCA Campbell⁵ (548) (Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. near Brownsburg in Rockbridge County, Va., May 27, 1811. The family removed to Knightstown, Indiana, in 1833, where Rebecca was m. to Joshua Hall March 15, 1842. They lived near there until 1855, when they removed to Iowa and settled in Cedar County. She died in Des Moines November 20, 1887, at the age of 76 years. They were among the pioneers of that state.

Mrs. Hall was noted through life for a calm, firm Christian spirit, and it is not to be wondered at, for she was a descendant of a long line of pious ancestors, among whom were the Alleins, Rutherfords, Thompsons and Walkers of Scotland, and the McPheeters and Moores of Virginia. Her mother was a McPheeters, which family, it is said, furnished more ministers to the Presbyterian Church than any other family in America. Her husband, Joshua Hall, was b. July 17, 1808, in W. Va., not far from Clarksburg, Harrison Co. He d. Jan. 17, 1893. His first wife was Jane Ballard by whom he had two children, Harriet who m. Joseph Murzy of Ocala, Fla., and one died young. Joshua and Rebecca were the parents of four children, viz.:

- 566. William Henry Hall, b. April 23, 1843; d. July, 1848.
- 567. Mildred Elliot Hall, m. Milo P. Smith. 3 children +.
- 568. James Richard Hall, m. Eliza Monk. 4 children +.
- 569. Mary Elizabeth Hall, b. Oct. 29, 1851.

MILDRED ELLIOT Hall⁶ (567) (Rebecca⁵, Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), b. July 6, 1846; m. Milo P. Smith Nov. 22, 1866; lived in Marengo, Iowa, until 1883 when they removed to Cedar

Rapids, Iowa, where they now reside. He is a prominent lawyer. They are the parents of three children, viz:

- 570. Edith Mildred Smith, b. June 8, 1868.
- 571. Frank Earl Smith, b. Sept. 14, 1870; m. Grace Elizabeth Hibarger Nov. 9, 1889; resides in Cedar Rapids, Ia.
- 572. Harriet Isabel Smith, b. March 25, 1874 +.

HARRIET ISABEL Smith (572) was m. to Wm. Franklin Stahl of Lisbon, Ia., Sept. 18, 1895. He is editor and proprietor of *The Lisbon Herald*. They have three children, viz:

- 573. Earl William Stahl, b. July 11, 1896.
- 574. Robert Boyd Stahl, b. Dec. 31, 1897.
- 575. Mildred Rebecca Stahl, b. Oct. 17, 1899.

JAMES RICHARD Hall⁶ (568) (Rebecca⁵, Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John¹), m. Eliza Monk in 1879 or 1880. After living a while in Iowa, they went to Salt Lake City, Utah, where he d. Oct. 22, 1897. The family then went to Tyler, Washington. 4 children, viz:

- 576. Harriet May Hall, b. July 5, 1881.
- 577. Mary Hall, b. Sept. 8, 1888.
- 578. Lillian Hall, b. March 27, 1894.
- 579. Josephine Hall, b. Nov. 25, 1895.

RACHEL MARY Campbell⁶ (553) (James⁵, Elizabeth⁴, Rachel³, Jane², John Walker¹), b. March 20, 1836. She m. in 1857 Joseph E. King of Indianapolis, Ind. He was a highly esteemed and influential citizen; a brother of James King, editor of *The Bulletin*, who was assassinated in San Francisco some years ago, and of Henry King, who died from exposure on the famous Fremont expedition over the Rockies. Joseph King's sister, Mrs. Judge Collier of Pittsburg, has a son Charles Collier, who was the first husband of Mrs. De Witt Talmage. Joseph E. King died in Texas May 11, 1865. He was a man of fine mind and uncommon business qualifications, and but for the complete loss of health shortly after marriage, would no doubt have attained distinction. She and her daughter are living in Denver, Col. 2 children, viz:

- 580. Elizabeth Helen King; not married.
- 581. Frances Campbell King, b. June 28, 1861; not married; is with the Abernathy Furniture Co., of Kansas City, Mo.

ELIZABETH Moore (135), dau. of James Moore who m. Jane Walker (No. 9); m. Michael Coalter. They were members of the church and resided in Augusta Co. They and the family of William McPheeters were neighbors and warm friends. She d. about 1783 or '84, and was buried in the "Glebe" graveyard. After her death, he m. again. He was a soldier in Captain McDowell's Company (See Palmer's Calendar of State Papers). He was undoubtedly a brave soldier, for he carried many scars as a reminder of his frequent encounters with the Indians. They had 8 children, viz:

582. David Coalter, b. Sept. 24, 1764, in Rockbridge Co., Va. He was a merchant and resided in South Carolina, where he m. Ann, dau. of James and Catherine Scheider Carmichael. She was b. near Orangeburg, S. C., June 1, 1772; m. in Orangeburg Dec. 29, 1791; removed to Missouri in 1818. He d. in Washington County, Va., Aug. 25, 1821. She d. in St. Louis, Mo., July 27, 1824. 8 children +.
583. James Coalter; was a merchant in Staunton, Va. It is supposed that he d. at Sweet Sulphur Springs, Monroe County, Va.; married +.
584. Elizabeth Coalter, m. her cousin James McPheeters (No. 309); lies buried beside her sister Mrs. Naylor at Dardenne Prairie.
585. John Coalter, m. Frances Bland Tucker. 3 children +.
586. Jane Coalter, b. 1771; d. Feb. 17, 1835; m. John Naylor. 9 children +.
587. Margaret Coalter, m. Mr. Ward of Harrison County, Ky. 4 children +.
588. Micajah Coalter; married; d. in Staunton, Va., when grown in 1808. He and Wm. McPheeters were warm friends.
589. Mary Coalter, m. Judge Nathaniel Beverly Tucker. She was buried in Fulton, Mo. He was the youngest son of St. George Tucker; was District Judge of the United States for Missouri; was afterwards Professor in "William and Mary College." Author of "Tucker's Pleadings," "The Partisan Leader" and lectures on "The Science of Government." His dau. m. Henry A. Washington, Professor in William and Mary College. Under



JUDGE JOHN COALTER.

the authority of Congress he edited with notes "The Writings of Jefferson." His dau. Cynthia Tucker m. a Mr. Coleman of Williamsburg. His 2nd wife Eliza Naylor (No. 778) d. childless. His 3rd wife Lucy, dau. of Gen. Thomas Smith, U. S. A., and his wife Cynthia, dau. of Judge White of Kentucky. Children all by 3rd wife.

JAMES Coalter (583), had a dau. who became
590. Mrs. Stuart.

WILLIAM C. PRESTON.

591. John Preston of Ireland had an only son, William Preston, who came to America when eight years old. He became a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses, and Commanding Lieutenant of Fincastle and Montgomery. He was zealous in the cause of his country in the Revolution. He m. Susanna Smith of Hanover Co., Va., dau. of Francis Smith and Elizabeth Waddy. Their third child was Francis Preston, who was a lawyer and member of the Virginia Legislature, and a congressman from that state from 1793 to 1797. He was a Brigadier General in the War of 1812.

He m. Sarah B. Campbell, dau. of Gen. William Campbell, who commanded at King's Mountain. Sarah was a niece of Patrick Henry. Their first child was William Campbell Preston, the great advocate and matchless orator of South Carolina. He was senator from South Carolina and was president of her university. His first wife was Mary E. Coalter, the granddaughter of Michael Coalter and Elizabeth Moore, and niece of Judge John Coalter.

William Campbell Preston was born in Philadelphia Dec. 27, 1794, and died in Columbia, S. C., May 22, 1860. His father was a member of Congress in Philadelphia at the time he was born. He graduated at the State College at Columbia, S. C., in 1812, and returned to Virginia, and commenced the study of law, but after a few months, was obliged to travel for the benefit of his health. After an extensive tour through the valley of the Mississippi, he visited Europe where he remained several years, and at the University of Edinburgh attended the lectures of Professors Playfair and Brown. In 1819, he returned to Virginia, and in 1820 was admitted to the bar. Two years afterwards, he settled at Columbia, S. C., and soon gained a reputation as a public speaker. In 1828, and again in 1830

and 1832, he was returned to the state legislature, and became one of the leaders of the nullification party. In 1836 he was elected to the United States Senate, but differing with his colleague, Mr. Calhoun, and his constituents with regard to the support they gave Mr. Van Buren, he resigned his seat and resumed the practice of law. He was President of the Carolina College from 1845 to 1851, and soon after established the Columbia Lyceum, which he endowed with his library of three thousand volumes. He published a eulogy of Hugh S. Legaré in 1843.

(From the American Cyclopaedia.)

After the death of his first wife, Mary Coalter, he married Miss L. P. Davis, but all of his children died in infancy or unmarried, so that he has no direct descendants.

DAVID Coalter⁴ (582) (Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹) and his wife, Ann Carmichael, had 8 children, viz:

591. Maria Elizabeth Coalter, b. Oct. 9, 1792; m. William C. Preston, the South Carolina orator, son of Gen. Francis and Sarah Campbell Preston, and grandson of William Preston, who was born in Ireland and came to America. Name of only one of their children known +.
592. Ann Catherine Coalter, b. 1794; m. William Harper, Chancellor of South Carolina; also Chancellor of Missouri. 4 children +.
593. James Coalter; d. unmarried.
594. Frances Margaret Coalter; m. Dr. David H. Means +.
595. Caroline Lane Coalter; m. Hamilton Rowan Gamble. 4 children +.
596. John David Coalter; m. Mary A. Means. He was a Judge. They had one son who d. young.
597. Julia Davenport Coalter; m. Judge Edward Bates. 8 children +.
598. Beverly Tucker Coalter; m. Elizabeth McQueen. 3 children +.

MARIA E. Coalter (591) and her husband Wm. C. Preston had children, number not known; one child was named:

599. Sally Preston; d. unmarried.



DAVID COALTER.



ANN CARMICHAEL COALTER.

ANN C. Coalter (592) and her husband William Harper had 4 children, viz:

- 600. Annie C. Harper; m. Dr. James Augustus McPheeters. 5 children +.
- 601. Maria Harper; d. unmarried.
- 602. Henrietta Harper; d. unmarried.
- 603. Wesley Harper; d. young.

ANNE C. Harper⁶ (600) (Catherine⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. her cousin J. A. McPheeters (second wife). 5 children, viz:

- 604. Wesley McPheeters.
- 605. Maria McPheeters.
- 606. Anne McPheeters.
- 607. Fanny McPheeters.
- 608. Kate McPheeters; m. Rev. Henry Dickson. They had one son Howard and two dau., names not known.
- 609. Howard Dickson; m. and living in Boston; has two dau., names not known.

FRANCES MARGARET Coalter⁵ (594) (David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. 1798; m. Jan. 2, 1817, Dr. David H. Means. He was a member of the Legislature from Fairfield Co., S. C., and member of the South Carolina Nullification Convention. 11 children, viz:

- 610. Thomas Coalter Means; m. his cousin Mary Hart Means Dec. 22, 1853. No children.
- 611. David Coalter Means, M. D.; m. May 20, 1853, to Elizabeth Mobley. 3 children +.
- 612. Edward J. Means; m. Martha J. McPheeters. 5 children +
- 613. Isaac Hughes Means; m. Alice Hagood March 8, 1854. 5 children +.
- 614. Robert Harper Means; d. unmarried.
- 615. Beverly Means; m. Jane Porcher Du Bose April 4, 1861 +.
- 616. Elizabeth Means; m. Col. John English May 11, 1843 +.
- 617. Caroline Harper Means; m. Preston S. Brooks March 11, 1841. He was United States Congressman from Virginia. No children.
- 618. Sarah Frances Means; m. Samuel Wilds Trotti May 1, 1848. He was United States Congressman. No children.

619. Frances Coalter Means; m. John G. Mobley, 1859; she m. 2nd, 1868, Col. William Wallace of the South Carolina Volunteers, C. S. A. He was from Columbia +.
620. Julia Bates Means; d. in childhood.

FRANCES C. M. Mobley (619) and her husband John G. Mobley had 1 child, viz:

621. John G. Mobley, Jr.

DAVID COALTER Means⁶ (611) (Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Elizabeth Mobley; lived in Fairfield, S. C. 3 children, viz:

622. Robert Means; m. Minnie Pelligren; several children.
623. David Coalter Means, Jr.; unmarried; living in South Carolina (1899).
624. Marion Means; unmarried in 1898.

EDWARD JOHN Means⁶ (612) (Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Apr. 18, 1860, Martha J. (dau. of Dr. James McPheeters by first wife Miss Duncan). He was a Captain in 6th Regiment, South Carolina Volunteers, C. S. A.; wounded at Deansville; afterwards Lieutenant C. S. N.; d. 1877 in South Carolina, after which the family moved to Natchez. 7 children, viz:

625. Frances Augusta Means.
626. Maria D. Means; d. young.
627. Sarah T. Means; m. Mr. Curry of Mississippi.
628. Martha Means.
629. John Coalter Means; druggist in Natchez, Miss.
630. Ann Harper Means.
631. Gabriella McPheeters Means.

ISAAC HUGHES Means⁶ (613) (Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. Sept. 15, 1826; d. Feb. 25, 1898; lived in Fairfield, S. C., until 1886, when they moved to Columbia, S. C. He was Secretary of State of South Carolina, 1858 to 1862; Captain of I. M. of 17th South Carolina Regiment, C. S. A.; Commissioner in Equity for Fairfield Co., S. C., and Librarian of the South Carolina College from 1888 to 1898. He m. Alice Hagood of Barnwell, S. C. (dau.

of Dr. J. O. Hagood of Barnwell, and sister of Brigadier General Johnson Hagood of South Carolina, who was afterwards Governor of South Carolina). They had 5 children who grew to maturity and 8 who d. young. Those who grew up were:

- 632. David Harper Means.
- 633. James Hagood Means; m. Emma Wright. 3 children +.
- 634. Maria Cornelia Means.
- 635. Eloise Butler Means.
- 636. Cary Jane Nott Means.

All of these children of Isaac Hughes Means removed from Fairfield to Columbia, where they now live (1898).

JAMES HAGOOD Means⁷ (633) (Isaac Hughes⁶, Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Emma Wright. 3 children, viz:

- 637. James Hagood Means.
- 638. Alice Hagood Means.
- 639. Margaret Means.

BEVERLY Means⁶ (615) (Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); Sergeant-Major of the 6th South Carolina Volunteers, C. S. A.; was killed at the battle of Seven Pines. He m. Jane Porcher Du Bose; left one dau.:

- 640. Beverly Means; she m. Dr. Theodore Du Bose of Columbia, S. C. They have 3 children, viz:
 - 641. Theodore Du Bose.
 - 642. John Bratton Du Bose.
 - 643. Janie P. Du Bose.

MARION Means⁶ (616) (Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. John English of South Carolina. They had 5 children, viz:

- 644. Frank English; killed at Drainsville, 1861.
- 645. James English; d. young.
- 646. Joseph English; m. Anna Russell. 2 children +.
- 647. Beverly Means English +.
- 648. Harriet English +.

JOSEPH English⁷ (646) (Marion⁶, Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Anna Russell. 2 children, viz:

649. Joseph English.

650. Annie English.

BEVERLY MEANS English⁷ (647) (Marion⁶, Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Eliza Dohey. 2 children, viz:

651. Maria English.

652. Beverly English.

HARRIET FITZPATRICK English⁷ (648) (Marion⁶, Frances⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹). She m. Sadler Gillespie. They had 4 children, viz:

653. English Gillespie.

654. Sadler Gillespie.

655. Harriet Gillespie.

656. Fannie Coalter Gillespie.

CAROLINE LANE Coalter⁵ (595) (David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. 1800; m. Hamilton Rowan Gamble who was b. 1798, d. in 1864; son of Joseph Gamble, a native of Ireland, who came to Virginia in 1789 with his wife Annie, dau. of John Hamilton of "The Strutts." Judge H. R. Gamble was War Governor of Missouri. They resided in St. Louis, where he was Judge of the Supreme Court and an eminent member of the bar. 2 children, viz:

657. Hamilton Gamble; m. Sallie Goode Minor. 3 children +.

658. David Coalter Gamble; m. Flora Matthews. 12 children, names not known.

HAMILTON Gamble (657); b. Nov. 11, 1858; d. Apr. 11, 1877, in Salt Lake City; m. Dec. 23, 1863, to Sallie Good Minor, dau. of James L. and Sallie Goode Minor*. Col. Hamilton Gamble was an eminent member of the bar. 3 children, viz:

659. Caroline Coalter Gamble; b. Sept. 5, 1864.

660. Mary Minor Gamble; m. Simpson, (2) E. Miller. 4 children +.

661. Fannie Humphrey Gamble; b. Apr. 30, 1872.

*The widow of Col. Gamble, with their unmarried daughters, lives in Kansas City, Mo.

MARY MINOR Gamble (660); b. Dec. 27, 1865; m. (1) C. L. Simpson, (2) Edgar Miller. Their home is in St. Louis, Mo. 4 children, viz:

- 662. Carrie Miller.
- 663. David G. Miller; a physician.
- 664. Edith Miller.
- 665. Mary Miller.

BATES FAMILY.

Fleming Bates m. Sarah Jordon, York Co., Va., 1742, and had at least 3 children:

- a. Thomas Fleming Bates.
- b. Frederick Bates.
- c. And a dau. said to have m. G. C. Tarleton.

THOMAS F. Bates (a); m. Caroline Matilda Woodson, 1771. 4 children, viz:

- a. Frederick Bates; moved to Missouri; was the first Lieutenant-Governor of Missouri.
- b. James Bates; removed to Arkansas; delegate to Congress.
- c. Fleming Bates; b. 1778; settled in North Virginia; clerk of the Court; m. Elizabeth W. Moore. 4 children.
- d. Edward Bates; settled in the North; Dep. Clerk; removed to Missouri; Attorney-General United States under Lincoln. A fine lawyer, excellent scholar and Christian gentleman.
d. 1873; m. Julia Davenport Coalter.
- a. Thomas Fleming Bates, fought at Yorktown, 1781. His son
- d. Edward Bates, fought 1812. His son
- 671. Gen. John Coalter Bates, fought in 1862 +.

MATERNAL.

- (1.) Dr. John Woodson, of Dorsetshire, England. His son,
- (2.) Robert Woodson, m. Elizabeth Lewis. Their son,
- (3.) John Woodson, m. Judith Tarlton. Their son,
- (4.) Tarlton Woodson, m. Ursula Fleming. Their son,
- (5.) Charles Woodson, m. Mary Pleasant. Their daughter,
- (6.) Caroline Matilda Woodson, m. Thomas Fleming Bates.
Their son,
- (7.) Edward Bates, m. Julia D. Coalter. Their daughter,
- (8.) Matilda Bates, m. Major Edward Eno of St. Louis.

JULIA DAVENPORT Coalter⁵ (597) (David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. March, 1807; m. Judge Edward Bates of St. Louis, Mo., United States Attorney-General under Lincoln. He was b. in Virginia. 8 children, viz:

- 666. Barton Bates; m. Caroline Woodson. 8 children +.
- 667. Nancy Bates; d., unmarried, in 1875.
- 668. Julian Bates; m. Sally F. Woodson. 6 children +.
- 669. Fleming Bates; m. Nannie F. Wilson. 2 children +.
- 670. Richard Bates; m. Ellen Woodson. 2 children +.
- 671. John Coalter Bates; Maj.-Gen.; unmarried +.
- 672. Charles Woodson Bates; m. Alice Frink. 3 children +.
- 673. Matilda Bates; m. E. B. Eno. 4 children +.

BARTON Bates⁶ (666) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Caroline Woodson. He was a Judge. 8 children, viz:

- 674. Onward Bates; m. Virginia Breckenridge, dau. of Judge S. Breckenridge.
- 675. Hatches Bates.
- 676. Katherine Bates.
- 677. Eads Bates.
- 678. Fanny Bates.
- 679. Hester Bates.
- 680. Cora Bates; m. Rev. E. B. McClure of Norfolk, Va.
682. Daughter; name not known.
- 681. Margaret Bates; m. Edward Singleton of Raysville, Mo.

JULIAN Bates⁶ (668) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹). He was a physician; m. Sally F. Woodson. Their home is in St. Louis, Mo. 6 children, viz:

- 683. Wenona Bates.
- 684. Fleming Bates.
- 685. Julian Bates.
- 686. Hodgon Bates.

FLEMING Bates⁶ (669) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. Nannie F. Wilson. He fought in the C. S. A. 2 children, viz:

- 687. Nannie F. Bates.
- 688. Allen C. Bates.



GENERAL JOHN COALTER BATES.

RICHARD Bates⁶ (670) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹) ; m. Ellen Woodson. 2 children, viz:

688a. Charles W. Bates.

688b. Nannie F. Bates ; m. Dr. Hersman of Missouri.

JOHN COALTER Bates⁶ (671) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹) ; not married ; Lieut.-Col. in U. S. A., 13th Infantry, stationed at Ft. Wingate, New Mexico, in 1899. In command in the Philippines in 1900.

Gen. John Coalter Bates is a native Missourian, having been born in St. Charles County, August 26, 1842. He was a son of that eminent Missourian, the late Edward Bates, who served in Lincoln's first cabinet as Attorney-General. When but a few months old his parents moved to St. Louis, so he may be considered a native St. Louisan. Gen. Bates never attended a military school, his advancement being due to his ability and strict attention to duty. He has been frequently trusted with some of the important positions in the gift of the army officers, and has always earned every promotion. He was educated in the common schools of St. Louis, and for a time attended Washington University, though he never graduated from that institution. He was just on the verge of young manhood when the civil war broke out, and, imbibing the spirit of the times, he desired to take a part for the Union.

On May 14, 1861, when but 19 years old, he was commissioned a First Lieutenant in the 11th United States Infantry. He served with the army of the Potomac until April, 1863. He was with his company at Gaines' Mill, Malvern, the second battle of Bull Run, Antietam and Fredericksburg, and was in every engagement in which the 11th took part. From December, 1862, to April, 1863, he was Adjutant, and was then appointed aide-de-camp to the General commanding the army of the Potomac. He retained that position until the army was reassigned and redistributed in 1865. During the last few months before the army of the Potomac was mustered out, Gen. Bates was commissary of musters, when fully 50,000 soldiers were discharged from the service. While an aide-de-camp he participated in the battles of Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Rappahannock Station, Bristow Station, Mine Run, the Wilderness, Spottsylvania and Petersburg.

After the war Gen. Bates became Colonel of the 2nd Regiment,

and was appointed Brigadier General May 4, 1898, just before the troops were sent to Cuba in the war with Spain.

In the interim between the civil and Spanish-American wars Gen. Bates was in service in Minnesota, North and South Dakota, Nebraska, Missouri, Kansas, Indian Territory, Texas and New Mexico, except one year, when he was in Washington as chairman of the tactical board. In 1871 he was second in command of the escort sent with the surveying party west from the Missouri River to locate the line of the Northern Pacific Railroad. In 1882 he was selected by Gen. Sheridan to organize the division rifle competition and was in charge of the competition in 1883, 1884 and 1885. In 1884 Gen. Bates was in command of four troops of cavalry and two companies of infantry that captured 800 Creek Indians that made war on the recognized Creek government and defied the United States authorities. Gen. John Pope, department commander, commended him for his services in that campaign.

In 1888 Gen. Bates was again president of the tactical board that met in Washington to revise the army tactics. In 1892 he was on duty with the National Guard of New York at its encampment at Peekskill. One year later he became a member of the board on magazine small arms which adopted the rifle and carbine used at the present time. He commanded fourteen companies of infantry and four troops of cavalry ordered to quell the riots at Butte City, Mont., during the big railroad strike there in 1894. He was president of the board selected in 1896 to prepare firing regulations for the army, and in 1897 was in the service in Minnesota.

When war was declared with Spain in 1898, a number of officers in the regular army were advanced. Among these was Gen. (then Colonel) Bates. He was made a Brigadier General of Volunteers and was soon ordered to Cuba. In the early part of May he passed through East St. Louis on the way South with his troops and visited his relatives a few hours in St. Louis.

During the war with Spain Gen. Bates was in the battles of El Caney, San Juan Hill and other important engagements. After the campaign ended he was ordered to the Philippines. He never married.—*From St. Louis Globe Democrat, March 22, 1901.*

Brigadier-General Bates now in command of the Department of the Missouri and shortly to assume at least temporary command of the Department of the Colorado in addition, is a member of the newly

created Board on the Location and Distribution of Military Posts. Gen. Bates is the officer who was in command when the Jolo Islands were taken and annexed to the United States. This was effected without the firing of a single shot. At first this ruler was reluctant to trust the United States, and through his secretary and the heir-apparent made repeated apologies for his absence, explaining that he was busy officiating at religious observances. The high character of Gen. Bates, his tact and patience so impressed the emissaries of the Sultan that that ruler was finally delighted to welcome the American General to the imperial residence at Maibun, where the treaty was negotiated. The state religion is Mohammedan and the Sultan is now making preparations to undertake a pious pilgrimage to Mecca. The journey will be an impressive one, and for the first time in history a potentate carrying the flag of the United States will travel to that ancient shrine.

General Bates is a modest, unassuming man; considered the best disciplinarian in the army. His father fought in 1812, and his grandfather fought in the Revolution, he was at Yorktown. Cornwallis gave Thomas Fleming Bates a guard for his house, but Bates threw it into the fire. Cornwallis remarked: "If all your countrymen are like you, we will never conquer them."

CHARLES WOODSON Bates⁶ (612) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. Alice Frink. They reside at Romley, Chaffe Co., Col. 3 daughters, viz:

- 689. Nellie Bates.
- 690. Bertha Bates.
- 691. Carol Bates.

MATILDA Bates⁶ (613) (Julia⁵, David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. Major Edward B. Eno; live in St. Louis, Mo. He d. 1891. Mrs. Matilda Eno kept house for Judge Bates when he was in President Lincoln's cabinet. 4 children, viz:

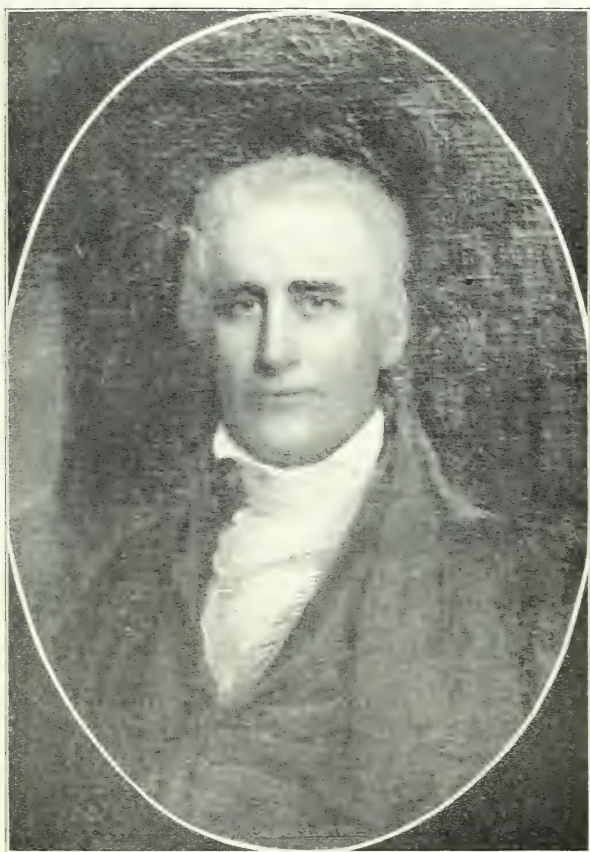
- 692. Edward Bates Eno.
- 693. Christian Eno; m. Geo. Compton. 2 children, names not known.
- 694. Julia C. Eno.
- 695. Matilda Eno.

BEVERLY TUCKER Coalter, M. D.⁵ (598) (David⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹) ; m. Elizabeth McQueen. 3 children, viz :

- 696. John David Coalter ; m. Dolly Hempstead. 3 children, names not known.
- 697. Julia Frances Coalter ; m. Dr. James Davis. 2 children, names not known.
- 698. Caroline Gamble Coalter ; m. Augustus Jordan. 3 children, names not known.

JOHN Coalter⁴ (585) (Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹) ; son of Michael and Elizabeth Moore ; b. Aug. 20, 1771, in Rockbridge Co. (then Augusta) ; studied law in William and Mary College under Judge St. George Tucker, taking a course also under Chancellor Wythe and Bishop Madison. While in Williamsburg he married Maria Rind (1791) ; settled in Staunton, where he practiced law and was at one time County Clerk ; was succeeded in that office by his brother Micajah. Maria Rind d. 1792. 1795 Judge Coalter married Margaret Davenport, who died July 25, 1797. On June 5, 1802, he married Frances Bland Tucker, daughter of Judge St. George Tucker and Frances Bland.

Of the Tucker family, to which Frances belonged, there were Daniel (1), George (2) and Henry Tucker (3), who came of English stock. Daniel was the first Governor of Bermuda in 1616. From him descended John, Chief Justice of Bermuda, who married a daughter of Henry Tucker (2), and from these were descended Daniel, the immediate ancestor of Professor George Tucker of Virginia, the father of Frances who married Judge Coalter. Of the Blands we have the following history : Adam Bland, in the reign of Edward IV., married Jane Atkyns ; their son John married Susan — ; their son Giles Bland came to Virginia and engaged in Bacon's Rebellion and was hanged by Gov. Berkley. John and Susan had another son, Theodoric, who came to Virginia about 1654. He married Jane Bennett, daughter of Richard Bennett, Governor of Virginia, and died in 1671. Their son Richard married Elizabeth Randolph. Their eldest son, also named Richard, was a leading member of the Revolutionary Convention of Virginia, called by Jefferson "the wisest man south of the James River." Their daughter Mary married Henry Lee, and their son Henry was the father of the celebrated Col. Henry Lee (Light Horse Harry), of the Revolution.



JUDGE JOHN COALTER.

He was the father of Gen. Robert E. Lee. Richard Bland's son, Theodoric Bland, married Frances Bolling, and their only son, Theodoric, was Colonel of the Dragoons during the Revolution, and afterwards member of Congress. He had no children. Theodoric and Frances Bland also had a daughter, Frances Bland, who married the first time, John Randolph. Their son was John Randolph of Roanoke. The second time she married St. George Tucker, and their daughter, Frances B. Tucker, is the one who married Judge John Coalter.

Frances Coalter died at the Red Sulphur Springs, September 12, 1813.

In 1821 Judge Coalter married Mrs. Hannah Harrison (nee Jones), daughter of Wm. Jones, Esq., of Ellwood and his wife Betty Churchill.

In Waddel's Annals we find this brief account of the early struggles of John Coalter: "While a young lawyer, living at Staunton, Judge Coalter resided at a place then called Elm Grove, on Lewis Creek, half a mile east of town. His circumstances were so poor that he had to return home every day in time to cut wood for family use; and not being able to keep or hire a horse, he walked to his courts, carrying his clothes and papers in a bag on his shoulders. Afterwards, when a distinguished judge of the Court of Appeals, he was in the habit of referring to this period as the happiest of his life. His last residence was a handsome seat, called Chatham, on the Rappahannock, opposite Fredericksburg. He was b. a little north of N. P. Church, now in Rockbridge County."

He was attorney for the Commonwealth until 1809, when he resigned to accept the position of Judge of the Federal Court of Virginia, to which he was elected.

Judge John Coalter of the General Court, was promoted to the Supreme Court of Appeals May 11, 1811. About 1821 he removed to Richmond and purchased "Chatham," in Stafford opposite Fredericksburg, where he resided until the time of his death which occurred Feb. 2, 1838. He was buried in St. George's Churchyard.

The three children of Judge Coalter were all by his third wife, Frances, viz:

699. Frances Lelia Coalter; b. 1803; d. at Warm Springs in 1821.

700. Elizabeth Tucker Coalter; b. in Staunton, Va., June 25, 1805; m. John Randolph Bryan Jan. 27, 1830, at Chatham. Their home was at Eagle Point, Gloucester Co., Va. She d. March 28, 1856. He d. at the University of Virginia, Sept. 13, 1887. 10 children +.
701. St. George Tucker Coalter; m. Judith Harrison Tomlin. 5 children +.

Hayden, in his *Virginia Genealogies*, says that—

“John Randolph Bryan, of Gloucester Co., Va., was born at Wilmington Is., Ga., March 23, 1806. He died at the University of Virginia Sept. 13, 1887. On Jan. 27, 1830, in Chatham, Va., he married Elizabeth Tucker Coalter. She was born June 25th, 1805, and died at Eagle Point, Va., March 28, 1856. She was the second daughter of Hon. John Coalter, Judge of the Virginia Court of Appeals, and his wife, Anne Frances Bland Tucker, daughter of Hon. St. George and Frances (Bland) Tucker. Her grandmother, Frances Bland, was the daughter of Theoderick and Frances (Bolling) Bland, and widow of John Randolph—therefore the mother of John Randolph of Roanoke.

Mr. J. R. Bryan was educated in the schools of William Lacy, Prince Edward Co., Va., and Mr. Kirkpatrick, of Halifax, Va., 1816-1820. In 1822 he entered Yale College, but receiving an appointment in the United States Navy as Midshipman Oct. 4, 1823, he accepted, and was ordered to the “Peacock.” He became passed Midshipman March 23, 1829. In 1824 he was ordered to the “United States.” He resigned Sept. 5, 1831, and retired to his estate of “Nonchalance,” Wilmington Island.

Having in 1830 bought a farm on the Severn River in Gloucester Co., Va., for which he paid \$20,000, he removed there, and remained until 1862.

The following notice of Mr. Bryan is from the *Southern Churchman*: “After his father’s death, Mr. John Randolph requested Mrs. Bryan to permit him to superintend the education of her two sons, Randolph and Thomas. He adopted his namesake, Randolph Bryan. They were sent on to Virginia, and placed at school near him. For several years he directed their education and caused them to spend their vacations under his roof, treating them with the tenderness of a father.



ELIZABETH COALTER BRYAN.

The constant and friendly intercourse with a man so remarkable as John Randolph, left its impress upon his ward. His tastes were formed and his virtues developed.

At the end of eight years service, he left the Navy and married a remarkable woman, Elizabeth Tucker Coalter, the greatly beloved niece of John Randolph. She was endowed with great wit, strong practical common sense, and deep piety. She was a true and noble woman. Immediately after their marriage, Mr. Bryan united with the Episcopal Church, in Fredericksburg, being baptized and confirmed the same day, to remain Christ's faithful soldier to his life's end." Their 10 children were as follows:

702. John Coalter Bryan; b. March 2, 1831, at Presly, King Co., Va.; d. June 1, 1853; educated at the University of Virginia and became an M. D., graduating from Richmond Medical College and Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia; graduated from the latter in 1853.
703. Delia Bryan; b. at Eagle Point Feb. 24, 1833; m. Oct. 30, 1856, Dr. John Randolph Page, C. S. A. He was educated at Virginia University; graduated an M. D. in 1849; also studied in Paris; was Chief Surgeon C. S. A., 1861-1865; Professor of Louisiana Military Academy, and Professor of Natural History and Agriculture at the University of Virginia, 1872-1888. 9 children +.
704. Fanny Tucker Bryan; b. June 8, 1835, at Chatham; m. Dec. 19, 1861, Dr. Spotswood Wellford Carmichael (son of Geo. French Carmichael and grandson of Dr. James Carmichael of Scotland). He graduated from Jefferson Medical College, 1852; surgeon in C. S. A., 1861-1865. 8 children +.
705. Georgia Screven Bryan; b. March 11, 1837; m. Dr. Andrew Glassel Grinnan. 8 children +.
706. Virginia Mackay Bryan; b. June 26; d. Nov. 11, 1839.
707. John Randolph Bryan; b. Jan. 9, 1841; served C. S. A.; m. Margaret Randolph Minor. 9 children +.
708. St. George Tucker Coalter Bryan; b. at Chatham Oct. 4, 1843; educated at Virginia University, 1873-4; served in C. S. A.; a mining engineer.
709. Joseph Bryan; b. Apr. 13, 1845; served in C. S. A.; m. Isabel L. Stewart. 6 children +.

- 710. Thomas Forman Bryan; b. at Eagle Point Jan. 10, 1848; d. Sept. 8, 1851.
- 711. Corbin Braxton Bryan; b. 1852; m. Mary Sidney Caldwell Scott. 6 children +.

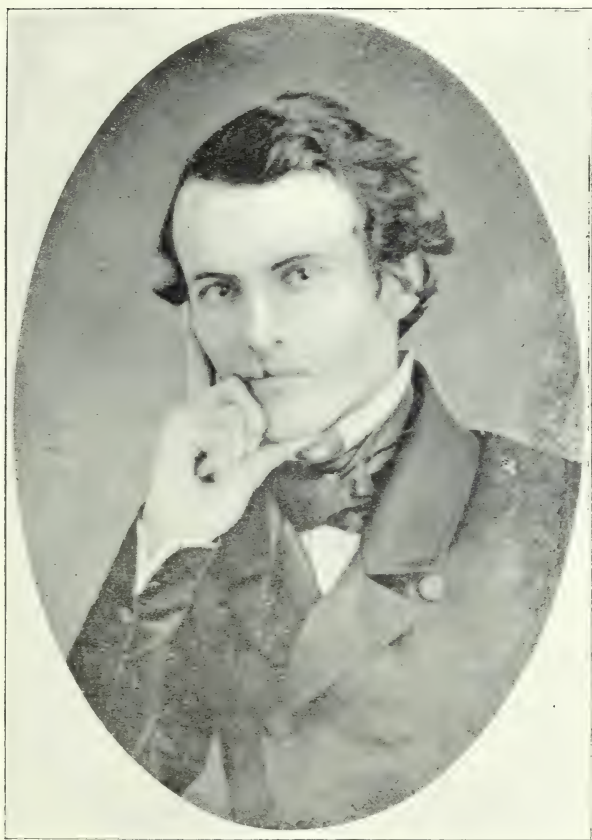
DELIA COALTER Bryan⁶ (703) (Elizabeth⁵, John⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Dr. John Randolph Page. Their 9 children were:

- 712. John Randolph Bryan Page; b. Sept. 9, 1857; d. Aug. 28, 1863.
- 713. Elizabeth Coalter Page; b. March 10, 1859; d. Sept. 4, 1863.
- 714. Mann Page; b. Feb. 14, 1861.
- 715. Charles Curtis Page; b. June 11, 1863.
- 716. Ann Page; b. Oct. 21, 1865.
- 717. Delia Bryan Page; b. June 9, 1868.
- 718. Joseph Bryan Page; b. June 7, 1870.
- 719. Ada Screvin Page; b. Oct. 14, 1873.
- 720. John Randolph Page; b. Nov. 15, 1876.

FANNY TUCKER Bryan⁶ (704) (Eliz.⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. Dr. S. W. Carmichael. 8 children, viz:

- 721. Mary Wellford Carmichael; b. Oct. 7, 1863; d. Aug. 10, 1864.
- 722. Elizabeth Coalter Carmichael; b. Aug. 20, 1865.
- 723. Ellen Spotswood Carmichael; b. Nov. 1, 1867.
- 724. Randolph Bryan Carmichael; b. June 21, 1869.
- 725. George Edward Carmichael; b. June 26, 1873; d. Nov. 16, 1878.
- 726. Spotswood Wellford Carmichael; b. Nov. 21, 1875 (twin); d. July 26, 1876.
- 727. Coalter Bryan Carmichael; b. Nov. 21, 1875 (twin).
- 728. Fanny Tucker Carmichael; b. Nov. 3, 1879.

GEORGIA SCREVEN Bryan⁶ (705) (Elizabeth⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); b. at Eagle Point March 11, 1837; m. June 2, 1859, Dr. Andrew Glassel Grinnan (son of Daniel and Helen Grinnan). They had 8 children, viz:



DR. JOHN COALTER BRYAN.

- 729. Bryan Randolph Grinnan, D. D.; missionary to Japan; b. at Brampton April 21, 1860 +.
- 730. Daniel Grinnan (lawyer); b. Oct. 13, 1861; baptized by Dr. Ewing Oct., 1861; graduated A. B., University Virginia, 1879; resides in Richmond, Va.
- 731. Elizabeth Coalter Grinnan; b. July 25, 1863; baptized by Dr. Ewing Aug., 1863.
- 732. Cornelia Stuart Grinnan; b. Woodville, Va., Feb. 11, 1865; baptized by Rev. Richard Mason Nov., 1868.
- 733. Andrew Glassel Grinnan; Episcopal clergyman; b. Aug. 20, 1868; baptized by Rev. Dr. Handy Nov., 1868.
- 734. St. George Tucker Grinnan; b. April 6, 1870; baptized by Rev. Dr. White Dec. 10, 1890.
- 735. John Coalter Grinnan; b. Jan. 22, 1873; baptized by Rev. Dinwiddie April 26, 1875.
- 736. Georgia Bryan Grinnan; b. Sept. 18, 1874; baptized by Rev. Dinwiddie, Jan. 30, 1875.

JOHN RANDOLPH Bryan⁶ (707) (Elizabeth⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); b. Jan. 9, 1841; m. at "Gale Hill," Albermarle Co., Va., Feb. 19, 1867, Margaret Randolph Minor, dau. of W. W. and Mary Waters Minor; confirmed by Bishop Wilmer of Louisiana, 1866; educated at Virginia High School, Alexandria, Va., Military Institute and Bloomfield Academy; entered Richmond Howitzers, C. S. A., April, 1861; commanded 2nd Lt. Prov. Army, Va., 1861; A. D. C. Staff of Gen. J. B. Magruder, 1862; Ordnance Sergt., McLaw's Div., 1863; Captain and Inspector of Field Transportation, Dept. of S. W. Virginia and Tennessee, 1863-65. 9 children, viz:

- 737. John Randolph Bryan; b. Jan. 9, 1868.
- 738. Mary Waters Bryan; b. Jan. 9, 1870.
- 739. Elizabeth Coalter Bryan; b. Dec. 28, 1871.
- 740. Evelyn Bryan; b. Jan. 28, 1874.
- 741. Margaret Randolph Bryan; b. Aug. 13, 1876.
- 742. Mattie Minor Bryan; b. Aug. 8, 1879.
- 743. William Minor Bryan; b. Jan. 24, 1882.
- 744. Jane Isabel Bryan; b. March 21, 1884.
- 745. Joseph Bryan.

JOSEPH Bryan⁶ (709) (Elizabeth⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); b. April 13, 1845; educated at University of Virginia,

1862-67; served in C. S. A.; practicing law at Richmond, Va. Hon. Joseph Bryan m. at "Brook Hill," near Richmond Feb. 1, 1871, Isabel L. Stewart (dau. of John and M. A. Stewart). 6 children, viz:

- 746. John Stewart Bryan; b. Oct. 23, 1871.
- 747. Robert Coalter Bryan; b. June 26, 1873.
- 748. Jonathan Randolph Bryan; b. Dec. 6, 1874.
- 749. Joseph Bryan; b. Dec. 7, 1877; d. June 25, 1878.
- 750. St. George Tucker Bryan; b. Feb. 11, 1878.
- 751. Thomas Pinkney Bryan; b. Oct. 24, 1882.

CORBIN BRAXTON Bryan⁶ (711) (Elizabeth⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); b. at Eagle Point April 17, 1852; m. Feb. 9, 1882, Mary Sidney Caldwell Scott. She was b. 1861, dau. of Dr. W. W. Scott of Caldwell Co., N. C. Dr. C. B. Bryan educated at Virginia University, 1871-75; graduated from Virginia Theological Seminary in 1878; ordained Deacon by the Rt. Rev. F. M. Whittle, D. D., 1878; made a Priest in 1879; Rector of Cunningham Chapel Parish, Clark Co., Va., 1890. 6 children, viz:

- 752. Elizabeth Bryan; b. Jan. 24, 1883.
- 753. Delia Bryan; b. Sept. 1, 1884.
- 754. Mary S. C. Bryan; b. June 13, 1886.
- 755. Isabel Stewart Bryan; b. June 18; d. Dec. 18, 1888.
- 756. Braxton Bryan.
- 757. Walter Bryan.

Most of the above Bryan Records taken from "*Hayden's Virginia Genealogies*."

ST. GEORGE TUCKER Coalter⁵ (701) (John⁴, Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. in Richmond, June 2, 1809; d. 1839. He m. Judith Harrison Tomlin (dau. of John Walker Tomlin and his wife Margaret Williamson Ball), Dec. 16, 1829. Their 5 children were:

- 758. John Coalter; d. young.
- 759. Henry Coalter; d. young.
- 760. Ann Frances Bland Coalter. She m. Henry P. Brown Dec. 1858. One son +.
- 761. Virginia Coalter; m. Dr. Wm. P. Braxton. 4 children +.
- 762. St. George Tucker Coalter; m. (1) Aurelia Drewey, (2) Charlotte Drewey. 3 children +.

ANN FRANCES BLAND Coalter⁶ (760) (St. George T.⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. Henry P. Brown Dec. 1858. 1 child, viz:

763. John Thompson Brown, who writes thus under date of April 14, 1899:

"I am living on the property on which Samuel Brown, who married Mary Moore, was born. I have in my possession a number of letters from him and his wife to my ancestor, his brother, Henry Brown. The father of said Samuel and Henry Brown moved to the place I now own (in Bedford Co., Va., Brierfield P. O.) just after his parents had both been massacred by the Indians. He was on a visit to them at the time and killed and wounded several of the Indians, among them a Chief, for whose scalp, etc., Gov. Dinwiddie paid him the bounty given by Virginia to private citizens who killed an Indian in combat. He also offered him a commission in the Colonial Army, which he declined owing to the exposed condition of his family. This massacre took place in 1755, in what is now Boteourt Co., then Augusta, on the bank of the Roanoke River, a few miles below Salem. My maternal great grandfather, John Coalter, was Judge of the Court of Appeals in Virginia. He and Samuel Brown were school friends, and I have numbers of letters from each to the other, among them Brown's letters from Edinburg, or several of them, when he was there studying Theology; also many of an earlier date."

VIRGINIA Coalter⁶ (761) (St. Geo. T.⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³ Jane², John¹); m. Dr. William P. Braxton June 12, 1855. 4 children, viz:

764. Charles Braxton.

765. Frank Braxton.

766. Betty Braxton.

767. Susan Braxton.

ST. GEORGE TUCKER Coalter, Jr.⁶ (762) (St. Geo. T.⁵, John⁴, Eliz.³, Jane², John¹); m. (1) Aurelia Drewey, (2) Charlotte Drewey. 3 children, viz:

768. Drewey Coalter.

769. John Coalter.

770. Aurelia Coalter.

JANE Coalter⁴ (586) (Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); b. 1771; d. Feb. 17, 1835; m. John Naylor, 1798 (son of James and Elizabeth Naylor). He was a stern Presbyterian; moved to St. Charles Co.; first English settler in that community; afterwards came the Bates, Coalters, Prestons and Woodsons. 9 children, viz:

- 771. John Naylor; d. unmarried.
- 772. William Naylor; d. unmarried.
- 773. James Naylor; d. unmarried.
- 774. Thomas Naylor; d. unmarried.
- 775. Caroline Naylor; m. Dr. Wm. B. Nott.
 - 780. Fanny Nott; m. James Cary of South Carolina.
 - 781. Jane Nott; unmarried; lives in Gaffney City, South Carolina.
- 776. Junius Naylor, M. D.; d. unmarried.
- 777. Edwin Naylor, M. D.; m. (1) Julia Wallace and (2) a sister of his first wife; practiced in Spartansburg, S. C.; left several children.
- 778. Eliza Naylor; 2nd wife of Judge Beverly Tucker; she d. childless.
- 779. Sophronia Naylor; b. 1871 in Kentucky; m. James W. Booth, son of Wm. Aylett Booth of Virginia, who moved to Kentucky in 1804; a soldier in the Revolution. He was a son of William Booth of Gloucester, Va., and his wife, Elizabeth Aylett. She was dau. of Wm. Aylett and Ann Ashton, and she was dau. of Col. Henry Ashton of Westmoreland. Major James W. Booth's father served in the House of Burgesses in 1777 from Frederick Co., Va.; was in Virginia militia at Cowpens and Yorktown.

SOPHRONIA Naylor (779); b. 1871 in Kentucky; m. 1832, Major James W. Booth. He was b. in Shenandoah; moved to St. Louis in 1847; d. May 10, 1892. 4 children, viz:

- 782. John N. Booth; b. July, 1835; President of the firm of J. W. Booth & Sons; m. Mary Alice Garrison of St. Louis Feb. 8, 1866, dau. of Daniel R. Garrison. His father was Captain of the first line of sloops run on the Hudson. His grandfather was a Revolutionary soldier; his grandmother was a dau. of Philip Schuyler. Daniel R. Garri-



MAJOR JAMES BOOTH.



SOPHRONIA NAYLOR BOOTH.

son built the first foundry in St. Louis; completed the first railroad into East St. Louis; also built the Missouri Pacific R. R. from Jefferson City to Kansas City and beyond. Mary Garrison Booth is Regent of the St. Louis Chapter D. A. R.

- 783. Thomas Booth; b. 1840; d. 1897; m. Mary L. Warren. No children.
- 784. Edwin Bates Booth; b. 1842; d. 1883; left one son:
788. Edwin Booth; lives in California.
- 785. Name not known.

JOHN N. Booth (782); m. Mary Alice Garrison Feb. 8, 1866.
2 children, viz:

- 786. Daughter; d. aged 17 years.
- 787. Thomas Warren Booth; b. 1868; succeeded his uncle as President of the Booth Co., St. Louis; d. March 2, 1900, after an illness of only a few days.

MARGARET Coalter⁴ (587) (Elizabeth³, Jane², John¹); m. Mr. Ward of Harrison Co., Ky. They were both church members. She d. Oct. 1814. He d. April 1823. 4 children, viz:

- 789. Carey Aldrey Ward; d. 1861.
- 790. John D. Ward (left children).
- 791. James Ward.
- 792. Isaac Ward.

BRYAN R. Grinnan, D. D. (729); b. at Brampton in 1860; m. at Yokohama, Japan, by Rev. Wm. Imbri, Oct. 5, 1886, to Louisa Arlena Leet, dau. of Col. Charles Edward Leet and his wife Sarah Louisa Hawley, of Fayetteville, N. C. He was educated at Hampton Sydney College and University of Virginia; graduated A. B. from the latter in 1879; a Presbyterian minister in Kochi, Japan. 2 children, viz:

- 793. Isabella Grinnan; b. Tokio, Aug. 24, 1887.
- 794. Georgia Bryan Grinnan; b. Dec. 21, 1888, in Japan.

THE MOORE FAMILY WHO SUFFERED IN THE TERRIBLE INDIAN MASSACRE.

Extracts from "The Captives of Abb's Valley, a Legend of Frontier Life, by a son of Mary Moore," the Captive.

"The Valley," as the expression is understood by those who live in it, denotes the tract of country in Virginia bounded on the east by the Blue Ridge and on the west by a parallel ridge, called in most of its extent the North Mountain. It is a fine agricultural district and its scenery is not surpassed in variety, beauty or grandeur by many districts in America.

The first settlers in this valley, with few exceptions, were from the north of Ireland. They were the descendants of the Scotch, who for various reasons had emigrated to that country and had taken with them the kirk and the school. They were decided Presbyterians. Deep abhorrence of Popery and a strong dislike to Episcopacy, were to be expected among those whose fathers had felt the oppression and cruelties of Claverhouse, and whose friends had suffered and fought and died at Londonderry.

But if they were free from all interference from Popery after they had settled in America, they did not find the same relief from Episcopacy in the Valley of Virginia. As an Episcopal church was built in each country town, the Presbyterians always located their places of worship elsewhere. Hence there is not in the valley any village in which a Presbyterian church was built until after the commencement of the Revolution. Amongst others along the road leading through Brownsburg from Staunton to Lexington, about twenty-two miles from Staunton, there is a brick church on the right, and near it a large graveyard. The house that is now occupied, is the third in which the congregation of New Providence have worshipped. The first was a wooden structure. The second was of stone, and occupied in part the ground that is covered by the present building. This house was built either in 1745 or 1746. It was an era of no little consequence, and a work of no little difficulty to the people who accomplished it. Some of the traditions of the congregation will illustrate this. At that time there was but one vehicle that moved on wheels in the congregation, and it was a one-horse cart. The heavy timbers for the roof and galleries were dragged to the place with one end resting on the axle of the cart, and the other on

the ground. The wheels gave way under the weight of the last one, and the people collected and carried it nearly a mile. The sand used in plastering the house was carried in sacks on horseback about ten miles; and this was done chiefly by the girls of the congregation. The people at that period were not infrequently disturbed by alarms of Indians, and often the whole of a family would go to church on the Sabbath, because they dared not leave any at home. The father and sons carried their weapons with them, prepared to defend their lives; and a large number of armed men were frequently seen at the church.

The sixth child and second son of James Moore bore the name of his father. He married Martha Poage, whose parents lived about nine miles south of Lexington on the road leading to the Natural Bridge; and after his marriage resided some years at a place on the same road, which was known for many years as Newel's Tavern. Two or three years later he located in Abb's Valley in Tazewell County. Mr. Moore's attention was turned to this spot by a kinsman of his. The advantages which this place presented were many. It was out of the usual track of the Indians; none of them lived near; stock could be raised with very little trouble; the climate was fine; the soil fertile; game abundant and ginseng could be obtained in large quantities. Some other families had established themselves in the same region; the attention of many others had been turned hither and it was probable that in a few years the number of settlers would be much increased. In settling here Mr. Moore with his family was accompanied by his brother-in-law, Robert Poage, and Mr. Looney, who each had a small family. For some years no other families resided in Abb's Valley.

The frontier man and the frontier family of that period are among the things of bygone days. It was necessary that the head of the family should be hardy, fearless, capable of enduring labor and exposure without injury, and able by day or by night to find his way through the forest with the certainty which characterizes the wolf or the Indian. Familiarity with the use of the rifle and the tomahawk was scarcely considered an accomplishment. It was necessary that every man should possess them. He did not know at what moment all his skill would be called into requisition in defending his cabin against the attack of the Indian. Tools of the carpenter, the blacksmith, the tanner, the shoemaker and the cooper must be possessed and used. A young woman who did not know how to spin,

dye, weave and make into garments the cloth that her own hands had produced, stood little chance of finding any man who would ask her to be his helpmeet. Owing to their isolated position the advantages of schools were enjoyed to a very limited extent, but education was not wholly neglected. By the persevering efforts of the parents all were taught to read and write; the boys were taught arithmetic, and on the Sabbath the Bible and the Catechism were carefully studied in many families. Such a man was James Moore, such a woman was his wife Martha, and such a family was his likely to be in Abb's Valley.

The three neighbors of Capt. Moore became alarmed over the danger from the Indians, after a young man whose name was Richards left Captain Moore's house to go a few hundred yards and was shot and scalped by Indians and an attempt was made to break into the cabin of Mr. Poage the night before, and took their families away. Thus only the family of Captain Moore remained. It may seem strange to those who are unacquainted with the fascinations of frontier life that Captain Moore did not follow the example of his neighbors, and that in the face of so many real dangers, and after so many warnings of them, he continued to reside in the valley. It is indeed difficult for those who have spent their lives where they never have thought for a moment that they were in danger, either from wild beasts or savage men, to understand how it was possible for either he or his family to feel at ease for a day. But from his childhood he had been familiar with these dangers, and his wife as well as himself had grown up in the midst of them. Familiarity with danger hardens the mind against its terrors. He was prospering finely in his business. After having lived eight or nine years in the valley he had nearly a hundred head of horses, and a large number of cattle, from both of which kinds of stock he made profitable sales every year. Providence seemed to smile on him in everything. His family were blessed with fine health, and by giving attention to their education as well as he could by his own and his wife's exertions, by the careful observance of the Sabbath, and by attending to family worship, he and his pious wife sought to remedy as far as possible the privations and disadvantages under which they and their children labored. If the present was almost unmingled prosperity, the future seemed scarcely less bright. He had formed his plans, and had almost secured the means to purchase the whole of the valley; and here he designed to settle his children around him, and in the midst of them

spend his old age. These were his plans, but the purposes of God were very different. "How unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out."

During the interval between the close of the war of the American Revolution and the treaty made with the Indians after they had been defeated by General Wayne in 1794, the Western frontiers were greatly harassed by the savages. It seemed not to be their plan to visit the same section of the country very frequently, but to allow time for the settlement to get into a feeling of security after one attack before they made another. Their feelings toward the whites were bitter. Their hatred was directed to the race and not to the individuals; and they could scalp and torture with as much pleasure the female and the child as the intrepid man who had met them in battle. They delighted to come by surprise on a defenseless family, to lead mothers and children into captivity, to gather the spoils of the household and carry them to their distant wigwams.

Among the Indians who took an active part in harassing the frontiers was Black Wolf, an inferior chief of the Shawnees. He lived on the north side of the Ohio near Chillicothe. He headed several of the parties that harassed the southwestern part of Virginia. Tazewell seems to have been a favorite point of attack, and hence no part of the old frontier was the scene of so many Indian adventures, but I must confine my narrative to Abb's Valley, which Black Wolf visited in 1784, when he took captive James, the second son of Captain Moore. James was then fourteen, already well versed in the use of the rifle, an adventurous, keen hunter for his age. About the middle of September, 1784, he was sent in the morning to bring a horse from the place where Mr. Poage had lived, about two miles distant. He had almost reached the field where the horses were when Black Wolf and two younger Indians sprang from behind a large log, and yelling the terrific war whoop, rushed on him, and laid hold of him before he had time to think what to do. Wolf then directed him by signs to catch one of the horses, giving him some salt for this purpose, but he contrived to let the horse break away each time he caught him. He said he had no wish to have his father lose one of his best horses. They then started for the Ohio, which they reached twenty days after starting.

Two years after James was taken captive occurred the terrible massacre in which James Moores' family were all killed or taken captive. One of the prisoners taken at this time was Martha Evans,

a young girl, who was at Captain Moore's at the time of the raid by the Indians. Her brother, Thomas Evans, in September, 1786, plunged into the unbroken forests of the west to seek his sister. It was an undertaking of untold peril. It was a day of deep interest to the settlement generally, and his family in particular. He was to have been married the following month to Miss Ann Crow. Most of the incidents of his travels are now hopelessly lost. In the latter part of the spring he heard that there was to be a meeting on the border of Kentucky for the purpose of the ransom of prisoners. To that treaty he went, hoping to get some tidings of his sister. There he learned that his sister had been sold by the Indians to a white man and was living in Canada not far from Detroit. He went home to get more money, and a supply of clothing, before setting off for Canada. It was now so late in the season that he was compelled to wait until the following spring. It was late in the month of August when Thomas rode into the gate of a yard which inclosed a house that indicated wealth and taste in its possessor. Here he found his sister, and was not a little surprised to find that James and Mary Moore were in the same neighborhood. About the middle of October they started for Pennsylvania, an account of which trip will be found in the narrative by James Moore from *Howe's History of Virginia*.

It was about the middle of November when they reached Pittsburg and here they staid until the following spring, when it was thought best that Martha should remain where she was, while Thomas should go on with James and Mary, and return for his sister. They followed Braddock's military road to Winchester; thence took the route usually traveled up the valley to Augusta, where the Moores found the first of their kindred. The last day of their journey was a day never to be forgotten. Thomas had paid out his last shilling, but that gave him no uneasiness, for he knew that a few miles would take him to those who had heard the sad tale of the breaking up of Captain Moore's family and from any of these he felt sure of a welcome. Sometime after dark that day they reached the home of William McPheeters, about eight miles from Staunton. Mrs. McPheeters was a sister of Captain Moore, and here James and Mary met their grandfather and grandmother. The aged grandparents were deeply affected. This night ended the wanderings of James and Mary, not quite three years after Mary's had commenced, and five months short of six years after James had been taken prisoner. After resting a day or two Thomas went on to Rock-

bridge County and received from the administrator of Captain Moore's estate the full amount that he had expended in defraying the expenses of James and Mary, but refused any additional compensation.

Some time in the summer he returned for his sister, whom, as has been stated, he left in Pennsylvania. He was married to Ann Crow in the autumn after his sister arrived at home. He settled later in Washington County, Indiana. He became the father of six sons and six daughters. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and died in 1829.

Martha Evans married Mr. Hummer. Two of her sons, William and Michael, entered the ministry in the Presbyterian Church. Her death occurred in the winter of 1827.

James Moore expressed a desire to return to Canada for some time after he had returned to his friends in Virginia, but at last abandoned the plan. He married early in life, a Miss Taylor of Rockbridge, and settled on the farm which his father had occupied in Abb's Valley, and became the father of a numerous family, who, with few exceptions, reside in the same section of country. He became a member of the Methodist Church. He was spared to see his descendants of the third generation.

Mary Moore lived with her maternal grandmother for two or three years after her return to Rockbridge, and afterwards with the family of Joseph Walker, who had married her father's sister. In October, 1798, she married Rev. Samuel Brown, pastor of New Providence Church. In the active discharge of the duties of this station she passed many happy, busy years, the respected wife of a beloved pastor. She was the mother of eleven children. Seven sons and two daughters lived to mature life. In no part of her life did her character shine more brightly than when she was left a widow with this family of ten children, the youngest of whom was less than two years old. This event occurred on the 13th day of October, 1818. Of her it may be said with perfect truth she was "diligent in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord." Blessed with health, attending diligently and cheerfully to the interests committed to her care, she passed the years of her widowhood, until it became manifest in 1823, that the hand of serious disease was on her. In the meantime her second daughter had married the Rev. Samuel Morrison, who succeeded her husband as pastor of New Providence congregation. She died April 24, 1824. A short time before her death she felt it her

privilege to adopt the language of the apostle, "The time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day."

Of the seven sons of the little captive girl, five entered the ministry in the Presbyterian Church, one an elder in the church and the youngest a physician. One daughter was the wife of Dr. William A. Walker, and one died in early youth. All Mary's grandchildren, who have arrived at the age of mature life, are members of the Presbyterian Church, two of her granddaughters have married Presbyterian ministers, and three of her grandsons are preparing to enter the ministry of the Presbyterian Church.

In *Henry Howe's History of Virginia* I found the following interesting account of this tragedy:

"From a worthy pastor of a church in the Shenandoah Valley, we have received the following account of the captivity and destruction of the Moore family, by the Indians, a few years after the close of the Revolution:

"James Moore, Jr., was a lineal descendant of the Rev. Samuel Rutherford of Scotland; the latter being a descendant of the Rev. Joseph Allein, the author of the "Alarm to the Unconverted." Mr. Moore's parents were among those who, during the persecutions under Charles I., emigrated from Scotland to the north of Ireland, the descendants of whom, in this country, come under the general name of "Scotch-Irish." From Ireland he emigrated to Virginia, and settled in what is now Rockbridge County, on Walker's Creek. There he married Jane Walker, and there James Moore, the subject of this sketch, was born. When the latter grew up he married Martha Poage, of the same county, and settled near the Natural Bridge, at a place long known as "Newel's Tavern." There his three oldest children, John, Joseph and James were born. About the year 1775, he removed to what is now Tazewell County, and settled in Abb's Valley, on the waters of Blue Stone, a branch of New River. He was induced to emigrate to that country on account of the fertility of the soil, and its adaptedness to raising stock. There, with the aid of an old Englishman whose name was John Simpson, he erected his cabin; and with his pious wife, both being members of the Presbyterian Church, he erected his altar to God, cleared him a piece of ground, and there resided with his family until they were destroyed—frequently going into a fort, which was almost every summer. The first of his family who was captured was James, his second son, a lad in the 14th year of his age. This



GRAVE OF MARY MOORE.

occurred September 7th, 1784. Mr. Moore, the captive, who is still living, gives this account of that event :

"My father had sent me to a waste plantation, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles distant, to catch a horse on which I might go to mill. As we lived about 12 miles from the mill, and the road for the whole distance thither leading through a dreary wilderness, I had frequently to come home a considerable part of the way after night, when it was very dark. Being accustomed to this, I set out for the horse without the least intimidation or apprehension of danger. But notwithstanding this, I had not proceeded more than half the distance to the field, before a sudden dread or panic came on me. The appearance of the Indian who took me was presented to my mind, although at the time I did not think of an Indian, but rather that some wild animal in human shape would devour me. Such was my alarm that I went on, trembling, frequently looking back, expecting to see it. Indeed I would have returned home, but for the fear that with such an excuse my father would be displeased, and perhaps send me back. I therefore proceeded on until I came near the field, when suddenly three Indians sprang from behind a log, one of whom laid hold of me. Being much alarmed at the time with the apprehension of being devoured, and believing this to be the animal I had dreaded, I screamed with all my might. The Indian who had hold of me laid his hand on my head, and, in the Indian language, told me to hush. Looking him in the face, and perceiving that he was an Indian, I felt greatly relieved, and spoke out aloud, "It is an Indian, why need I fear;" and thought to myself, "All that is in it is, I will have to go to the Shawnee towns." In this company there were only three Indians, a father and son, and one other; the former bearing the name of the "Black Wolf," a middle-aged man of the most stern countenance I ever beheld, about six feet high, having a black beard. The others I suppose were about 18 years of age, and all of the Shawnee tribe. I belonged to Black Wolf, who had captured me. We immediately proceeded to an old cabin, near to which were the horses. Here we made a halt, and the old Wolf told me to catch the horses, and gave me some salt for that purpose. My object was to catch one and mount and make my escape; but suspecting my intention, as often as I would get hold of a horse they would come running up, and thus scare him away. Finding that I could not get a horse for myself, I had no wish and did not try to catch one for them, and so, after a few efforts, abandoned the attempt.

"This I suppose was about one o'clock in the afternoon. The Indians then went into a thicket where were concealed their kettles and blankets, after which we immediately proceeded on our journey. In consequence of the high weeds, green briers, logs, and the steep and mountainous character of the country, the walking was very laborious, and we traveled that evening only about 8 miles. The two younger Indians went before, myself next, with old Wolf in the rear. If marks were made, he would carefully remove them

with his tomahawk. I frequently broke bushes, which he discovered, and shook his tomahawk over my head to let me know the consequence if I did not desist. I would then scratch the ground with my feet. This he also discovered, and made me desist, showing me how to set my feet flat, so as not to leave any mark. It then became necessary to cease my efforts to make a trail for others, as they were all immediately detected. In the evening, about sundown, old Wolf gave a tremendous war-whoop, and another the next morning at sunrise. These were repeated evening and morning during our whole journey. It was long, loud and shrill and intended to signify that they had one prisoner. Their custom is to repeat it as frequent as the number of prisoners. It is different from their whoop when they have scalps, and in this way it can be known as far as the whoop is heard, whether they have prisoners or scalps, and also the number. But to return: The night was rainy. We lay down in a laurel thicket, without food or fire. Previous to this, old Wolf had searched me carefully, to see whether I had a knife. After this he tied one end of a leading-halter very tightly around my neck and wrapped the other end around his hand, so as to make it secure as well as very difficult for me to get away without waking him. Notwithstanding my situation was thus dreary, gloomy and distressing, I was not altogether prevented from sleep. Indeed, I suppose few prisoners were ever more resigned to their fate. The next morning we resumed our journey about daybreak, and continued down Tug Creek about two miles, until we reached the main ridge of Tug Mountain, along which we descended until we came to Maxwell's Gap. (This gap took its name from a man by the name of Maxwell, who was there killed by the Indians while in pursuit of the wife of Thomas English, of Burke's Garden, who had been taken by a party of Indians, at the head of which was this same Wolf.) At this place old Wolf went off and brought in a middle-sized Dutch oven, which had been secreted on their former expedition. The carriage of this was assigned to me. At first it was fastened to my back, but after suffering much I threw it down, saying I would carry it no more. Upon this old Wolf placed down his bundle and told me to carry it, but on finding that I could not lift it I became more reconciled, took up the oven again, and after some days filled it with leaves and carried it with more ease. We continued on the same ridge the whole of the day, and encamped on it at night. In the evening there came on a rain, and the son of Black Wolf pulled off my hat. This I resented, struck him, and took it from him. He then showed me by signs that with it he wished to protect his gun-lock from the rain. I then permitted him to have it, and after the rain he returned it. For three days we traveled without sustenance of any kind, save some water in which poplar bark had been steeped. On the fourth day we killed a buffalo, took out the paunch, cut it open, rinsed it a little in the water, cut it up and put it into the kettle with some pieces of the flesh, and made broth. Of this we

drank heartily, without eating any of the meat. After night we made another kettle of broth, but ate no meat. This is Indian policy after fasting.

"I traveled the whole route barefooted. The consequence was that I had three stone-bruises on each foot, and at this time my sufferings were very great. Frequently I would walk over rattlesnakes, but was not permitted to kill any, the Indians considering them their friends.

"Some few days after this we killed a buffalo that was very fat, and dried as much of the meat as lasted us for several days. After this we killed deer and buffaloes as our wants required, until we reached their towns, near what is now called Chillicothe, in Ohio, just 20 days from the time we set out. We crossed the Ohio between the mouth of Guyandot and Big Sandy, on a raft made of dry logs and tied together with grapevines. On the banks of the Scioto we remained one day. Here they made pictures to represent three Indians and me their prisoner. Near this place old Wolf went off and procured some bullets which he had secreted.

"When we came near the towns the Indians painted themselves black, but did not paint me. This was an omen of my safety. I was not taken directly into the town, but to the residence of Wolf's half-sister, to whom I was sold for an old horse. The reason why I was not taken directly to the town, was, I suppose, 1st, because it was a time of peace; 2nd, that I might be saved from running the gauntlet, which was the case with prisoners taken in war. Shortly after I was sold, my mistress left me entirely alone for several days in her wigwam, leaving a kettle of hominy for me to eat. In this solitary situation I first began to pray and call upon God for mercy and deliverance, and found great relief. Having cast my burdens on the Lord, I would arise from my knees and go off cheerfully. I had been taught to pray. My father prayed in his family; and I now found the benefit of the religious instruction and example I had enjoyed.

"On one occasion while on our journey, I was sent some distance for water. Supposing that I was entirely out of view, I gave vent to my feelings, and wept abundantly. The old Indian, however, had watched me, and noticing the marks of tears on my cheeks, he shook his tomahawk over my head to let me know I must not do so again. Their object in sending me off, was, I suppose, to see whether I would attempt to escape, as the situation appeared favorable for that purpose. After this I was no longer fastened with a halter.

"In about two weeks after I was sold, my mistress sent me, with others, on a hunting excursion. In this we were very unsuccessful. The snow being knee-deep, my blanket too short to cover me, and having very little other clothing, my sufferings from hunger and cold were intense. Often having lain down, and drawn up my feet to get them under the blanket, I became so benumbed that it was with difficulty I could straighten myself again. Early in the morning the old Indian would build up a fire, and make me and the young

Indians plunge all over in cold water. This, I think, was of great benefit, as it prevented us from taking cold.

"When we returned from hunting in the spring, the old man gave me up to Capt. Elliott, a trader from Detroit. But my mistress, on learning this, became very angry, threatened Elliott, and got me back.

"Some time in April, there was a dance at a town about two miles from where I resided. This I attended, in company with the Indians with whom I belonged. Meeting with a French trader from Detroit, by the name of Batest Ariome, who took a fancy to me on account of my resemblance to one of his sons, he bought me for 50 dollars in Indian money (this consisted of silver brooches, crosses, etc.) Before leaving the dance I met with a Mr. Sherlock, a trader from Kentucky, who had formerly been a prisoner to this same tribe of Indians, and who had rescued a lad by the name of Moffit, who had been captured by the Indians on the head of the Clinch, and whose father was an intimate and particular friend of my father's. (Mr. Moffit had removed to Kentucky, and was then living there.) I requested Mr. Sherlock to write to my father, through Mr. Moffit, informing him of my captivity, and that I had been purchased by a French trader, and was gone to Detroit. This letter, I have reason to believe, father received, and that it gave him the first information of what had become of me.

"But we must pause in this narrative, to notice the destruction and captivity of the remaining part of Mr. Moore's family.

"There being only a few families in the part of Virginia where Mr. Moore resided, the Indians from the Shawnee towns made frequent incursions upon them. Consequently most of the families returned to the more thickly settled parts of what is now Montgomery Co., etc., but Mr. Moore still remained. Such was the fertility of the soil, and the adaptedness of the country to grazing, that Mr. Moore kept about 100 head of horses, and a good stock of cattle, which principally wintered themselves. On the 14th day of July, 1786, early in the morning, a gang of horses had come in from the range to the lick-blocks, about 100 yards from the house, and Mr. Moore had gone out to salt them. Two men also, who were living with him, had gone out, and were reaping wheat. The Indians, about 30 in number, who were lying in ambush, watching the house, supposing that all the men were absent, availed themselves of the opportunity and rushed forward with all speed. As they advanced they commenced firing, and killed two of the children, viz: William and Rebecca, who were returning from the spring, and Alexander in the yard. Mr. Moore attempted to get to the house, but finding it surrounded, ran past it through a small pasture in which the house stood. When he reached the fence he made a halt, and was shot through with seven bullets. The Indians said he might have escaped if he had not stopped on the fence. After he was shot he ran about 40 yards, and fell. He was then scalped by the Indians, and

afterwards buried by the whites at the place where the body lay, and where his grave may yet be seen. It was thought that when he saw his family about to be massacred, without the possibility of rendering them assistance, he chose to share a like fate. There were two fierce dogs, which fought like heroes until the fiercest one was killed. The two men who were reaping, hearing the alarm, and seeing the house surrounded, fled and alarmed the settlement. At that time the nearest family was distant 6 miles. As soon as the alarm was given, Mrs. Moore and Martha Evans barred the door, but this was of no avail. (Miss Evans was living in the family at the time, helping them to spin; Joseph Moore, another son, was in Rockbridge Co., going to school.) There was no man in the house at the time except John Simpson, the old Englishman already alluded to, and he was in the loft sick and in bed. There were five or six guns in the house, but having been shot off the evening before, they were then empty. It was intended to have loaded them after breakfast. Martha Evans took two of them and went up stairs where Simpson was, and handing them to him, told him to shoot. He looked up, but had been shot in the head through a crack, and was then near his end. The Indians then proceeded to cut down the door, which they soon effected. During this time Martha Evans went to the far end of the house, lifted up a loose plank, and went under the floor, and requested Polly Moore (then eight years of age), who had the youngest child called Margaret in her arms (who was crying), to set the child down and come under. Polly looked at the child, clasped it to her breast, and determined to share its fate. The Indians having broken into the house, took Mrs. Moore and her children, viz: John, Jane, Polly and Peggy prisoners, and having taken everything that suited them, they set it and the other buildings on fire, and then went away. Martha Evans remained under the floor a short time, then came out and hid herself under a log that lay across a branch not far from the house. The Indians having tarried a short time with the view of catching horses, one of them walked across this log, sat down on the end of it, and begun to fix his gun-lock. Miss Evans supposing that she was discovered, and that he was preparing to shoot her, came out and gave herself up. At this he seemed much pleased. They then set out for their towns. Perceiving that John Moore was a weak boy in body and mind, and unable to travel, they killed him the first day. The babe they took two or three days, but it being fretful, on account of a wound it had received, they dashed its brains out against a tree. They then moved on with haste to their towns. For some time it was usual to tie very securely each of the prisoners at night, and for a warrior to lie beside each of them with tomahawk in hand, so that in case of pursuit the prisoners might be speedily dispatched. Their manner of traveling was very much like that described by James Moore. Not unfrequently they were several days without food, and when they killed game, their habit was to make broth as described by him. When they came to

the banks of the Scioto, they carefully pointed out to Mrs. Moore and the prisoners, the hieroglyphics mentioned in the narrative of James Moore. When they reached their town (which was the one to which James Moore had been taken), they were soon assembled in council, when an old man made a long speech to them dissuading them from war; but at the close of it the warriors shook their heads and retired. This old man afterwards took Polly Moore into his family, where he and his wife seemed greatly to commiserate her situation, and showed her all possible kindness.

"Shortly after they reached the towns, Mrs. Moore and her daughter Jane were put to death, being burned and tortured at the stake. This lasted some time, during which she manifested the utmost Christian fortitude, and bore it without a murmur—at intervals conversing with her daughter Polly and Martha Evans, and expressing great anxiety for the moment to arrive when her soul should wing its way to the bosom of her Savior.

"At length an old squaw, more humane than the rest, dispatched her with a tomahawk. James Moore says that he learned from Martha Evans that the murder of these prisoners was committed by a party of Cherokee Indians, who were returning from a war excursion in which they had lost some of their party. That in consequence of this they became exasperated, fell upon the prisoners and put them to death.

"This tribe of Indians proving very troublesome to the whites, it was repeatedly contemplated to send an expedition against their town. This it is probable Martha Evans in some measure postponed, by sending communications through the traders, urging the probable fate of the prisoners, if it were done immediately. In November, two years afterwards, however, such an expedition did go out. The Indians were aware of it from about the time it started, and when it drew near they concealed what they could not carry off, and with the prisoners, deserted their towns. About this time Polly Moore had serious thoughts of concealing herself until the arrival of the whites, but fearing the consequence of a greater delay in their arrival than she might anticipate, she did not attempt it.

"Late in November, however, the expedition did arrive, and after having burned their towns, destroyed their corn, etc., returned home. After this the Indians returned to their towns; but winter having set in, and finding themselves without houses or food, they were greatly dispirited, and went to Detroit, where, giving themselves up to great excess in drinking, they sold Polly Moore to a man who lived in or near a little village by the name of French Town, near the western end of Lake Erie, for half a gallon of rum. Though at this time the winters were very severe, the released captive had nothing to protect her feet but a pair of deerskin moccasins, and the state of her other clothing will presently appear. But it is now time to resume the narrative of James Moore:

"Mr. and Mrs. Ariome were to me parents indeed. They treated

me like one of their own sons. I ate at their table, and slept with their sons in a good feather bed. They always gave me good council, and advised me (particularly Mrs. Ariome) not to abandon the idea of returning to my friends. I worked on the farm with his sons, and occasionally assisted him in his trading expeditions. We traded at different places, and sometimes went a considerable distance into the country. On one of these occasions, four young Indians began to boast of their bravery, and among other things said that one Indian could whip four white men. This provoked me, and I told them that I could whip all four of them. They immediately attacked me; but Mr. Ariome hearing the noise, came and took me away. This I consider a kind providence; for the Indians are very unskilful in boxing, and in this manner of fighting, I could easily have whipped all of them; but when they begun to find themselves worsted, I expected them to attack me with clubs, or some other weapon, and if so, had laid my plans to kill them all with a knife which I had concealed in my belt, mount a fleet horse which was close at hand, and escape to Detroit.

"It was on one of these trading expeditions that I first heard of the destruction of father's family. This I learned through a Shawnee Indian with whom I had been acquainted when I lived with them and who was one of the party on that occasion. I received this information some time in the summer after it occurred. In the following winter I learned that my sister Polly had been purchased by a Mr. Stogwell, an American by birth, but unfriendly to the American cause. He was a man of bad character, an unfeeling wretch, and treated my sister with great unkindness. At that time he resided a considerable distance from us. When I heard of my sister, I immediately prepared to go and see her; but as it was then in the dead of winter, and the journey would have been attended with great difficulties, on being told by Mr. Stogwell that he intended to remove to the neighborhood where I resided in the following spring, I declined it. When I heard that Mr. Stogwell had removed, as was contemplated, I immediately went to see her. I found her in the most abject condition, almost naked, being clothed with only a few dirty and tattered rags, exhibiting to my mind an object of pity indeed. It is impossible to describe my feelings on that occasion; sorrow and joy were both combined; and I have no doubt the feelings of my sister were similar to my own. On being advised, I applied to the commanding officer at Detroit, informing him of her treatment, with the hope of effecting her release. I went with Mr. Simon Girty to Col. McKee, the superintendent for the Indians, who had Mr. Stogwell brought to trial to answer to the complaint against him. But I failed to procure her release. It was decided, however, that when an opportunity should occur for our returning to our friends, she should be released without remuneration. This was punctually performed on application of Mr. Thomas Evans, who had come in search of his sister Martha, already alluded to, who had

been purchased from the Indians by some family in the neighborhood, and was at that time living with a Mr. Donaldson, a worthy and wealthy English farmer, and working for herself.

"All now being at liberty, we made preparations for our journey to our distant friends, and set out, I think, some time in the month of October, 1789, it being little more than five years from the time of my captivity, and a little more than three years from the time of the captivity of my sister and Martha Evans. (James Moore had, in the meantime, become so much attached to the family of Mr. Ariome, and especially to one of his daughters, that he would have been contented to remain had it not been for his sister.) A trading boat coming down the lakes, we obtained a passage for myself and sister to the Moravian towns, a distance of about 200 miles, and on our route to Pittsburg. There, according to appointment, we met with Mr. Evans and his sister, the day after our arrival. He had in the meantime procured three horses, and we immediately set out for Pittsburg. Fortunately for us, a party of friendly Indians, from these towns, were about starting on a hunting excursion, and accompanied us for a considerable distance on our route, which was through a wilderness, and the hunting-ground of an unfriendly tribe. On one of the nights during our journey, we encamped near a large party of these hostile Indians. The next morning four or five of their warriors, painted red, came into our camp. This much alarmed us. They made many inquiries, but did not molest us, which might not have been the case if we had not been in company with other Indians. After this nothing occurred worthy of notice until we reached Pittsburg. Probably we would have reached Rockbridge that fall if Mr. Evans had not unfortunately got his shoulder dislocated. In consequence of this, we remained until spring with an uncle of his in the vicinity of Pittsburg. Having expended nearly all of his money in traveling and for a physician, he left his sister, and proceeded on with sister Polly and myself to the house of our uncle, Wm. McPheeters, about 10 miles southwest of Staunton, near the Middle River. (This property is now in the possession of Mr. George Shue. The Rev. Dr. Wm. McPheeters informed the writer that he remembered the time.) He received from uncle Joseph Moore, the administrator of father's estate, compensation for his services, and afterwards returned and brought his sister.

"Here the narrative of Mr. Moore closes. He remained several years with his friends in Rockbridge County, but subsequently returned to the plantation of his father, where he still resides, having raised a large family; himself a highly respectable member of the Methodist Church; in connection with which, also, are many of his children, and his brother Joseph, who is a resident of the same county. Martha Evans married a man by the name of Hummer, emigrated to Indiana, and reared a family of children. Two of her sons are ministers in the Presbyterian Church—one in the Presbytery of Crawfordsville, and the other in the Presbytery of Iowa.

"An incident in the captivity of Polly Moore has been omitted, too interesting to be passed over without notice:

"At the time she became a prisoner, notwithstanding her father, two brothers, and a sister had just been murdered, herself and the rest captured, and the house set on fire, she took up two testaments, one of which she kept the whole time of her captivity, and that too when she was but eight years of age. (The other was stolen from her while with the Indians.) She did not long continue with Mr. McPheeters, but lived with her uncle Joseph Walker, on Buffalo Creek, about six miles south of Lexington, in Rockbridge County. (This plantation was afterwards owned by Mr. John Donahue, who kept a tavern. It is now owned by Mr. Moffit.) At the age of twelve she was baptized, and admitted into full communion with the Presbyterian Church. When she grew up, she married the Rev. Samuel Brown, a distinguished Presbyterian clergyman of the same county, and pastor of New Providence congregation.

"She became the mother of twelve children. Of these, one died in infancy, another while quite young, and of the others, one is ruling elder in the church, another married a pious physician, another a clergyman, five are Presbyterian ministers in Virginia, and the remaining one is a communicant in the church. Her last legacy was a Bible to each of her children.

"At the north end of the graveyard near New Providence church, 14 miles north of Lexington, is the grave of Mary Moore."

JAMES Moore³ (13⁷) (Jane², John¹); son of Jane Walker and James Moore; m. Martha Poage (dau. of one of the Poages who came from Ireland to Virginia; he m. Jane Somers; they had 10 children); removed from Rockbridge Co., Va., to a fertile valley among the mountains of southwestern Virginia. For a description of the terrible calamity which befel them see "*Abb's Valley Massacre*," where most of the family perished. 9 children, viz:

795. John Moore.

796. James Moore; m. (1) Barbara Taylor, (2) Nancy Shannon; taken captive but escaped and rescued his sister Mary +.

797. Jane Moore; burned by the Indians.

798. Joseph Moore; m. Christina Nicewander. 8 children +.

799. Mary Moore, "the little captive"; m. Rev. Samuel Brown. 11 children +.

800. Rebecca Moore.

801. Alexander Moore.

802. William Moore.

803. Margaret Moore; the infant killed by the Indians.

JAMES Moore⁴ (796) (James³, Jane², John¹); m. (1) Barbara Taylor⁴ (Jane³, Samuel², John¹), 3 children; m. (2) Nancy Shannon. His 12 children were:

804. James Rutherford Moore; m. in Texas to an Indian girl. He is a wealthy ranchman somewhere in the West.
805. Martha Poage Moore; m. Dr. Still. 9 children +.
806. William Taylor Moore; m. Matilda Purg, (2) Mary Barnes. 9 children +.
807. Sarah T. Moore; m. James Whitley; several children +.
808. Joseph Addison Moore; m. his cousin Mattie Moore +.
809. Milton Ladd Moore; m. Lovica T. Perry; had 4 children.
810. Mary Brown Moore; m. Wm. Whitly; 5 sons and 1 dau. +
811. Andrew Peary Moore; m. Nancy Cummings. 5 children.
812. Jane Somers Moore; m. James F. Moore; m. (2) Chas. Tiffany; only one of the children living in 1899 +.
813. John Shannon Moore; m. Margaret Whitly; m. (2) Miss Shannon. 6 children. They went to Missouri, Kansas and Texas.
814. Isaac Quinn Moore; m. Eliza Tabor; resides in Tazewell Co., Va. 8 children.
815. Elizabeth Burgess Moore; m. Dr. John Hoge.

MARTHA POAGE Moore⁶ (805) (James⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Dr. Abram Still; moved to Missouri in 1840. After Dr. Still's death she moved to Kansas, near Leavenworth. He was a Methodist minister, appointed by M. E. Conference of Tennessee to go as a missionary to Missouri; was a Presiding Elder, an M. D., also D. D. He d. aged 71. She d. aged 89. 9 children, viz:

816. Edward Cox Still. He lives in Macon, Mo., and well remembers his grandfather Moore when as a boy he visited him with his parents; b. about 1824.
817. James Moore Still; 75 years old in 1899; resides Maryville, Mo.; is a physician.
818. Andrew Taylor Still; m. Mary Turner. They live in Kirksville, Mo. They are the parents of five children +.
819. Barbara Jane Poage Still.
820. Thomas Chalmer Still; resides LaPanza, Cal.; physician.
821. John Wesley Still.
822. Mary Margaret Still.
823. Marova Marsdin Still.
824. Casander Elliott Still.

ANDREW TAYLOR Still⁵ (818) (Martha⁴, James³, James², John¹); b. about 1824; m. (1) Mary M. Vaughn (dau. of Philemon Vaughn), Jan. 29, 1849; moved to Kansas 1853. Mary Still d. Sept. 29, 1859, leaving 3 children, two of whom d. after their mother's death; m. (2) Mary E. Turner Nov. 20, 1860.

A. T. Still with two older brothers attended Holston College, Tenn., before the family removed to Kansas; enlisted at Leavenworth, Kan., in 9th Kansas Cavalry, Company F, Sept. 1861; ordered from Leavenworth to Kansas City to complete their outfit; placed under Jas. H. Lane's Brigade, Lane having been commissioned to organize a Western army. The company marched to Springfield, then were ordered back to Ft. Scott; were continually besieged by "Bushwhackers" until a Colorado Brigade came to their relief. Third Battalion of Company 9 disbanded April 1, 1862. A. T. Still then organized and was made Captain of Company D, 18th Kansas Militia, with orders to drill his men once a week and patrol the "Old Santa Fe Trail" running from Kansas City to Old Mexico. This continued until 1862, when he was made Major of the 18th Kansas Militia; was continually in service until Oct. 1864, when the order came to disband. This was soon after the memorable battles in and around Kansas City, in which Joe Shelby, Gen. Price and other noted Confederates were routed. Dr. Still is known as the founder of Osteopathy, which science he has practiced since 1874. His theory and practice occasioned much ridicule at first but has finally been accepted as a great truth. He has built up a wonderful school at Kirksville, Mo., with believers and followers in every state in the Union. His four children are graduates of his School of Osteopathy. The sons are practicing physicians and the daughter is her father's secretary and assistant. The children of this family are six as follows:

- 825. Rusha H. Still; m. at age of 18 to John W. Cowgill of Ottawa, Kansas.
- 826. Charles E. Still; m. Anna Rider. 3 children +.
- 827. Harry M. Still (twin); m. Nannie Miller. 1 child +.
- 828. Frederick Still; b. Jan. 1873; d. June, 1894.
- 829. Herman T. Still; m. Bessie Updyke. 1 child +.
- 830. Blanche Still; b. Jan. 1875.

CHARLES E. Still (826); b. Jan. 7, 1864; m. Anna Rider June 30, 1892. 3 children, viz:

- 831. Gladys Still; b. 1894.
- 832. Andrew Taylor Still; b. 1896.
- 833. Mary Elizabeth Still; b. 1899.

HARRY M. Still (827), twin; b. May, 1866; m. Nannie Miller Oct. 14, 1892. 1 child, viz:

- 834. Fred Still; b. 1898.

HERMAN T. Still (829), twin; b. May, 1866; m. Bessie Updyke Oct. 4, 1893. 1 child, viz:

- 835. Son; b. 1898.

WILLIAM T. Moore⁵ (806) (James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. (1) Matilda D. Perry in 1829, (2) Mary Barnes in 1844. Matilda d. 1842. 2 children by 1st wife. He d. Dec. 30, 1891. 11 children, viz:

- 836. Lavina Walker Moore; m. Mr. C. M. McDonald. She is dead. Her 6 children live in Missouri and Colorado +.
- 837. Elvira Houston Moore; d. young.
- 838. Robert Henry Moore; d. from a wound received while serving in Civil War, at Battle of Winchester, Sept. 19.
- 839. Matilda P. Moore; m. Mr. Mustard. They have 5 sons; live in Tazewell Valley.
- 840. James Charles Moore; m. Miss Sarah Taylor; live in Abb's Valley. 6 children +.
- 841. William Luther Moore; m. India Taylor in 1879. After her death he m. Millie Smith. 4 children.
- 842. Laura Barnes Moore; m. Mr. Higginbotham; resides in Tazewell Co., Va. 9 children +.
- 843. Oscar Bascom Moore; m. Miss McDonald. 2 children.
- 844. Barbara Jane Moore; m. J. S. Moss. Their home is in Tazewell Co., Va. No children.
- 845. Clinton Dennison Moore; d. young in 1878.
- 846. Mary Eliza Moore; m. W. A. Davidson. No children.

LAVINA Moore⁶ (836) (Wm. T.⁵, James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Cyrus McDonald. 3 children:

- 847. Charles Black McDonald.
- 848. Stephen Rush McDonald (Theological student).

849. Matilda Moore McDonald; m. Samuel Mustard. 3 children:

850. Wm. M. Mustard.

851. Robert Mustard.

852. Grat. Mustard.

JAMES CHARLES Moore⁶ (840) (Wm. T.⁵, James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Sarah Taylor. 3 children:

853. William Moore.

854. India Moore.

855. Mary Moore.

LAURA B. Moore⁶ (842) (Wm. T.⁵, James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Thomas Higginbotham. 3 children:

856. Amanda B. Higginbotham.

857. William B. Higginbotham.

858. —————

SARAH T. Moore⁵ (807) (James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. James Whitley; several children of whom one was:

859. Rufus Whitley; he went to Texas. The other children went to Missouri.

JOSEPH A. Moore⁵ (808) (James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Mattie Moore (No. 866) his cousin. Of their eleven children three sons were killed in the War. The 3rd child was:

860. William Moore.

JANE SOMERS Moore⁵ (812) (James⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. (1) James F. Moore, (2) Charles Tiffany. 4 children, viz:

861. Samuel Lycurgus Moore.

862. Mary Moore.

863. Sarah Moore.

864. ——— Tiffany; m. Mr. A. St. Clair and lived on Blue Stone Creek, Tazewell Co., Va.

JOSEPH Moore⁴ (798) (James³, Jane², John¹); m. Christina Nicewander of Montgomery Co., Va. They lived on Blue Stone Creek. 8 children, viz:

- 865. Rhoda Moore; m. Elias Hale of Giles Co. No children.
- 866. Martha Moore; m. Joseph A. Moore (No. 808).
- 867. Mary Moore; m. Wm. V. Shannon. 5 children +.
- 868. Jane Moore; never married.
- 869. Nancy Moore; never married.
- 870. Cynthia Moore (single in 1880).
- 871. Atilla Moore (single in 1880).
- 872. Samuel L. Moore; m. Miss Shannon. 10 children.

MARY Moore⁵ (867) (Joseph⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); m. Wm. V. Shannon. 5 children, viz:

- 873. Catlett Shannon.
- 874. Joseph Shannon; m. Miss Brumback. 4 children.
- 875. Elizabeth Shannon; m. John Nash. 8 children.
- 876. Jane Shannon.
- 877. Mary Shannon; m. Jesse Barclay. 5 children.

Rev. Samuel Rutherford Houston, who married Margaret Walker⁴ (Jos.³, John², Alex.¹), left a record of his Walker relatives, from which much of the family history has been learned. The manuscript is in the possession of his son, Judge Wm. P. Houston of Lexington, Va., and was kindly loaned me by him.

Rev. S. R. Houston says in his Mss.: "The material for the genealogy of the descendants of Alexander (son of John Walker, the emigrant) was obtained from Rev. R. C. Walker and Elder J. A. Walker, sons of Elder Thomas H. Walker, of New Providence Church; Dr. Zachariah Walker, of Brownsburg, Va.; Major Alexander B. Stuart, of Rockbridge; my mother, Margaret Walker Houston, aged 83 years; three aged sisters of Col. Archibald B. Walker; W. L. Moore, son of James Moore, of Tazewell County, Va. (brother of Mary Moore of Raleigh County, Va.), and from a Mss. left by Dr. Wm. M. McPheeters, of North Carolina.

"All of this family were so far as I am advised members of the Presbyterian Church. Many of them were Elders. My father, grandfather and great grandfather were Elders in New Providence Church, Rockbridge County. I have it from several authentic sources that Rev. Samuel Rutherford, author of *Rutherford's Letters*, was closely related to Rev. John Rutherford, father of Katherine, who married John Walker.

"My mother told me that James Moore was a very strict Presbyterian in his religious sentiments and practice, was noted for his piety, and that he instructed his children early in the principles of the Gospel. Often after family worship, he would question them on the passages of the Bible which had been read. She added that during his last days when he was no longer able to attend to regular business, he lived a good deal at the homes of his children, making himself useful in many ways. He died in the 91st or 92nd year of his age.

"My grandparents, Joseph C. Walker and Jane (Moore) Walker, I remember with sentiments of strange affection. I spent many happy days at their home during my boyhood. When my grandfather died my father made it known to the scholars of his school; the announcement was followed by solemn prayer. My grandfather was by trade a gunsmith. He amassed considerable wealth. He owned for twelve years a valuable farm near Lexington, now called 'Mulberry Hill.' It was afterwards owned by Andrew Reid, who was for many years county clerk of Rockbridge County, and a large landholder. Joseph C. Walker was energetic and industrious. After disposing of his farm near Lexington, he bought a large tract embracing 'The Bent of Buffalo Creek,' to which he added another valuable tract, giving the first one to his son, J. C. Walker, who built thereon a large sawmill. At the time of his death his home was one of the most comfortable and valuable in the county. For many years he served the county as Magistrate; was Elder in the Falling Spring Church, where my father was pastor.

"My grandmother, too, I remember as a pious woman, ministering often to the afflicted ones of her acquaintance, and was an active worker in the church of which she was a member. Being an aunt of Mary Moore, the captive, she took the redeemed prisoner to her home and provided for her until she grew up and was married to Rev. Samuel Brown.

"I recollect hearing my mother say that her grandfather, John Walker, who was a nephew of John Walker, the emigrant, came from Ireland to America as a sailor and married in Pennsylvania Margaret Culton, the daughter of an Irishman named Joseph Culton. He was a very strict Presbyterian and lived to be a very old man. I remember to have seen my greatuncle, William Walker, who married Mary Stuart. He was a gunsmith by trade, and I remember that he was lame. His home was on Walker's Creek, two miles above

the residence of Thomas H. Walker. I also knew and visited with the family of Alexander Walker, who married Jane Stuart. I met four of his children in Raleigh County, W. Va. These were Elizabeth, Melinda, Priscilla and Col. Archibald Briscoe Walker.

"Mrs. Martha Ann Dale wrote to me in 1878 as follows: 'Cousin Susan Donihue Bakewell came to father's and stayed a few weeks on her way to Kentucky. When she returned she remained almost a year with us. In 1847-48 father and mother paid a visit to our relatives in Michigan, and cousin Jane Donihue came home with them and stayed all summer. Mother described Aunt Donihue's home as being very pleasantly situated on an eminence overlooking St. Clair River, and commanding a beautiful view of the surrounding country, the view of the lakes from there being extremely interesting.'"

After James Moore and Martha Poage were married they lived several years at Newell's Tavern, a few miles south of the Natural Bridge. His first four children were born there. In the fall of 1775 they removed to "Abb's Valley" in Tazewell County, Va. Here he had a good farm, which yielded abundantly for his family and stock. There, five other children were born, Mary, Rebecca, Alexander, William and Margaret. James was captured in 1784 and redeemed in 1789 (see chapter on "Abb's Valley"). The mother, after a march of 40 days, was cruelly burned. Rebecca, Alexander and William were shot down near the house. Margaret, 15 months old, was killed, after being carried a short distance. The father of this family was a man of courage. He fought bravely at the battle of Guilford. Both he and his wife were very pious and endeavored to bring up their family in the fear of the Lord. The son James married and reared a large family. He had 12 children, 66 grandchildren and a large number of great grandchildren in 1883.

Wm. T. Moore, from whom I obtained most of the information regarding this family, was living in Tazewell County in 1883.

Rev. J. C. Carson says of him: "Here you will find Wm. T. Moore, the son of James Moore, who was a fellow captive and brother of the captive Mary Moore, an intelligent old gentleman of 81 years, living within 150 yards of the site of the old home. He will take you to the place where his grandfather's house stood and show where the fearful tragedy occurred."

Mary Moore, the captive, was named for her father's sister, Mary,

who married Major Stuart. She made a profession of religion at Falling Spring Church. Through life she retained a strong attachment for the wild people with whom she lived as a captive for several years. She was a very pious woman. Of her seven sons, five were ministers of the gospel, one a worthy elder in the church, and one daughter became the wife of a minister, Rev. James Morrison of North Carolina, who succeeded his father-in-law as pastor of the New Providence Church. Martha Poage's mother's name was Jane Somers. Her father was a brother of Robert Poage. James Moore served in the Indian Wars; was always called Captain.

MARY Moore⁴ (799) (James³, Jane², John¹); b. in 1777, the exact date is not known, the family register having been destroyed at the time of the Indian raid June 14, 1786; m. Rev. Samuel Brown Oct. 9, 1798. He was a son of Henry and Alice Baird Brown; was educated at Liberty Hall; licensed to preach in 1793; accepted a call to New Providence Church in Rockbridge County in 1796, where he labored faithfully until the time of his death which occurred Oct. 15, 1818. In addition to his pastoral duties he carried on a select classical school. Among other distinguished pupils whom he taught we find the names of Dr. Wilson of Union Theological Seminary, Gov. James McDowell, Gov. McNutt of Mississippi, and Samuel McDowell Moore.

Mary Moore Brown died April 24, 1824. She was buried in New Providence graveyard by the side of her husband. There stands in "Abb's Valley" to-day a little church built by some of their descendants to the memory of James and Mary Moore. Their 11 children were:

878. James Moore Brown; m. Mary Ann Bell +.
879. Lavina Brown; m. Dr. William Walker (No. 1958) +.
880. Frances Brown; m. Rev. James Morrison +.
881. Henry Brown; m. Mary S. McNutt +.
882. Samuel Brown; m. Ellen Moore +.
883. Daniel Brown; m. Elizabeth McChesny +.
884. Joseph Brown; m. (1) Ann Eliza Matthews, (2) Mrs. Carolyn Thomasin +.
885. William Brown; m. (1) Elizabeth Smith, (2) Lucy Guy Wilford +.
886. Mary Jane Brown; b. Sept. 15, 1813. After her mother's

death she went to Tennessee with her sister, Mrs. Walker; d. of fever Sept. 1, 1829.

887. Ebenezer Brown; b. June 30; d. July 11, 1815; buried at New Providence.

888. Luther Brown; b. Jan. 1, 1817; was cared for by his sister, Mrs. James Morrison, whose husband was pastor of New Providence Church, and from whom he received his early education; graduated from Hampton Sidney College in 1837; began the study of medicine under his brother-in-law, Dr. Wm. Walker of Tennessee; completed his course at the University of Virginia; resided in Russellville, Tenn., where he practiced his profession until the time of his death; was considered a competent and skillful physician, and most generous—was never known to charge a poor patient, whom he thought unable to pay for his services. He died April 30, 1851, and was buried at Russellville, Tenn.; never married.

JAMES MOORE Brown⁵ (878) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Sept. 15, 1799, in Rockbridge County, Va.; attended Rev. Samuel Houston's School and afterwards Washington College; was pastor of a church in Berkley County, W. Va., for ten years; served on the Board of Domestic Missions of North Carolina and Virginia two years, and then accepted a pastorate in Charleston Presbyterian Church, where he labored about 26 years. For a number of years he taught a classical school in Charleston. He wrote "Captives of Abb's Valley" (see extracts from this interesting narrative elsewhere).

James Moore Brown, D. D., married Mary Ann Bell, daughter of John Bell, a merchant of Winchester, Va., Sept. 26, 1826. She was a woman well fitted for a pastor's wife. Dr. Stuart Robinson loved to acknowledge that it was from her, as his foster mother, that he received that direction of heart and mind which fitted him for the services of the Church. She trained three sons for the ministry, only one however was long spared to thus labor. She survived her husband nearly 24 years, dying at her home in Charleston, Nov. 13, 1885. They had six children, viz:

889. Rev. Samuel Brown; b. Dec. 23, 1827; d. of typhoid fever in Frankfort July, 1857; was a talented and promising

young man; attended Washington College, also Hampton Sidney Seminary.

- 890. Maria Elizabeth Brown; b. Oct. 2, 1829; d. young.
- 891. John Calvin Brown; b. Oct. 10, 1831; m. Miss Tompkins.
- 892. James Morrison Brown; b. Nov. 7, 1834; d. at the home of his brother, Rev. J. C. Brown, at Frankfort, May 15, 1862, of typhoid fever.
- 893. Mary R. L. Brown; b. Sept. 5, 1839; d. April 26, 1862, at the home of her brother, J. C. Brown.
- 894. Wm. Sherrard Brown; b. Sept. 11, 1846; drowned in the Kanawha River, June, 1857.

JOHN C. Brown⁶ (891) (James M.⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. March 8, 1860, —Tomkins, who belonged to one of the old families in the Valley. She was a first cousin of President Grant. He was pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Kanawha, also of two other churches. With all the work connected with his parishes he never forgot to render all possible comfort and assistance to his mother. They were the parents of the following eight children:

- 895. Mary Moore Brown; graduated with high honors from the "Anchorage Academy," Kentucky. She was b. in Greenbrier, Va., Feb. 22, 1861; m. June 9, 1892, P. Pearsall of Wilmington, N. C. They have no children.
- 896. Rachel Tompkins Brown; b. May 6, 1863; m. Chas. B. Couch. 3 children +.
- 897. Anna B. Brown; b. June 1, 1865; m. Rev. Robt. L. Telford. 4 children +.
- 898. Bessie Belle Brown; b. Aug. 31, 1867, at Cedar Groove.
- 899. Virginia Idoleete Brown; b. May 26, 1871, at Malden. She is a very efficient teacher in the Female Seminary at Lewisburg, W. Va., over which her father and afterwards her brother-in-law, Rev. Telford, presided.
- 900. Rebecca E. Brown; b. April 27, 1874.
- 901. Nellie S. Brown; b. June 1, 1876; m. Rev. Henry Woods McLaughlin +.
- 902. Gertrude Grant Brown; b. May 9, 1878.

RACHEL TOMPKINS Brown⁷ (896) (John C.⁶, James M.⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. in Malden Oct. 23, 1889,

Charles B. Couch, a prominent lawyer of Charleston, W. Va. They have three sons, viz:

- 903. Allen Richard Couch; b. May 24, 1891.
- 904. Robert Telford Couch; b. Sept. 27, 1892.
- 905. Richard Couch; b. Dec. 7, 1893.

ANNA BOONE Brown⁷ (897) (John C.⁶, James M.⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. Rev. Robert L. Telford, then pastor of Lewisburg Presbyterian Church, West Virginia, Oct. 30, 1890. After John C. Brown's health became impaired, his son-in-law, R. L. Telford, took charge of the Female Seminary at Lewisburg, which is considered one of the finest schools in that section of the country. Their 4 children are:

- 906. Mary Moore Telford; b. Feb. 22, 1892; d. Sept. 17, 1892.
- 907. Brownie Eddins Telford; b. July 7, 1895.
- 908. Anna Brown Telford; b. Dec. 27, 1894.
- 909. Josephine Lindsly Telford; b. Nov. 26, 1896.

NELLIE SWAN Brown⁷ (901) (John C.⁶, James M.⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. Rev. Henry Woods McLaughlin Aug. 31, 1897, in Lewisburg, W. Va. Rev. McLaughlin was from Hampton, Virginia.

LAVINA Brown⁵ (879) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. April 8, 1801; d. July 21, 1854; m. July 4, 1823, Dr. William Walker (No. 1958), a brother of Elder Thomas H. Walker of New Providence Church. He moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Rogersville, Tenn.; practiced there 25 years, and then moved to Alabama, where he and his wife both died. He d. May 20, 1864. Lavina Brown Walker was a woman of unusual natural ability, and of a genial, lovable disposition. They had two children, viz:

- 910. Samuel Walker; b. Sept., 1836; d. March, 1837.
- 911. Mary Lavina Walker; b. Jan. 1, 1838; d. Aug. 15, 1855, in Alabama.

FRANCES Brown⁵ (880) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Feb. 28, 1803; m. Rev. James Morrison of Cabarras County, N. C. She joined the New Providence Church at the age of 16. Her mother dying in 1824, they took charge of her four youngest children. About the same time they took Mr. Morrison's young brother

to care for, in addition to their own large family. Rev. Morrison was pastor of the largest country church in the Virginia Synod. He was born March 24, 1795, and died at the home of his son-in-law, A. J. Bondmant, in Buckingham County, Va., Nov. 13, 1870. They had 11 children, viz:

- 912. Mary M. Morrison; b. Sept. 5, 1821; m. Rev. Smith +.
- 913. Margaret Lavina Morrison; m. Rev. Robert L. Dabney. 6 children +.
- 914. Frances Morrison; b. Oct., 1825; m. John R. McNutt +.
- 915. Samuel B. Morrison; b. Sept. 13, 1838; m. Mary Gold +.
- 916. William Walker Morrison; b. Feb. 24, 1831; m. Cornelia Daniel. 4 children +.
- 917. Harriet Newell Morrison; b. Oct. 23, 1833; never married.
- 918. Emily McFarland Morrison; b. Feb. 2, 1837 +.
- 919. James John Milton Morrison; b. July 14, 1840; d. Dec. 22, 1847.
- 920. Henry Rutherford Morrison; b. Jan. 15, 1843 +.
- 921. Elizabeth Ellen Morrison; b. Sept. 17, 1835; d. 1836.
- 922. Robert Hall Morrison; b. Nov. 18, 1845 +.

MARGARET LAVINA Morrison⁶ (913) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Oct. 11, 1823; m. Rev. Robt. L. Dabney, D. D., L. L. D., March 28, 1848. He was b. March 5, 1820; was a Professor in Lexington Seminary. He d. Jan., 1897, at his home in Victoria, Texas. 6 children, viz:

- 923. Robert Lewis Dabney; b. Feb. 19, 1849; d. Nov. 28, 1855.
- 924. James Morrison Dabney; b. April 1, 1850; d. Nov. 12, 1855.
- 925. Charles William Dabney; b. June 19, 1855; m. Mary Brent of Paris, Ky., Aug. 24, 1881. 3 children +.
- 926. Thomas Price Dabney; b. Sept. 5, 1857; d. Sept. 12, 1862.
- 927. Samuel Brown Dabney; b. June 8, 1859; m. Annie Eugenia Prescott April 30, 1894. 2 children +.
- 928. Lewis Merryweather Dabney; b. Aug. 11, 1865; m. Stella Hutcheson in 1896. 2 children +.

CHARLES W. Dabney (925) and wife Mary had 3 children, viz:
 925a. Margaret Lewis Dabney; b. May 14, 1882; d. June, 1899.
 A beautiful girl of fine Christian character.

925b. Mary Moore Dabney; b. Aug. 30, 1886.

925c. Catherine Brent Dabney; b. Feb. 14, 1893.

SAMUEL B. Dabney (927) and wife Eugenia had 2 children, viz:

927a. Annie Eugenia Dabney; b. Feb. 27, 1895.

927b. Robert Lewis Dabney; b. Jan. 12, 1899.

LEWIS M. Dabney (928) and wife Stella had 2 children, viz:

928a. Elizabeth Carrington Dabney; b. March 4, 1897.

928b. Lewis Merryweather Dabney; b. Jan. 31, 1899.

MARY Morrison⁶ (912) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); eldest dau. of Rev. James Morrison; was m. Oct. 31, 1839, to Benjamin M. Smith, D. D., by Rev. Henry Ruffner, President of Washington and Lee College, Virginia. Rev. B. M. Smith is connected with the Union Theological Seminary. 12 children, viz:

929. Josiah Morrison Smith; b. Sept. 13, 1840, at Belle View; baptized by Rev. J. Morrison in New Providence Church May 8, 1841; d. Oct. 10, 1868, at the Washington and Lee Seminary. He served in the C. S. A. under Captain Atkinson, Hampden Sydney Company; taken prisoner by Gen. McClellan, who treated him with great kindness, and told him to go back to his books. After being exchanged, he served with a Rockbridge Company until the close of the war. He chose the ministry as his profession, but died before completing his Theological studies.
930. Mary Moore Smith; b. March 21, 1843; baptized by Rev. J. Morrison in New Providence Church July 13, 1844; m. Rev. Flournoy. 8 children +.
931. Fanny Brown Smith; b. May 3, 1864, in Staunton, Va.; baptized by Rev. Morrison Aug. 30, 1864; m. Rev. T. W. Rosebro. 6 children +.
932. Emily Michany Smith; b. Nov. 24 at Staunton; baptized by Rev. Morrison Aug. 5, 1849; m. June 8, 1882, Addison Hogue, Professor at Hampton Sidney, Virginia (where they now live); Professor at University of Mississippi for 7 years and then Professor at Washington and Lee College.

- 933. Son; b. Aug. 16, 1851; d. young.
- 934. Elizabeth Smith; b. Oct. 7; baptized Oct. 16, 1852, by Rev. R. W. Bailey; d. young.
- 935. Eliza Cortland Smith; b. Oct. 25, 1853; baptized by Rev. Morrison June 25, 1854; m. Rev. John A. Preston. 3 children +.
- 936. Benjamin Mosley Smith; b. March 29, 1857, at Union Theological Seminary; baptized by Rev. Morrison in New Providence Church; m. Anna Bryant Meyers in Baltimore, Md. Their home is in Davis, W. Va. (1900.)
- 937. Harriet R. Smith; b. Oct. 22, 1859, at Hampton Sidney; baptized by Rev. R. L. Dabney; d. Oct. 17, 1861.
- 938. Son; b. Sept. 21, 1861; d. young.
- 939. Robert Dabney Smith; b. Dec. 21, 1862; baptized by Rev. Dabney; d. Jan. 16, 1864.
- 940. Lavina Rutherford Smith; m. Rev. A. J. McKelway. 3 children +.

MARY MOORE Smith⁷ (930) (Mary⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); eldest dau. of Mary and Benjamin Smith; m. Rev. Parke Poindexter Flournoy Aug. 30, 1866, in the chapel of Union Theological Seminary, Hampton Sidney, Va., Rev. Dabney officiating. She was a most lovely Christian woman, lending her aid at all times to all religious work, and her death was mourned by a large circle of devoted friends. She passed from earth Jan. 8, 1897. 8 children, viz:

- 941. Eleanor Morrison Flournoy; b. at Hampton Sidney Oct. 2, 1868; attended Springfield Institute.
- 942. Mary Moore Flournoy; b. at Elizabethtown, Ky., Feb. 6, 1871; attended Springfield Institute, also Dr. Ewing's School in Petersburg, Va; d. Sept. 24, 1891, at Bethesda Manse, Md., and left behind her a record of good deeds and a well spent life.
- 943. Park Poindexter Flournoy; b. at Elizabethtown July 21, 1873. He volunteered for service in the war with Spain, but failed to pass the physical examination; is now draughtsman in the Agricultural Department at Washington, D. C.
- 944. Benjamin Cortland Flournoy; b. at Bethesda, Md., May 28, 1876; graduated from the Washington and Lee Univer-

sity in 1897, with the degree of C. E., taking the engineering prize; was engaged for some time with the U. S. Deep Water-Way Engineering Corps, but left this position to accept the one of teacher of Mathematics in Pantops Academy, Charlottesville, Va., where he is at this time (1900).

945. Richard Wirt Flournoy; b. Hampton Sidney May 20, 1878; attending Washington and Lee University.
946. Edmund Stanhope Flournoy; b. Bethesda, Md., Sept. 17, 1880; is now in the Western High School at Washington, D. C., this being his fourth year (1900).
947. Addison Hoge Flournoy; b. Sykesville, Md., Jan. 6, 1883; attending the Western High School in Washington.
948. Francis Rosebro Flournoy; b. Sykesville, Md., Nov. 23, 1884; attending the Western High School in Washington, D. C. (1900.)

FRANCES BROWN Smith⁷ (931) (Mary⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); 2nd dau. of Rev. Benjamin and Mary Smith; was b. at Staunton May 3, 1846. She m. Rev. John W. Rosebro of Statesville, N. C., who was of Scotch ancestry. He served as pastor in Augusta County, Va., also in Lewisburg, W. Va. From there he went to the Petersburg Va., church in 1885. Possessing unusual ability, he has taken rank among the first ministers of his day in the Presbyterian Church, South. He received the degree of D. D. from the Washington and Lee College in 1886. 6 children, viz:

949. John P. Rosebro; b. at Hampton Sidney April 29, 1874. He graduated from Hampton Sidney in 1894 and is now Professor of English in Austin (Tex.) College.
950. Benjamin Morrison Rosebro; b. June 15, 1876; attended Hampton Sidney and afterwards went to Washington and Lee College for two years; is engaged in teaching.
951. Cortland Rosebro; b. at Mossy Creek Manse, Augusta County, Va., Sept. 3, 1878; entered the military service when war was declared with Spain, under Captain M. C. Jackson; was honorably discharged at the close of the war with the title of 2nd Corporal for faithful and difficult service.
952. William Lacy Rosebro; b. in Augusta County, Va., March

18, 1882; d. at the Manse in Lewisburg, W. Va., March 6, 1884.

953. Francis Brown Rosebro; b. at Lewisburg, W. Va., June 15, 1883.

954. Henry Rutherford Rosebro; b. at Petersburg, Va., June 1, 1887.

ELIZABETH CORTLAND Smith ⁷ (935) (Mary⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. in 1853 (Oct. 25) in Staunton Manse. Her mother was Mary Moore Morrison (dau. of Rev. Morrison); m. to Rev. John Alexander Preston July 17, 1878, at her father's home in Union Seminary, Va. He was pastor of Randolph Presbyterian Church 5 years, Tinkling Spring Church 6 years, Florence, Ala., 4 years, and Charlottesville, N. C., 3 years. He died at the home of their brother-in-law, Professor Addison Hogue of Washington and Lee College. He was particularly a friend and adviser of the traveling men of Charlottesville, N. C., who have caused to be placed in his church at that place a memorial window in testimony of their affection for and memory of him. After his death his family made their home at Lexington, Va. 3 children, viz:

955. Edmund Randolph Preston; b. June 5, 1880. He is a great great grandson of Edmond Randolph of Washington's Cabinet.

956. Benjamin Smith Preston; b. in the Manse of the Tinkling Spring Church Jan. 3, 1886.

957. Thomas Lewis Preston; b. Florence, Ala., Nov. 19, 1891; d. while his father was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Charlottesville, N. C., Feb. 22, 1896.

LAVINA RUTHERFORD Smith⁷ (940) (Mary⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Feb. 4, 1865, at Hampton Sidney, Va.; baptized by Rev. Dabney May 6, 1865; m. July 16, 1891, Rev. Alexander Jeffry McKelway. He was pastor of the Fayetteville Church for several years. They went to Charlottesville, N. C., in 1897, where he took the editorial work of the *North Carolina Presbyterian*. This paper has been enlarged and is now known as *The Presbyterian Standard*. Mrs. McKelway edits the Children's Department. 3 children, viz:

958. Kate Comfort McKelway; b. April 14, 1892.

959. Benjamin M. McKelway; b. Oct. 2, 1895, in Fayetteville, North Carolina.

960. Alexander Jeffrey McKelway; b. Feb. 2, 1898.

FRANCES Morrison⁶ (914) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Oct. 4, 1825; m. John Rice McNutt Sept. 12, 1844. She d. Oct. 20, 1854. He was the son of an elder in the New Providence Church. After the death of Mrs. Frances McNutt, her two children were taken to the home of her mother, Mrs. Frances Morrison, where they were most tenderly and carefully reared. 2 children, viz:

961. James Morrison McNutt; b. Aug. 15, 1845, in Rockbridge County, Va. He married Mary Louisa Fisher of Northampton County, Va., in 1871. They have no children.

962. Mary Morton McNutt; b. Feb. 5, 1849, in Rockbridge County. Their home is in St. Louis, Mo., where their children were all born. She m. Professor Henning Prentice of Albermarle County, Va., Aug. 24, 1876; have 5 children, viz:

963. Margaret Whitehead Prentice; b. Nov. 12, 1877.

964. Henning W. Prentice; b. July 11, 1884.

965. Hattie Morrison Prentice; b. Sept. 22, 1885.

966. Morton McNutt Prentice; b. Jan. 2, 1887.

967. Joseph E. Prentice; b. July 10, 1888.

Captain Rice McNutt married, a second time, Mildred McCorkle, who died when her children were quite young, and had 5 children:

a. Fannie McNutt. She was raised by an aunt, Mrs. Sterrett.

b. Susie McNutt; who m. Mr. A——.

c. Tom McNutt; was burned in a hotel in New York.

d. Rice McNutt; m. Miss Tate.

e. Morton McNutt; m. Annie Houston of Rockbridge County.

They live in Victoria, Tex.

SAMUEL BROWN Morrison, M. D.⁶ (915) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Sept. 13, 1828, and m. Mary Gold, Oct. 19, 1854. He was educated at Washington College; studied medicine under his uncle, Dr. Luther Brown of Tennessee; finished his course at Virginia University; is a noted physician and although in his 71st year, is still quite active; served through the war as surgeon; was with Gen. Stonewall Jackson when he died; was an elder

in New Providence Church for some years, also in Bethesda Church, Rockbridge County, Va. They had 9 children, viz:

968. Mary Moore Morrison; m. Robert Steel Hutcheson. 6 children +.
969. Emma Gold Morrison; b. June 2, 1857; m. Rev. Wm. M. McPheeters, D. D. (No. 520) of Columbia, S. C., Oct. 10, 1878. (See McPheeters family for children) +.
970. Frances Brown Morrison; b. Aug. 4, 1859; m. Rev. Charles Gheislin. 5 children +.
971. Mary Jane Morrison; b. March 27, 1862; m. Dr. Robert Glasgow. 3 children +.
972. Henry Rutherford Morrison; b. March 28, 1865.
973. Harriet Newell Morrison; b. May 5, 1867; m. Charles May (or Way) of Knoxville, Tenn., Dec. 22, 1891.
974. William Gold Morrison; b. April 8, 1868.
975. Betsey Walker Morrison; b. May 29, 1871.
976. Samuel Brown Morrison; b. Aug. 13, 1876; d. Nov. 15, 1883, of Scarlet fever; buried at New Providence Church.

MARY MOORE Morrison⁷ (968) (Samuel⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Aug. 1, 1855. She m. Robert Steel Hutcheson of Rockbridge County, Jan. 5, 1882. They reside at Rockbridge Baths, Va. (Robert S. Hutcheson d. March 15, 1892.) They have 6 children, viz:

977. James Morrison Hutcheson; b. March 22, 1883.
978. Eliza Johnston Hutcheson; b. April 7, 1884.
979. Mary Elizabeth Hutcheson; b. June 3, 1885; d. April 28, 1896.
980. Emma Gold Hutcheson; b. Aug. 26, 1887.
981. Robert Steel Hutcheson; b. Jan. 15, 18—.
982. Harriet Newell Hutcheson; b. Sept. 18, 1891.

FRANCES BROWN Morrison⁷ (970) (Samuel⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Aug. 4, 1859; m. Rev. Charles Gheislin Nov. 18, 1884. Besides a son who d. in infancy, they have 4 children, viz:

983. John Dyson Gheislin; b. Aug. 31, 1885; d. April 23, 1891.
984. Samuel Brown Gheislin; b. March 9, 1887.
985. Elizabeth Gheislin; b. Dec. 9, 1889; d. July 2, 1893.
986. Charles Gheislin; b. Oct. 24, 1892.

MARY JANE Morrison⁷ (971) (Samuel⁶, Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. March 27, 1862; m. Nov., 1890, to Dr. Robert Glasgow of Lexington. 3 children, viz:

987. Mary Morrison Glasgow; b. Aug. 16, 1891.

988. Katherine Anderson Glasgow; b. 1896.

989. Daughter; b. Jan., 1899.

WILLIAM WALKER Morrison⁶ (916) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Feb. 24, 1831; m. Cornelia Caroline Daniel June 30, 1856, in Chambers County, Ala. They have 4 children, viz:

990. James Henry Morrison; b. Sept. 11, 1857, in Chambers County, Ala.

991. Frances Brown Morrison; b. Sept. 18, 1860, in Chambers County, Ala.

992. Lavina Dabney Morrison; b. April 13, 1869, in Monroe County, Tenn.

993. Mary Moore Morrison; b. April 15, 1865, in Chambers County, Ala. She m. James W. Davis of Ohio, June 11, 1894, at the home of her father in Knoxville, Tenn.

EMILY McFARLAND Morrison⁶ (918) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Feb., 1837, and m. Alexander J. Bondmant of Rockbridge County, Va., Aug. 9, 1859. 7 children, viz:

994. Alexander Bondmant.

995. Frances Brown Bondmant.

996. Emily Bondmant; m. Mr. Strawther Dec., 1896, at Auburn, Ala.

997. Lulu Marcia Bondmant; m. Dr. William G. Harrison. They have one child +.

998. Samuel Bondmant.

999. George Bondmant.

1000. Harriett Newell Lavina Dabney Bondmant.

LULU M. Bondmant (997) and husband, Dr. William G. Harrison, have one child, viz:

1001. Emily Bondmant Harrison; b. 1898.

HENRY RUTHERFORD Morrison⁶ (920) (Frances⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. Jan. 15, 1843; d. May 9, 1864. When

the first call of the State of Virginia was made for her defense, he joined a cavalry in his native county, in which he served as a private with true courage and untiring energy, from the first disaster of that long and bloody warfare until the battle of Gettysburg. On the day of that battle the regiment of cavalry next his own was routed and the colors were left on the ground, the bearer being slain. Braving the storm of death that was raging, young Morrison came forward, raised them and assisted the Colonel in rallying his command, led them in a victorious charge, and then retired to his place in his own regiment, amidst the applause of the two regiments. After the battle of Gettysburg he was appointed Lieutenant of the 58th infantry. At Spottsylvania, during the battle of "The Wilderness," and in the combat of May 8th, he bore himself in such manner as to win the enthusiastic approbation of the full command. But exposure and other hardships incident to a soldier's life brought on disease from which he died, as truly a martyr to his country's cause as any that perished on the battlefield.

ROBERT HALL Morrison⁶ (922) (Frances³, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Nov. 18, 1845; was a noted physician in Lexington, Va.; m. Margaret White of Lexington Sept. 16, 1868. He d. at his father's home May 3, 1878, and was buried at New Providence. His wife d. some years afterwards and was buried by the side of her husband. Their 3 children were:

- 1002. Zachariah White Morrison; b. Dec., 1869; m. in 1893.
- 1003. James Morrison; b. Nov. 2, 1871.
- 1004. Robert Dabney Morrison; b. Dec., 1874.

REV. HENRY Brown⁵ (881) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Nov. 28, 1804, in Rockbridge County, Va., and d. in Martin, Tex., at the home of his son, William, Jan. 14, 1881. His early instruction was received from his father, and brother-in-law, Rev. James Morrison. He graduated from Washington College in 1827; attended the Theological Seminaries of Princeton and Union; was licensed to preach in 1829; labored in several different parishes; was at Harrisonburg, Va., eleven or twelve years; did evangelical work in Florida and Georgia for a time; was chaplain at Camp Lee during most of the war; was also chaplain in the military hospital at Richmond, Va. In 1880, he went to Texas with his only daughter to visit his son, where in the January following (13), he died

after a few hours of illness—thus ended a useful life. He m. Mary S. McNutt Feb. 27, 1831. She was a helpmeet to him in every sense of the word, and through all the trials of losing five children in infancy, the sorrowful days of the war, and her own failing health, she was cheerful and patient always, and when the summons came for her on Feb. 5, 1878, she was ready. 8 children, viz:

1005. James Morrison Brown; b. March 13, 1833; d. Oct. 24, 1847.
1006. Samuel Henry Brown; b. Feb. 19, 1835; d. Oct. 2, 1839.
1007. William Morton Brown; b. Feb. 23, 1838 +.
1008. Mary Jane Brown; b. March 8, 1840; d. June 20, 1845.
1009. Samuel Henry Brown; b. Dec. 12, 1841; d. June 17, 1843.
1010. John Calvin Brown; b. Sept. 1, 1844; d. April 27, 1847.
1011. James Morrison Brown; b. June 18, 1848; d. at Evergreen, Ala., in June or July, 1890 +.
1012. Mary Aurelia Brown; b. Oct. 31, 1850; graduated from Augusta Female College (now Mary Baldwin Seminary) in 1880; went to Texas with her father and in 1881 moved with her brother William's family to Austin, Tex. She was appointed a teacher in the city schools and was soon made principal of the graded schools; was beloved by her pupils and all who knew her. She died from brain trouble brought on it was supposed by overwork, after an illness of only a few hours. This was June 14, 1884. As a mark of respect and appreciation, the business houses of the city were all closed on the day of her burial.

WILLIAM MORTON Brown^c (1007) (Henry⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); was b. in Wilmington, N. C.; came to Virginia with his parents and spent his childhood there; graduated from Washington College in 1858. When the war broke out, he joined the "Rockbridge Artillery," and was promoted through the grades of Corporal, Gunner, Sergeant and 1st Lieutenant; severely wounded at the battle of Sharpsburg, and again at Gettysburg. He fell into the hands of the enemy when Lee's army withdrew, and was kept a prisoner until February, 1865; went to Texas immediately after the war, and was elected to the State Senate; served in that body two sessions. In 1880, was elected Comptroller of Public Accounts of Texas for a term of two years; has since been engaged in

the practice of law. He married at Austin, Tex., Sept. 25, 1877, Mary Lee Dill of Goliad, Tex. They have 4 children, viz:

- 1013. Ellen Lea Brown; b. Nov. 7, 1878.
- 1014. Flora Brown; b. at Martin, Tex., Oct. 31, 1880.
- 1015. Morton Brown; b. at Austin, Tex., Aug. 15, 1882.
- 1016. Minelma Brown; b. at Austin, Tex., Feb. 14, 1892.

JAMES MORRISON Brown⁶ (1011) (Henry⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. in Harrisonburg, Va. When only 14 years old he served in the "Home Guards," and before he was 16 he entered the army and served until its close. He m. Laura Brown (no relation) of Rockbridge County, Va., and moved to Florida; joined the Protestant Methodist Church and after suitable preparation, entered upon the ministry in that denomination; served faithfully the remainder of his short life. His wife died, and he married a second time, name of wife not known; left one son by second marriage, viz:

- 1017. Henry Brown.

SAMUEL Brown⁵ (882) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Jan. 28, 1806; d. May 5, 1889; graduated from Washington College in 1829; in September of the same year was received as a candidate for the ministry at Bethel, Augusta County, Va.; completed his Theological course at Princeton in 1832. He labored for thirty years at Windy Cove, Warm Springs and Lebanon, and then went to another field in Rockbridge County, where he labored for eleven years, making in all over fifty years of work in the Master's vineyard. He spent the last years of his life in the home of his daughter, and died May 5, 1889. He m. Ellen Moore (dau. of Samuel Moore and Martha Ewing of Pennsylvania), Oct. 10, 1833. She was b. July 7, 1813, and is (1899) living with her daughter. They had one daughter, viz:

MARY MOORE Brown (1018); b. Aug. 25, 1834. She was said to look very much like Mary Moore, her grandmother. At the age of 16 she united with the Windy Cove Church. She m. James L. Bratton of Bath County, Va., May 5, 1859. After a long season of failing health, she passed away Nov. 29, 1885, and was buried by the side of her husband, who d. in Dec., 1879. They had nine children, viz:

1019. SAMUEL BROWN Bratton⁷ (Mary⁶, Samuel⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹) ; b. March 8, 1860 ; while attending Hampton Sidney College was called home by the sickness and death of his father ; was preparing for the ministry, but was obliged to abandon his cherished plans and devote himself to the care of his widowed mother, grandparents and younger brothers and sisters ; this he did most willingly, but was not long spared to minister to his loved ones—he took typhoid fever and d. Aug. 23, 1880.
1020. Andrew Lewis Bratton ; b. Sept. 8, 1861 ; d. June 30, 1864.
1021. Mary Ellen Bratton ; b. July 28, 1865 ; lives at her home in Bath County.
1022. Margaret Moore Bratton ; b. Jan. 11, 1866 ; lives in Philadelphia ; is a trained nurse.
1023. Martha Elizabeth Bratton ; b. Nov. 22, 1867 ; lives in Bath County ; has the entire charge of her aged grandmother.
1024. John McKee Bratton ; b. Sept. 1, 1870 ; d. of pneumonia April 2, 1884.
1025. James McClung Bratton ; b. July 3, 1871 ; d. Jan. 27, 1897.
1026. Edith Houston Bratton ; b. June 5, 1873 ; d. Feb. 13, 1893 ; a lovely Christian girl ; was taken care of by her grandmother.
1027. William Alleine Bratton ; b. Aug. 13, 1876 ; d. July 28, 1877.

DANIEL Brown⁵ (883) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹) ; b. Jan. 28, 1807 ; d. Feb. 19, 1871, at his home in Rockbridge County ; united with the New Providence Presbyterian Church early in life ; was an elder for over 30 years ; was always ready to assume responsibility and take the lead in church affairs ; was a merchant for some years, then bought a farm and retired to the quiet life of a farmer ; m. Elizabeth McChesney Oct. 15, 1828. They had 2 children. Elizabeth d. June 12, 1834. He m. July 26, 1836, Elizabeth Caruthers. She d. June 12, 1850, leaving one child, Elizabeth. He then m. Jan. 27, 1853, Mary Melinda Laird. She is living in Lexington, Va. (1900) ; 1 son, Daniel E., by 3rd wife. 4 children, viz :



CAPT. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER.

1028. Adam McChesney Brown; m. Bettie J. Sterrett. One child +.
1029. Mary Eveline Brown; b. May 9, 1832; m. James Alexander Walker. 8 children +.
1030. Elizabeth Hannah Brown; b. Oct. 31, 1837; never married; d. July 2, 1886.
1031. Daniel Edward Brown; b. Sept. 7, 1865; not married in 1899.

ADAM MCCHESENEY Brown⁶ (1028) (Daniel⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Aug. 29, 1829; an elder in the New Providence Church; m. Bettie J. Sterrett Nov. 31, 1854. She d. June 7, 1889. He d. April 18, 1900. 1 child, viz:

1032. Elizabeth Brown; d. Oct. 4, 1900.

MARY EVELINE Brown⁶ (1029) (Daniel⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John¹); b. May 9, 1832; m. James Alexander Walker⁵ (No. 2147) (Thomas⁴, John³, Alexander², John Walker¹), Sept. 25, 1851. Their home was at Jump P. O.

Captain James A. Walker, the senior elder of New Providence Church, in the County of Rockbridge, Va., died on the 9th day of April, 1897. He was born on the 8th day of August, 1822, and baptized as a child of the covenant on the 6th of October next ensuing. He was the second child of Thomas Walker and Betsey Culton, his wife. Two other children, Rev. Robert C. Walker, for many years Stated Clerk of Lexington Presbytery, and Mrs. Margaret McCutchan, of Missouri, were born into the family, both of whom, some four years ago, preceded him to the grave. His father, Thomas Walker, as had been several of his ancestors, was an elder of New Providence, and brought up his children after the old staunch discipline of his Presbyterian ancestry. The family came into the Valley of Virginia from the North of Ireland, whither they had emigrated from Scotland in the year 1680, among the earliest settlers in the year 1734, and helped to build the first log church which, in memory of the Providence Church in Ireland from which they had come, they called New Providence. There were two families of Walkers among the first settlers; they were closely related, but not of the same household. The heads of these families were uncle and nephew, and both named John; they were distinguished as "Gun-maker" John and

"Gun-stocker" John. The brave emigrants, buried in the wilderness, were dependent on themselves for everything, and arms were a necessity in the neighborhood of the warlike savages of the mountains. Gunmaker John Walker made the locks and barrels of the rifles on the anvil of his shop, and Gunstocker John made the wood-work. The gallant uncle and nephew took up lands on both sides of the rapid stream which still bears their name, flowing parallel to the mountain range some two miles distant. James A. Walker was a descendant of the Gunstocker John, whose wife was Katherine Ruth-erford, daughter of Rev. John Rutherford of Scotland, and was born and spent his long life on the lands taken up by his ancestor and held intact by each successive generation of his fathers.

On the 6th day of June, 1841, he was received into the communion of the Church, and in April, 1858, was chosen and ordained as one of the original board of deacons of New Providence. This office he served with his usual fidelity until transferred to the eldership, September 17, 1865. He was an active and faithful servant in every relation he sustained to the church. For many years he was assistant superintendent of the Sabbath-school and teacher of a Bible class of young men and ladies until the gradual failure of his health restricted him to an afternoon Sunday-school in his own neighborhood. Here he continued to teach until the peremptory summons of advancing age and decaying strength required him to cease. He conducted the neighborhood prayer-meeting of his section of the congregation until disabled by infirmity. The long decays of his later life, and the gradual restriction of his active exertions bore hardly on his warm affections, and made the trials of his old age the more severe.

Captain Walker married on the 25th of September, 1851, Mary Evelyn Brown, daughter of Daniel Brown and Elizabeth McChesney, and the grand-daughter of Rev. Samuel Brown and Mary Moore, the Captive of Abb's Valley; four sons and four daughters were the issue of this marriage. Mrs. Walker was a woman of strong sense and sterling character, and was always the trusted counsellor of her husband. Although delicate in health for many years, she survives him.

The personal character of Captain Walker was one of sterling integrity. He commanded the confidence and respect of the whole community. His vigorous and well-balanced understanding made him a safe adviser in matters of business as well as in all ecclesiasti-

cal affairs. He was a well-informed and thoughtful student of religious truth, and distinguished by a staunch adherence to the principles of the Presbyterian system. He was remarkably independent in the formation of his views and firm in the assertion of them. His piety was devoted; his interest in the spiritual welfare of the Church, and the salvation of men, never seemed to flag. He was eminently a man of prayer, and his thoughts were to an unusual degree always alive to the realities of the world to come. He was always ready for the introduction of spiritual ideas, and for the effort to bring men to the obedience of faith. He was particularly noted for his steadfast support of the pastors who successively filled the pastoral office during his day. He was eminent in his office as elder, in its several and joint functions alike. Prudent, faithful, watchful and full of sympathy for all who were in trouble, he approved himself a workman who needed not to be ashamed. He was prompt in visiting the people, especially the aged and the sick, in conversing with the impenitent, in instructing the young, in encouraging the despondent. In his own household he was a model of affection and fidelity. His death has made a gap in all his public and private relations which cannot be filled. The loss of such an elder is a calamity to the church; the loss of such a citizen is a loss to the community and the state. To him the change is no doubt one of transcendent gain; to the survivors on this side of the mystic stream, it is a bereavement which is, nevertheless, colored high with encouragement and hope.

"After life's fitful fever, he sleeps well," and the day is at hand.

—A FORMER PASTOR.

Eight children, viz:

1033. Bettie Brown Walker; b. Aug. 30, 1853; m. A. Moore Anderson Oct. 25, 1889. One child +.
1034. Thomas Henry Walker; b. July 27, 1855.
1035. Mary Ellen Walker; b. Jan. 10, 1859; m. Rev. C. Givens Brown. 3 children +.
1036. Daniel Brown Walker; b. Aug. 3, 1864.
1037. Margaret Dabney Walker; b. Aug. 7, 1866; lives with her mother at the old home.
1038. James Alexander Walker, Jr.; b. March 22, 1868.
1039. Robert Hugh Walker; b. April 13, 1869; m. Dec. 28, 1900, to Ada Moore of Lewis County, Mo.
1040. Fannie Moore Brown Walker; b. Feb. 24, 1874.

BETTIE BROWN Walker (1033) and husband, A. Moore Anderson, have one child, viz:

1041. Mary Brown Anderson; b. March 2, 1891.

MARY ELLEN Walker (1035) and husband, Rev. C. Givens Brown, have 3 children, viz:

1042. James Walker Brown; b. in Koba, Japan, Aug. 13, 1890.

1043. Mary Eveline Brown; b. in Koba, Japan, June 9, 1892.

1044. Margaret Frances Brown; b. in Birmingham, Ala., June 22, 1898.

JOSEPH Brown⁵ (884) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Sept. 24, 1809; joined the New Providence Church when only thirteen years old; graduated from Washington and Lee College in 1830; took a Theological course at Princeton; labored in several different fields; was in Florida at Clear Water Harbor about ten years, where he was instrumental in building a church; was very successful in his chosen field of labor and was the means of bringing many to see the errors of their way. He labored for several years among the colored people of the South. He m. in 1840 Ann Eliza Matthews of Lewisburg, W. Va. (dau. of Hon. John Matthews, a state and county official for many years). After Ann Eliza's death, which occurred in 1859, he m. Mrs. Carolyn Thomas in 1866 in Alabama. She d. in 1866. He d. in 1880. 3 children, viz:

1045. Joseph Alleine Brown; b. July 12, 1841 +.

1046. John Matthews Brown; b. Feb. 27, 1843 +.

1047. Luther Brown; b. and d. in 1847.

JOSEPH ALLEINE Brown⁶ (1045) (Joseph⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. July 13, 1880, Mrs. Minnie (Raeville) Traywham. They reside in Austin, Tex. 4 children, viz:

1048. Raeville Moore Brown; b. May 8, 1881.

1049. Turner Ashley Brown; b. Sept. 23, 1884.

1050. Clare Alleine Brown; b. Sept. 9, 1887.

1051. Cecil Mathews Brown; b. March 11, 1890.

JOHN MATHEWS Brown⁶ (1046) (Joseph⁵, Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); m. Emma Perick of Charlotte, N. C., about 1868. 4 children, viz:

1052. Agnes Brown; d. in infancy.
1053. Joseph Alleine Brown. His home is at Palestine, Tex. He is in the General Freight Office of the I. & G. N. R. R. Co.; m. in Nov., 1899, Louise Jones of Austin, Texas.
1054. William Garland Brown; b. Jan., 1877; Supreme Sec'y of the Modern Order of Praetorians of Dallas, Tex.; unmarried.
1055. Bessie Bauman Brown; lives with her brother, William G.; b. about 1880. She was educated at Peace Institute, N. C., and is a kindergarten teacher.

WILLIAM Brown, D. D.⁵ (885) (Mary⁴, James³, Jane², John Walker¹); b. Sept. 11, 1811; joined the New Providence Church at 10 years of age; graduated from Washington College in 1830; took a Theological course at Princeton. He succeeded Rev. Conrad Speece, D. D., as pastor of Augusta, one of the oldest churches in the Valley; was the successful pastor of this church 24 years; at the earnest solicitation of those interested he became editor of the *Central Presbyterian* in 1860; was also permanent clerk of the General Assembly from 1865 to 1884; held the position of director of the Union Seminary 30 years, and Trustee of Washington College during the greater part of the time he resided in Augusta County and Richmond. In 1887 he attended as a delegate the meeting of the "Alliance of the Reformed Churches," in Edinburg, Scotland, and in 1880 the council held in Philadelphia; was sent as one of the representatives to Saratoga, N. Y., to the Northern General Assembly, where he delivered an excellent address. He d. at his home in Bay View, Fla., April 22, 1894. He was twice married, first to Elizabeth Smith, who d. in 1881. He then married Lucy Guy Wilford, who survived him. She lives in Bay View, Fla.

MARIA Walker⁵ (59) (William⁴, John³, John², John¹) and Charles B. Garrett were the parents of 7 children, viz:

1056. Harriet P. Garrett; b. Dec. 16, 1827; d. Aug. 1, 1830.
1057. Russell Garrett; b. Sept. 29, 1829; m. Eliza J. Lane May 18, 1860; lives in Ventura, Cal. No children.
1058. Cyrus Garrett; b. May 1, 1831; never married; d. Feb. 20, 1859, at Salt Lake of consumption.

- 1059. Henry Garrett; b. March 16, 1833; never married; d. April 14, 1857, at Cincinnati of scarlet fever.
- 1060. Byron Garrett; b. Sept. 25, 1835; d. Sept. 1, 1842.
- 1061. Jane Garrett; b. April 26, 1838; d. Oct. 20, 1841.
- 1062. Charles Garrett; b. Sept. 26, 1842; d. Sept. 8, 1843.

JOSEPH Moore³ (138) (Jane², John¹). He was m. (1) to Margaret Coalter, a sister of Michael Coalter. They had 4 children; m. (2) Eleanor Marquis, 12 children. When somewhat advanced in years he removed to Kentucky, where he died. 16 children, viz:

- 1063. James Moore; d. young.
- 1064. Jane Moore.
- 1065. James Moore; studied medicine and practiced in Kentucky.
- 1066. Margaret Moore; d. young.
- 1067. Robert Moore.
- 1068. Margaret Moore; m. Rev. Robert Logan +.
- 1069. Joseph Moore.
- 1070. Eleanor Moore.
- 1071. John Moore.
- 1072. Frances Moore.
- 1073. Alexander Moore.
- 1074. Mary Moore.
- 1075. Marquis Moore.
- 1076. Elizabeth Moore.
- 1077. Samuel Moore.
- 1078. Sarah Moore.

MARGARET Moore (1068); m. Rev. Robert Logan. He had the refusal of the tutorship in Hampden Sidney when John H. Rice applied for it. Upon being visited by Mr. Rice upon the subject, he gave up his right and recommended his friend to be tutor. He was born in Bethel congregation, Augusta County, September, 1769. He was reared piously in the strictness of the Presbyterian faith and customs, one of a large family of children, all of whom became professing members of the Church. His literary and Theological course was passed at Liberty Hall under the care of the Rev. Wm. Graham. Upon being licensed to preach the gospel, he made some missionary excursions, and visited Genessee County in New York,

and made an excursion to New England, visited Kentucky, and finally settled in Fincastle, Botetourt County. While in Kentucky, he married Miss Margaret Moore, from Walker's Creek, Rockbridge County, Virginia. For many years he was the frontier minister. Mr. Houston, at the Natural Bridge, was his nearest neighbor north, and Mr. McIlhenney of Lewisburg, Greenbrier County, west. Rev. Samuel H. McNutt was for a time his neighbor on New River. With a wide field around him, and a disposition to occupy it, he was compelled to teach a classical and promiscuous school a greater part of the time he was in the ministry, to obtain a decent support for his family. His life, therefore, was monotonous and his opportunities for improvement very limited; while his labors were great and unremitted, except as sickness sometimes caused him to intermit his regular course. Salem, now in Roanoke, shared with Fincastle in his principal labors; and as his strength enabled him, he visited the surrounding counties with the messages of mercy. Occasionally he would dismiss his school, and try the practicability of living as a minister of Christ disengaged from all business but the especial duties of the office to which he had been ordained. On one of these occasions, having stated his intentions and hopes to Mr. Speece, and the amount of expenditure he thought would supply the wants of his family, and how it was to be obtained, that brother remarked that brother Logan's faith must be very strong to live in Fincastle on his salary.

Mr. Logan died October, 1828, in his 60th year, having preached in Fincastle about thirty years. Though his church and congregation were not large there were some members of both for whom he had the highest regard. His remains lie near the church in Fincastle.—*Taken from Foote's Sketches of Virginia.*

JANE Moore³ (139) (Jane², John Walker¹); m. her relative, Joseph Walker, son of John Walker and Mary Culton and grandson of Alexander, who was a brother of John, the emigrant. He was a trustee of Lexington University in 1782; received a grant of land probably for services in the Revolution. He d. Sept. 25, 1815. She survived him several years. 9 children, viz:

1079. Margaret Walker; m. Rev. Samuel Houston. (See record of this family under Houston family.)

1080. Jane Walker; m. S. Barclay.

- 1081. Mary Walker; m. Richard Bernard.
- 1082. Rachel Walker; d. young.
- 1083. John Walker; m. Margaret Woods.
- 1084. James Walker; d. aged 13.
- 1085. Joseph Walker; d. aged 23.
- 1086. Patsy Walker; m. John Donihue.
- 1087. Alexander Walker; d. young.

For descendants of above, see family of Alexander Walker, who was a brother of John, the emigrant.

SAMUEL Walker² (10) (John¹); purchased land and established a home in Virginia about 1740, leaving Chester County, Pa., whither he had come with his father about 1735 from Newry, Ireland, where Samuel was born Dec. 25, 1714. He was m. to Jane Patterson Dec. 5, 1740, in Virginia. In tracing the Patterson name intermarriages occur frequently with the Walker family. The old Rutherford Bible shows both names recorded therein soon after the emigration to America. He d. Feb., 1793. She d. Jan. 10, 1800, aged 80 years.

Mrs. James R. Gray of Atlanta, sends the following in regard to land granted to Samuel Walker: "Samuel Walker obtained a grant of land in Bedford County, Va., July 20, 1768, also one April 6, 1769, in Augusta County, Va., and another in Botetourt County, Va., March 1, 1773. See records kept at Richmond, Va., Land Office." These grants were no doubt given on account of service in the Colonial Wars, as Samuel Walker's name appears in a list of Colonial Militia under Capt. John Buchanan. This company was from Augusta County, Va., and was in service in 1742.—See *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. VIII, No. 3.

Their 8 children were:

- 1088. Barbara Walker; m. William McClelland. 9 children +.
- 1089. Katherine Walker; m. David Scott. 5 children +.
- 1090. Jane Walker; m. William Taylor. 7 children +.
- 1091. Samuel Walker; m. Susan McDonald. 8 children +.
- 1092. Elizabeth Walker; b. Dec. 8, 1750; d. in 1826; never married.
- 1093. James Walker; b. May 15, 1752; m. Jane Thompson. 2 children +.

1094. John Walker; b. Oct. 5, 1755; m. Margaret Paul. 12 children +.
1095. Joseph Walker; b. Oct. 21, 1758; m. Susan Willis. 8 children +.

BARBARA Walker³ (1088) (Samuel², John¹); b. Sept. 27, 1741; m. William McClelland Dec. 22, 1766. She d. March 27, 1814, aged 72 years, and her husband d. at the age of 84. Their 9 children were as follows:

1096. Anna McClelland; b. Oct. 26, 1767; m. Rev. Samuel Carrack, who was a Presbyterian minister at Knoxville, Tenn., and President of Blount College +.
1097. John McClelland; b. Dec. 23, 1768. He m. Mary Wallace, who was probably a near relative of Caleb Wallace, who was b. in 1750 and moved to Woodford County, Ky., and became a distinguished judge.
1098. Jane McClelland; was b. Oct. 26, 1770. She m. James Tooney.
1099. Samuel McClelland; was b. Feb. 12, 1773. He m. Rachel McCampbell, who d. leaving four children. He afterwards m. Ann Twitty.
1100. Abraham McClelland; b. Nov. 1, 1776; m. Julia Ann Tooney, who d. leaving three children. He afterwards m. his cousin, Jane P. Walker.
1101. Elizabeth McClelland; b. Nov. 1, 1776; m. James Weir.
1102. William McClelland; b. April 13, 1779; m. Elizabeth Sevier.
1103. James McClelland; b. June 28, 1781; m. his cousin, Jane P. Taylor.
1104. David McClelland; b. April 18, 1783; graduated a Bachelor of Celibacy.

ANNA McClelland (1096); m. Rev. Samuel Carrack, who was a native of Adams County, Pennsylvania. He was born July 17, 1760. At an early period of his life he went to the valley of Virginia, and prepared for the ministry under the instruction of William Graham. He was received as a candidate the last Wednesday of November, 1781, at the stone meeting house, Augusta; was licensed at New Providence, October 25, 1782, with Rankin, Houston and McClure, and was ordained and installed pastor of Rocky Spring and Wahab

meeting house, on the Cowpasture, at the house of Mr. James Hodges, on the fourth Wednesday of November, 1783. He made frequent visits to the southwestern frontiers as a missionary; and in the year 1789, removed to Tennessee, and took up his abode on the Holston, about four miles from Knoxville, in sight of Boyd's Ferry. In 1794, at the opening of the Territorial Legislature in February, he preached before that body, at their invitation, on the second day of their session. He was chosen by the Legislature as President of Blount College, named in honor of the Governor, now known as the East Tennessee University. He organized the first regular Presbyterian Church in Tennessee, at the junction of the French Broad and the Holston, called Lebanon; and soon after, the church in Knoxville. He held the pastorate of these two churches and the presidency of the college, till 1803, when he resigned the charge of Lebanon. The office of President of the College, and pastor of the church in Knoxville, he held till his sudden death. From the historical sermon delivered by the Rev. R. B. McMullen, pastor of the first Presbyterian Church in Knoxville, March 25, 1855, the authority for some of the preceding facts, we also learn that among the elders of those two churches were numbered James White, George McNutt, John Adair, Archibald Rhea, Dr. James Cosby and Thomas Gillespie. White, McNutt and Adair were members of the convention for forming the constitution of the state. McNutt was from Virginia; White and Adair from North Carolina. The death of Mr. Carrick was ordered in very peculiar circumstances, in his 50th year. The usual summer sacramental meeting had come. He spent much of the night of the 5th of August, 1809, in preparatory study for the duties of the occasion. Very early on the morning of the 6th he was stricken with apoplexy, and in a few moments his spirit was with his Redeemer.—*Taken from Foote's Sketches of Virginia.*

KATHERINE Walker³ (1089) (Samuel², John¹); b. Feb. 12, 1744; m. David Scott May 29, 1766. She d. May 31, 1815, aged 71 years, and Mr. Scott d. in East Tennessee, date unknown. Their 5 children were as follows:

1105. James Scott; b. Jan. 16, 1768; m. a Miss Johnson.

1106. Jane Scott; b. Jan. 15th, 1771; m. John Lowry.

1107. Samuel Scott; b. Feb. 14th, 1775; d. Dec. 13, 1787, aged 12 years.

- 1108. Isabella Scott; b. Sept. 17, 1777; m. William Ramsey.
- 1109. William Scott; b. March 13th, 1782; graduated a Bachelor of Celibacy.

JANE Walker³ (1090) (Samuel², John¹); b. April 15, 1746. She m. William Taylor March 16, 1775; d. Dec., 1822, aged seventy-six years. Mr. Taylor shot himself at David Walker's (the uncle of Cyrus) on Butler's Fork in Adair County, Ky. Their children were:

- 1110. Nancy Taylor; b. Jan. 17, 1776; m. William Smith.
- 1111. Barbara Taylor; b. Dec. 9, 1777; m. James Moore, and d. in Abb's Valley on Clinch River in Virginia +.
- 1112. John Taylor; b. May 6, 1780; m. Amelia Ramsey, who shortly afterwards died. He afterwards m. Elizabeth Hemans.
- 1113. Samuel Taylor, John's twin brother; m. a Miss Gallaher.
- 1114. Margaret Taylor; b. July 12, 1782.
- 1115. Jane Patterson Taylor; b. Jan. 4, 1785; m. James McClellan.
- 1116. Sarah Taylor; b. Dec. 28, 1787; m. her cousin, William Taylor.

SAMUEL Walker³ (1091) (Samuel², John¹); b. Aug. 23, 1784; m. Susan McDonald Oct. 26, 1786. 7 children, viz:

- 1117. Jane P. Walker; b. Sept. 17, 1787; m. John McKamy, who d. Aug. 25, 1827. She d. Feb. 28, 1856, at Camp Creek, Ill.*
- 1118. James M. Walker; b. May 19, 1789; d. July 28, 1790.
- 1119. Mary A. Walker; b. March 6, 1791; d. aged 34 years.
- 1120. Samuel Walker; b. Oct. 3, 1793; d. at Nickey Junction on the Tennessee River in 1819.
- 1121. Zachariah Walker.
- 1122. John Milton Walker; m. Angelina Pickerell of Georgetown, D. C. She d. in McDonough County, Ill. He then m. Martha Campbell.
- 1123. Theopholus Alexander Walker; studied medicine. He d. in Tennessee.
- 1124. Elizabeth Walker; d. at the age of 15 years.

* The record of this family has been promised, and will be published if received in time.

JAMES Walker³ (1093) (Samuel², John¹); b. May 15, 1752. He m. Jane Thompson in Sept., 1786. He d. in May, 1791, aged 39 years and 12 days. His 2 children were:

- 1125. Elizabeth Walker; b. March 17, 1789. She m. a Mr. McSpadden +.
- 1126. Jane Walker; b. March 17, 1891; m. John Ritchie Inman+.

JOHN Walker³ (1094) (Samuel², John¹); b. Oct. 5, 1755; m. Margaret Paul Aug. 1, 1782. Their 12 children were:

- 1127. Rebecca Walker; b. in Dec., 1781; d. young.
- 1128. Adley P. Walker; b. Nov. 17, 1783; m. Mary Noel. She d. leaving three children.
- 1129. Jane Walker; b. June 23, 1785.
- 1130. Samuel R. Walker; b. Jan. 30, 1787; m. Elizabeth McKamy.
- 1131. Elizabeth M. Walker; b. Jan. 30, 1789. She d. young, being lost in the mountains in Rockbridge County, Va.; supposed to have been stolen by the Seminoles.
- 1132. Margaret L. Walker; b. Dec. 9, 1790.
- 1133. Elizabeth Walker (the second).
- 1134. James P. Walker; d. in his twenty-second year.
- 1135. Katherine P. Walker; b. Apr. 4, 1793; m. Jas. Galloway.
- 1136. Barbara M. Walker.
- 1137. John K. Walker.
- 1138. Nancy Walker.

JOSEPH Walker³ (1095) (Samuel², John¹); b. Oct. 21, 1758; m. Susan Willis August, 1787. 9 children, viz:

- 1139. Lucinda Walker; b. Feb., 1790; m. Ambrose Toomy.
- 1140. Jane P. Walker; b. Dec. 2, 1791; m. Abraham McClelland, and d. in Missouri in 1824.
- 1141. Samuel S. Walker; m. Barbara (or Rebecca) Toomy.
- 1142. Joel P. Walker; d. young.
- 1143. Joseph A. Walker; d. young.
- 1144. William Walker; d. young.
- 1145. John M. Walker.
- 1146. Susan Walker; m. a Mr. Clark of Madison County, Ky.
- 1147. Joel Walker; b. March 1, 1764; m. Margaret Ann Armstrong. 11 children +.

ELIZABETH LYLE Walker⁴ (1125) (James³, Samuel², John¹); oldest child of James Walker and Jane Thompson; b. March 17, 1789; m. about 1809 Thomas McSpadden of Rockbridge County, Va. Of their 11 children, 2 were living in 1896. Children were:

- 1148. Samuel McSpadden.
- 1149. James Walker McSpadden; resided at Alvarado, Va. He was living in 1896, aged 86; very feeble; was b. about 1810.
- 1150. Moses McSpadden.
- 1151. John McSpadden.
- 1152. King McSpadden.
- 1153. Joel McSpadden.
- 1154. Jennie McSpadden.
- 1155. Rebecca McSpadden.
- 1156. Eliza McSpadden.
- 1157. Esther McSpadden.
- 1158. Margaret McSpadden; m. Mr. Lariner. She was living in 1896, aged 79 years.

JANE Walker⁴ (1026) (James³, Samuel², John¹); m. John Ritchie Inman July 22, 1807. On Dec. 24, 1811, their home was burned to the ground and 3 children, James, Abednego and Mary, lost their lives in the burning building. 16 children, viz:

- 1159. James Inman; b. about 1808; d. in 1811.
- 1160. Abednego Inman (twin); b. about 1810; d. 1811.
- 1161. Mary A. Inman (twin); b. about 1810; d. Dec. 24, 1811.
- 1162. Shadrac W. Inman; m. (1) Mrs. Jane Hamilton; m. (2) Catherine Wilson Bradford; (3) Catherine Lea. 10 children +.
- 1163. James M. Inman; m. Louisa Worley. 10 children +.
- 1164. John Washington Inman; m. (1) Susan Jane Neal; (2) Eleanor Harrison. 7 children +.
- 1165. William H. Inman; m. Franc J. J. Curry. 4 children +.
- 1166. Joel C. Inman; m. (1) Sophia J. Hinton; (2) Henrietta B. Gore. 12 children +.
- 1167. Walker Patterson Inman; m. Cordelia Dick. 4 children +.
- 1168. Elizabeth Inman; m. (1) Joseph P. Woodruff, (2) William Heathcock. 9 children +.

- 1169. Jane Inman; m. (1) Thomas Ferguson, (2) George W. Woodruff. 10 children +.
- 1170. Susan Inman; m. (1) James Roach, (2) Duncan Buford, (3) Byrd Herrin, (4) Joseph Clarkston, (5) Asbury Hunt, (6) William McBroom. 7 children +.
- 1171. Hannah Inman; m. (1) Job Hinton, (2) Daniel Smith, (3) Isaac Inman. 9 children +.
- 1172. Matilda Inman; m. (1) Benjamin A. Woodruff, (2) John Jump. 7 children +.
- 1173. Sarah Inman; m. John Lump. 5 children +.
- 1174. Mary A. Inman; m. (1) Robert A. A. Caldwell, (2) Robert Warren. 10 children +.

SHADRACK W. Inman⁵ (1162) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. Sept. 17, 1811; m. Jan. 27, 1841, to Mrs. Jane Hamilton (nee Martin), widow of Robert Hamilton and dau. of Hugh and Sarah Russell Martin. They had 5 children. He m. (2) Aug. 20, 1853, to Catherine Wilson Bradford, b. March 20, 1817, d. April 1, 1857, dau. of James and Catherine Keith Bradford. They had one child. He m. (3) in Jan. 8, 1858, Catherine Lea, b. 1836, dau. of Preston and Mary Peck Lea, d. Jan. 8, 1868. They had four children. 10 children, viz:

- 1175. Mary Inman; b. Feb., 1842; d. in infancy.
- 1176. Samuel Martin Inman; b. Dec. 19, 1843; m. Feb. 19, 1868, to Jane Dick. She was b. Nov. 30, 1846, and was dau. of Henry Jackson Dick and Sarah Ann Peck Dick. Jane Inman d. July 3, 1890. They had 7 children +.
- 1177. John H. Inman; b. Oct. 23, 1844; m. June 8, 1870, to Margaret Coffin, b. 1846, dau. of James A. and Margaret Martin Coffin. John H. Inman d. Nov. 5, 1896. 7 children (see sketch) +.
- 1178. Hugh Theodore Inman; b. Dec. 24, 1846; m. May 23, 1871, to Josephine Van Dyck, b. 1849, dau. of Thomas Nixon Van Dyck and Eliza Ann Deadrick. 5 children +.
- 1179. Jane Walker Inman; b. March 9, 1852; unmarried and living in Atlanta, Ga. (1896.)
- 1180. Elizabeth Inman; dau. of Shadrach W. Inman and Catherine Wilson Bradford, his second wife; b. 1854; d. in 1882. She m. J. Knox Jenkins in 1846 and d. in 1882,

son of Sterling Gresham Jenkins and Serena Ann Borders Jenkins. 1 child +.

- 1181. Mary Inman; dau. of Shadrac and his 3rd wife, Catherine; b. in 1858 or 1859; d. aged 3 years.
- 1182. Emma Inman (twin); m. T. H. Bell. 4 children +.
- 1183. Ella Inman (twin); m. Edwin R. DuBose. 6 children+
- 1184. Shadrac W. Inman; b. about 1864; d. aged 2 years.

ELIZABETH Inman (1180), m. J. K. Jenkins. They had one child, viz:

- 1185. Ralph Jenkins; b. 1876; d. April 16, 1898.

EMMA Inman (1182) (twin); b. Nov. 12, 1860; m. in 1883, to T. Howard Bell, b. 1856, son of Alex. R. and Rebecca M. Howard Bell. 4 children, viz:

- 1186. Shadrach I. Bell; b. 1887.
- 1187. Sarah Bell; b. 1889.
- 1188. Howard Bell; b. 1892; d. in 1894.
- 1189. John Inman Bell; b. March 1, 1897.

ELLA Inman (1183) (twin); b. Nov. 12, 1860; m. 1883 to Edwin R. DuBose, b. 1858, son of James R. and Elziva Caroline Spann DuBose. 6 children, viz:

- 1190. Emma Belle DuBose; b. Nov. 4, 1885.
- 1191. Caroline DuBose; b. Feb. 8, 1888.
- 1192. Edwin DuBose; b. Jan. 1, 1890; d. Aug. 7, 1897.
- 1193. James R. DuBose; b. Jan. 4, 1892.
- 1194. Catherine Lea Dubose; b. March 4, 1896.
- 1195. Samuel Inman DuBose; b. Nov., 1897.

SAMUEL MARTIN INMAN (1176).

Samuel Martin Inman, merchant, Atlanta, Ga., head of a firm doing the largest cotton business in the world, was born in Dandridge, Jefferson County, Tenn., Feb. 19, 1843, the son of S. W. and Jane Martin Inman. S. W. Inman, a prosperous planter of the early days, who taught his children to speak the truth and fear God, and whose own life was regulated by that principle. Samuel was brought up on the Inman plantation, well known in East Tennessee for its fertile and fine location in the valley of the French Broad

River. During boyhood he attended the public schools and was then sent to Princeton College, where he is remembered for ability and popularity.

In 1861, Mr. Inman enlisted in the Confederate army as a member of Company K, 1st Tennessee Cavalry. He rose to a lieutenancy and served unflinchingly until the end of the war.

Locating for a short while in Augusta, Ga., in 1867, he removed to Atlanta. There he engaged in cotton buying with his father, of S. W. Inman & Co. With youthful energy at its head it gradually extended its operations until it became the leading firm in the South, and in fact in the world in the purchase and compressing of cotton. The firm now transacts a great business. Its principal offices are in Atlanta, Ga., and Houston, Tex., and the firm is represented by buyers in South Carolina, Georgia, Mississippi, Texas, Arkansas, Louisiana and Indian Territory. Mr. Inman has made the business extremely profitable. He is a large owner of growing real estate and a director in the Atlanta Home Insurance Company and other local corporations.

In 1868 Mr. Inman married Miss Jennie Dick of Rome, Ga., a refined and charming woman. She died in 1890, leaving a daughter and two sons. In her memory Mr. Inman established the Jennie D. Inman Orphanage in Atlanta and pledged \$2500 a year for ten years and an equal sum from other sources for its support. Mr. Inman was married a second time in 1893 to Mildred McPheeters of Raleigh, N. C. He is noted for philanthropy and has been a large contributor to the funds of the Young Men's Christian Association, having also been one of the pioneers in the movement for a technological school, to which he gave \$5000 and assumed the responsibility of raising \$75,000 more.

For a number of years he has been an elder in the First Presbyterian Church. The Southern Society of New York claims him for a member.—*Copied from America's Successful Men, 1896.*

Since the above was published Mr. Inman's firm has changed and for three years he has been in New York City, only spending a few months of the year in Atlanta.

Shadrach Walker Inman's three sons, Samuel M., Hugh T. and John H. have been more than successful. They have amassed large fortunes, are officers in the Presbyterian churches, are consistent Christians, etc.

Samuel and John were in the Civil War. At the close of the war, John went to New York with his uncle, Wm. Harden Inman. They both amassed large fortunes, and at their death left several millions to their children. John H. died suddenly in the prime of life about two years ago, leaving an interesting family of four sons and two daughters. William Harden Inman died in 1887, leaving three daughters and one son, Robert Walker. The son, Robert W., was drowned in New York Bay Aug. 27, 1895, aged 34 years. He was unmarried and the name dies with him in that line. His two married sisters have no children.

SAMUEL MARTIN Inman⁶ (1176) (Shadrach⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Jane Dick, (2) Mildred McPheeters. 7 children viz:

- 1196. Henry Inman; m. Roberta Crew. 1 child +.
- 1197. Nellie Inman; m. Joseph Walter Cooper. 3 children +.
- 1198. Frank Inman; b. May 5, 1876; single, Oct., 1896.
- 1199. Hugh Inman; d. young.
- 1200. Shadrach Inman; d. young.
- 1201. Samuel Inman; d. young.
- 1202. Rosa Inman; d. young.

HENRY Inman⁷ (1196) (Samuel M.⁶, Shadrach⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. Feb. 8, 1869; m. June 6, 1894, Roberta Crew, dau. of Benjamin B. and Tillie Maffitt Crew. 1 child, viz:

- 1203. Arthur Crew Inman; b. May 11, 1895.

NELLIE Inman⁷ (1197) (Samuel M.⁶, Shadrach⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. Nov. 27, 1870; m. April, 1893, to Joseph Walter Cooper. 3 children, viz:

- 1204. Samuel Inman Cooper; b. Feb. 14, 1894.
- 1205. Jennie Inman Cooper; b. April 27, 1896.
- 1206. Joseph W. Cooper, Jr.; b. Jan. 4, 1899.

1177. John H. Inman was born in Jefferson County, Tennessee, on October 23, 1844. At an early age he entered, as a clerk, a Georgia bank of which his uncle was president. At the outbreak of the war he enlisted in the Confederate army. At the close of the war his family was penniless and he was obliged to leave home. He came

to New York without money, but achieved extraordinary success. Entering a cotton house as a clerk, he was made a partner of the firm in 1868, and two years later, taking his former employer into partnership, Mr. Inman founded the firm of Inman, Swan & Company. Mr. Inman extended his efforts to the development of Southern interests and resources, in which work he took a commanding place. Indeed, it has been said that he, more than anyone else since the war, was instrumental in enlisting Northern capital in Southern development. He secured the investment of several million dollars in coal and iron mines and in railroad construction in Tennessee. He was a large investor in and director of the Louisville, Nashville and Richmond Terminal system. He was also interested in various other southern railways.

In this city his interests were many and varied. He was a director in several banks, insurance companies, and other institutions. Mr. Inman was a member of the original Rapid Transit Commission, but resigned June 8, 1893. He was elected a member of the new commission in January, 1894. He was well known in Atlanta, having often visited his father there. Being the son of pioneer parents, he was early trained to walk in their footsteps, and when only fourteen years old he joined the Presbyterian Church at Dandridge, Tenn., with his brothers, Samuel and Hugh. Walker P. Inman, then a mature man, united with this church on the same day. John Inman remained a member of this church during his whole life, and was one of its official managers, Dr. John Hall, an eminent Scotch-Irish divine, being the pastor. Like most men who have achieved fame and fortune, his boyhood received the moral force which comes from a pious parentage.

His summers were spent among the Berkshire hills where he had a comfortable home. The late Cyrus Field and Dr. Henry M. Field were among his neighbors and friends. He numbered other men of this type among his friends. When Mr. Inman went abroad several years ago, he was tendered a banquet by the Liverpool Cotton Exchange. He was a friend and admirer of President Cleveland, and it is said that the President considered his name for the Treasury portfolio. He was an unswerving advocate of sound money, and used his influence on that side of the late contest. He died at his summer home November 5, 1896.—*Condensed from the sketches of Mr. Inman found in the Atlanta papers.*

JOHN H. Inman⁶ (1177) (Shadrach⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) and Margaret Coffin Inman had seven children, viz:

- 1207. James Inman; b. about 1873; d. young.
- 1208. Hugh Inman; b. about 1874; living in 1896.
- 1209. Lucy Inman; b. about 1876; living in 1896.
- 1210. John Inman; b. about 1878; living in 1896.
- 1211. Frederick Inman; b. about 1880; living in 1896.
- 1212. Nannie Inman; b. about 1882; living in 1896.
- 1213. Charles Inman; b. about 1884; living in 1896.

HUGH THEODORE Inman⁶ (1178) (Shadrach⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) and Josephine Van Dyke, his wife, were the parents of five children, viz:

- 1214. Annie Inman; b. April 1, 1872; m. April 11, 1893, to John W. Grant, b. July 26, 1867, son of William Daniel and Sally Fannie Reed Grant. 3 children +.
- 1215. Josephine Inman; b. April 1, 1875; m. June 24, 1896, Hugh Richardson; living in Atlanta, Ga.
- 1216. Hugh Inman; b. Oct. 22, 1879; d. aged 3 years.
- 1217. Edward Inman; b. Aug. 29, 1881; living in 1896.
- 1218. Louise Inman; b. Dec. 5, 1883; d. aged 2½ years.

ANNIE Inman (1214) and her husband, John W. Grant, were the parents of 3 children, viz:

- 1219. Margaret Van Dyke Grant; b. 1894.
- 1220. Hugh Inman Grant; b. 1895.
- 1221. William Daniel Grant; b. Jan. 15, 1897.

JAMES MADISON Inman⁵ (1163) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. about 1813; d. 1855; m. in Alabama about 1832 to Louisa Worley, dau. of Franklin Worley. She d. about 1870 in Franklin County, Mo. 10 children, viz:

- 1222. Charlotte Jane Inman; b. 1833 and d. unmarried in 1867.
- 1223. Martha Ann Inman; b. 1835; m. in 1851 to William W. Gasperson, b. 1830, son of John E. Gasperson. They had 7 children +.
- 1224. Caroline Matilda Inman; b. 1837; m. in 1861 Aaron Pruitt, b. 1838, son of George and Mahala Pruitt. They have 6 children; live in Aurora, Tex. +

- 1225. Franklin Inman; d. young, about 1839.
- 1226. William Shadrach Inman b. circa 1841; went South in 1861; last heard of in 1864, when he left Confederate States army and started for home; supposedly dead.
- 1227. Mary C. Inman; b. about 1844; m. (1) Martin V. Gasperson(a brother of William W. Gasperson), son of John E. Gasperson, about 1859. He d. about 1872. They had 1 child. She m. (2) about 1874 John L. McGehee; lived at Greys Point, Mo.; no issue. Son +.
- 1228. Joel C. Inman; b. 1846; m. in 1863 Millie C., dau. of James and Martha Sellers Edge; lived at Aurora, Tex., in 1892. They had 6 children +.
- 1229. Paulina E. Inman; m. Winfield Scott. 14 children +.
- 1230. Julia V. Inman; m. Marion S. Kelly, (2) Carmichael R. W. Glover. 3 children +.
- 1231. Nancy D. Inman; b. 1853; living and single, 1896.

MARY C. Inman (1227) m. Martin V. Gasperson. They had 1 child, viz:

- 1232. John Gasperson; b. about 1868; m. in 1890 Amerine L. Lewis. Their home is at Greys Point, Mo. They have 1 child, viz:
- 1233. Van Buren Marcy Gasperson; b. 1891.

MARTHA ANN Inman⁶ (1223) (James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William W. Gasperson. 7 children, viz:

- 1234. Sarah Elizabeth Gasperson; b. 1853; d. 1854.
- 1235. John Madison Gasperson; m. Mary Housman. 2 children +.
- 1236. Benjamin Franklin Gasperson; m. Lucinda Love. 4 children +.
- 1237. Mary Ann Gasperson; m. Wm. B. Chrisman. 5 children+
- 1238. Rachel Jane Gasperson; m. Wm. M. Love. 5 children +.
- 1239. Louisa Ellen Gasperson; m. Thos. Washington Shirrod in 1890. In 1892 was living at Whitman, Tex. No issue to September, 1892.
- 1240. Name not learned; letter said seven, but gave names of only six.

JOHN MADISON Gasperson⁷ (1235) (Martha A.⁶, James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1854; m. in 1881 to Mary Housman; live at Maple Grove, Mo. They had 2 children as follows:

1241. Perry Edwards Gasperson; b. 1886.

1242. Eva Alpha Gasperson; b. 1890.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN Gasperson⁷ (1236) (Martha A.⁶, James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1856; m. 1881 to Lucinda Love; live in Dudenville, Mo. 4 children, viz:

1243. Wm. Thomas Gasperson; b. 1882; d. Jan., 1883.

1244. Cora Gasperson; b. 1883.

1245. Burt Gasperson; b. 1884.

1246. Name not given.

MARY ANN Gasperson⁷ (1237) (Martha A.⁶, James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1858; m. 1877 Wm. B. Chrisman. 5 children, viz:

1247. George Washington Chrisman; b. 1878.

1248. Fanny Lea Chrisman; b. 1882.

1249. Susan Maud Chrisman; b. 1885.

1250. Ida May Chrisman; b. 1888.

1251. Avery B. Chrisman; b. 1891.

RACHEL JANE Gasperson⁷ (1238) (Martha A.⁶, James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1865; m. 1883 to Wm. M. Love, who was b. in 1862. They live in Dudenville, Mo. 5 children, viz:

1252. Lillie May Love; b. 1884.

1253. Bartie E. Love; b. 1886 (twin).

1254. Burtie A. Love; b. 1886 (twin); d. 1886.

1255. Edna R. Love; b. 1888.

1256. Walter R. Love; b. 1892.

CAROLINE MATILDA Inman⁶ (1224) (James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. Aaron Pruitt. 6 children, viz:

1257. Geo. M. Pruitt; m. Martha G. W. Baldwin. 6 children +.

1258. Mary Elizabeth Pruitt; m. Geo. Crompton West. 4 children +.

1259. Joel B. Pruitt; m. Maggie E. Williams. 1 child +.

- 1260. William F. Pruitt; b. 1870; probably d. young.
- 1261. Louisa C. Pruitt +.
- 1262. John T. Pruitt; b. 1880; living 1893 +.

GEORGE M. Pruitt (1257); b. 1862; m. 1884 to Martha G. W. Baldwin, b. 1868, d. 1888, dau. of Alres and Martha Mays Baldwin. 2 children, viz:

- 1263. Dora Elvira Pruitt; b. 1885.
- 1264. Jesse Elihu Pruitt; b. 1887; is said to have three boys, but it may be he has children by a second wife, as he married again to Rayney S. Baldwin, b. 1872, sister to first wife; lives at Pomona, Cal.

MARY ELIZABETH Pruitt (1258); b. 1864; m. in 1883 to George Crompton West, b. 1856. In 1896 they lived at Aurora, Tex. 4 children, viz:

- 1265. James A. S. West; b. 1884; d. 1886.
- 1266. Walter L. West; b. 1888.
- 1267. Charles W. West; b. 1890.
- 1268. Stella M. West; b. 1891.

JOEL B. Pruitt (1259); b. 1866; m. 1891 to Maggie E. Williams, b. 1867, dau. of C. and W. E. Williams, farmer at Waco, Tex., 1893. They have 1 child, viz:

- 1269. Jessie W. Pruitt; b. 1892.

LOUISA C. Pruitt (1261); b. 1874; m. 1896 to M. F. Trusell; living at Aurora, Tex., Nov., 1896. They have 1 child, viz:

- 1270. Son; b. Sept., 1896. Record incomplete.

JOEL C. Inman⁶ (1228) (James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Millie C. Sellers Edge. 6 children, viz:

- 1271. Susanna Inman; m. John W. Cobb. 4 children +.
- 1272. Martha Louisa Inman; m. Edw. T. Cobb. 2 children +.
- 1273. James M. Inman; m. Sue Wilkinson +.
- 1274. Joel S. Inman; b. 1875.
- 1275. Name not known; b. and d. 1878.
- 1276. Margaret C. Inman; b. 1884.

SUSANNA Inman⁷ (1271) (Joel⁶, James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1869; m. 1888 John W. Cobb, b. 1866, son of Thomas T. and Mahala Booth Cobb. Their home is at Boyd, Wise County, Tex. 4 children, viz:

- 1277. Margaret Ann Cobb; b. 1889.
- 1278. Astle Viola Cobb; b. 1891.
- 1279. James D. Cobb; b. 1891.
- 1280. Buena J. Cobb; b. 1895.

MARTHA LOUISA Inman (1272); b. 1870; m. 1891 Edward T. Cobb (brother of John W. Cobb above), b. 1864, farmer at Boyd, Tex. 2 children, viz:

- 1281. Maria Jane Cobb; b. 1892.
- 1282. Joel Thomas Cobb; b. 1894.

JAMES M. Inman (1273); b. 1872; m. 1895 Sue Wilkerson, b. 1874, dau. of John P. and Fanny L. Pickens Wilkerson; farmer at Boyd, Texas.

PAULINE E. Inman⁶ (1229) (James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1849; m. 1866 to Winfield Scott, b. 1847, d. 1894. Their home is in Spring Bluff, Mo. 14 children, viz:

- 1283. Benj. F. Scott, twin; b. 1867; d. 1868.
- 1284. William J. Scott, twin; b. 1867; d. 1868.
- 1285. John H. Scott; m. Carrie E. Vieten. 1 child +.
- 1286. Ella E. Scott; m. Chas. Walz. 1 child +.
- 1287. Thomas A. Scott; b. 1874; d. 1875.
- 1288. Rebecca A. Scott, twin; b. 1876; single, 1896.
- 1289. Mary L. Scott, twin; b. 1876; m. 1895 to John R. Bacon, farmer at Bourbon, Mo.
- 1290. James M. Scott; b. 1879.
- 1291. Philip E. Scott; b. 1881.
- 1292. Paulina C. Scott; b. 1883.
- 1293. Ida B. Scott; b. 1885.
- 1294. Nameless; b. and d. 1887.
- 1295. Oscar Scott; b. 1889.
- 1296. Not ascertained; probably d. in infancy.

JOHN H. Scott (1285) ; b. 1869 ; m. 1895 to Carrie E. Vieten, dau. of Henry and Harriet C. Martin Vieten ; farmer, Union, Mo., 1896. 1 child, viz :

1297. Ollie Scott ; b. and d. 1896.

ELLA E. Scott (1286) ; b. 1871 ; m. 1894 to Chas. Walz, son of Joseph A. and Justina Henstren Walz ; he was b. in 1869 ; is a farmer at Spring Bluff, Franklin County, Mo. 1 child, viz :

1298. Minnie P. Walz ; b. and d. 1896.

JULIA V. Inman⁶ (1230) (James M.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1850 ; m. 1868 to Marion S. Kelly, b. 1843, son of Elias and Marian Jennie Meeks Kelly ; shoemaker. Mr. Kelly d. 1889. They are the parents of 3 children. She afterwards married Carmichael R. W. Glover, 1892, son of Harvey and Annie Branham Glover ; reside at Hoy P. O., Ala. ; no children by second marriage. 3 children, viz :

1299. Joel Shadrach Kelly ; m. Deliah Glover. 4 children +.

1300. Charles Walker Kelly ; m. Emma Lee Moon. 5 children +

1301. Andrew Jackson Kelly ; m. Lee Anna Herrin. 2 children +.

JOEL SHADRACH Kelly (1299), twin ; b. 1868 ; m. 1885 Deliah Glover, b. 1869, dau. of Wm. D. and Lucinda Green Glover ; lives (1896) at Little Rock, Ark. 4 children, viz :

1302. Robert Edward Kelly ; b. 1886.

1303. John Wesley Kelly ; b. 1889.

1304. George Artis Kelly ; b. 1893.

1305. Joel Sidney Kelly ; b. 1896.

CHARLES WALKER Kelly (1300) ; m. to Emma Lee Moon, b. 1868, dau. of John and Callie Moon Farmer, Berkley, Ala. ; had 5 children, as follows :

1306. Hattie Lee Kelly ; b. 1886.

1307. Willie Pearl Kelly ; b. 1888.

1308. Clarence Gordon Kelly ; b. 1890.

1309. Julia Rosanna Kelly ; b. 1892.

1310. Nannie L. Kelly ; b. 1895.

ANDREW JACKSON Kelly (1301); b. 1871; m. 1890 to Lee Anna Herrin, b. 1869; farmer, Berkley, Ala. (Jan., 1896). Two children, viz:

- 1311. Clara May Kelly; b. 1891.
- 1312. Otis Bennett Kelly; b. 1893.

JOHN WASHINGTON Inman⁵ (1164) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1818; m. 1837 Susan Jane Neal, b. 1818, d. 1869, dau. of John Neal and Eleanor Harrison; physician; d. 1893 in Oregon. 7 children, viz:

- 1313. John Wesley Inman; b. 1838; d. 1842.
- 1314. Martha C. Inman; b. 1841; d. 1845.
- 1315. Mary E. Inman; b. 1843; m. 1859 to Jos. A. Russell; lived only about a month after marriage.
- 1316. James M. Inman; b. 1845; d. 1853.
- 1317. Clemenza Clementine Inman; b. 1850; m. 1876 to John Henry Gunter, son of William and Mary Gunter, b. 1843; farmer, McBurg, Tenn., 1895. They were the parents of 7 children +.
- 1318. Cerilda Ellen Inman; b. 1848 (this should properly be 5th child instead of 6th); m. 1869 to Dr. J. T. Johnson, who died in 1882 without issue; m. (2) in 1882 to John R. Baker. She was divorced from him. They were the parents of one child.
- 1319. William Baker Inman; b. about 1852; d. in infancy.

CLEMENZA CLEMENTINE Inman (1317); m. John Henry Gunter. 7 children, viz:

- 1320. James Turner Gunter; b. and d. about 1877.
- 1321. Maggie Lee Gunter; b. 1879.
- 1322. Ellen Blanche Gunter; b. 1880.
- 1323. Laura Helen Gunter; b. 1882.
- 1324. Bertha May Gunter; b. 1884.
- 1325. Glover Boone Gunter; b. 1888.
- 1326. Mary Jane Gunter; b. 1894.

CERILDA ELLEN Inman (1318); m. (1) Dr. J. T. Johnson; m. (2) John R. Baker; m. (3) Benjamin W. Tomlin in 1887, son of B. W. and Nancy L. Tomlin. 2 children, viz:

- 1327. Clemmie Chio Baker; b. 1885.
- 1328. Henry Clarence Tomlin; b. 1888.

WILLIAM H. Inman⁵ (1165) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. 1822; d. 1887; m. about 1859 to Francis J. J. Curry, b. 1840, dau. of Robert F. and Julia Curry. 4 children, viz:

- 1329. Robert Walker Inman; b. 1860; d. 1895. He was drowned in New York Bay, being in a yacht which was run down. All the rest were saved.
- 1330. Jane Francis Inman; b. 1865; m. 1892 to William Payne, son of William Payne; no children (1896).
- 1331. Willie Lee Inman (girl); b. 1866; single in Oct., 1896.
- 1332. Marguerite Inman; b. 1868; m. 1892 or 1893 to Westmoreland de La War Davis; no children (1896).

JOEL C. Inman⁵ (1166) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. Oct. 10, 1824; m. March 5, 1846, to Sophia J. Hinton, b. 1826, d. 1893, dau. of Clayton B. Hinton and Sarah Richardson; lives (1895) Eugene, Oregon. They were the parents of 12 children. He was m. (2) in 1896 to Henrietta B. Gore. 12 children, viz:

- 1333. William C. Inman; b. 1847; m. 1867 to Sarah J. Jeans, b. 1852, dau. of William and Susan Gibson Jeans; lives (1896) at Long Tom, Oregon. 9 children +.
- 1334. John T. Inman; b. 1849; m. in 1869 to Lucinda M. Duckworth, b. 1852, dau. of Isaac and Julia Kent Duckworth; farmer and carpenter, Elmira, Oregon. 3 children +.
- 1335. Job H. Inman; b. 1851; d. Oct. 4, 1852, in Cascade Mountains.
- 1336. James M. Inman; b. Aug. 4, 1852; d. 1859.
- 1337. Joel F. Inman; b. 1855; m. 1877 to Edith A. Jeans, b. 1855, dau. of William and Susan Gibson Jeans; farmer, Long Tom, Oregon, 1896. 3 children +.
- 1338. Sarah I. Inman; b. 1857; m. 1876 to James P. Zumalt, b. 1854, farmer, son of Isaac and Jane Doak Zumalt, Elmira, Oregon, 1896. 4 children +.
- 1339. Joseph S. Inman; b. 1859; d. 1884.
- 1340. Varian A. Inman; b. 1860; m. 1877 to John A. Jeans, b. 1857, son of William and Susan Gibson Jeans, farmer, Long Tom, Oregon. They are the parents of four children +.
- 1341. Warren W. Inman; b. 1864; m. 1890 to Mattie E. Currie.

- b. 1863, dau. of Algernon Sidney and Rebecca McElrenny Currie, February, 1896; no issue.
1342. Benjamin P. Inman; b. 1865; m. 1889 to **Lillie C. Elliott**, b. 1870, dau. of Nathan S. and Martha **Yates Elliott**; farmer, Elmira, Oregon. 1 child +.
1343. Annie E. Inman; b. 1869; m. 1891 to Harry L. Brown, b. 1866, son of John E. and Mary O'Neal Brown, teacher, Long Tom, Oregon. 1 child +.
1344. Charles W. Inman; b. 1871; m. 1891 Bernice E. Deming, b. 1874, dau. of Franklin F. and Mary E. O'Neal Deming; farmer, Elmira, Oregon. 3 children +.

BENJAMIN P. Inman (1342); m. Lillie C. Elliot. They had 1 child, viz:

- 1342a. Ira M. Inman; b. 1892.

ANNIE E. Inman (1343); m. Harry L. Brown. They had 1 child, viz:

1345. Lee Madison Brown; b. 1897.

WILLIAM C. Inman⁶ (1333) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Sarah J. Jeans. They had 9 children, viz:

1346. Son; b. and d. 1868.
1347. James T. Inman; b. 1869.
1348. Susan J. Inman; b. 1872; m. 1891 to Samuel Tracer. He was b. 1871, son of Michael and Sarah Reckard Tracer; farmer. 3 children +.
1349. Nellie F. Inman; b. 1874; m. 1894 to Marion F. Horn, son of James W. and Nancy E. Pope Horn, teacher and minister. 1 child +.
1350. William C. Inman; b. 1877.
1351. Rena M. Inman; b. 1880.
1352. John O. Inman; b. 1882.
1353. Annie E. Inman; b. 1885.
1354. Ora P. Inman; b. 1888.

SUSAN J. Inman (1348); m. Samuel Tracer. They had 3 children, viz:

1355. Lottie M. Tracer; b. 1892.
1356. Lessie L. Tracer; b. 1893.
1357. Hattie M. Tracer; b. 1895.

NELLIE F. Inman (1349) ; m. Marion F. Horn. They had 1 child, viz:

1358. Ernest M. Horn ; b. 1895.

JOHN T. Inman⁶ (1334) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. Lucinda M. Duckworth. They had 3 children, viz:

1359. Lillie J. Inman ; b. 1870 ; m. 1891 Frederick Yates, son of James H. and Barbara Dibert Yates. 1 child +.

1360. Ira A. Inman ; b. 1874.

1361. Bertie V. Inman ; b. 1878.

LILLIE J. Inman (1359) ; m. F. Yates. They had 1 child, viz:

1362. Lula Yates ; b. 1892.

JOEL F. Inman⁶ (1337) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. Edith A. Jeans. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

1363. Carey E. Inman (son) ; b. 1878.

1364. Jessie J. Inman (girl) ; b. 1882.

1365. Dorothy Inman ; b. 1892.

SARAH I. Inman⁶ (1338) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. James P. Zumalt. They are the parents of four children, viz:

1366. Nora L. Zumalt ; b. 1877.

1367. Reece J. Zumalt ; b. 1879.

1368. Clarence J. Zumalt ; b. 1881.

1369. Ina E. Zumalt (girl) ; b. 1888.

VARIAN A. Inman⁶ (1340) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. John A. Jeans. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

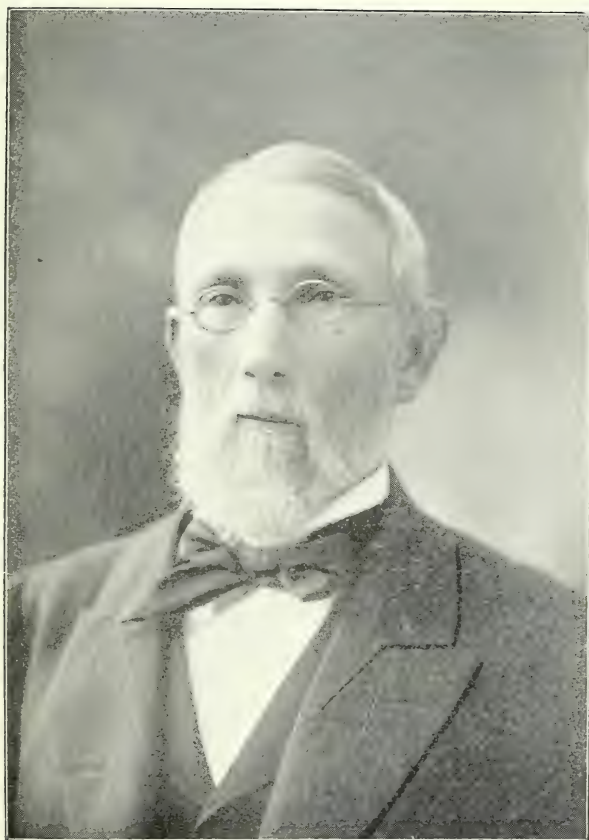
1370. Dalton Jeans ; b. and d. 1881.

1371. William S. Jeans ; b. 1884.

1372. Joel C. Jeans ; b. 1890.

1373. Gladys Otoma Jeans ; b. 1890.

CHARLES W. Inman⁶ (1344) (Joel C.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹) ; m. Bernice E. Deming. They are the parents of three children, viz:



WALKER PATTERSON INMAN.

1374. Pearly B. Inman; b. 1892.

1375. Warren Inman; b. 1894.

1376. Son; b. June 17, 1896; name not ascertained.

WALKER PATTERSON Inman⁵ (1167) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1828; m. 1858 to Cordelia Dick, b. 1840, dau. of Henry J. and Sarah Peck Dick.

WALKER PATTERSON INMAN (1167).

Walker Patterson Inman, a retired cotton merchant and capitalist of prominence of Atlanta, Ga., was born near Huntsville, Ala., June, 1828, his parents being descendants of Revolutionary ancestry.

When quite young he was left an orphan and was taken by his brother, Shadrach W. Inman of Dandridge, Tenn. He was given an education and trained for a business life. To his brother, who is still living at the age of eighty-three years, he attributes much of whatever success he may have attained. When quite young Mr. Inman became a partner with his brother in the mercantile business and was fairly prosperous. He was married in 1858 to Miss Cordelia Dick of Dandridge, Tenn., and has four children living.

At the beginning of the Civil War he was doing a prosperous banking business in Atlanta. In common with the business men of the South, he found his fortune largely swept away by the war, but with energy and patience he went to work to place his family in comfortable circumstances. His success has been constant, and as the reward of business skill, foresight and honesty, he found himself able, in 1892, to retire from business with an ample fortune.

He is one of a group of dauntless men of the South whose energy and well directed efforts proved so beneficial to the people of their section.

In 1869 he became a leading member of the great cotton firm of S. M. Inman & Co., of Atlanta, Ga., and Inman & Co., of Houston, Texas. His long experience as a banker fitted him particularly for handling the financial department of a business, the largest of its kind in the world and covering some twenty million dollars annually. The phenomenal success of the firm was largely secured by his assistance.

Upon retiring from business his interest was given into the worthy hands of his two sons, William H. and John W. Inman.

The guiding instincts of Mr. Inman's life have been devotion to his home, family, friends and church, and a strict sense of business integrity, with a broad and liberal charity toward his fellow men. His hand has ever been open to those in distress, and he enjoys the universal esteem of the community. In a quiet way he has attained that success most to be desired in this life—a good home, a family raised in the fear of God, the ability and disposition to help those who need help and the approval of his conscience in feeling that his success in life has been due to honest methods and moral principles. —Page 404, Vol. II, *America's Successful Men*, 1896.

S. W. Inman has died since publication of this volume.

Walker Patterson Inman and wife were the parents of four children, viz:

- 1377. Mary Inman; b. 1862; m. 1881 to James R. Gray, b. 1859, son of John W. and Sarah Venable Gray. 5 children +.
- 1378. William H. Inman; b. 1863; m. 1890 to Nanaline Holt, b. 1869, dau. of Thaddeus and Florine Russell Holt; cotton merchant, Atlanta, Ga. 2 children +.
- 1379. John Walter Inman; b. 1870; m. 1897 to Frank C. Clark, dau. of Frank and Ruth Doughty Clark. 2 children +.
- 1380. Harriet Francis Inman; b. 1872; m. 1892 to Morris Brandon, b. 1863, son of Nathan and Minerva Morris Brandon; no issue.

MARY Inman (1377); m. James R. Gray. They are the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 1381. Jennis Gray; b. 1883; attending school in Baltimore, Md.
- 1382. Cordelia Gray; b. 1884; attending school in Baltimore, Maryland.
- 1383. Inman Gray; b. 1886.
- 1384. Hattie Fannie Gray; b. 1887.
- 1385. Richard Gray; b. 1890.

WILLIAM H. Inman⁶ (1378) (Walker P.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Florine Russell. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1386. William H. Inman; b. 1891; d. 1892.
- 1387. Walker P. Inman; b. 1894.

JOHN WALTER Inman⁶ (1379) (Walker P.⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Frank C. Clark. They are the parents of two children, viz:

1388. Son; b. and d. May 6, 1898.

1389. Cordelia Dick Inman; b. March 18, 1899.

ELIZABETH Inman⁵ (1169) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1815; m. Joseph P. Woodruff in 1831, b. 1809. She d. 1875. He d. 1863. She m. (2) William Heathcock in 1867. She had 9 children by her first marriage, but none by her second. 9 children, viz:

1390. Benjamin W. Woodruff; b. 1832; d. 1883 or 1884; m. 1854 to Catherine M. Enloe. 7 children +.

1391. John M. Woodruff; b. 1833; m. 1854 Elizabeth Armstrong, b. 1832, dau. of John and Mary Farrar Armstrong; farmer, Argo, Mo. 7 children +.

1392. Sarah J. Woodruff; b. 1835; d. 1882; m. 1852 to John T. Williams, b. 1831, son of Joseph P. and —McLard Williams, farmer. 10 children +.

1393. Francis E. Woodruff; b. 1838; m. 1858 to Lewis Warren. He is dead. She d. in 1859. 1 child +.

1394. James A. Woodruff; b. 1840; m. 1867 to Kate Renick, b. 1840, dau. of William and Julia A. Enloe Renick; lives (1896) Sullivan, Mo. 4 children +.

1395. Albert H. Woodruff; b. 1843; m. 1867 to Matilda Carter, b. —, dau. of George C. and Margaret Ann Noblet Carter. They were the parents of 11 children +.

1396. Julia A. Woodruff; b. 1845; d. 1863.

1397. Mary Henrietta Woodruff; b. 1851; m. 1869 to William H. Wyatt, b. 1846, son of Gideon P. and Matilda Weir Wyatt, farmer and teacher, Wenton, Kas. They are the parents of 2 children +.

1398. Amanda Woodruff; b. 1848; m. 1866 to John L. McCune; lives at Oak Hill, Mo., 1892. 4 children +.

FRANCES E. Woodruff (1393); m. Lewis Warren. They had 1 child, viz:

1399. James I. Warren; b. and d. about 1859.

1400. Name not known.

BENJAMIN W. Woodruff⁶ (1390) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Catherine M. Enloe. They are the parents of the following 7 children:

- 1401. Sarah M. Woodruff; b. and d. 1856.
- 1402. Mary Woodruff; b. 1858; d. single in 1884.
- 1403. Elizabeth Woodruff; b. 1859; m. about 1874 to William Sanders. 6 children +.
- 1404. James H. Woodruff; b. 1860; single in 1892.
- 1405. Charles E. Woodruff; b. 1866; m. 1890 to Catherine Biehl, b. 1867, dau. of Michael and Barbare E. Sullivan Biehl; farmer, Japan, Mo. 2 children +.
- 1406. Tillie C. Woodruff; b. 1869; m. 1888; d. 1891; was m. to Samuel Bacon, b. 1867, son of Zachariah and Susan Woodruff Bacon. 2 children +.
- 1407. Dora I. Woodruff; b. 1871; m. 1889 Thomas E. Lockhart, b. 1867, son of Walter O. and Susan Sanders Lockhart, farmer, Japan, Mo. In April, 1892, 1 child, viz:
1408. Elzada May Lockhart; b. 1891.

JOHN M. Woodruff⁶ (1391) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Elizabeth Armstrong. They are the parents of 7 children, viz:

- 1409. Thomas P. Woodruff; b. 1855; m. about 1877 to Irene Eldredge, dau. of Burgess Eldredge and Daisy Jump—(not legible). 1 child +.
- 1410. James M. Woodruff; b. 1857; m. 1877 to Sarah Lee, dau. of V. D. Lee and Polly Smith Lee. She d. in 1889. They are the parents of 4 children. He married (2) in 1891 Mary Palmer, b. 1872, dau. of William and Sarah Trovenger Palmer; farmer, Argo, Mo., 1895. 2 children +.
- 1411. Mary E. Woodruff; b. 1859; m. about 1877 to James Mitchell, farmer, Japan, Mo., 1892. 3 children +.
- 1412. Sarah M. Woodruff; b. 1862; m. about 1883 to John Mitchell. 2 children +.
- 1413. John J. Woodruff; b. 1866; m. 1887 to Fannie Wicks, b. 1859, dau. of S. R. and Annie Hodgson Wicks; farmer, Owensville, Mo., 1896. 3 children +.
- 1414. Clemma Ann Woodruff; b. 1868; m. 1888 to Titus Rector,

- b. 1866, son of Alfred Burton and Leraah Shook Rector, farmer in 1896, Oak Hill, Mo. 3 children +.
1415. Harvey Woodruff; b. 1871; m. 1891 to Emma Havenor, b. 1874, dau. of H. T. and Edna Wisman Havenor; farmer, Argo, Mo., 1896. 1 child, viz:
1416. Child; b. and d. 1892.

SARAH J. Woodruff⁶ (1392) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. John T. Williams. 10 children, viz:

1417. John W. Williams; b. 1853; d. 1854.
1418. James M. Williams; b. 1854; m. 1886 to Viola J. Daugherty, b. 1866, dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth Brock Daugherty; farmer, Stella, Mo., 1894. They are the parents of 4 children +.
1419. Joseph Peter Williams; b. 1856; d. 1862.
1420. Benjamin Sanford Williams; b. 1859; m. 1883 to Florence L. Roy, b. 1869, d. 1894, dau. of Newton L. and Elizabeth Buress Roy. They are the parents of 3 children +.
1421. William McClellan Williams; b. 1861; d. 1862.
1422. Albert H. Williams; b. 1864; m. 1855 to Mary C. Daugherty, b. 1868, dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth Brock Daugherty. They are the parents of 4 children +.
1423. Nina Roy Williams; b. 1866; m. in 1886 to Gilbert Baldwin. He d. 1887. 1 child. She m. (2) in 1889 John Rob, b. 1860, son of Newton L. and Elizabeth Burris Rob, farmer. 3 children +.
1424. Elizabeth Williams; b. 1869; m. 1885 to Horace A. Daugherty, son of Josiah and Elizabeth Brock Daugherty, farmer, Fairland, I. T., 1894. 3 children +.
1425. Thomas Williams; b. 1872; d. 1881.
1426. Sarah Catherine Williams; b. 1876; m. 1890 to George May, b. 1868, son of John May and — Kimbro May, farmer, Exeter, Mo., 1894. They are the parents of one child, viz:
1427. Grace N. May; b. 1892.

JAMES A. Woodruff⁶ (1394) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Kate Renick. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1428. Clara Woodruff; b. 1869; m. 1894 to Jacob L. Nangle, b. 1869, son of Joseph and Nancy E. Sanders Nangle, farmer, Oak Hill, Mo. 1 child +.
- 1429. Julia A. Woodruff; b. 1872; single, 1896.
- 1430. Benjamin T. Woodruff; b. 1876.
- 1431. Ella M. Woodruff; b. 1878; single, 1896.

CLARA Woodruff (1428); m. Jacob L. Nangle. They had 1 child, viz:

- 1432. Violet E. Nangle; b. 1896.

ALBERT H. Woodruff⁶ (1395) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Matilda Carter. They are the parents of the following 11 children:

- 1433. J. Edward Woodruff; b. 1868; m. 1880 to Maud J. Cram, b. 1870, dau. of Henry and Mary E. Kinsey Cram. They are the parents of 2 children +.
- 1434. William Lafayette Woodruff; b. 1870; single, 1896.
- 1435. Martha Anne Woodruff; b. 1873.
- 1436. Samuel Alex. Woodruff; b. 1875.
- 1437. Harry Woodruff; b. 1878.
- 1438. Walter Smith Woodruff; b. 1880.
- 1439. Georgia Henrietta Woodruff; b. 1882; d. 1885.
- 1440. Sophia Woodruff; b. 1886.
- 1441. Maud Woodruff; b. 1888.
- 1442. Susie Woodruff; b. 1890.
- 1443. "Criss" Woodruff; b. 1892.

MARY HENRIETTA Woodruff⁶ (1397) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William H. Wyatt. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1444. Francis Wyatt; b. 1871.
- 1445. Susie C. Wyatt; b. 1873; m. 1889 to Robert S. Armour, b. 1863, son of John and Jane Stewart Armour, school teacher and farmer, Sedgwick County, Kas., 1892. 2 children.

AMANDA Woodruff⁶ (1398) (Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. John L. McCune. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1446. Fannie McCune; b. 1867; m. 1889 to Alfred Rector. 2 children +.
1447. Nancy J. McCune; b. 1872; single, 1892.
1448. Laura McCune; b. 1876.
1449. Elbert McCune; b. 1879.

ELIZABETH Woodruff⁷ (1403) (Benjamin W.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William Sanders. They are the parents of 6 children, viz:

1450. Mary Etta Sanders; b. 1875.
1451. Sarah M. Sanders; b. 1877.
1452. Susie Sanders; b. 1881; d. before 1892.
1453. John W. Sanders; b. 1883.
1454. Frank Emery Sanders; b. 1885.
1455. Grace W. Sanders; b. 1889.

CHARLES E. Woodruff⁷ (1405) (Benjamin W.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Catherine Biehl. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1456. Benjamin Leslie Woodruff; b. 1890.
1457. Nana Pearl Woodruff; b. 1892.

TILLIE C. Woodruff⁷ (1406) (Benjamin W.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Samuel Bacon. They are the parents of the 2 following children:

1458. Guy Edward Bacon; b. 1889; d. 1891.
1459. Samuel Siebert Bacon; b. 1891.

THOMAS P. Woodruff⁷ (1409) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Irene Eldredge. They are the parents of 1 child, viz:

1460. Thomas Woodruff; b. 1878.

He married (2) Clemma Melton Woodruff. They are the parents of the 5 following children:

1461. Frank Woodruff; b. 1882.
1462. Newton P. Woodruff; b. 1884.
1463. Jesse Woodruff (boy); b. 1887.
1464. Harvey Woodruff; b. 1894.
1465. Daniel Woodruff; b. 1896 (name not certain).

JAMES M. Woodruff⁷ (1410) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Sarah Lee. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1466. Minnie C. Woodruff; b. 1878; d. young.
- 1467. Newton Woodruff; b. 1880; d. young.
- 1468. Mary Woodruff; b. 1882; d. young.
- 1469. James Marion Woodruff; b. 1887; d. young.

James M. Woodruff and his second wife, Mary Palmer, are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1470. Jesse (boy) Woodruff; b. 1892.
- 1471. Etnie (girl) A. Woodruff; b. 1894.

MARY E. Woodruff⁷ (1411) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. James Mitchell. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

- 1472. Arethusa Mitchell; b. 1878.
- 1473. Frank Mitchell; b. 1881.
- 1474. John T. Mitchell; b. 1884.

SARAH M. Woodruff⁷ (1412) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. John Mitchell. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1475. William H. Mitchell; b. 1884.
- 1476. Mary V. Mitchell; b. 1886.

JOHN J. Woodruff⁷ (1413) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Fannie Wicks. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

- 1477. "Claudie" Woodruff (sex not ascertained); b. 1890.
- 1478. Maud Woodruff; b. 1891.
- 1479. Annie E. Woodruff; b. 1896.

CLEMMMA ANN Woodruff⁷ (1414) (John M.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Titus Rector. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

- 1480. Mattie E. Rector; b. 1899.
- 1481. Elmer M. Rector; b. 1893.
- 1482. Ethel Rector; b. 1895.

JAMES M. Williams⁷ (1418) (Sarah⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Viola J. Daugherty. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1483. Orin Harlan Williams; b. 1886; d. 1887.
- 1484. Orie Ruth Williams; b. 1889.
- 1485. Porter Amos Williams; b. 1890.
- 1486. Herman E. Williams; b. 1893.

BENJAMIN SANFORD Williams⁷ (1420) (Sarah⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Florence M. Roy. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

- 1487. Nora E. Williams; b. 1884.
- 1488. Charles H. Williams; b. 1886.
- 1489. Cora M. Williams; b. 1892.

ALBERT H. Williams⁷ (1422) (Sarah⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mary C. Dougherty. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1490. Frank Williams; b. and d. 1886.
- 1491. Burl Williams; b. 1887; d. 1888.
- 1492. Clara Williams; b. and d. 1890 (twin).
- 1493. Clarence Williams; b. and d. 1890 (twin).

NINA ROY Williams⁷ (1423) (Sarah⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. (1) Gilbert L. Nagle. 1 child by this marriage. She m. (2) John Rob. They had 3 children. 4 children, viz:

- 1494. Ellen Baldwin; b. 1887; d. 1891.
 - 1495. Leonard Roy Rob; b. 1890.
 - 1496. Mary Rob; b. 1893.
- Child b. about 1894, name not given.

ELIZABETH Williams⁷ (1424) (Sarah⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Horace A. Dougherty. 3 children, viz:

- 1497. Meney Dougherty; b. 1887; d. 1891.
- 1498. Jesse J. Dougherty (boy); b. 1891.
- 1499. Clemey Dougherty; b. 1893.

J. EDWARD Woodruff⁷ (1433) (Albert H.⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Maud J. Cram. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1500. Grace Woodruff; b. and d. 1892.

1501. Vera Fern Woodruff; b. 1893.

FANNIE McCune⁷ (1446) (Amanda⁶, Elizabeth⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Alfred Rector. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1502. Charles Rector; b. 1890.

1503. John H. Rector; b. 1892.

JANE Inman⁵ (1169) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1817; m. (1) Thomas Ferguson, 1834. He d. about 1840. They are the parents of 4 children. She m. (2) George W. Woodruff about 1842. He was b. in 1780 and d. in 1863. She was at last accounts (1891) in Bourbon, Mo. 6 children. The 10 children are:

1504. Sally Ann Ferguson; b. about 1836; d. 1874; m. 1851 to Joseph Rowland, b. 1831; was farmer Gasconade Co., Mo.; d. 1892. 11 children +.

1505. Thomas H. Ferguson (twin); b. 1840; m. (1) 1864 Sarah A. Trimble or Tremmel (think latter), b. about 1843, d. 1882, dau. of William and Catherine Brown Tremmel; physician. They are the parents of 8 children. He m. (2) Rhoda Foun in about 1865. 4 children +.

1506. William Ferguson, twin; b. 1840; m. 1865; d. 1892; m. Julia Enloe, b. 1841, dau. of William and Rebecca Gasperson Enloe. 8 children +.

1507. Nancy Ferguson; b. about 1837; d. 1852.

1508. Susan J. Woodruff; b. 1843; m. 1864 to Zachariah F. Bacon, b. 1840, son of Reuben and Onie Hale Bacon. They are the parents of 8 children +.

1509. George W. Woodruff; b. 1848; m. 1867 to Susan A. Rowland, b. 1850, dau. of Archibald Rowland, m. Carry Ann Mitchell; farmer in 1896, Bourbon, Mo. They are the parents of 6 children +.

1510. John A. Woodruff; b. 1851; m. 1876 to Julia M. Harmon, b. 1858, d. 1881, dau. of John and Margaret Isgrigs Harmon; farmer, Bourbon, Mo. They are the

parents of 4 children. He m. (2) Hattie L. Crow, b. 1864, dau. of Ross and Betsey Sullivan Crow. 5 children +.

1511. Margaret Woodruff; b. 1847; d. 1860.

1512. James Woodruff; b. 1853; d. 1860.

1513. Francis Woodruff; b. 1855; d. 1860.

SALLY ANN Ferguson⁶ (1504) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Joseph Rowland. They are the parents of 11 children, viz:

1514. Susan Jane Rowland; b. 1852; m. 1869 to Hugh A. Harrison, Rico, Cal. Record incomplete.

1515. Joseph Rowland; b. 1855; m. 1893 to Mary Hartman, b. 1870, dau. of Elias and Martha J. Lockhart Hartman. 2 children +.

1516. Archibald Rowland; b. 1857; d. 1885; single.

1517. Andrew T. Rowland; b. 1859; m. 1879 to Ellen Green, b. 1861, dau. of Samuel and Jane Peat Green; farmer, Argo, Mo. 7 children +.

1518. James A. Rowland; b. 1861; m. 1886 to Eliza W. Brown, b. 1870, dau. of John W. and Mary E. Rodgers; Tea P. O., Mo.; farmer, 1894. 4 children +.

1519. Sarah C. Rowland; b. 1864; m. 1890 to David Taylor, b. 1821, d. 1895; farmer. 1 child +.

1520. John W. Rowland; b. 1866; d. 1883.

1521. Laura A. Rowland; b. 1868; m. 1891 to William Mason, b. 1866, son of John J. and Nancy J. Brown Mason; physician, Argo, Mo., 1896. 2 children +.

1522. Etta V. Rowland; b. 1870; d. 1884.

1523. Mary E. Rowland (twin); b. 1874; m. 1894 Chas. E. Bacon, b. 1871, son of S. E. and M. A. Shotwell Bacon; farmer, Argo, Mo., 1897. 1 child +.

1524. Martha Rowland; b. 1874; d. in infancy (twin).

SARAH C. Rowland (1519); m. David Taylor. They had one child, viz:

1525. Ruth D. Taylor; b. 1894.

MARY E. Rowland (1523); m. Chas. E. Bacon. They had one child, viz:

1526. Annie Violet Bacon; b. 1894.

THOMAS H. Ferguson⁶ (1505) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Sarah A. Tremmel. They are the parents of 7 children, viz:

- 1527. William Ferguson; b. 1865; m. 1896 to Eliza Beezly. In August, 1897, they had no children; Topaz, Mo.
- 1528. George Ferguson; b. 1867; m. Sarah Hensley; Bourbon, Mo.; record incomplete.
- 1529. James Ferguson; b. 1869; m. about 1894 Nora Thurman; Stanton, Mo.
- 1530. Cora B. Ferguson; b. 1871; m. 1889 to James Wetherby; Bourbon, Mo. Record incomplete.
- 1531. Nelly Ferguson; b. 1873; m. 1891 to John Patton. She d. in 1896. Record incomplete.
- 1532. Walker Ferguson (twin); b. 1879.
- 1533. Walter Ferguson (twin); b. 1879.

Thomas H. Ferguson and his second wife, Rhoda Foun, are the parents of the following 4 children:

- 1534. Oscar Ferguson; b. 1886.
- 1535. Arthur Ferguson; b. 1888.
- 1536. Claude Ferguson; b. 1890.
- 1537. Lela Ferguson; b. 1896.

WILLIAM Ferguson⁶ (1506) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Julia Enloe. They are the parents of 8 children, viz:

- 1538. Mary Ferguson; b. 1866; m. 1886 to John Jost, b. 1866, son of Peter and Helena Gier Jost; farmer, Japan, Mo., 1897. 4 children +.
- 1539. Herman Ferguson; b. 1867; m. 1889 to Ida Sneed, b. 1872, dau. of James M. and Susan E. Maupin Sneed; farmer, Tea P. O., Mo., 1897. They are the parents of 5 children +.
- 1540. John T. Ferguson; b. 1869; m. Lillie Keeney. Record incomplete.
- 1541. Rosa C. Ferguson; b. 1871; m. 1889 to Thomas Chapman, b. 1859, son of Lyman and Susan Wear Chapman; farmer, Japan, Mo., 1897. 5 children +.
- 1542. William Ferguson; b. 1873; m. Josie Renick; Japan, Mo. Record incomplete.

- 1543. Minnie Lee Ferguson; b. 1882; d. 1896.
- 1544. ——— Ferguson; d. young. Order of birth unknown.
- 1545. ——— Ferguson; d. young. Order of birth unknown.

SUSAN J. Woodruff⁶ (1508) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Zachariah F. Bacon. They are the parents of 8 children, viz:

- 1546. William E. Bacon; b. 1865; single, 1893; m. later to Ada Burris.
- 1547. Samuel Bacon; b. 1867; m. 1887 to Lillie Woodruff, b. 1869, d. 1891. They are the parents of 2 children +.
- 1548. Dora Bacon; b. 1870; m. 1887 to Clark Z. Libhart, b. 1861, son of William H. H. and Sarah J. Zarr Libhart; farmer, Bourbon, Mo., 1897. They are the parents of 4 children +.
- 1549. Elizabeth Bacon; b. 1872; m. 1889 to Edward C. Thurmond, Bourbon, Mo. She d. in 1896. They are the parents of 2 children +.
- 1550. George Bacon; b. 1875.
- 1551. John R. Bacon; b. 1878; m. 1895 to Lou Scott.
- 1552. Lena J. Bacon; b. 1881; d. 1884.
- 1553. Charles Emery Bacon; b. 1885; d. 1889.

GEORGE W. Woodruff⁶ (1509) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹). His home is at Bourbon, Mo.; m. Susan A. Rowland. 6 children, viz:

- 1554. John T. Woodruff; b. 1868; is with the St. Louis & San Francisco R. R. Co. as Assistant General Solicitor. His home is in St. Louis, Mo.; m. (1) Jessie May Doak in 1896. She d. July 24, 1899. They had 1 child; m. (2) at Lamar, Mo., Oct. 29, 1901, to Lydia A. Brand, dau. of August F. and Lydia Brand +.
- 1555. William H. Woodruff; b. 1870; m. 1891 to Maud S. Seay, b. 1867, dau. of Edward and Gracia E. Pomroy Seay. 1 child +.
- 1556. Lester Woodruff; b. 1875; single in 1896.
- 1857. Ferdinand Woodruff; b. 1884.
- 1858. Twin; d. in infancy.
- 1859. Twin; d. in infancy.

JOHN T. Woodruff (1554); m. Jessie M. Doak. They had 1 child, viz:

1554a. Jessiemine Woodruff; b. Nov. 13, 1898.

WILLIAM H. Woodruff (1555) and wife, Maud S. Seay, had 1 child, viz:

1555a. Evelyn Woodruff; b. 1893.

JOHN A. Woodruff⁶ (1510) (Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Julia M. Harmon. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1560. Minnie L. Woodruff; b. 1877; single in 1897.

1561. Margaret Woodruff; b. 1878; d. 1881.

1562. Susan B. Woodruff; b. 1880; d. 1880.

1563. John E. Woodruff; b. 1881.

John A. Woodruff and his second wife, Hattie L. Crow, are the parents of 5 children, viz:

1564. Bertha O. Woodruff; b. 1884.

1565. Ruth E. Woodruff; b. 1885.

1566. Ethelyn E. Woodruff; b. 1886.

1567. Ross A. Woodruff; b. 1889.

1568. Gilbert M. Woodruff; b. 1891.

JOSEPH Rowland⁷ (1515) (Sally Ann⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mary Hartman. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1569. Haxel Ann Rowland; b. 1894.

1570. J. Edgar Rowland; b. 1896.

ANDREW T. Rowland⁷ (1517) (Sally Ann⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Ellen Green. They had 7 children, viz:

1571. Mary J. Rowland; b. 1880.

1572. John T. Rowland; b. 1882.

1573. Laura A. Rowland; b. 1884.

1574. Samuel J. Rowland; b. 1886.

1575. George W. Rowland; b. 1888.

1576. Jesse B. Rowland; b. 1891.

1577. William D. Rowland; b. 1894.

JAMES A. Rowland⁷ (1518) (Sally Ann⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Eliza W. Brown. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1578. Lydia A. Rowland; b. 1887.
- 1579. Etherel E. Rowland; b. 1889.
- 1580. Sarah E. Rowland; b. 1891.
- 1581. Logan G. Rowland; b. 1894.

LAURA A. Rowland⁷ (1521) (Sally Ann⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William Mason. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1582. Ethel Blaine Mason; b. 1892.
- 1583. Blanch Mason; b. 1895.

MARY Ferguson⁷ (1538) (William⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. John Jost. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1584. John Williams Jost; b. 1887.
- 1585. Henry Peter Jost; b. 1891.
- 1586. Ambrose Frederick Jost; b. 1893.
- 1587. Thomas Edward Jost; b. 1896.

HERMAN Ferguson⁷ (1539) (William⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Ida Sneed. They are the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 1588. Golden Pearl Ferguson; b. and d. 1890.
- 1589. Alto Corado Ferguson; b. 1891.
- 1590. Elsie Blanche Ferguson; b. 1892.
- 1591. Guy Meredith Ferguson; b. 1894.
- 1592. Suda Julia Ferguson; b. 1897.

ROSA C. Ferguson⁷ (1541) (William⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Thomas Chapman. They are the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 1593. Child; b. and d. 1890.
- 1594. Erastus Edward Chapman; b. 1892.
- 1595. Julia Catherine Chapman; b. 1894.
- 1596. Margery Edith Chapman; b. 1895.
- 1597. Mary Adella Chapman; b. 1897.

SAMUEL Bacon⁷ (1547) (Susan J.⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Lillie Woodruff. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1598. Guy Edward Bacon; b. 1889.

1599. Samuel Siebert Bacon; b. 1891.

DORA Bacon⁷ (1548) (Susan J.⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Clark Z. Libhart. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1600. Roy C. Libhart; b. 1887.

1601. Ralph H. Libhart; b. 1888.

1602. Bessie G. Libhart; b. 1891.

1603. David C. Libhart; b. 1895.

ELIZABETH Bacon⁷ (1549) (Susan J.⁶, Jane⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Edward C. Thurmond. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1604. Olive C. Thurmond; b. 1895.

1605. Brice C. Thurmond; b. 1896.

SUSAN Inman⁵ (1170) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. about 1819; m. in 1838 to James Roach. He d. in 1839, leaving no children. She m. (2) in 1841 Duncan Buford, son of Henry and Sherman Buford. He d. in 1853. They are the parents of 5 children. She m. (3) in 1855 Byrd Herrin, farmer, son of Henry Herrin; d. 1857. They are the parents of one child. She m. (4) in 1859 Joseph Clarkston, farmer, son of David and Elizabeth Stamps Clarkston. He d. in 1862. They are the parents of 1 child. She m. (5) in 1864 Asbury Hunt. He d. in 1865, leaving no children. She m. (6) in 1868 William McBroom. He d. in 1873, leaving no children. She d. in 1873, and lies in Neal's Chapel Cemetery, Alabama. (Mr. Hunt was a widower with children when married to Susan Inman Clarkston). 7 children, viz:

1606. John Buford; b. 1843; d. 1868; m. 1863 to Sallie Hunt, dau. of Asbury and Elizabeth Latham Hunt. (John Buford married a dau. of his stepfather, but not his half-sister). They are the parents of 1 child +.

1607. Robert Stanford Buford; b. 1845; m. 1865 Margaret Hicks, b. 1843, d. 1870. No children.

1608. Victoria Buford; b. 1848; d. 1872; m. 1871 to Thomas Carpenter, b. 1848, son of Willis Carpenter; farmer. They are the parents of 1 child +.
1609. Walker Duncan Buford; b. 1853; m. 1874 to Susanna Latham, dau. of James and ——— Bell Latham. She d. in 1876. 2 children +.
He m. (2) in 1877 Emily Green, dau. of Samuel and Harriet McGaha Green; lives 1897 Owens Roads, Ala. 8 children +.
1610. William Buford; b. 1847; d. 1849.
1611. Edward Davison Herrin; b. 1856; m. 1879 to Harriet Rice, dau. of Zachariah A. and Louisa A. Green Rice. She b. 1861. 5 children +.
1612. Charles Clarkston; b. 1862; m. 1882 to Jane E. Green, dau. of Samuel and Harriet McGaha Green; lives Owens Cross Roads, Ala.; farmer, 1896. 6 children +.

JOHN Buford (1606); m. Sallie Hunt. They had 1 child, viz:

1613. Ellen Buford; b. 1864; m. 1882 Samuel Edward Layne, b. 1859, son of Robert and Martha Green Layne. Their home is at Owens Road, Ala. They have 3 children.

VICTORIA Buford (1608); m. Thomas Carpenter. They had 1 child, viz:

1614. Arabella Carpenter; b. 1872; m. James Carpenter. Record incomplete.

WALKER DUNCAN Buford⁶ (1609) (Susan⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Susanna Latham. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1615. Willie Buford; b. and d. 1875.
1616. James Robert Buford; b. 1876; d. 1877.

Walker Duncan Buford and his second wife, Emily Green, are the parents of 8 children, viz:

1617. Edward Davison Buford; b. 1877.
1618. Samuel Buford; b. 1880.
1619. Charles William Buford; b. 1883.
1620. Emma Buford; b. 1885.
1621. Robert Buford; b. 1887.

- 1622. Mary Buford; b. 1888.
- 1623. Biddie Lucinda Buford; b. 1890.
- 1624. Miles Johnson Buford; b. about 1893.

EDWARD DAVISON Herrin⁶ (1611) (Susan⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Harriet Rice. They are the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 1625. William M. Herrin; b. 1880.
- 1626. Annie Louise Herrin; b. 1882.
- 1627. Susan E. Herrin; b. 1886.
- 1628. Charlotte Corday Herrin; b. 1891.
- 1629. Hattie May Herrin; b. 1897.

CHARLES Clarkston⁶ (1612) (Susan⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Jane E. Green. They are the parents of 6 children, viz:

- 1630. Milas Davison Clarkston; b. 1883.
- 1631. Ellen Victoria Clarkston; b. 1885.
- 1632. Charles Walker Clarkston; b. 1886.
- 1633. Samuel William Clarkston; b. 1888.
- 1634. Vida May Clarkston; b. 1890.
- 1635. Robert Edgar Clarkston; b. 1891.

HANNAH Inman⁵ (1173) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1825; m. 1846 to Job Hinton, b. 1816, d. 1861, son of Clayton B. and Sarah Richardson Hinton. They are the parents of 7 children. She m. (2) in 1862 Daniel Smith. He d. before 1871. They are the parents of 1 child. She m. (3) in 1871 Isaac Inman, son of Lazarus and Susan Inman. They are the parents of 1 child. Record incomplete. 9 children, viz:

- 1636. Thomas Burks Hinton; b. 1846; d. 1847.
- 1637. William Walker Hinton; b. 1848; m. 1867 to Frances E. Jones, Long Creek, Oregon. Incomplete. To December, 1891, they were the parents of 10 children +.
- 1638. John Inman Hinton; b. 1850; m. 1873 to Nancy C. Hamilton, b. 1855. They are the parents of 7 children +.
- 1639. Richard Roland Hinton; b. 1852; m. 1872 to Mary E. Fitzpatrick, b. 1852, d. 1884. They are the parents of 2 children +.

He m. (2) in 1886 Clara J. Bird, b. 1861. Record incomplete.

1640. Job Henderson Hinton; b. (given as 1859), think it must be 1854 or 1857; single in 1892.
1641. Daniel Douglas Hinton; b. 1858; m. Catherine Rauch 1879. She b. Johnson County, Ia., 1858, dau. of Emery and Mary F. Gates Rauch; stock raising and ranching, Hamilton P. O., Grant County, Oregon. 5 children +.
1642. James Gideon Hinton; b. 1860; m. 1884 Fannie E. Jeans, b. 1866. Record incomplete. 2 children +.

Hannah Inman and her second husband, Daniel Smith, are the parents of 1 child, viz:

1643. Henry Smith; b. 1863 or 1864. No information.

Hannah Inman and her third husband, Isaac Inman, are the parents of 1 child, viz:

1644. Thursa Inman; b. 1872.

WILLIAM WALKER Hinton⁶ (1637) (Hannah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Frances E. Jones. They are the parents of 10 children, viz:

1645. Hannah Helen Hinton; b. 1867; m. 1888 to Daniel Slaven; d. 1889. 1 child +.
1646. Clayton Burks Hinton; b. 1872.
1647. Martha Bell Hinton; b. 1874; m. 1891 to William R. Thompson. Incomplete.
1648. Richard R. Hinton; b. and d. 1875.
1649. Rachel Eveline Hinton; b. and d. 1876.
1650. Emma May Hinton; b. 1878.
1651. William Walker Hinton; b. 1880.
1652. Daniel Fenton Hinton; b. 1883; d. 1883.
1653. Thomas Cleveland Hinton; b. 1885.
1654. Lottie Hinton; b. 1891.

HANNAH H. Hinton (1645); m. Daniel Slaven. They had 1 child, viz:

- 1645a. Elmer Slaven; b. 1889.

JOHN INMAN Hinton⁶ (1638) (Hannah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Nancy C. Hamilton. They are the parents of 7 children, viz:

- 1655. Effie Hinton; b. 1874.
- 1656. Frederick Hinton; b. and d. 1876.
- 1657. Laura G. Hinton; b. 1877.
- 1658. Mary G. Hinton; b. 1880.
- 1659. Edna Hinton; b. 1882.
- 1660. Lula C. Hinton; b. 1884.
- 1661. Walter J. Hinton; b. 1888.

RICHARD ROLAND Hinton⁶ (1639) (Hannah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mary E. Fitzpatrick. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1662. James E. Hinton; b. 1874.
- 1663. Lillie M. Hinton; b. 1875.

DANIEL DOUGLAS Hinton⁶ (1641) (Hannah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Catherine Rauch. They are the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 1664. Mary E. Hinton; b. 1879.
- 1665. William B. Hinton; b. 1882.
- 1666. Henry D. Hinton; b. 1883.
- 1667. Ivy F. Hinton; b. 1884.
- 1668. Floyd F. Hinton; b. 1895.

JAMES GIDEON Hinton⁶ (1642) (Hannah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Fannie E. Jeans. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 1669. "Mandy" Hinton; b. 1885.
- 1670. Charles C. Hinton; b. 1887.

MATILDA CAROLINE Inman⁵ (1172) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1820; d. 1890; m. 1837 Benjamin A. Woodruff, b. 1808 and d. 1852. They are the parents of 7 children. She m. (2) John Jump, who had been the husband of Sally Inman, deceased. No children by second marriage. Benjamin Woodruff was the son of George Woodruff and — Inman. 7 children, viz:

- 1671. Martha C. Woodruff; b. 1837; m. 1854 William C. Jones, b. 1833, son of John G. and Martha Reed Jones; farmer. 10 children +.
- 1672. George W. Woodruff; b. 1839; m. 1866 to Augusta Hen-

- neman, b. 1845, dau. of George H. and Gertrude Vieman Henneman; farmer, Oak Hill, Mo., Dec., 1893. They are the parents of 1 child +.
1673. Shadrach W. Woodruff; b. 1841; m. 1862 to Mary E. Howard, b. 1841, dau. of Dr. J. D. and Ellen Means Howard; lives 1894 Swinton, Ark. 9 children +.
1674. Joseph M. Woodruff; b. 1844; m. 1868 to Mollie Harris, b. 1842, dau. of Samuel and Ann A. Braly Harris; farmer, Wetmore, Colorado. 5 children +.
1675. Hannah Woodruff; b. 1847; m. 1870 to Wiley Luster, physician, son of Edward and Nancy Jones Luster. He b. 1848. She d. 1886. 5 children +.
1676. William Woodruff; b. 1847; m. 1872 to Emma Melton, b. 1849, d. 1893, dau. of Jesse and Nancy Irkson Melton. He was a farmer; d. 1889. 8 children +.
1677. Benjamin Franklin Woodruff; b. 1851; m. 1869 to Fannie Stone, b. 1852, d. 1875, dau. of James and Charlotte Bailey Stone; lives Swifton, Ark., 1894. 2 children +. He m. (2) in 1878 Minerva King, b. 1853, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Beck King. 8 children +.

GEORGE W. Woodruff (1672); m. Augusta Henneman. They had 1 child, viz:

1678. Henry Woodruff; b. 1866; m. 1888 Clemma Underwood, b. 1869, dau. of James and Eliza Green Underwood; farmer, Oak Hill, Mo. 2 children +.

MARTHA C. Woodruff⁶ (1671) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William C. Jones. They are the parents of 10 children, viz:

1678. Eliza Ann Jones; b. 1858; m. 1875 to William W. King, b. 1856, son of Louis Wilson and Rosanna Maples King; farmer, Franks, Mo. 9 children +.
1679. Minerva Jones; b. 1861; m. 1882 to Charles P. Lacy, b. 1860, son of James and Caroline Luster Lacy; farmer, Clearsville, Mo. 3 children +.
1680. William Joseph Jones; b. 1865; m. 1890 to Mary Elizabeth Wright, b. 1872, dau. of Franklin and Mary Johnson Wright. 3 children +.

- 1681. John A. Jones; b. 1867; m. 1892 to Isabel Prennett, b. 1876, dau. of Clark and Sarah Jane Palmer Prennett; farmer, Franks P. O., Mo. 2 children +.
- 1682. Hannah Jones; b. 1871; m. 1889 to William Trinnell, b. 1862, son of John and Samantha Hedrick Trinnell; Franks, Mo. 3 children +.
- 1683. James R. Jones; b. 1869; m. 1892 to Mary Bayon, b. 1874, dau. of Thomas and Cynthia Britton Bayon. 2 children +.
- 1684. Emma Jones; b. 1874; m. 1893 to Robert Darnell, b. 1863. She d. in 1864, leaving no children. He is a photographer in St. Charles, Mo.
- 1685. Sophia M. Jones; b. 1876; m. 1895 to Isom Crain, b. 1868, son of Isom and Julia Hance Crain; Franks, Mo. 1 child +.
- 1686. Benjamin Jones; b. 1878.
- 1687. Maggie Jones; b. 1880.

SOPHIA M. Jones (1685); m. Isom Crain. They had 1 child, viz:

- 1688. Bertha B. Crain; b. 1895.

SHADRACH W. Woodruff⁶ (1673) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mary E. Howard. They are the parents of 9 children, viz:

- 1689. William E. Woodruff; b. 1863; m. 1887 to Martha Luster, dau. of Marion and Jane Walters Luster. In May, 1894, no children.
- 1690. Sedordan Woodruff; b. 1867; d. 1869.
- 1691. Fannie C. Woodruff; b. 1869; m. 1887 to William B. Vaughn, b. 1864, son of William R. and ——— Leach Vaughn. In Nov., 1896, no children.
- 1692. Sidney F. Woodruff; b. 1871; m. 1893 to Ollia Turner, b. 1873, dau. of Luther and Mary S. Hamilton Turner; farmer, Swinton, Ark. 2 children +.
- 1693. "Orelia" Woodruff (Aurelia); b. 1876; m. 1894 to Samuel W. White, b. 1866, son of Andrew W. and Elizabeth Craw White; farmer, Swinton, Ark. 1 child +.
- 1694. Lue Emma Woodruff; b. 1876; single in 1896.
- 1695. Walter A. Woodruff; b. 1878.

1696. Charles L. Woodruff; b. 1880.

1697. Oscar B. Woodruff; b. 1884.

ORELIA Woodruff (1693); m. S. W. White. They had 1 child,
viz:

1698. William Earl White; b. 1896.

JOSEPH M. Woodruff⁶ (1674) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mollie Harris. They are the parents of 5 children,
viz:

1699. Clark Woodruff; b. 1868.

1700. Wiley Woodruff; b. 1874.

1701. Samuel Woodruff; b. 1875.

1702. Stella Woodruff; b. 1878.

1703. Nora Woodruff; b. 1881.

HANNAH Woodruff⁶ (1675) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Wiley Luster. They are the parents of 5 children,
viz:

1704. Fanny Luster; b. 1871; m. 1887 to Ryney Winsel, b. 1858, son of Ernfried and Amelia Summers Winsel; Canaan P. O., Mo. 4 children +.

1705. Rosa Luster; b. 1874; m. 1890 to Henry A. Owens, b. 1868, son of David (or Noah) and Lucy Corbin Owen; farmer, Mulhall, I. T. 2 children +.

1706. Walter Luster; b. 1876; d. 1880.

1707. Wade Luster; b. 1879.

1708. Nellie Luster; b. 1883.

WILLIAM Woodruff⁶ (1676) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Emma Melton. They are the parents of 8 children,
viz:

1709. Josephine Woodruff; b. 1874; single in 1894.

1710. Arthur Woodruff; b. 1876.

1711. William Pierce Woodruff; b. 1878.

1712. John J. Woodruff; b. 1880.

1713. Jesse Garrett Woodruff; b. 1882.

1714. Cora E. Woodruff; b. 1885.

1715. Straudie F. Woodruff; b. 1887.

1716. Benjamin Walker Woodruff; b. 1888.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN Woodruff⁶ (1677) (Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. (1) Fannie Stone, they have 2 children; m. (2) Minerva King, they have 8 children. The 10 children are:

1717. Matilda C. Woodruff; b. 1872; m. 1895 Columbus C. Byrd, b. 1875, son of Jephtha and Harriet P. Triplett Byrd. C. C. Byrd is a farmer at Grubbs P. O., Ark. 1 child +.

1718. Mattie L. Woodruff; b. 1874; m. 1891 Alonzo A. Byrd, brother of Columbus C. Byrd. 2 children +.

Children of second wife:

1719. Darius Woodruff; b. 1879.

1720. Shadrach H. Woodruff; b. 1881.

1721. Maud E. Woodruff; b. 1883.

1722. Minnie Woodruff; b. 1884.

1723. Grover C. Woodruff; b. and d. 1889.

1724. Myrtle M. Woodruff (twin); b. 1890.

1725. Claudie B. Woodruff (twin); b. 1890.

1726. George S. Woodruff; b. 1893.

MATILDA C. Woodruff (1717); m. Columbus C. Byrd. They had 1 child, viz:

1727. Pearl Byrd; b. 1896.

MATTIE L. Woodruff (1718); m. Alonzo A. Byrd. They had 2 children, viz:

1728. Ethel Woodruff Byrd; b. 1892 or 1893.

1729. Ray Byrd; b. 1894.

ELIZA ANN Jones⁷ (1678) (Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William W. King. They are the parents of 9 children, viz:

1730. Josephine King; b. 1876; m. 1892 to John Crain, farmer, b. 1870, son of Isom and Julia Ann Hauts Crain. 3 children +.

1731. Frank King; b. 1877.

1732. Houston King; b. 1879.

1733. Claude King; b. 1880.

1734. Myrtle King; b. 1882.

1735. Mattie King; b. 1884.

1736. John King; b. 1886.

1737. Pryor King; b. 1889.

1738. Emma King; b. 1894.

JOSEPHINE King (1730); m. John Crain. They had 3 children, viz:

1739. Ethel Crain; b. 1892.

1740. Sophia Crain; b. 1893.

1741. William Wiley Crain; b. 1895.

MINERVA Jones⁷ (1679) (Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Charles F. Lacy. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

1742. Horace Adrian Lacy; b. 1883.

1743. Clara Carolina Lacy; b. 1885.

1744. Maggie May Lacy; b. 1886.

WILLIAM JOSEPH Jones⁶ (1680) (Martha C.⁵, Matilda⁴, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Mary Elizabeth Wright. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

1745. Flora Belle Jones; b. 1891.

1746. Edward Joseph Jones; b. 1893.

1747. Katie Jones; b. 1895.

JOHN A. Jones⁷ (1681) (Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Isabel Prennett. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1748. Charles Jones; b. 1892.

1749. Floyd Jones; b. 1895.

HANNAH Jones⁷ (1682) (Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. William Trinnell. They are the parents of 3 children, viz:

1750. Ralph Trinnell; b. 1890.

1751. Amanda Trinnell; b. 1892; d. 1894.

1752. Roy Trinnell; b. 1894.

JAMES R. Jones⁷ (1683) (Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³,

Samuel², John¹); m. Mary Bayon. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1753. Mary Jones; b. 1893.

1754. Irl Jones; b. 1895.

HENRY Woodruff⁸ (1678) (George W.⁷, Martha C.⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Clemma Underwood. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1755. Onna Woodruff; b. 1889.

1756. Alta Woodruff; b. 1891.

SIDNEY F. Woodruff⁷ (1692) (Shadrach⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Olla Turner. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1757. William Oscar Woodruff; b. 1894.

1758. Rosa Pearl Woodruff; b. 1896.

FANNY Luster⁷ (1704) (Hannah⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Ryney Winsel. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1759. Myrtle J. Winsel; b. 1888.

1760. Clyde A. Winsel; b. 1890.

1761. Clifford Winsel; b. and d. 1892.

1762. Lester Winsel; b. 1893.

ROSA Luster⁷ (1705) (Hannah⁶, Matilda⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Henry A. Owen. They have 2 children, viz:

1763. Noah L. Owen; b. 1892.

1764. Madison Owen; b. 1893.

SARAH Inman⁵ (1173) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1853; m. 1848 John R. Jump, b. 1825, son of James and Winifreda Hinton Jump. He is a farmer. Their home is at Zed P. O., Mo. She d. in 1853. He m. again a sister of his first wife, who was the widow of Benjamin Woodruff, which see above. 5 children, viz:

1765. James M. Jump; b. 1850; m. 1872 to Sarah Robison, b. 1852, dau. of George W. and Louisa Shelton Robison; farmer, Japan, Mo. 2 children +.

1766. Hannah Elizabeth Jump; b. 1852; m. Francis Marion Ridenhour, b. 1835, d. 1880, son of Jacob and Elizabeth Stumpe Ridenhour. 5 children +.

She m. (2) in 1887 Roley W. Williams, b. 1844, son of John and Mary McDaniel Williams; farmer, Japan, Mo. 3 children +.

1767. William R. Jump; b. 1863; m. (1) 1882 Lavina Warren, b. 1863, dau. of Robert W. and Araminta Shelton Warren; farmer in 1896 at Bakersfield, Mo.; wife d. in 1892, leaving 2 children. He m. (2) in 1892 Mary D. Wicker, dau. of Elisha and Mary A. Roberts Wicker. 3 children +.

1768. Mary E. Jump; b. 1857; m. 1874 to James H. Warren, b. 1854, son of Robert W. and Araminta Shelton Warren; farmer, Tea P. O., Mo. 4 children +.

1769. Elizabeth Jump. This is doubtful; may have d. in infancy.

JAMES M. Jump⁶ (1765) (Sarah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Louisa Shelton. They had 2 children, viz:

1770. George R. Jump; b. 1878.

1771. Mary L. Jump; b. 1881.

HANNAH E. Jump⁶ (1766) (Sarah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. (1) F. M. Ridenour. 5 children. She m. (2) Roley W. Williams. 3 children. The 8 children are:

1772. Sarah A. Ridenour; b. 1871; m. 1890 Frederick Lubring. He is a farmer. Record incomplete. They had a son, John, b. 1891.

1773. Cora Belle Ridenour; b. 1873; d. 1893 or 1897.

1774. Arlia Viola Ridenour; b. 1875; single.

1775. James Logan Ridenour; b. 1878; single.

1776. Franklin Ridenour; b. 1881; d. 1882.

1777. Mary Ellen Williams; b. 1888.

1778. Ivory Williams; b. 1890; d. 1891.

1779. Elmer Williams; b. 1892.

WILLIAM R. Jump⁶ (1767) (Sarah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Lavina Warren. They had 3 children. He m. (2) Mary D. Wicker. They had 3 children. The 6 children are:

1780. James E. Jump; b. 1883.

1781. Son; b. and d. 1887.

1782. George W. Jump; b. 1889.

Children of second wife:

- 1783. John R. Jump; b. 1893.
- 1784. Alice A. Jump; b. 1894; d. 1895.
- 1785. Otto H. Jump; b. 1895.

MARY E. Jump⁶ (1768) (Sarah⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. James H. Warren. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

- 1786. Arnellie E. Warren; b. 1875.
- 1787. John W. Warren; b. 1879.
- 1788. William P. Warren; b. 1881.
- 1789. Arthur A. Warren; b. 1887.

MARY A. Inman⁵ (1174) (Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); b. 1832; m. (1) about 1849 Robert A. A. Caldwell, b. 1829, killed in Rogue River War, Oregon, 1854, son of Andrew and Nancy Favow (perhaps Farrar) Caldwell. 2 children. She m. (2) in 1857 Robert Warren, b. 1836, son of John and Sarah Presley Warren; living, 1896, Patoka, Ill. 8 children. 10 children, viz:

- 1790. William Leonard Caldwell; b. 1850; m. 1874 to Delilah Smith, b. 1857, dau. of Mordecai and Sarah Persley Smith; farmer, Patoka, Ill. 2 children +.
- 1791. Nancy Jane Caldwell; b. 1852; m. 1879 to Mordecai Lee, b. 1853, son of Van Q. and —Frazer Lee. She d. in 1880, leaving 1 child. He m. again +.
- 1792. John M. Warren; b. 1858; m. 1880 to Lucinda Smith, b. 1856, dau. of Thomas and Martha Phillips Smith; farmer, Patoka, Ill. 4 children +.
- 1793. James E. Warren; b. and d. 1860.
- 1794. Elizabeth Warren; b. 1862; m. 1879 to Scott Caldwell, son of John and Rhoda Ann Scott Caldwell; farmer, in Patoka, Ill. 4 children +.
- 1795. Catherine M. Warren; b. 1865; m. 1881 to George Lee, b. 1855, son of Van Q. and Sarah Smith Lee; farmer, in Patoka, Ill. 6 children +.
- 1796. Thomas Warren; b. 1867; single, 1896.
- 1797. Ida Warren; b. 1869; m. 1894 to William Lee, son of Vank Q. and Mary Smith Lee; Patoka, Ill., 1896. 1 child +.

1798. Clementine Warren; b. 1811; m. 1888 to Harry Chance, b. 1869, son of Joseph and Harriet Young Chance; Patoka, Ill.; farmer. They have no children.

1799. Walker P. Warren; b. 1875; d. 1881.

NANCY J. Caldwell (1791); m. Mordecai Lee. They had 1 child, viz:

1800. Rosella Lee; b. 1880.

IDA Warren (1797); m. Wm. Lee. They had 1 child, viz:

1801. Daniel W. Lee; b. 1895.

WILLIAM LEONARD Caldwell⁶ (1790) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Delilah Smith. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

1802. Georgia Caldwell (girl); b. 1877.

1803. William Caldwell; b. 1879.

JOHN M. Warren⁶ (1792) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Lucinda Smith. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1804. Annie Warren; b. 1880.

1805. Bertha Warren; b. 1886.

1806. Walter Warren; b. 1889.

1807. Allie Warren; b. 1894.

ELIZABETH Warren⁶ (1794) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. Scott Caldwell. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

1808. Lula Caldwell; b. 1882.

1809. Alexander F. Caldwell; b. 1887.

1810. Ira Caldwell; b. 1890.

1811. Walker Caldwell; b. 1895.

CATHERINE M. Warren⁶ (1795) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, James³, Samuel², John¹); m. George Lee. They are the parents of 6 children, viz:

1812. Robert E. Lee; b. 1881.

1813. Mary A. Lee; b. 1886; d. 1890.

1814. Franklin S. Lee; b. 1888.

1815. William Lee; b. 1891.

1816. Henry H. Lee; b. 1894.

1817. Bryan Lee; b. 1896.

Notes from the History of Lee County, Iowa, published by Chapman Brothers in 1885, with some additional observations.

WEST POINT.

In May, 1836, Wm. Patterson, Hawkins Taylor, Alexander H. Walker and Green Casey arrived on the Black Hawk Purchase from Illinois.

They were all Kentuckians by birth and education, and were kindred. Being pleased with this locality, they purchased the claim or townsite of "Cotton Town," as it was then called. They then proceeded to lay out additional lots to those already platted (a square with one tier of lots on each side of it), and gave the place the name of "West Point," at the suggestion of an officer of the garrison at Ft. Des Moines (Montrose), who agreed that if allowed to name it he would purchase a number of lots. Accordingly the new proprietors held a public sale of lots in September, 1836, and the details of this occasion are graphically described in the "Hawkins Taylor's Letters," in the Annals of Iowa. These founders of West Point were men who had been religiously trained from childhood, and they took steps at once to select a site upon which to build a church, and to secure a regular pastor. During the interval, however, services were held regularly in the house of Wm. Patterson. On the completion of the church (of brick) an organization was made by the Rev. L. G. Bell, a former pastor from Schuyler Presbytery, Illinois, June 24th, 1837, and this is said to be the first Presbyterian organization in the State of Iowa.

The first Presbyterian minister was Rev. Alexander Ewing, who was the pastor of this church from 1838 to 1841. The Rev. Samuel Wilson and the Rev. Launcelot Graham Bell had also conducted services at stated times.

Among the charter members were Wm. Patterson and wife Eleanor, Alexander H. Walker and wife Nancy, and Cyrus Poage and wife Mary. Wm. Patterson and Alexander H. Walker and Cyrus Poage were elected ruling elders.

Wm. Patterson afterward moved to Keokuk, and Cyrus Poage removed to Missouri.

David Walker, who died here in 1876, was the last of the original membership.

Succeeding pastors in due order were the following: Rev. Samuel Cowles; Rev. John M. Fulton; Rev. L. L. Leake; Rev. Samuel

Cowles, again; Rev. James L. Fullerton; Rev. James G. Wilson, afterwards U. S. Consul to Jerusalem; Rev. Samuel Cowles, again.

In 1860, Rev. G. D. Stewart of Pennsylvania became the pastor. Under his ministration a new building was erected on the original site, there was an extensive revival of religious interest, and many were added to the church. In 1864, Rev. Stewart was called to the First Presbyterian Church of Burlington, Iowa, and the Rev. "Father" Cowles, as he was familiarly called, again took charge.

Other citizens here founded homes and built churches of their choice, Wm. Stewart's family in the Methodist Episcopal, of which Wm. Alexander was the Sunday-School superintendent; he came in 1838. A German Methodist Church; a Mennonite Church, with its interesting history; also a Baptist and a Roman Catholic, which was organized in 1842 by J. G. Allermann. He was a priest who came to Fort Madison in 1840, and at that time was the only Catholic priest within one hundred miles. His work was looking up scattered Catholic families, and wherever the number was sufficient, organizing them into churches, and teaching and catechising children. He was a generous, kind-hearted man, willing to help the needy and ailing. He was especially fond of flowers and children, giving medals and cards of his faith to those who came under his instructions, and sharing the flowers he grew in his garden with his neighbors and their children. He brought a pure white rose bush to Fort Madison, which he planted in his garden. This was duly shared by cuttings and sprouts as it grew from year to year, to those who appreciated its beauty and the generosity of the owner. To this later day, after more than half a century, this rose adorns not only the home gardens and plats in Fort Madison, West Point, and other places in its vicinity, but it marks the graves and adorns the cemetery plots of more than one generation of those who recall this faithful priest, and name this rose "The Allermann."

West Point made a very determined effort to procure the county seat, and for a short time was successful, when it was returned to Fort Madison. Dr. J. C. Walker was the clerk of the U. S. District Court at that time, and removed to West Point and remained until the return of the county seat.

There was an academy started, which flourished for a time under the charge of the Presbyterian pastors. A building was erected for its use in the center of the town square. It afterwards became a public school.

West Point has had its "best people" and "prominent citizens" like other towns and cities of larger numbers. And society there also had its brilliant and gifted personalities, who in later days found homes in cities east and west, but who now recall the early days with smiles of pleasant recollection for the friends they knew there.

Judge Kinney and his family have found a home in California, where in this later time (1901) the Judge still lives, "four score and more," and recalls those old days in Lee County, Iowa.

Some have gone into public life and successful professional careers, and others have become prominent in public places and the halls of Congress, who recall days of dark beginning in West Point, Iowa, in their youth.

"The beginning of Ohio was the beginning of the great Northwest. It was impelled by a wonderful spirit of expansion.

"The settling of this was not the gradual extension of the frontier of civilization, but the planting of new and distinct civilization, as the pilgrim fathers planted for New England, so they now were going forward to plant the first colony in a vast wilderness. The second Mayflower was moored on the banks of the Ohio, and Marietta was founded.

"The best blood of Connecticut, New Hampshire and Vermont went out into the reserve at the North.

"The Scioto region was penetrated by some of the most vigorous elements of the Old Dominion.

"Sturdy sons of New Jersey and New York entered the Miamis. This combination was invincible; it was inevitable that Ohio should be strong."

Such is the story of the beginning of the country to which Joel Walker came in 1803.

JOEL Walker (1047), ninth and youngest of Samuel (No. 10) and Jane P. Walker's children; b. in Virginia, on the tract of land belonging to his father situated within two miles of the Natural Bridge, March 1, 1764, and was reared upon his father's farm. He was taught by his elder brother, Gen. Samuel, who was a surveyor by profession. Early in life Joel Walker began the study of the same profession, which he afterwards followed. Being sent to Richmond to complete his studies as a civil engineer, he was thus engaged in Virginia some ten years, during which time he surveyed large tracts of land for the government, as did his brother Samuel, who held the position of Surveyor General, and with his three younger brothers

served as soldiers in the Revolution. They surveyed large tracts of lands in Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee, their work being considered very accurate. They also received grants of land in consideration of these surveys; the records of such grants exist in the land office records in Richmond, and there are still on record in Rockbridge County the deeds for sale of lands by this Joel Walker and his wife, 1794 and 1803. He went to Greenbrier County in 1794 and to Ohio in 1803. He met Margaret Armstrong at White Sulphur Springs; was married to her at the home of her father, Robert Armstrong, in Greenbrier County, September 20, 1792. They began their home in Rockbridge near that of Samuel Walker; the churches of that locality being Falling Spring, Timber Ridge and New Providence. At the home of Alexander Walker may yet be seen the "Joel Apple Tree," perpetuating from generation to generation the memory of this man. Some of the descendants of John the emigrant still own and occupy these acres, part of the original "Burden Grant." His father having died in 1793, and his mother on January 10, 1800, he decided to remove to the Northwest Territory, and in order that they might accomplish this removal safely, Robert Armstrong set apart a sum of money to his daughter Margaret—of this the writer (Margaret Walker) was told by one who as a child stood by and saw the gold weighed and counted. With this money was purchased a tract of land in the new territory to which they removed, and which was to be an inheritance to their children in after years.

Joel Walker located on Beaver Creek east of Springfield, which town then contained 50 inhabitants. In 1824, he sold this tract of land and removed to Fayette County, where he bought 200 acres on the North Fork of Point River. Here he resided until the time of his death in May, 1834, where his wife died September 20, 1825.

Joel Walker made a second marriage to a widow, name not given, who lived on a farm not far distant from his own. He was the author of the Walker Record (mentioned in the first part of this work), which was written presumably in Virginia previous to 1800, before the death of his father Samuel, and contained the names of about 140 descendants of John Walker of Wigton.

The 12 children of Joel and Margaret Ann Armstrong Walker were:

1818. Elizabeth Graham Walker; b. June 14, 1793, in Rockbridge County, Va.; d. Aug. 14, 1875, at Fort Madison, Ia.; m. Dr. J. Stevenson +.

1819. Jane Patterson Walker; b. Sept. 27, 1795; d. Jan. 14, 1880; m. Samuel Pancoast. 6 children +.
1820. George Whitfield Walker; b. in Greenbrier County, Va., in 1795; d. at Natchez, 1820; never m.; named for George Whitfield of England.
1821. Margaret Armstrong Walker; b. Nov. 3, 1797, in Virginia; m. Adley Gregory; d. in Des Moines, April 22, 1889. 2 children +.
1822. Robert Armstrong Walker; b. 1798; d. in infancy from an overdose of paregoric given by a colored nurse in the mother's absence.
1823. Katherine Rutherford Walker; b. Oct. 6, 1800, in Virginia; never m.; came to Iowa with her brother Joel C. Walker and her sister Mary A. Walker Olds; d. Aug. 2, 1876 +.
1824. Samuel Allen Walker; b. Aug. 3, 1803; d. July 28, 1879; buried in Oneco, Ill.; no children +.
1825. Sarah B. Walker; b. 1806 in Ohio; m. Martin M. Campbell; d. in Nebraska, 1888. 5 children +.
1826. Thomas Armstrong Walker (twin of Sarah B.); b. Oct. 2, 1806; d. May 26, 1888. 5 children +.
1827. Mary Ann Pringle Walker; b. March 22, 1810; m. Dr. Olds, and (2) James Douglass; d. March 15, 1865. 1 child +.
1828. Joel Calvin Walker; b. Feb. 7, 1812; d. Oct. 17, 1888 +.
1829. John Graham Walker; b. July 3, 1813; m. Sophia M. Page. In 1867 he was Captain in 9th Infantry, U. S. A. d. Feb. 4, 1896. 1 child +.

ELIZABETH GRAHAM Walker^m (1818) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., June 14, 1793, at the family home on the tract of land near the Natural Bridge. She and her sister, Mrs. Pancoast, remembered well the incidents of their journey of 300 miles from Virginia to Ohio. The trip was made with wagons; Elizabeth and her sister traveled on horseback. She joined the Mt. Sterling Presbyterian Church in 1830. Her sisters, Mrs. Douglas and Catherine, were received into this church at the same time; m. Dr. Joseph Stevenson in November, 1843. They had no children. She was named for her mother's mother. The family treasured the tradition of this ancestress that on her way from Scot-

land to America, anterior to the coming of the Walkers from Ireland, there was a severe storm continuously from Wednesday to Friday, when it abated; and in due time the ship arrived in safety in the new country and no lives were lost. She, ever after throughout her entire life, observed every Friday with works of devotion and self-denial, that is, of fasting and prayer, as a thank-offering to God for deliverance from shipwreck. This incident made a lasting impression upon the mind of her daughter Margaret, which she transmitted to her daughter, Elizabeth Graham, whose life was a consecration to duty and the good of her mother's family from her earliest years to its close. Late in life she was married to Dr. Stevenson of Denmark, Iowa, from the home of her brother, Dr. Walker; and at his death, after fifteen years, she returned to Fort Madison to be near her brothers and sisters, where she made her home; but in the fall of 1873, on the date of her marriage thirty years previously, she returned to the home of Dr. Walker, where she spent the two closing years of her life in a peaceful and happy review of its preceding years. Their favorite theme of conversation being the family history—the emigration from Scotland to Ireland, thence to America, Pennsylvania and Virginia, thence to Ohio, which journey she was old enough to remember, and later, her own “coming to Iowa with Samuel” in 1838, via the Ohio to St. Louis, thence to Fort Madison by Mississippi boats, to join Mary Ann P., and the Doctor. I recall with pleasure her intense interest in the little book, “The Captives of Abb's Valley,” which was her favorite story of the Virginia kindred, and this she found in a Sunday-School library and soon became the possessor of a copy which she circulated among the young people of the relationship, to thereby arouse an interest in the early history of her father's family in Virginia, and which to her was only second in importance to the Bible and confession of faith. It became my pleasure in 1894 to visit Virginia and review these scenes and to meet the relatives in that “vast, beautiful country of most excellent people,” her father's father's kindred, and in their homes at Lexington, The Bridge and Jump Mountain. I also visited New Providence and Timber Ridge Churches, near Walker and Hays Creeks, and scaled Jump Mountain on horseback to view these scenes from its summit, while its sides were clothed in laurel and ivy; also the Goshen Pass in its wild beauty and grand scenery, and there to realize the stories of our kindred, and their heroic lives in their mountain homes.

At the age of 82 years and 2 months on Aug. 14, 1875, Aunt

Betsy passed on to her reward, surrounded by many of those she loved, and was buried in the old city cemetery beside her sister, Mary Ann Pringle Douglass, who died in 1865, the first of the ten who reached mature life to pass away. Of Aunt Betsy it must be said that she lived to obey the fifth commandment, and died full of years and faith and love. Her favorite psalm was the 23d, and her favorite hymn, "How Firm a Foundation, ye Saints of the Lord." Upon her headstone was inscribed, "The Lord is my Shepherd"—her dearly loved text.

JANE PATTERSON Walker⁵ (1819) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Sept. 27, 1795, in Greenbrier County, Va.; d. Jan. 14, 1880, near Libertyville, Iowa; m. Sept. 11, 1825, Samuel Pancoast at Washington Court House, Fayette County, Ohio. Their 6 children were (all b. at Pancoastburg, Fayette County, Ohio):

- 1830. George Whitfield Pancoast; b. Feb. 19, 1828; d. Oct. 8, 1864, near Libertyville, Ia.; single.
- 1831. Margaret Armstrong Pancoast; b. Aug. 6, 1830; m. Jan. 2, 1850, Dr. B. F. Freeman. He d. Feb. 25, 1860. She then m. Oct. 20, 1863, Robert Fleming Ratcliffe at Libertyville, Ia.; resided (1899) near Fairfield, Jefferson County, Ia.; no issue.
- 1832. Joel Walker Pancoast; b. June 22, 1833; d. March 14, 1865, at Libertyville; m. Oct. 1861, Nancy Stimmer, (2) Lydia Stimmer. 3 children +.
- 1833. Isaiah Whitney Pancoast; b. Oct. 11, 1836; single in 1899, and residing near Fairfield, Ia.
- 1834. John Walker Pancoast; b. July, 1839; d. Sept. 16, 1885, at Libertyville, Ia.; single.
- 1835. Elizabeth Jane Pancoast; m. James Franklin Potts. 8 children +.

JOEL WALKER Pancoast⁶ (1832) (Jane P.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. July 22, 1833; d. March 14, 1885, at Libertyville; m. Oct. 1861 Nancy Stimmer, who d. Oct. 1, 1864. He then m. Nov. 26, 1880, Lydia Stimmer (sister of Nancy). 3 children, viz:

- 1836. Jane Patterson Pancoast; b. Oct. 6, 1862, at Libertyville; m. James E. Miller Jan. 20, 1881. 5 children +.

1837. Richard Nelson Pancoast; d. 1864.

1838. Daisy Walker Pancoast; b. May 6, 1882, at Libertyville, Iowa.

JANE PATTERSON Pancoast⁷ (1836) (Joel W.⁶, Jane P.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); m. James E. Miller. 5 children, viz:

1839. Avarilla Pancoast Miller; b. Feb. 25, 1883, at Winterset, Iowa.

1840. Bertine Cassandra Miller; b. Aug. 22, 1885, at Winterset.

1841. Jennie May Miller; b. Oct. 24, 1887, at Winterset.

1842. James George Miller; b. March 9, 1890, at Bevington, Ia.

1843. Margaret Elizabeth Miller; b. Oct. 1, 1893, at Des Moines, Iowa.

ELIZABETH JANE Pancoast⁶ (1835) (Jane P.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); youngest of Jane P. Pancoast's children; b. May 30, 1842; d. Aug. 12, 1881, at Libertyville; m. Dec. 19, 1866, James Franklin Potts. Their 8 children were:

1844. Margaret Potts; b. Sept. 19, 1867, at Libertyville; m. June 22, 1893, George Waggoner Gray at Des Moines, Ia. 2 children +.

1845. Dorcas Potts; b. March 3, 1869; d. Dec. 3, 1875.

1846. George Walker Potts; b. Sept. 7, 1871, at Libertyville; m. May 23, 1894, at Neola, Ia., Dorothy Josephine Watts. She d. July, 1899.

1847. Samuel Pancoast Potts; b. Feb. 7, 1875; d. March 31, 1878.

1848. James Clyde Potts; b. Nov. 1, 1876, at Libertyville; resides Des Moines, Ia.; graduated from Des Moines High School, 1898, and then entered Cornell University at Ithaca, N. Y.

1849. Frank Logan Potts; b. Sept. 9, 1878; d. April 10, 1879.

1850. Mildred Potts; b. July 21, 1880; d. Oct. 4, 1880.

1851. Bertie Potts; b. July 21, 1880; d. Aug. 6, 1880.

MARGARET Potts (1844); m. George Waggoner Gray at Des Moines. They had 2 children, viz:

1852. Margaret Dorothy Gray; b. Oct. 25, 1894, at Des Moines.

1853. Helen Elizabeth Gray; b. Feb. 22, 1899, at Des Moines.

MARGARET ARMSTRONG Walker⁵ (1821) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. in Virginia Nov. 3, 1797; m. Adley Gregory, son of Jehiel and Elizabeth Andrews Gregory; d. in Des Moines, Ia., April 22, 1889, at the home of her dau., Mrs. Hull. 2 children, viz:

1854. Ann Whitfield Gregory; m. Gen. James Alexander Williamson. 7 children +.

1855. Emma Gertrude Gregory; m. John A. T. Hull. 3 children +.

ANN WHITFIELD Gregory⁶ (1854) (Margaret⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. in Ohio; m. April 8, 1853, to General James Alexander Williamson in Birmingham, Ia. Their home is in New York City. She d. in Washington, D. C., April 25 or 30, 1884; buried in Rock Creek Cemetery. He then m. Maria Hall.

ANN WHITFIELD GREGORY WILLIAMSON.

Obituary April 29, 1884.

It is our human way
For those that pass away,
On breast or brow
The wreath of scented strands
To lay; with trembling hands
I lay it now.

With hands that tremble so,
Because I kneel and know
That God has bid the best—
The best and sweetest, too,
That lived His work to do—
To be His guest.

For her, because she slept,
These April skies have kept
Their brightest blue;
Because o'er her dear eyes
The palms of Paradise
Dropped their divinest dew.

Though priest and passing bell,
The prayer, the praise, the knell
May breathe and ring,
Her deeds are prayers that rise
As incense to the skies,
'Mid scents of spring.

Where those dear feet must pass,
 We strew the path, alas!
 With tears and flowers—
 With tears of grief and gloom,
 With buds Faith bids to bloom
 In heavenly bowers.

If ever patient feet
 Pressed, with obedience meet,
 The paths that lead to God—
 While ever, as she passed,
 Some sufferer smiled at last—
 Those paths she trod.

Then, though sad lips have said
 That this our friend is dead,
 Why weep ye more?
 Since, though our prayer and plaint,
 Heav'n wins for earth's sweet saint
 An angel more.

—EDWARD RENAUD.

Washington, D. C.

Seven children, viz:

- 1856. Haidee Williamson; resides in New York City.
- 1857. Corinne Williamson; m. Dwight K. Tripp. 1 child +.
- 1858. Adley Williamson; d. Nov. 8, 1885, in her 24th year, at Washington, D. C.
- 1859. Hallam Gregory Williamson; d. in Washington, D. C., at the age of 23 years; was educated at Princeton College.
- 1860. Annette Williamson; m. Warner B. Bailey (in U. S. Navy as chief of engineers). 1 child +.
- 1861. Pauline Williamson; m. Roy Jones. 2 children +.
- 1862. Madge Williamson; m. Geo. Russell Stearns. 2 children +.

CORINNE Williamson (1857); m. Dwight K. Tripp of Chicago, Jan. 20, 1881. She d. in 1890. 1 child, viz:

- 1863. James Williamson Tripp.

ANNETTE Williamson (1860); m. Warner B. Bailey, U. S. N.; resides in Washington, D. C. 1 child, viz:

- 1864. Warner Williamson Bailey.

PAULINE Williamson (1861); twin; m. Roy Jones April 5, 1893; resides in Santa Monica, Cal. He is son of Senator Jones of Nevada. 2 children, viz:

1865. Gregory Jones.

1866. Dorothy Jones.

MADGE Williamson (1862); twin; m. George Russell Stearns Jan. 24, 1894; resides in Augusta, Ga. 2 children, viz:

1867. Constance Stearns.

1868. Richard Alexander Stearns.

EMMA GERTRUDE Gregory⁶ (1855) (Margaret A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); m. John A. T. Hull, son of Andrew Young and Margaret Tiffin Hull, at the home of her sister, Mrs. Williamson, in Des Moines, Ia., during the Civil War. J. A. T. Hull was b. at Sabina, O., May 1, 1841; went to Iowa in 1849; educated in public schools, Asbury University, Iowa Wesleyan College, and graduated from Cincinnati Law School in 1862; enlisted in 23d Iowa Infantry July, 1862; 1st lieutenant, then captain; wounded at Black River in 1863; resigned Oct., 1863; elected Secretary of Iowa State Senate in 1872; re-elected 1874-76-78; elected Sec'y of State in 1878-80-82; elected Lieutenant-Governor 1885-87; elected to 52d, 53d and 54th Congress; re-elected to 55th, 56th and 57th Congress as a Republican. He is best known as Chairman of House Committee on Military Affairs, which position he has held since the 54th Congress. 3 children, viz:

1869. Annette Hull.

1870. John Adley Hull +.

1871. Albert Gregory Hull; b. Aug. 16, 1867, near Birmingham, Ia.; graduate of the Medical Department of Iowa State University; took a special course at Rush Medical College, and post-graduate course at Polyclinic of New York City; is now surgeon-in-charge of the hospital of the Military Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers at Leavenworth, Kas.; m. Cora Abernathy, dau. of James L. and Elizabeth Martin Abernathy, in Kansas City, Mo., May 11, 1898. 1 child:

*443. Elizabeth Abernathy Hull; b. Jan. 4, 1900, at Leavenworth.

* Previously numbered.



JUDGE-ADVOCATE GENERAL J. A. HULL.

JOHN ADLEY Hull (1870) ; b. at Bloomfield, Ia., Aug. 7, 1874 ; early evinced a desire for military knowledge by joining the militia of the State of Iowa at the age of 14 ; graduated from the State University in both collegiate and law courses at the age of twenty-one ; was senior captain of the college battalion at the time of graduation. At the time war was declared with Spain he was Captain of Company A, 51st Iowa, but resigned this commission and was appointed Major and Judge Advocate U. S. Volunteers May 10, 1898, and was on duty in the office of the Judge Advocate General, Washington, D. C., from May 21st to 26th ; on duty as Judge Advocate 4th Army Corps at Tampa, Fla., May 26th to July 21st, 1898 ; enroute to, and on duty in Porto Rico from July 21st to August 1st, 1898 ; Judge Advocate 1st Division 1st Army Corps at Ponce, P. R., August 2d to 24th, 1898 ; enroute to Washington, D. C., Aug. 24th to Sept. 9th, 1898 ; Judge Advocate 1st Army Corps at Lexington, Ky., Sept. 10th to Nov. 2d, 1898 ; Judge Advocate 4th Army Corps at Huntsville, Ala., Nov. 3d to 19th, 1898 ; on leave from Nov. 19th to Dec. 1st, 1898 ; left San Francisco Jan. 31st ; arrived in Manila, Philippine Islands, March 4th, 1899 ; on duty as Judge Advocate Department of the Pacific and 8th Army Corps ; Judge of the Provost Court at Manila March 4th, 1899, to April 6th, 1900 ; Judge of the Provost Court and Acting Judge Advocate of the Division of the Philippines from April 7th, 1900, to date (Oct., 1900) ; also appointed by General Otis as President of the Board of Liquidation to adjust the Spanish claims. The credit of breaking up smuggling in Manila is given to Major Hull.

KATHERINE RUTHERFORD Walker⁵ (1823) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹) ; b. in Virginia Oct. 6, 1800 ; d. Aug. 2, 1876 ; came to Ohio at the age of three years ; lived near Springfield until 1836, when she came to Iowa with her sister Mary and their brother Dr. Walker. They came by boat via the Ohio, Mississippi and Illinois rivers to McDonough County, Ill., where there was a settlement of Walker relatives from Kentucky. From here they went to Fort Madison, selecting this as their home. Katherine never married ; made her home with her sister until her death, and afterwards with the daughter of this same sister. Katherine died at the home of her brother, Dr. Walker, during the absence of her neice while attending the Centennial at Philadelphia.

SAMUEL ALLEN Walker (1824) ; b. Aug. 3, 1803, in Virginia ; d. July 28, 1879, in Oneco, Stephenson County, Ill. ; came with his father's family in conveyances via the National Road, then opened for emigration, bringing with them several colored people belonging to the family. Two of these made the journey upon horse-back, and lived until old age in Ohio—free women in a free state. Samuel received his education from his father's careful teaching, and assisting in surveying and in the schools of the neighborhood. He went to Columbus to learn the printers' trade. In the autumn of 1837 he, with his sister Elizabeth, went to Fort Madison, Ia., by boat. They found a log cabin already built upon the "Douglass Claim," in which they together began pioneer life. In 1841 he married Mrs. Rebecca Parmer, aunt of J. C. Walker. She is recorded in the annals of the state as being the first woman teacher in Iowa. She came to Fort Madison early in the year 1834 from the "Point," St. Charles County, Mo., with her two sons, Lycurgus and Devore, in company with her father and brother Ebenezer and Ebenezer Davenport Ayers, who had made their "claims" and built their cabins northeast of town on the Hill Road leading to Burlington and Augusta. The schools kept by the Widow Parmer were held in a vacant cabin on her own claim, and in her own home cabin on the Sabbath for Bible instruction, when she gathered together children of the neighborhood to instruct in both week-day and Sabbath lessons, this being a labor of love, and of meager and incidental remuneration to herself, but most faithfully and perseveringly executed.

In this log cabin home on her claim occurred her second marriage to Samuel A. Walker, her sons having gone out to begin life in other pursuits than farming, in the little settlement near by at the foot of the hill, now (1841) known as Fort Madison, beside the river and near the old "Fort," built in 1805, but at this time without garri-son, since the treaty with Black Hawk, the Indian Chief, was already signed ; and Michigan Territory divided into Wisconsin, 1836, and to Iowa Territory in 1838, and the Indian wars were at an end in this locality and peace secured. After this marriage they removed to a farm tract southwest of town on the Sand Prairie, where they made their home for nine years. On Jan. 3, 1850, Rebecca Walker d., and her grave was made beside that of her father, who died in December, 1834, and was buried in the acre of her claim which she then donated for a family burial place, and "God's Acre," as well, and which afterwards became the present Cherry Hill Cemetery.

After the lapse of over forty years, in 1892 Mr. J. B. Stewart, the grandson of Ebenezer Ayers, erected on the spot the Ayers-Stewart monument to commemorate the lives of these brave pioneers to Iowa, the father, brother and sister of his mother, Mrs. Emily Ayers Stewart (the widow of Dr. Abram Stewart of Hannibal, Mo.), who came in Oct., 1835, one year after his death, with her two children, Martha M. and Joseph Buffon, to join her father, brother and sister already here. They also made a claim adjoining the brother, Ebenezer Ayers, and built their cabin in the following spring of 1836, the two cousins, Devore and Lucurgus, assisting Joseph B. The eldest of the three cousins, Devore, being then but sixteen and a half years of age, but all bearing manfully the labors of pioneering, felling trees to build their cabins, breaking the virgin soil with the simple implements of that time, digging wells, planting orchards, sowing and planting, reaping and threshing, and going to mill, the sack of grain thrown across the horse's back on which they rode to Augusta to the mill. In winter trapping the quail, pheasants, prairie chickens, squirrels and rabbits. In summer gathering the wild berries, plums, crab apples and forest nuts. Thus began and passed the years 1841-50. She died Jan. 3, 1850, aged 49 years. The following expressive lines were written to her memory by Geo. N. Williams, who afterwards served as Attorney-General of the United States in President Grant's cabinet:

"The subject of this notice will be long and affectionately remembered by those best known to her in life as a friend, a wife and a mother.

"There was no parade of shining qualities for public gaze, but quietude and gentleness were the elements of her nature and she sought only for reward which remembrance of doing good always brings to the pure in heart. The family circle was the sphere in which she delighted to live and move and dispense her ministrations of kindness to those by whom she was surrounded.

"Contentment and cheerfulness were characteristics of her mind and all her efforts were directed to make *home* the sauctuary from the troubles and cares of restless life attractive and happy.

"A mother's loss must be felt to be known; it can never be described. No matter what changes may befall a man in this world, though multiplied years may push him far down the declivity of old age, never while memory lasts can he forget the devotion and tender-

ness of a mother's love. Endeared as the deceased was to many whom she has left to mourn her sudden and irreparable loss, the separation could not be otherwise than deeply painful and afflictive.

"But even in such sorrow there is a solace, derived from the full assurance which her friends feel that she was able to say in language of reliance:

"To death's uplifted dart:
Aim sure! Oh, why delay?
Thou wilt not find a fearful heart,
A weak, reluctant prey;
For still the spirit, firm and free,
Triumphant in the last dismay,
Wrapt in its own eternity
Shall smiling, pass away.'"

—*Condensed from the obituary notice published in a Fort Madison paper in January, 1850.*

SARAH BAIRD Walker⁵ (1825) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); twin sister of Thomas Armstrong; b. Oct. 2, 1806, in Springfield, O.; m. Martin Marshall Campbell Jan. 1, 1824. He was b. in Rockbridge County, Va., March 4, 1802; d. May 8, 1866. She d. Feb. 7, 1888, at the home of her dau., Mrs. LaSalle, in Beatrice, Neb. She was a woman of rare attainments and a beautiful Christian character.

Martin M. Campbell was descended from the Campbells of Kirnan, of the House of Argyle, as was also John Campbell, who married Elizabeth Walker in Neury, Ireland, about 1721. In 185—, Martin Campbell and his wife removed to Iowa, selecting West Point as their home, and from this home three of their four daughters were married.

Five children, viz:

- 1872. Margaret Armstrong Campbell; m. John Burns Ritchey;
m. (2) John Peters, (3) A. G. Spellman. 3 children+
- 1873. Joel Walker Campbell; b. in Springfield, O., Nov. 2, 1833;
d. Feb. 9, 1852 +.
- 1874. Elizabeth Graham Campbell; m. William Gilkerson Crawford;
m. (2) Henry Arlington LaSalle. 1 child +.
- 1875. Katherine L. Campbell; m. John Cary Turk, (2) Maurice E. Gilbert. 2 children +.



SARAH BAIRD WALKER CAMPBELL.

1876. Lida Walker Campbell; b. Jan. 9, 1840, in Ohio; m. Nov. 20, 1857, Dr. William Stewart Grimes of Westmoreland County, Virginia. He d. Feb., 1869. She then m. Major John Stephen Keith Adamson of West Meath, Ireland, Dec. 12, 1872. He served in the Civil War three years with honor and distinction, and d. Oct. 15, 1896. No children.

MARGARET ARMSTRONG Campbell⁶ (1872) (Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. June 24, 1827; m. John Burns Ritchey June 24, 1844. He d. July 27, 1851, of cholera. After Mr. Ritchey's death, Margaret m. John Peters, Nov. 10, 1853. He d. in 1866, and she then m. A. G. Spellman, a veteran of the Civil War. 3 children, viz:

1877. Joel Calvin Ritchey; m. Isabella Debrow May 16, 1870. He was b. March 20, 1840. No children.
 1878. James Martin Ritchey; m. Emma Josephine McKegy. 4 children +.

By 2nd marriage:

1879. Valeria Ida Peters; m. Edward Begnell. 3 children +.

JAMES MARTIN Ritchey⁷ (1878) (Margaret⁶, Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. April 15, 1848; m. Emma Josephine McKegy May 20, 1871. She d. May 23, 1890. 4 children, viz:

1880. James Martin Ritchey, Jr.; m. Lola Elrod. 1 child +.
 1881. Charles Burns Ritchey; b. Oct. 2, 1874; d. Aug. 17, 1894.
 1882. Henry Adamson Ritchey; b. 1877.
 1883. Katherine C. Ritchey; b. April 30, 1879; only dau. of Josephine and James Ritchey; is now the adopted dau. of her cousin, Joseph Buchanan of Beatrice.

JAMES MARTIN Ritchey, Jr.⁸ (1880) (James⁷, Margaret⁶, Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Aug. 12, 1872; m. Lola Elrod March 10, 1899. 1 child, viz:

1884. Mildred Ritchey; b. March 17, 1899.

VALERIA IDA Peters⁷ (1879) (Margaret⁶, Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Nov. 28, 1858. She m. Edward Begnell Nov. 28, 1875. (She was dau. of Margaret and John Peters.) 3 children, viz:

1885. Etheleyn Josephine Begnell; b. July 8, 1883.

1886. Eugene Thompson Begnell; b. Nov. 14, 1885.

1887. Vera Begnell; b. Jan. 30, 1889.

ELIZABETH GRAHAM Campbell⁶ (1874) (Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. May 19, 1836; m. Aug. 26, 1832, to William Gilkerson Crawford, only son of Robert and Margaret Latmier Crawford. He d. Nov. 14, 1870. 1 child was b. to them, viz:

1888. Katherine C. Crawford; b. Aug. 20, 1857. She m. Sept. 26, 1877, Joseph Byron Buchanon. 1 child, viz:

1889. William Crawford Buchanon; b. Dec. 28, 1879; d. July 21, 1880. They adopted their cousin's dau., Katherine Ritchey.

After Mr. Crawford's death in 1871, his widow married Henry Arlington LaSalle of Georgetown, N. Y., April 26, 1875. Colonel LaSalle served in the Civil War four and one-half years; was a brave and efficient soldier.

KATHERINE L. Campbell⁶ (1875) (Sarah B.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Jan. 9, 1840; twin sister of Lida. She m. John Cary Turk of Cincinnati, O., Sept. 10, 1858. He d. Sept. 19, 1870. She then m. Maurice E. Gilbert of Louisiana Feb. 20, 1875. There was a son by the 1st marriage and a dau. by the 2d. 2 children, viz:

1890. William Campbell Turk; b. Oct. 12, 1859; d. June 21, 1880.

1891. Katherine Rutherford Gilbert; b. Nov. 6, 1880.

THOMAS ARMSTRONG Walker⁵ (1826) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); twin brother of Sarah Beard; b. near Springfield, O., Oct. 2, 1806; lived near that place and in adjoining counties of Fayette and Pickaway until 1840, when he went to Fort Madison, Ia. In 1845 he was made postmaster by President Polk; served 4 years. In 1846, was appointed Colonel of territorial troops by Governor Clark. In 1849, with his brothers, he entered into a contract with the Iowa legislature to improve the Des Moines River navigation, and in connection with other work built the "Lock" at Croton, remaining there about 6 years, when he received the appointment of Register of the U. S. Land Office at Des Moines; removed to Howard,

Kas., with his son, Captain J. M. Walker in 1882, where he died May 26, 1888, aged 81 years; m. for his 1st wife Eliza Frame, who d. May 9, 1839, in Westfall, Pickaway County; m. (2) Judith Forseman Frame. His death removed a good man from the world. A man of remarkable memory and a careful reader, his mind was a veritable store house of facts and incidents, and up to his death he retained his faculties in a wonderful degree. 5 children, viz:

- 1892. Joel Milton Walker; m. India Marshall. 3 children +.
- 1893. Eliza Walker; m. Theodore Dickerson. 2 children +.
- 1894. Augustus Dodge Walker; m. Mary Miles. 3 children +.
- 1895. John Samuel Walker; m. Margaret A. Parker +.
- 1896. Sarah Walker; m. Chas. M. Townsend. 5 children +.

JOEL MILTON Walker⁶ (1892) (Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Pickaway County, O., Nov. 4, 1835; m. India Marshall Oct. 21, 1857. She d. 1863, leaving two daughters. He then m. Lou M. Ramsey in Nov., 1865. She d. July 4, 1892, leaving one son, Ramsey.

Joel M. Walker was Captain of Company B, 23d Iowa, and served under General Grant in the campaign at Vicksburg in 1863, and on General Crocker's staff. At the close of the war, was mustered out of the U. S. service at Harrisburg, Tex., July 28, 1865; lived at Polk City, Ia., until 1881, when he moved to Howard, Kas., and in 1891 he went to Des Moines; removed to Idaho soon after, where he died Aug. 7, 1900.

India M. Walker's death was caused from overwork in ministering to the sick and afflicted, both black and white, of her neighbors, smallpox patients and those suffering from other contagious diseases were cared for by her. The contraband colored people said of her: "She was the Lord Jesus to us all." 3 children viz:

- 1897. Eliza Marshall Walker; m. James Robert Hall. 2 children +.
- 1898. India Walker; m. James Madison Pearce. 3 children +.
- 1899. Ramsey Milton Walker; b. Dec. 29, 1867; resides in Moscow, Idaho.

ELIZA MARSHALL Walker⁷ (1897) (Joel M.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Nov. 9, 1858; m. James Robert Hall

Oct. 12, 1886, at Howard, Kas.; reside Moscow, Idaho. 2 children, viz:

1900. Mary Walker Hall; b. Dec. 3, 1887.

1901. Joel David Hall; b. May 30, 1889.

INDIA Walker⁷ (1898) (Joel M.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Sept. 7, 1862; m. Sept. 21, 1892, James Madison Pearce at Kendrick, Ia. 3 children, viz:

1902. Ramsey W. Pearce; b. Aug. 9, 1893.

1903. Florence Pearce; b. March 27, 1895.

1904. Joel Milton Pearce; b. April 20, 1889.

ELIZA Walker⁶ (1893) (Thomas⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); 2d child of Thomas and Eliza Frame; b. 1837. At the time of her mother's death in 1839, was adopted by a relative and remained in Ohio. She m. Theodore H. Dickerson, who d. April 30, 1890. She d. April 16, 1891. 2 children, viz:

1905. Milton Bartram Dickerson.

1906. Mary Mossman Dickerson.

AUGUSTUS DODGE Walker⁶ (1894) (Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. at Fort Madison April 24, 1842; m. Mary Miles July 4, 1866. In Aug., 1862, enlisted as private in Company B, 23d Iowa, serving three years, and the history of that gallant regiment is his war record. He d. Nov. 2, 1898, at Des Moines, leaving a widow and three children, all graduates of Des Moines High School. 3 children, viz:

1907. Minnie M. Walker.

1908. George Walker.

1909. Miles Walker.

JOHN SAMUEL Walker⁶ (1895) (Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); son of Thomas and Judith Walker; b. Aug. 29, 1845, Fort Madison; enlisted as private, Company B, 23rd Iowa, Aug. 4, 1862; severely wounded in left cheek at Milikens Bend, Ill., June 7, 1863, but in less than 3 months was back with his Company; mustered out of the U. S. service July 28, 1895, at Vicksburg; was with General Banks on Red River campaign; with General Canby in the Mobile campaign; lived in Des Moines, Ia.; m. Margaret A.

Parker at Mt. Pleasant, Ia., Jan. 11, 1866; removed to Washington, D. C., in 1892; is now a clerk in the Inter-State Commerce Commission. He is the only surviving child of his parents (1899).

SARAH Walker⁶ (1896) (Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. at Croton, Ia., Sept. 10, 1850; d. May 1, 1877, in New York City; m. Charles M. Townsend Sept. 10, 1868. He was b. in New York City of English parents in 1842, and d. March 11, 1882. Their 5 children were:

- 1910. Evelyn Todd Townsend; m. Louis Meyers. 5 children +.
- 1911. Louise Townsend; m. Robt. C. Sinclair. 3 children +.
- 1912. Charles M. Townsend; b. Aug. 26, 1873, in Syracuse, N. Y.; d. Nov. 18, 1881, in New York City.
- 1913. Bessie M. Townsend; m. Robt. M. Snyder. 2 children +.
- 1914. Sarah Townsend; b. Feb. 24, 1877, in New York City; d. March 6, 1877, in New York City.

EVELYN TODD Townsend⁷ (1910) (Sarah⁶, Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Dec. 10, 1869, at St. Joseph, Mo.; m. Jan. 17, 1888, to Louis Meyers at Houston, Texas. 5 children, viz:

- 1915. Hazel Meyers; b. Oct. 27, 1889, in Houston, Tex.
- 1916. Evelyn Meyers; b. Sept. 10, 1891, in Houston, Tex.
- 1917. Louis Townsend Meyers; b. Nov. 16, 1893, in Waco, Tex.
- 1918. Robert Leo Meyers; b. July 1, 1895, in Kendrick, Idaho.
- 1919. Dewey Joe Bailey Meyers; b. May 5, 1898, in Houston, Texas.

LOUISE Townsend⁷ (1911) (Sarah⁶, Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. Dec. 31, 1871, in New York City; d. Dec. 24, 1899, at Kendrick, Idaho; m. Sept. 21, 1892, at Kendrick, Idaho, to Robert C. Sinclair. 3 children, viz:

- 1920. Gertrude Sinclair; b. April 21, 1893; d. Sept. 20, 1894.
- 1921. Donald Walker Sinclair; b. Aug. 11, 1895.
- 1922. Harold Peter Sinclair; b. Dec. 19, 1897, at Kendrick, Idaho.

BESSIE M. Townsend⁷ (1913) (Sarah⁶, Thomas A.⁵, Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. June 10, 1875, in Syracuse, N. Y.; m.

Robert M. Snyder at Kendrick, Idaho, Sept. 20, 1893. 2 children, viz:

1923. Joel Townsend Snyder; b. in Kendrick, Idaho, Nov. 24, 1894.

1924. Ruth Snyder; b. Feb. 24, 1895, in Moscow, Idaho.

MARY ANN PRINGLE Walker⁵ (1827) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. March 22, 1810, near Springfield, O.; m. Dr. Whitney Olds of Circleville, who died. She then m. James Douglas of Ft. Madison, who while on a business trip to Washington, D. C., on April 27, 1838, was lost by the explosion of the steamboat, Mozelle, within sight of the city of Cincinnati. She d. March 15, 1865. Their only child:

1925. Mary James Douglas; b. May 10, 1838. She m. July 3, 1861, John Van Valkenburg. They resided in Ft. Madison until 1877, when they went to Chicago. He was a lawyer by profession, and practiced successfully up to the time of his death. 3 children, viz:

1926. Edmund Douglas Van Valkenburg; b. July 8, 1865.

1927. Clement Lincoln Van Valkenburg.

1928. Joel Walker Van Valkenburg. He served throughout the Spanish-American war in Company F, South Iowa Regiment; was promoted to Corporal for meritorious services, and honorably discharged on the return of the regiment at the close of the war.

JOEL CALVIN Walker⁵ (1828) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. in Springfield, O., Feb. 7, 1812, whither his parents had removed from Rockbridge County, Va. He studied medicine in the office of Drs. Olds and Gibson of Circleville, O., after which he attended lectures in Philadelphia at Jefferson Medical College; settled in Ft. Madison in 1836, where he spent the remainder of his life, always being looked up to as one of its prominent citizens. He was for a time Clerk of the U. S. Court, and afterward held several other important public positions. He m., Oct. 1838, Martha M. Stewart, Rev. Alexander Ewing officiating. She was a dau. of Dr. Abram Stewart of Scotch ancestry. Dr. Stewart served as surgeon in the U. S. Army. He d. in Oct. 1834. His wife Emily, b. at Ft. Harmar in the Northwest Territory Jan. 22, 1795, was a dau. of Ebenezer



DR. JOEL CALVIN WALKER.

and Deborah Davenport Ayres, who came from Connecticut to Marietta, O. Dr. Stewart and Emily Ayres were m. in July, 1816. After his death she came to Ft. Madison with her children—this was in 1835. She was a member of the Presbyterian Church for over seventy years, being one of the original members of the Ft. Madison church, as was also her dau. Martha and son-in-law Dr. Walker, with several other members of their families. There were only three houses in Ft. Madison when Mrs. Stewart with her two children came to the place, one of these being the cabin built by her sister's son, Devore Parmer, on the Augusta road. Here she with her children found a home for a time. She d. July 18, 1879, at the home of her son-in-law, Dr. Walker. Dr. Walker became an elder in the church soon after its organization and was always a liberal contributor towards its support. When a new building was erected in 1858 he assumed the whole debt due upon the building amounting to over \$1000 and paid the same. He was a man of wide intelligence, a constant reader and of a very retentive memory.

In 1842 he was appointed Clerk of the U. S. District Court, which office he filled five years. In 1862 he received the appointment of Collector of Internal Revenues, his brother, John G., being made Deputy Collector. After the assassination of President Lincoln in 1865, Dr. Walker was succeeded in his office by General Belknap of Keokuk, and resumed the business of merchandising. In 1879 he undertook the difficult work of adjusting Swamp Land Claims, as special agent for the government.

Judge Joseph M. Beck, who well remembered Dr. Walker in 1854 and the stand he took for right and justice at the convention which nominated Lincoln in 1860, Dr. Walker being a delegate to this convention, said of him: "He never waited to see which way the wind would blow, but allied himself with the party of liberty at its very birth." This principle he inherited from his maternal grandfather, Robert Armstrong, of Virginia, who directed the course of Joel Walker, his son-in-law, to Ohio, believing it would become a free state, and in so doing gave liberty in 1803 to two colored girls, his own property, who accompanied Mrs. Joel Walker, his dau., to Ohio, where they lived and died as free women.

Prior to the formation of the Republican party Dr. Walker was an Anti-Slavery Democrat. He attended the convention held in Nashville, Tenn., which nominated James K. Polk to the Presidency

of the United States, during which time he visited the Hermitage, the home of Andrew Jackson, near by, bringing home with him as a relic of this place, and the event of his visit to it, a hickory stick or cane which grew there. He also attended the inauguration of President Polk in March of 1845, in Washington. He helped to organize the Republican party in Iowa in 1854, and was actively interested in its welfare ever afterward.

Almost the last act of his life was to shake hands with a poor colored woman who had come to see him in his last illness and express her affection and gratitude for protection and kindness shown to her in her early life. He died at his residence in Ft. Madison, Oct. 17, 1888. The following fitting eulogy was pronounced upon this good man by James H. Duffus, editor of the *Ft. Madison Plain Dealer*:

"Although well advanced in years, having passed the three score and ten allotted to man, yet the loss of such a citizen to any community cannot be estimated. Always in the lead in every good cause, liberal to assist in every worthy enterprise and posted on all the important measures that affected the welfare of our people, Dr. Walker was looked up to as the one man in our midst who always knew what he was talking about, and never gave a false alarm or led his friends astray. Quiet and unassuming, he was loved and respected by all who knew him. For fifty-three long years Ft. Madison has been his home, and in all that time he has been buoyed up by the hope that some time this would be a prosperous city. His faith was well founded, and his fondest hopes were rapidly becoming a reality, but just as the sun of prosperity was climbing up the eastern horizon and shedding his resplendent rays upon the city he so much loved, the fitful summons came; and like a knight in full armor, divested of sword and buckler, a true and valiant soldier of the cross, he was called to his reward. He was a personal friend of the writer, and often have we listened to his words of counsel and advice during a little more than three years that we have known him. Peace to his ashes and honor to his memory."

Dr. Walker and his wife were charter members of the Presbyterian Church of this place, which was organized by the Presbytery of Schuyler, Ill., by *Rev. Launcelot Graham Bell, on March 26, 1838,

*Rev. Launcelot Graham Bell was related to Elizabeth Graham's family of Virginia, the ancestress who was in a shipwreck on her voyage to America. She was the mother of Joel Walker's wife Margaret. Rev. Bell, or "Father" Bell, as he was sometimes called, was a son of one of the most faithful pioneer missionaries that Iowa had, if not the first and best in Presbyterianism.

in the upper room of an unplastered store building on Front Street, between Pine and Cedar Streets, with seventeen members, of which number Dr. Walker and his three sisters, Elizabeth G. Walker, Katharine R. Walker and Mrs. Mary Ann P. Olds (widow), by letter from Ohio, and Mrs. Rebecca A. Parmer (widow), and her sister, Mrs. Emily Stewart (widow), by letter from Missouri, and her daughter, Miss Martha M. Stewart, on confession of faith, were seven of the seventeen.

The first minister was the Rev. J. A. Clark of Andover Theological Seminary, sent under the patronage of the American Home Missionary Society June 1, 1838.

In this year the Presbyterian Church in the United States was divided into two separate churches, called the Old and New School. Soon after this occurred the Rev. Clark withdrew with a part of the number of the church here, and formed an organization under the New School Branch. Those who remained then reorganized as the Old School, and thus there were two weak, struggling little churches in a small village.

In 1843 the New School began erecting a brick church, and the pastor also erected for himself a brick residence. They were completed, the church building in 1846, at a cost of six thousand dollars. The Old School continued to hold services in the building on Front Street, and later in the court room of the new brick court house on Third Street. The weekly prayer meetings were held from house to house of the members. Dr. Walker, then only twenty-six years of age, was made a ruling elder of this Old School Branch.

After various hardships, sacrifices and struggles on the part of these two weak churches, it was proposed that they unite and worship as one congregation. A vote was taken on the first of January, 1860, which resulted in a majority of votes for the Old School, and the church was enrolled in the Presbytery of Iowa, O. S. in March, 1860. Thus this union was perfected in this small town in the west in advance of the National Presbyterian Churches, which example was followed by the union of the two Assemblys in Pittsburg in 1871. The debt which had long hung on the building, was assumed and paid by Dr. Walker gladly and thankfully. "He gives twice who gives quickly." "And the Lord loveth a cheerful giver." Such this man ever was.

Dr. J. C. Walker and others composed the eldership. The new church was erected 1884-5 on the spot of the old building of 1846. "Thus the old order changeth, yielding place to new, and God fulfills Himself in many ways."

Dr. Stewart has been the pastor twenty-five years next April, 1877-1902, and his pastorate is the longest of any in the Presbytery, having come to West Point, Ia., in 1859, thence to Burlington, 1865, and to Omaha, 1871.

At the present time Mrs. J. C. Walker is the only surviving charter member (March 26, 1838—February 22, 1902). She, with a few other veteran Presbyterians of Ft. Madison, greet one another Sabbath by Sabbath with a smile and handshaking "for Christ and the Church," and "Auld Lang Syne." "Mark ye well her bulwarks; they shall prosper that love thee."

The church, and the family ties of kinship, of each to the other, were always the first and chief objects of their labors and affections throughout the entire fifty years of their wedded life. They were steadfast, consistent, Christian young people, in a community where gayety and frivolity, such as is common to all new countries, abounded. With dancing, cards, "shows," and drinking they had no association in those early years—the modern saloon with its gaudy allurements was then denominated a "grocery" and treated as such, not only to be avoided but exterminated—and rather the calm, serious, consistent course of those whose minds were set upon building of sure foundations in the upbuilding of churches, schools, the state and town, the family and home. What marvel is it that such was their course, since the family record made by Joel Walker of Ohio, begins with John Walker of Wigton and Katharine Rutherford, whose father, the Rev. John Rutherford, was nephew to Rev. Samuel Rutherford, "that sweet saint of the Covenant," and his wife Isabel Allein, the daughter of Rev. Joseph Allein, the author of "The Alarm" in Scotland, following with such other names as Whitfield in the East and South, Rev. Daniel Baker and Rev. Finley in Ohio, and Rev. Jonathan Edwards in Connecticut, and Rev. David Nelson in Missouri, the author of "Cause and Cure of Infidelity," and of the hymn, "My Days are Gliding Swiftly By"; also the treasured memory of a visit of the former pastor, Rev. Allen, from Ohio, soon after the coming to Ft. Madison. Thus soon were the homes open to Christian hospitality and free from selfish ends and aims, and to their "Cast

bread upon the waters" in full assurance of its sacred promise. "Not I but Christ dwelling in me" the motive and theme.

Martha Maria Stewart was the daughter of Dr. Abram Stewart, who was born in Vermont, 1784. (His father, Abram Stewart was born in Scotland, 1742; died in Eden, New York, 1836, aged 94 years. He married Martha Rowley, b. 1743, d. 1806, aged 63 years.) Dr. Stewart was an assistant surgeon in the United States Army, and was stationed at Jefferson Barracks, St. Louis, 1809, or earlier by some records.

Later he was called to attend a case of serious illness in "The Point," at the confluence of the Missouri and Mississippi Rivers, hence called "The Point," in Portage Des Sioux Township, St. Charles County, Louisiana Territory, in the family of Mr. Ebenezer Ayers. Here he met Miss Emily Ayers, the daughter. The acquaintance was continued, and in July, 1816, they were married, the Rev. Timothy Flint officiating.

Dr. Stewart resigned his position as surgeon in the army and began the practice of his profession in and near St. Louis, making his home at Florissant, now a suburb of the city; and here on January 20, 1820, Martha Maria Stewart was born. There were two other daughters, both dying in early childhood. On August 2, 1821, in St. Charles County, near the Point, Joseph Buffon Stewart was born. They a few years later removed to Hannibal, Missouri. Dr. Stewart was a gentleman of classical, professional and polite education and rearing, and he was a diligent instructor in his family, taking advantage of every moment in the home and every outside opportunity to advance the development and education of his two children. He sent the daughter to a private boarding school in Palmyra, near by, taught by a Mrs. Burr, who was a highly cultivated lady from Virginia. Here she, thus early in life, was instructed in the rudiments and accomplishments of the day as well, and the manners and customs of polite and refined society.

During these years, in Ohio, and under the instruction of Drs. Gibson & Olds, the young doctor, Joel C. Walker, was also being educated by Providence to meet and win this young woman who in the course of God's own time should become his wife, "not by chance nor by fate, but by the will of God."

Dr. Abram Stewart died on October 11, 1834, in Hannibal. The subsequent history of his family is already told, and my patient

reader will kindly return to previous pages and follow me yet a little further in the story of these earlier days.

About 1790 Ebenezer Ayers came from Connecticut to Ohio and settled at the first known place of that Territory, now made famous as such, viz: Marietta. His wife was Deborah Davenport of Connecticut. Her mother was closely related to the family of the mother of Jonathan Edwards, the divine.

On January 22, 1795, Emily Ayers was born, and owing to danger from the Indians they had fled to the stockade or fort (afterwards called Ft. Harmer). This now historic spot was the place of her birth.

Again in 1800 Ebenezer Ayers removed, and became a second time a pioneer, from Ohio to Louisiana Territory, as heretofore noted.

There he made a home described in an early history of Missouri, by Rev. Flint, as follows:

"He built the first horse-mill in that region of the country, and was a large fruit grower and made butter and cheese. He lived in a large red house in which the first Protestant sermon in the "Point was preached." In 1804 he, James Flaugherty and John Woods were appointed Justices of the Peace for St. Charles District, being the first appointed under the American Government."

Mr. Ayers had four children, one son and three daughters, Eliza, Emily and Rebecca. Ebenezer Davenport Ayers married Louisiana Overall.

"Rebecca married Anthony C. Parmer, who was a ranger in a company commanded by Captain James Calloway. Mr. Parmer was afterwards elected Sheriff of St. Charles County, and served one term, 1818 to 1820. He had a good education, was an excellent scribe and taught school."

To return to Ebenezer Ayers, the father. He sent his eldest daughter, Emily, the subject of this sketch, to St. Louis to school, where she boarded in the family of Mrs. Manuel Macomb, 1803-4, and was a witness to the now historical ceremonies attending the surrender of Louisiana Territory by the Spanish and French to the United States Government, on March 10, 1804, by purchase, of President Jefferson from Napoleon Bonaparte.

"Thus on March 8, 1804, Missouri belonged to Spain, on the 9th to France, and on the 10th to the United States," when with banners flying and the music of Hail Columbia and Yankee Doodle and the

thunders of the cannon, the American troops marched in and took possession. St. Louis became the capital of the new Territory of Upper Louisiana, the Spanish and French surrendering all claims.

Ere many months pass the Centennial of this event will be celebrated in grandeur in St. Louis. March 10, 1804, to March 10, 1902, seems a long period, but as these lines are penned I recall that the memory of Mrs. Emily Ayers Stewart is vividly recalled by her friends and neighbors yet residing in this little gem city. Her wit, her repartee, her ability to quiz one upon religious opinions and professions, for this was her chief theme and motive, and the reading of religious literature, first of all the Bible, was the occupation of her every leisure moment, with regular daily visitations to those in need of her ministrations.

In July, 1879, she fell asleep joyfully, with these words: "What is death but the gate to endless joys," and her grave is beside her kindred in the little cemetery on the hillside near the old home places of 1834-5.

On May 12, 1899, her only son, Joseph Buffon Stewart, passed into the "Great Beyond," as he spoke of the future life.

Thus his sister, Mrs. J. C. Walker, was left alone of all this goodly company at the age of nearly four score years.

The children of Ebenezer D. Ayers, her first cousins, are yet living, and have found homes in California and elsewhere nearer. Of the five sons three, Frank, Samuel and Lycurgus, possibly too, Ebenezer and Marion (the writer is not definitely informed), were soldiers of the Civil War. The one daughter, Gertrude, is now Mrs. Nelson Burch of Los Angeles, California.

A LETTER TO MRS. J. C. WALKER, FT. MADISON, IA.

381 Harvard St., CAMBRIDGE, MASS.,

October 10th, 1888.

My Dear Sister:—I remember that this is the fiftieth anniversary of your marriage, and, although circumstances are not as favorable as we hoped a few months ago they would be, there is yet much to be thankful for.

I hope Dr. Walker continues to improve in his general health, and that the recollection of the past fifty years of wedded life to you both finds little to regret and much to be thankful for. Three of your

children, who delight to honor you, will, as they have done in the past, do all in their power to make the increasing years weigh lightly upon you.

Your many kind deeds done and personal sacrifices made for others have brought many grateful acknowledgements, but the greater reward will come in the "Great Beyond." Our lives from childhood have been very much united, and our perfect harmony has been the pleasantest recollection of my life.

Remember me most gratefully to Dr. Walker, whose kindness to and trusting confidence in me have always been highly appreciated.

Affectionately your brother,

J. B. STEWART.

The six children of Joel C. Walker were as follows:

- 1929. James Douglas Walker; d. in infancy.
- 1930. Emily Stewart Walker; m. Rev. George D. Stewart. 4 children +.
- 1931. Margaret Armstrong Walker; resides in Ft. Madison, Ia.
- 1932. Chalmers Walker; d. in infancy.
- 1933. Helen Walker; d. in infancy.
- 1934. Buffon Stewart Walker; b. May 29, 1857; m. Mary Young. 1 child. Their home is in Des Moines, Ia. +

EMILY STEWART Walker (1930); m. Rev. George D. Stewart in 1864. He was b. Dec. 30, 1826, in Montgomery County, Pa.; son of Ardenne Stewart of Philadelphia, who was treasurer of Montgomery County and lived to be 77 years old, m. Eliza Dillon. Dr. Stewart is a graduate of Lafayette College, also took a theological course at Princeton; graduated from there in 1849; came to Lee County, Ia., in 1859. His labors in the ministry beginning about this time have continued up to the present (1902). He has been a worthy pastor and wise manager of the business affairs of the various churches over which he has been called to preside, and has been prominent in all matters tending to the welfare of the community morally, socially and religiously, and is the center of a large circle of friends who comprise the city of Ft. Madison, which has been his home for upwards of twenty-five years. 4 children, viz:

- 1935. George B. Stewart; m. Adele Kretsinger. 2 children +.
- 1936. Helen W. Stewart; d. in early childhood.



MARGARET ARMSTRONG WALKER AND HER MOTHER,
MRS. J. C. WALKER.

1937. Anna Stewart.

1938. Miriam Stewart.

GEORGE B. Stewart (1935) and wife, Adele, had 2 children, viz:

1935a. Son; d. young.

1935b. Alan K. Stewart.

BUFFON STEWART Walker (1934) and wife, Mary, had 1 son, viz:

1839. Stewart Young Walker; b. 1888.

JOHN GRAHAM Walker⁵ (1829) (Joel⁴, Joseph³, Samuel², John¹); b. in Springfield, O., July 3, 1813. He was one of a remarkable family of ten children, all of whom lived to a ripe old age, one sister being 96 years old at her death, another 86 and the most of them not less than 80. Nine of the brothers and sisters came west and settled in the then Territory of Iowa in the fall of 1837, where they joined their brother, Dr. Joel Calvin Walker, who had settled at Ft. Madison, Ia., earl yin the year 1835, where he continued to reside until his death. John Graham spent the most of his life as a merchant. He was deputy collector of internal revenue for the 1st Iowa district during the administration of Abraham Lincoln, of whom he was a profound admirer. Unlike the other brothers, he was in early life a Whig, but being a man of very profound convictions, soon allied himself with the Free Soil party and voted for J. G. Burney for president. Upon the organization of the Republican party he saw the opportunity of forcing the anti-slavery issue and became an earnest and enthusiastic republican, always supporting that party in every national contest, except in 1868, when he supported Horace Greeley, for whom he always had a sincere admiration, instead of General Grant.

He served with distinction in the civil war, being a captain in the 9th U. S. Regulars. In the home of Thomas Armstrong, his uncle and her step-father, May 8, 1838, he was married to Sophia Mather Page, whose death occurred in Kendrick, Idaho, in September, 1892.

Mr. Walker was a gentleman of the old school, always tolerant, gentle, kind, sympathetic, just and honorable. He died, the last of his generation, at the home of James M. Pearce, in Kendrick, Latah County, Idaho, Tuesday, February 4, 1896, at the ripe old age of 82

years. "The memory of the just is blessed." Their only child was:

1940. George Whitfield Walker; b. March 8, 1839, in Bellefontaine, O.; d. Sept. 10, 1867, at Ft. Ruby, Nevada. He was acting Captain in the 9th Infantry, U. S. Regulars, at the time of his death, having received the appointment to the regular army through Hon. Lyman Trumbull of Illinois, his mother's own cousin; enlisted in the 2nd Iowa Infantry April, 1861, on President Lincoln's call for 750,000 men and 3,000,000 more. Soon for meritorious service in the battle of Wilson's Creek, Mo., he was promoted to a 2nd Lieutenantcy; Feb. 19, 1862, was appointed as 2nd Lieutenant in the 9th Infantry Regulars, and ordered to the Presidio, San Francisco; promoted to 1st Lieutenant July 25, 1863; was in command at Fort Ruby when his death occurred. His grave is in the military cemetery at that place.

JOEL WALKER CAMPBELL (1873).

His life, though short, was one of unusual heroism. In the summer of 1850 when the cholera was raging in the West and in the vicinity of Ft. Madison, patients fleeing from the contagion were left off from boats on their way from St. Louis. At this time Walker Campbell and a young friend volunteered their services as nurses for the sick and dying strangers at the hotel. Owing to this exposure and to the prostration of the very hot weather this frail young man succumbed to disease and was soon called to a higher life.

It is with a blessed and joyous hope that his memory is cherished by those who knew him, for he had before this last great heroism been identified with other good works, being librarian of the Sabbath School, and a faithful attendant always upon Sabbath services. To his memory and that of her son, William C. Turk, his sister Katherine Gilbert caused a window to be placed in the new Presbyterian church in Ft. Madison, Ia., in 1885. One panel of which represents Christ raising the son of the widow of Nain from the dead, and a corresponding Gothic panel represents Jacob's dream. Mrs. Gilbert's son, William C. Turk, was born in Council Bluffs, Ia., October 8, 1859; was educated at Poughkeepsie Military Academy until 1873, when he went to Vevay, Switzerland. From there he graduated to

Stuttgart, where he spent three years, and returned to New York in 1878; spent one year in Hot Springs; returned to New York in 1879, and for a short time was in H. B. Claflin's store. When the Pacific Railway Improvement Company started, he left Claflin's and went with his uncle, Major Adamson, and since then had been either under Mr. McLaughlin on the preliminary survey or employed in the office at Fort Worth. He was taken sick with typhoid fever and carried to Weatherford, where he died on June 21, 1880. His genial disposition, integrity of character and business habits won the admiration of all with whom he came in contact, and friendship once formed between him and another remained for all time. His death is doubly sad, coming as it did when he had scarce passed the threshold of manhood, with brilliant prospects for the future to render his life dear to himself and friends.

A LETTER FROM JOEL C. WALKER TO HIS BROTHER,
JOHN G. WALKER.

FORT MADISON, IA., Nov. 17, 1886.

Dear Brother:—I left home for Ohio on the 6th of June; went direct to Springfield. It is a large city spread over much ground. I found many spots that I recognized; the greatest charm was a long mill-run and its original swamps. The creek is arched over for over a mile in length; all the railways are laid down in this valley; the main depots are near Limestone Street, two blocks south of where the Buckeye House was, now corner of Main and Limestone Streets, the roads all run through the city from Mad River east to six blocks east of Limestone Street—splits the city in two. The greater part of the residences are on the highlands south of Mill Run and north of Buck Creek; the factories are all on the flats of both creeks from two to three miles apart. I went from Springfield to Washington Co. H., 35 miles, by a new railway. This old town has grown to be a city of 8000 people; they have their cross railways through the town. From there I went to Mt. Sterling, by a new railway from Columbus to Cincinnati, 16 miles. I got to Mt. Sterling at 9 A. M., in the midst of a heavy rain. I found Isaac Moore and John Abernathy living there. Isaac Moore is 80 years of age; Abernathy, 73. Mt. Sterling will make a good town since they have got a good road, 16 miles, to Washington; same to London; 20 to Circleville; no other

towns near. The whole country is greatly changed; the greater part of the timber is cut off and the land cultivated in tame grass, corn and wheat; the dwelling houses on the farms are comfortable, but cheap. I saw but three old houses on farms in our old neighborhood.

Arthur Gregory's old tavern still looks like it did 50 years ago. One on the old North farm and Shriner Pancoast's farm house near Waterloo. The country from Mt. Sterling to Waterloo is the best situated, and in the best repair. I found a turnpike road runs nearly over the old wagon road, only the crooks straight-lined; it passes east only a few feet of our old house. The timber along the road is nearly all cut off and the land was nearly all in wheat. By choosing the uplands they raise first-rate wheat. I got a horse and buggy—went down as far as Waterloo, took the Washington pike, went west to the North fork, $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles below our old residence; the old road fenced up. I found a road by going through these gates for one mile. I found the old place; the dwelling house is gone. I found a cabin east of the house; a road from there to the old pasture; the pasture and the fields below the pasture had not been changed. It brought to my mind 60 years ago when I first went to the old place. Some 800 acres, embracing the old farm, belongs to one of the heirs of John (or Jobe) Tilton; they each sold out on their mother's death. The remainder has been sold and improved; the brush has grown up among the trees and is very heavy since the fire is kept out. The upper half of the pasture has been sold to outside parties and is now improved. The railway crosses the North fork near where old Batteal Harrison's farm joined our land; a small town and railway station in the creek bank called Madison Mills. That whole country, after you leave the rolling land along the creeks, is very low and flat. I see in traveling over it, ditching and tilling of the land. The cuts and embankments for the railroad are very low. It is not as desirable a country as I thought it was—after an absence of fifty years.

It is not now a healthy country, after all the improvements. A few years ago they had a boom in lands; the whole country was badly in debt; a crisis came and they nearly all were broken up. Land will not sell for one-half that it did 15 years ago; in fact there has been no sale for land.

It rained nearly all the time I was in Ohio. I was very unwell.
 * * * * * I did not go to Circleville, as I learned that nearly all of my old friends were dead; among them Henry

Hedge, Noah Greeg and many others. I was very sorry I could not make out a longer stay. I did not get over my attack until the first of October. Since then I have got quite well and feel better every day.

Your brother,

JOEL C. WALKER.

ANOTHER LETTER WRITTEN BY JOEL WALKER.

DUFF'S FORK, F. COUNTY, OHIO, April 24, 1833.

My Dear Son:—We have been looking for a visit from you for some time, but are now disappointed. Your letter to your brother, J. C., of the 11th of this month informed us you cannot come, but are glad to hear you are well. Myself, your mother, brothers and sisters and their children are all in usual health. Family affairs among us: Mary Ann is in Circleville; Joseph Olds came for her. Samuel and Joel have commenced farming at home; will work 12 or 15 acres of the Gregory farm. Armstrong is living on my place; will work it and some of Gregory's also. Our country is improving fast. We have a fine appearance of fruit; apple and cherry trees are in full bloom. J. C. received a letter from J. M. Walker, dated Knightstown, Tenn., March 20. He gives a full account of our relations there, the death of his brothers and his pursuit in business. He has procured Revolutionary land warrants to the amount of 16 or 20,000 acres. He will be on here in the course of next month, I expect, to dispose of them. I had a visit from a Mr. John Bowyer, who formerly lived in Lewisburg, Va. He owns a good deal of land in Union and Logan counties. He will be on here this month to see them, and lay out a farm on old Mr. Yarwood's place. He purchased it last winter. He wants me to go with him to do it. If so, I will go and see you. He also wants us to go to Virginia to aid him and Mr. Thomason to search and find the land I sold a Mr. Melvan some years ago, as they own it now. When he, Bowyer, was here in the winter, he agreed to undertake to collect our claim off Steele. I have not heard what he did; he said he would write me what he could do with him, but am in hopes to see him myself shortly. I want you to ask Uncle Thomas if he has got his papers in the case of his father's estate; I shall want them this spring, as I want to see an end to the business. And now a few words to you, and I am done.

I hope you have been faithful and careful in the business of your uncle; do him justice in all things and your customers the same;

support a good name by both parties. Mother sends her compliments to you all; I send the same. Give mine to uncle; tell him to come and see us. I must bid you farewell. Yours affectionately,

JOEL WALKER.

To John Walker, Esq.,

Bellefontaine, Logan County, Ohio.

DEED FROM WILLIAM TAYLOR AND OTHERS TO
SAMUEL WALKER, JR.

THIS INDENTURE, made the first day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety-four, between William Taylor and Jean his wife and John Walker of Rockbridge County and Elizabeth Walker and Joel Walker of Bath County, all of the State of Virginia of the one part, and Samuel Walker, Jr., of Rockbridge County and state aforesaid of the other part, WITNESSETH:

Whereas, Samuel Walker, Sr., late of the County of Rockbridge, Virginia, died seized and possessed of nine hundred and thirty acres of land lying and being in the county and state aforesaid intestate, being the aforesaid William Taylor and Jean his wife, John Walker, Elizabeth Walker and Joel Walker, with others his heirs at law.

And Whereas, it appears that the said Samuel Walker, Sr., in his life time covenanted to convey the aforesaid premises to the said Samuel Walker, Jr., in consideration thereof, and also for the further consideration of five shillings in hand paid by the said Samuel Walker, Jr., the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, have granted, bargained and sold, aliened and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell, alien and confirm unto the said Samuel Walker, Jr., his heirs or assigns forever, all their right, interest and title in and to the premises aforesaid, lying on both sides of Cedar Creek, a branch of James River, and bounded as followeth, to-wit:

Beginning at a hickory and poplar on a hill side, corner to the land in possession of John and Henry Ewins, thence with their lines, William Taylor's and John Walker's line north sixty-six degrees, east three hundred and forty poles crossing the Middle Run, Meadow Run and Cedar Creek to two white oaks near the line of Joseph Walker's land, thence north twenty-five degrees, west two hundred and forty poles to two red oaks corner to the land of Aaron Rodlinson, thence west one hundred and thirty-two poles to two pines by a branch,

thence north forty-seven degrees west sixty poles to three red oaks near Cedar Creek, thence south fifty degrees west one hundred and ninety poles crossing said creek to three black oak saplings, thence west sixty-two poles to two chestnut oaks on the side of a ridge, thence southwest one hundred and thirty poles to a chestnut and chestnut oak, thence south twelve degrees, west one hundred poles to two black oaks near a branch, thence south sixty degrees, east one hundred and seventy poles crossing the branch to a poplar and hickory near said branch, corner to the land of said Ewins and with their lines north sixty-seven degrees east one hundred and twelve poles crossing a branch to two chestnut oaks and red oak, thence south fifty-eight degrees east fifty-three poles to the beginning. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with all its appurtenances to the said Samuel Walker, Jr., and his heirs and assigns to the sole use and behoof of him the said Samuel Walker his heirs and assigns forever, and the said William Taylor and Jean his wife, John Walker, Elizabeth Walker and Joel Walker for themselves and their heirs do covenant with the said Samuel Walker and his heirs and assigns that they the said William Taylor and Jean his wife, John Walker, Elizabeth Walker and Joel Walker and their heirs the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said Samuel Walker, Jr., and to his heirs and assigns against us and our heirs will forever warrant and defend.

In Witness Whereof, we have hereunto set our hands and seals, the day and date first above written.

Signed, sealed and acknowledged in presence of:

WM. TAYLOR,	(L. S.)
JANE TAYLOR,	(L. S.)
JOHN WALKER,	(L. S.)
ELIZABETH WALKER,	(L. S.)
JOEL WALKER,	(L. S.)

STATE OF VIRGINIA,

IN ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY COURT CLERK'S OFFICE.

I, A. T. Shields, Clerk of the County Court for the county aforesaid in the State of Virginia, do certify that the foregoing is a copy of a deed from William Taylor and others to Samuel Walker, Jr., without the certificates of admission to record.

Given under my hand this 4th day of August, 1794.

A. T. SHIELDS, Clerk.

CONCLUSION OF THE HISTORY OF THE FAMILY OF JOEL WALKER OF OHIO.

To close the record of my grandfather's family without a few lines upon the social life of these families would be an injustice to them and to the community in which they lived. West Point and Birmingham were mere villages and Ft. Madison not very much larger, but being on the river and convenient to Keokuk and Burlington, was a central point and the initial spot from whence they emerged after reaching Iowa. It was also the center of attraction socially. The cottage home, corner of Cedar and Third Streets, was ever open to welcome the young neices and nephews. Time would fail one to describe the persons and the occasions but mention may be made of one incident, that of the opening of the large McConn mill, which is well remembered by many now living as a social event of great magnitude and interest. The lower floor being used as the banquet room, the second and third floors for dancing and the roof for promenade. The grand march was led by Devore Parmer and Miss Elizabeth Campbell, followed by J. B. Stewart and Miss Ann Gregory. In a house not far from this scene of gaiety were two women watchers beside the bed of a dying child, and to this day a little grave marks the date of both events.

To return to my description of the little cottage home, one of the chief attractions of which was the beautiful and well kept garden with its wealth of vines and trees and flowering shrubs, where lived and sang every bird common to this locality, thus lending an ineffable charm to this the home of my childhood. The beauty of this garden which adorned the early home of my family will ever live in the memory of those whose good fortune it has been to rest in the shade of its abundant foliage and drink in the fragrance of its sweet perfumes. To the careful hand and loving heart of the wife of Dr. Walker do we owe what help or inspiration we have received from the associations of this quiet peaceful home. The words of Jonathan Edwards which I quote seem to fitly describe the life and influence of this good woman.

"The soul of a true Christian appears like such a little white flower as we see in the spring of the year, low and humble on the ground, opening its bosom to receive the pleasant beams of the sun's glory, rejoicing as it were in a calm rapture, diffusing around a sweet

fragrance, standing peacefully and lovingly in the midst of other flowers round about, all in like manner opening their bosoms to drink in the light of the sun."

MARGARET ARMSTRONG WALKER.

I am indebted to Miss Margaret A. Walker, of Ft. Madison, Ia., for most of the data relating to the family of Joel Walker.

ALEXANDER Walker² (11) (John¹); son of emigrant John Walker; b. May 19, 1716; m. Jane Hammer (or Hummer) Jan. 8, 1747. He d. in Rockbridge County, Va., in 1784 or 1785. His wife d. in Woodford County, Ky., in 1798. He was present at the ordination of Rev. Samuel Cummings, April 17, 1766. He served in the Colonial War.

See *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. VIII, No. 3, Page 278-9:

John Buchanan, Captain; Will Evans, Lieutenant; Joseph Cotton, Ensign; John Mitchell, Sergeant. Augusta County, Va., 1742.

Alexander Walker,	Charles Hays,
John Walker,	Andrew Martin,
Joseph Walker,	Samuel Walker,
Charles Campbell,	John Gray,
John Moor,	Samuel Gray,
Matthew Lyle,	Thomas McSpeden,
William Armstrong and others.	

The above was taken from the collection of Mss. left by Dr. Lyman Draper to the Historical Society of Wisconsin.

The State Archives of Pennsylvania, 2nd Series, Vol. 14, State Dept. Library 1775-1783, has the following:

The Associated Battles and Militia of the Revolution, July 12, 1776.

James McDowell, Captain of a West Nottingham Company. Privates: Alexander Walker, John Walker, Matthew Walker.

East Nottingham Company—Alexander Walker, 2nd Lieutenant. Privates: Andrew Walker, John Walker, Willie Rutherford.

Eleven children, viz:

1941. John Walker; b. Nov. 1, 1847; m. (1) Margaret Hudson, then Margaret Kelso +.

- 1942. William Walker; b. Aug. 8, 1749; m. Jane Walker, No. 3537 +.
- 1943. James Walker; b. June 29, 1751; m. Margaret (Peggy) Gray +.
- 1944. Ann Walker; b. March 22, 1754. She m. her cousin, James Walker +.
- 1945. Alexander Walker; b. Oct. 28, 1756; d. Aug. 18, 1764.
- 1946. Joseph Walker; b. July 16, 1760; d. Sept. 2, 1763.
- 1947. David Walker; b. March 7, 1763; m. Jane Holmes +.
- 1948. Alexander Walker (the second); b. July 12, 1765; m. Mary Magdelene Harmon +.
- 1949. Jane Walker; b. Jan. 6, 1768; m. Andrew McMahan +.
- 1950. Joseph Walker (the second); b. March 14, 1773 (or 1771); m. Katherine Kelso +.
- 1951. Catherine Walker; b. Feb. 4, 1775; m. Samuel Taylor +.

JOHN Walker³ (1941) (Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 1, 1747, in Rockbridge County, Va., and always lived there; m. (1) Margaret Hudson Aug. 12, 1771, dau. of Hugh and Elizabeth Rutherford Hudson, who came to America and settled in Maryland. Elizabeth was a dau. of James and Margaret McMahon Rutherford, from whom is descended Col. Wm. Patterson of Keokuk, Ia., and this James Rutherford was a brother of Katherine, who m. John Walker, the emigrant. Margaret Walker d. Oct. 21, 1782. He then m. Margaret Kelso July 3, 1783. She d. Aug. 15, 1818 and was buried in the graveyard on the hill. He d. Jan. 16, 1814. He served in the Revolution. (See *State Archives of Pennsylvania*, Vol. 14.) The ten children were:

- 1952. Alexander Walker; m. Nancy Culton. He was b. July 19, 1774 +.
- 1953. Jane Walker; m. Joseph Patterson +.
- 1954. Margaret Walker (Peggy); b. June 4, 1776; d. Jan. 20, 1827; never married.
- 1955. Mary Walker; b. June 21, 1778; m. Walker Stewart, a relative. No children.
- 1956. Thomas Hudson Walker; b. Oct. 31, 1774; m. Elizabeth Culton +.
- 1957. John Kelso Walker; b. Sept. 10, 1790; m. Elvira Russell +.
- 1958. William Walker; b. Sept. 28, 1794; m. his cousin, Lavina

Brown; came to Kentucky; studied medicine and practiced in Tennessee +.

- 1959. Elizabeth Walker (Betsey); b. Nov. 11, 1787; m. Hugh Stuart, who came with his brother-in-law, William Walker to Kentucky, and studied medicine and practiced in Tennessee. 4 children +.
- 1960. James Walker; b. Nov. 4, 1799; d. Dec. 1, 1802.
- 1961. Hugh Kelso Walker; m. Mrs. Gaines +.

ALEXANDER Walker (1952) and his wife Nancy had 7 children, viz:

- 1962. John Walker; b. Dec. 28, 1801; lived on Walker's Creek; was a member of the New Providence Church; m. Isabella Culton Oct. 28, 1830. She was b. Sept. 10, 1796; d. July 20, 1844. 1 child +.
- 1963. Nancy Walker; b. Feb. 12, 1799; m. James Walker, son of William and Mary Walker. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church. No children.
- 1964. Margaret Walker; b. Aug. 12, 1798; d. Dec. 19, 1870, and was buried in the graveyard on the hill; was a member of New Providence Church; m. Joseph Bell in 1842. She became blind some years before her death; d. at the home of her brother John.
- 1965. James Walker; b. Oct. 15, 1808; graduated from Washington and Lee College, 1857; studied medicine under Dr. Hugh Walker, then took a course in Philadelphia Medical College; d. of consumption in Dec., 1842, after practicing only a short time.
- 1966. Elizabeth Walker; b. March 8, 1803; never married; d. at the home of her nephew, William Walker, April, 1884.
- 1967. Mary Walker; m. Joseph Walker. 3 children +.
- 1968. Alexander Walker; m. Hettie Jane Wallace. 5 children +

JOHN Walker (1962) and Isabella Culton had 1 child, viz:

ALEXANDER STUART Walker (1969); b. July 10, 1832. He was married to Virginia Clark May 22, 1867. He was a volunteer in the Confederate army and served four years; was a deacon in New Providence Church; was partially blind during the last years of his life. He d. May 15, 1897. His 4 children were:

- 1970. John Gilmer Walker; b. Oct. 28, 1868.
- 1971. Robert Clark Walker; b. Aug. 20, 1870.
- 1972. Lucy Stuart Walker; b. Oct. 25, 1872.
- 1973. Alexander Culton Walker (Sandy); b. July 6, 1877.

MARY Walker⁵ (1967) (Alexander⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 28, 1805; m. Joseph Walker, son of William and Mary Walker. They had 3 sons, viz:

- 1974. Cyrus Walker.
- 1975. William Walker.
- 1976. James Walker.

ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (1968) (Alexander⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 28, 1810; m. Hettie Jane Wallace April, 1842. He d. Sept. 23, 1850; buried in graveyard on the hill in front of his home. They had 5 children as follows:

- 1977. Samuel Walker; b. May 24, 1843. He entered the war of the secession before he was 18; served 4 years; was called "the soldier boy" by his regiment; had been home sick with fever, returned on Thursday, and was shot on Sunday in the last engagement, after the command to cease firing had been given; was the last man killed in that war.
- 1978. Bettie Walker; b. Dec. 14, 1846; drowned in Walker's Creek Jan. 28, 1848.
- 1979. William Walker; b. July 24, 1845; not married.
- 1980. Nannie Walker; b. Sept. 1, 1848; not married.
- 1981. Margaret Walker; b. April 4, 1850. She m. Edmund Patterson Oct. 26, 1881. 2 children, viz:
 - 1982. Ralph Wallace Patterson; b. Aug. 11, 1882.
 - 1983. William Walker Patterson; b. Feb. 23, 1892; was drowned in Dec., 1894.

JANE Walker⁴ (1953) (John³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 29, 1772; m. July, 1791, Joseph Patterson. He was a Captain of a Company of State Militia in Kentucky. She d. Dec. 21, 1810. After her death he m. Ann Linthacom, and they had 1 child, Parthula Patterson. He d. in Lee County, Ia. 9 children, viz:

- 1984. John Patterson; m. Jane Ramsey. 8 children +.
- 1985. Jane Patterson; m. Col. Green Casey. 5 children +.
- 1986. Mary Patterson; m. William Stotts. 8 children +.
- 1987. Isabella Patterson; m. Alexander Walker. 11 children +.
- 1988. Elizabeth Patterson; m. Mr. Atkins. 2 children +.
- 1989. Ann Patterson; m. Thos. Barnett, (?) Levi Cantrell. 6 children +.
- 1990. William Patterson; m. Eleanor Johnson. 9 children +.
- 1991. Nancy Patterson; m. David Walker. 12 children +.
- Parthula Patterson; m. Elijah Creel. 4 children +.
- (Not a descendant of John Walker, therefore not numbered.)

JOHN Patterson⁵ (1984) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Jane Ramsey, and had the following 8 children :

- 1992. Martha Patterson.
- 1993. Joseph Patterson.
- 1994. Margaret Patterson.
- 1995. James Patterson.
- 1996. Columbus Patterson.
- 1997. Nancy Patterson.
- 1998. Isabella Patterson.
- 1999. Emily Patterson.

JANE Patterson⁵ (1985) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. in Virginia April 13, 1793; d. in 1852 in Illinois; m. Green Casey, the first male child b. in Adair County, Ky., b. in 1793. He was raised in Kentucky; was a son of Colonel William Casey (afterwards General) and his wife Erythusa Montgomery. Colonel Casey was b. in Virginia; removed to Kentucky in 1779. 6 children, viz:

- 2000. John Allen Casey; b. in Kentucky Dec. 15, 1815; d. in Kansas, 1882; m. Mildred Creel July 1, 1847. She d. in Iowa in 1869 +.
- 2001. Margaret Jane Casey; b. in Kentucky Aug. 22, 1817; d. in Illinois Nov. 10, 1851 +.
- 2002. Polly Ann Casey; b. in Kentucky, 1820; d. in Iowa, 1849.
- 2003. William Patterson Casey; b. in Kentucky Jan. 23, 1822; d. in Kansas Jan. 3, 1892; m. Susan Stockton. Children +.

- 2004. James Green Casey; b. 1824; d. 1840.
- 2005. Joseph Montgomery Casey; b. March 25, 1827; d. Feb. 9, 1895; m. Sarah Jane (Ward) Hollingsworth July 12, 1854. She was b. July 15, 1830, in Ohio. 5 children +.

JOHN ALLEN Casey (2000) and his wife Mildred Creel were the parents of 5 children, viz:

- 2006. Montgomery Casey.
- 2007. Mary Casey.
- 2008. Logan Casey.
- 2009. George Casey.
- 2010. Annie Casey.

MARGARET J. Casey (2001) and Alfred U. Stone were m. in 1836. He was b. Jan. 4, 1818; d. April 26, 1876. 8 children, viz:

- 2011. Erythusa Montgomery Stone; b. 1839; m. Samuel Baker. He was b. 1829; d. 1889. 9 children +.
- 2012. Lucy Jane Stone; b. 1841; d. 1889; m. Arthur Paulline. 7 children +.
- 2013. Clarinda Ann Stone; b. 1843; m. 1868, John H. Myers. 2 children +.
- 2014. Mary Louisa Stone; b. 1845; m. 1864 to George Fisher. 2 children +.
- 2015. Laura Allen Stone; b. 1848; m. 1893 to Milton Douglass, b. 1823. No children.
- 2016. John Hardin Stone; b. 1849; d. 1854.
- 2017. Janetty Josephine Stone; b. 1850; d. 1855.
- 2018. William Alfred Stone; b. 1851; d. 1851.

ERYTHUSA MONTGOMERY Stone (2011) and her husband Samuel Baker had 9 children, viz:

- 2019. Maggie Baker.
- 2020. Clara Baker.
- 2021. Will Baker.
- 2022. Eva Baker.
- 2023. Mary Baker.
- 2024. George Baker.
- 2025. Montgomery Baker.
- 2026. Mina Baker.
- 2027. Guy Baker.

LUCY J. Stone (2012) and her husband Arthur Paulline had 7 children, viz:

- 2028. Alfred Paulline.
- 2029. Kate Paulline.
- 2030. Died young.
- 2031. Gertrude Paulline.
- 2032. Edna Brain Paulline.
- 2033. Wannie Paulline.

CLARINDA A. Stone (2013) and her husband John H. Myers had 2 children, viz:

- 2034. Alfred Myrtle Myers; b. 1871.
- 2035. John Harry Myers; b. 1873.

MARY L. Stone (2014) and her husband Geo. Fisher had 2 children, viz:

- 2036. Fred Fisher; b. 1869.
- 2037. Hattie Fisher; b. 1871.

WILLIAM P. Casey (2003); m. Susan Stockton, and had several children:

- 2038. Robert Casey.
 - 2039. Inez Casey.
- And three or four more.

JOSEPH MONTGOMERY Casey (2005); b. March 25, 1827; m. Sarah Jane (Ward) Hollingsworth July 12, 1854. She was b. July 15, 1830, in Ohio, dau. of Thomas and Nancy Ward. He was a native of Adair County, Ky., of an old influential family of Irish extraction. In 1836 the family moved to Sangamon County, Ill. His father afterwards sold his Illinois property and went to Iowa, which was then a Territory, taking a claim near what is now West Point, but before his arrangements could be completed he died, leaving his family in moderate circumstances. The next year the mother went to Iowa with her family and settled on the claim procured by her husband. Here the family of children was reared. Judge Casey, the youngest, being only 11 years old at this time. He received a good education at the public schools and at the Academy of West Point. At the age of 17 years he began the study of law in the office

of Judge J. F. Pinney, afterwards Judge of the Supreme Court of Iowa. He also received instructions from Cyrus Walker of Illinois; was admitted to the bar at the age of twenty. He held the office of prosecuting attorney in Keokuk County, Iowa, for six years. He was elected County Judge of Keokuk County in 1859, performing the duties of that office satisfactorily until 1861; was editor of the *Iowa Democrat*, also *Ft. Madison Plaindealer* several years. He filled many important positions after going to Lee County; was twice elected mayor of Ft. Madison; represented his district in the lower house of the Iowa State Legislature, in the Eighteenth General Assembly; was elected District Judge of the First Judicial District of Iowa in 1886, in 1890, and again in 1894, having just entered upon his third term; always took an active interest in educational matters, and was for four years president of the school board.

Judge Casey was a man among men, and his friends were numbered only by the limit of his acquaintance. He was big hearted, kind to everyone, pleasant in conversation and was loved by all, ever affable and obliging. As an attorney his opinions were highly valued. His aim has always been to put forth his best efforts for his clients, and was ever opposed to the practice of dishonesty or deception for the winning of a case, when it could not be won on its merits. In fact he was a man of principle. As a judge he was always fair and unbiased in his opinions, and possessed rare legal ability. He was probably the greatest brain worker in the state of Iowa. He was a deep reasoner; in argument forcible in expression, convincing in tone and impressive in manner. His sudden death is a severe loss to his family and friends, the constituency of his district, the bar of the state and the public in general. The action of the court here in adjournment upon the receipt of the intelligence of Judge Casey's death was eminently proper; nothing less could have been done to show proper respect for this just Judge, who has been called to meet his own Judge. His fairness, courtesy and ability were always recognized by the Des Moines County bar, who practiced before him, and regret at his death is general and sincere. His affable and courtly manner charmed all who came within his influence, and it will be hard to name one who can satisfactorily fill the high station from which death has removed him.—Taken from the "*Hawkeye*."

Five children, viz:

2040. Jennie M. Casey; b. 1855; d. 1857.

- 2041. Sabert M. Casey; b. Aug. 28, 1858.
- 2042. Belle V. Casey; b. Dec. 14, 1860; m. William Scott Hamilton, b. Feb. 2, 1857. 5 children +.
- 2043. Joseph Montgomery Casey; b. Aug. 3, 1865; m. Sarah Z. Johnson Jan. 23, 1895. He was b. Sept. 16, 1871. 2 children +.
- 2044. Sarah M. Casey; b. Jan. 20, 1868.

BELLE V. Casey (2042); m. W. S. Hamilton, an attorney of Lincoln, Neb., where they reside. 5 children, viz:

- 2045. Bird Ruth Hamilton; b. Dec. 15, 1878.
- 2046. M. Casey Hamilton; b. Aug. 19, 1884.
- 2047. John Scott Hamilton; b. Sept. 14, 1886.
- 2048. Sabert Hamilton; b. Sept. 20, 1888.
- 2049. Sarah Hamilton; b. April 19, 1899.

JOSEPH M. Casey (2043) and Sarah Zillah Johnson had 2 children, viz:

- 2050. Joseph Nelson Casey; b. Nov. 8, 1896; d. Nov. 15, 1896.
- 2051. Robert Sabert Casey; b. Jan. 11, 1898.

MARY Patterson⁵ (1986) (Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹) (always called Polly); b. in Wythe County, Va., or Rockbridge County, March 25, 1797; d. at Keokuk, Ia., July 6, 1869. She m. William Stotts, only son of John Stotts, who d. at Keokuk June 13, 1888, aged nearly 90 years; was Captain or Major of a company of militia. His daughter, Mrs. Clemens, remembers seeing his military uniform. 9 children, viz:

- 2052. Lucinda Jane Stotts; b. in Kentucky; d. in Illinois, aged 18 years.
- 2053. Joseph Patterson Stotts; b. in Kentucky. 2 children +.
- 2054. Ann Elizabeth Stotts; m. Mr. Riffley. 3 children +.
- 2055. William Thompson Stotts. 5 children +.
- 2056. Thomas Stotts; b. in Illinois; d. in infancy.
- 2057. Mary Eleanor Stotts; m. Orion Clemens. 1 child +.
- 2058. Isabella Susan Stotts; m. Thos. B. Bohon. 4 children +.
- 2059. Green Casey Stotts. 4 children +.
- 2060. John Edward K. Stotts; b. about 1828; resides in St. Louis. No children.

JOSEPH PATTERSON Stotts⁶ (2053) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Kentucky; d. in Indian Territory in 1893, aged 70 years. 2 children, viz:

2061. Casey Stotts; b. about 1889.

2062. Mary Gertrude Stotts; m. W. A. Shotwell. They reside in Indian Territory; have 1 daughter:

2062a. Mary Shotwell.

ANN ELIZABETH Stotts⁶ (2054) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); m. Mr. Riffley. She is a widow, aged about 73, and resides in Keokuk (1901). 3 children, viz:

2063. Fannie Riffley; m. John R. Carpenter; resides in Keokuk.
1 son +.

2064. Edward Hamlet Riffley; resides at Eldon, Ia.; m. Alice

2065. Mary Lucinda Riffley; m. Mr. Brannen; resides in St. Louis, Mo.

FANNIE Riffley (2063); m. John R. Carpenter. 1 child, viz:

2063a. John Edwin Carpenter.

WILLIAM THOMPSON Stotts⁶ (2055) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); Monroe, Ia. 5 children, viz:

2066. Elizabeth Stotts.

2067. Mary Stotts; m. Henry Snyder, a Congregational minister; resides in Michigan.

2068. Araminta Stotts; m. Mr. Mallett of Michigan.

2069. William Stotts; Des Moines, Ia.

2070. John C. Stotts; Portland, Oregon.

MARY ELEANOR Stotts⁶ (2057) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Illinois, 1835; m. Orion Clemons, son of John Marshall and Jane Lampton Clemens. He was a brother of the humorist, Samuel Clemens. Orion Clemens was Territorial Secretary and Acting Governor of Nevada during the war and all the time Nevada was a Territory; then was elected to the 1st State Legislature. He d. in Keokuk Dec. 11, 1897.

Mrs. Mary Eleanor Clemens sends the following:



MARY E. CLEMENS.

ORION CLEMENS.

Mary Patterson Stotts, my mother, was the daughter of Captain Joseph and Jane Walker Patterson. Her mother died when she was about 10 years old. Soon after his wife's death her father moved to Adair County, Ky., from Wythe or Rockbridge County, Va., taking a large number of servants, two of whom were white English colony emigrants whom grandfather had bought in Virginia. They lived to be very old and died on grandfather's place in a little house built for them not very far from his residence.

Two of mother's sisters married second cousins, Alexander and David Walker. There are several of their children and grandchildren living, mostly in the northwestern states. In 1816, one week before Christmas, my mother started with her uncle, John Kelso Walker and four other gentlemen from Columbia, Ky., perhaps from Harrod's Forks, for a horseback ride of 500 miles. She was accompanying her uncle back to his home in Virginia; he had chosen her out of a family of eight girls for a year's visit. Owing to the circuitous route, bad roads and swollen streams the trip occupied three weeks. Her riding habit was olive green broadcloth, skirt and pelisse. Clothing to last a year was put into saddle bags. The fancy work she carried was a bed-spread to "floss"; the cotton filling and linen warp was raised on her father's plantation in Kentucky; mother spun both, enough for two counterpanes, and her sister, Jane, wove them "hucker back." Polly Patterson's is now in my possession, the other one is owned by Jane Patterson Casey at Ft. Madison, Ia. It would take too much of your space to go into details of her visit—their trip to Natural Bridge; her visit to Providence Church where she saw the stately, bewigged gentlemen and gracious ladies walk up the aisles and turn about for their colored servants to unlock the doors of their pews, when they were once inside scarcely being able to be seen over the high partitions. Mother never tired of telling us of these experiences of her life, which were varied and rich in many ways. After 5 children were born to them, my parents emigrated to Sangamon County, Ill., in 1832. They came principally to be away from the evil influences of slavery.

January 24th, 1901.

Their only child was:

2071. Jennie Clemens; d. in Carson City, Nevada, Feb. 1, 1864, aged 8 years.

ISABELLA SUSAN Stotts⁶ (2058) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Illinois, 1849; m. Thomas B. Bohon of Missouri; resides at Roseville, Ill. 4 children, viz:

2072. Joseph Patterson Bohon.

2073. Jennie C. Bohon; m. Mr. Bulkley of La Harp, Ill.

2074. Mary Bohon; m. Mr. Henderson of Alexis, Mercer County, Illinois.

2075. Anna Bohon; m. Mr. V. C. Pinney, near Roseville, Ill.

GREEN CASEY Stotts⁶ (2059) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Iowa in 1842; d. in Missouri, 1898. His widow and children reside in Springfield, Mo. 4 children, viz:

2076. Elizabeth Stotts.

2077. Roberta Stotts.

2078. Edwin Stotts.

2079. Charlie Stotts.

ISABEL Patterson⁵ (1987) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); m. Alexander Walker (No. 2758). Their 11 children were:

2080. William Walker; m. Belle Young. They had several children +.

2081. Patterson Walker; m. (1) Wilhemina Rentgen, (2) Cornelia Richardson. They had 3 children; the 2nd one, Albert, was a physician +.

2082. Thompson Walker +.

2083. Jane Walker; m. (1) Eli Stoddard, (2) James Brice. 2 children +.

2084. Eliza Jane Walker +.

2085. David Walker +.

2086. Alexander Walker +.

2087. Parthula Walker +.

2088. Cyrus Walker +.

2089. Thomas Walker +.

2090. John Green Walker +.

The continuation of this record given under No. 2758.

ELIZABETH Patterson⁵ (1988) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); m. a Mr. Atkins. Their children are:



COL. WILLIAM PATTERSON.

2091. ———.

2092. Joseph Atkins.

2093. Margaret Atkins.

ANN Patterson⁵ (1989) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Thompson Barnett. She m. (2) Levi Cantrall. Her 6 children are :

2094. Nancy Jane Barnett.

2095. Arminta Barnett.

2096. Mary Elizabeth Barnett.

2097. James Thompson Barnett.

2098. Fanny Cantrall.

2099. Joseph Cantrall.

WILLIAM Patterson⁵ (1990) (Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; always called Colonel ; b. March 9, 1802, in Wythe County, Va. ; m. in 1882 to Eleanor Johnson of Maryland. She was b. April, 1802. His family were all members of the Presbyterian Church. From 1822 until 1829 he took charge of his father's farm, conducting it with more than ordinary success ; moved with his family in 1829 to Marion County, Mo., his family consisting at that time of a wife, four children, his father and step-mother. In 1837 he came to West Point, Ia. Here he and two brothers-in-law purchased the town site of West Point, all three locating on farms adjoining the town site. Here Colonel Patterson remained until 1846, when he disposed of the major portion of his interests there and moved to Keokuk, Ia. He was a member of the State Constitutional Convention that met in Iowa City in 1857 and framed the present constitution of the state. President Pierce unsolicited made him Postmaster at Keokuk, and President Buchanan reappointed him. He was several times a member of the city council and three times Mayor of Keokuk, first in 1860, then 1865, and again in 1866 ; alderman three years. In 1838 he was elected a member of the first Legislature of the Territory of Iowa, being elected several times to both upper and lower house. In 1864 he was one of the Vice-Presidents of the National Democratic Convention at Chicago.

For many years as head of the packing firm of Patterson & Timberman, he was one of the business kings of the Mississippi Valley. He was the prime mover in a movement for building the first Presbyterian Church in his community, contributing \$5000 for the erec-

tion of the same. His father was a man of considerable means, but by repeatedly endorsing notes for his friends, finally became financially embarrassed, but his son, "Billy," as he was then called, went to work in earnest, assumed the indebtedness of his father, bought horses on time, drove them south and sold them, and with the money thus obtained the old debts were finally all paid. He was a grand, good man, loved and respected by all who knew him; a faithful and leading member of the Westminister Presbyterian Church. He died Oct. 3, 1889, at his home in Keokuk. His wife died April 2, 1880, on the 58th anniversary of their marriage. They had 9 children, viz:

- 2100. Mary Ann Patterson; m. Robert Paxton Creel +.
- 2101. Louisa Davis Patterson; b. in Kentucky in 1824; m. Samuel Taylor Marshall +.
- 2102. William Albert Patterson; m. Margaret Ivins +.
- 2103. James Culton Patterson; b. in Kentucky in 1829; d. in Keokuk, Ia., in June, 1889.
- 2104. Sabret Thompson Patterson; b. in Missouri, 1831.
- 2105. Nancy Patterson; b. in Illinois, 1834; d. Keokuk, 1848.
- 2106. Margaret Elizabeth Patterson; b. in Illinois Feb. 25, 1837; m. Norman Starkweather. 4 children +.
- 2107. Mary Eleanor Patterson; b. in Iowa, 1839; d. in 1892 at Keokuk.
- 2108. Thomas Benton Patterson; b. Iowa, 1841; d. in 1892 at Keokuk.

MARY ANN Patterson⁶ (2100) (William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. near Columbia, Adair County, Ky., March 20, 1823. She was taken to Marion County, Mo., by her father when a child. A few years later the family removed to Sangamon County, Ill. In 1827 they removed to Lee County, Ia.; m. her cousin, Robert Paxton Creel, at West Point, Ia., Aug. 13, 1840. She d. in Keokuk, Ia., Aug. 15, 1898. He was b. Nov. 17, 1815, in Kentucky; d. May 25, 1883, at Keokuk; both earnest, active, Christian workers in the community where they lived. Their 9 children are:

- 2109. Mary Eleanor Creel; m. Thos. L. Montgomery. 4 children +.
- 2110. Abba Beatrice Creel; m. Alexander Milton Walker. 1 child +.
- 2111. Edwin G. Creel; b. April 4, 1848; d. July, 1899; served



DAVID CREEL WALKER.

100 days in the Civil War, after which he was honorably mustered out. He was a brick mason by trade. His father, Robert, lived in Keokuk; was mayor of that city in 1862, and was sheriff of the county for several years. Edwin G. was warden of the Montana Penitentiary for four years. He d. at the soldiers' home at Marshalltown August, 1889, having been an inmate of that institution for some time.

- 2112. Margaret Creel; m. Charles Eugene Scott. 1 child +.
- 2113. Joseph P. Creel; b. Feb. 14, 1848; unmarried; resides at Cripple Creek, Col.
- 2114. John Creel; b. Jan. 29, 1858; resides in Keokuk, Ia.; unmarried.
- 2115. Lucinda Creel; b. March 16, 1843; m. 1847, at Keokuk.
- 2116. Robert Paxton Creel; b. Nov. 12, 1855; d. Oct., 1857, at Keokuk.
- 2117. Sallie Hughes Creel; b. Dec. 4; d. Feb. 21, 1872.

MARY ELEANOR Creel (2109); m. Thomas L. Montgomery Dec. 25, 1866, removing soon after to Carrollton, Mo., where she was one of the organizers of the first Presbyterian Church in that place, and until the time of her death one of its most active members. All four of her boys are members of this church. She d. February, 1894. 4 children, viz:

- 2118. Robert Creel Montgomery; b. Jan., 1868, at Carrollton. He is in the stock business in Texas.
- 2119. William Johnson Montgomery; b. April, 1871, at Carrollton. He is a dentist in Austin, Texas.
- 2120. John Tull Montgomery. He is a civil engineer in Chicago.
- 2121. Thomas Albert Montgomery; is with his brother William in Austin.

ABBA BEATRICE Creel⁷ (2110) (Mary Ann⁶, William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. July 18, 1845, at West Point, Ia.; m. April 25, 1871, by Dr. W. J. Craig, Alexander Milton Walker (2145), son of David Walker and Nancy Patterson; reside at Anaconda, Mont.; have 1 child, viz:

- 2122. David Creel Walker; b. at Helena, Mont., Feb. 22, 1872.

The history of the old Bible, which will probably come to him, is as follows:

James Rutherford, who married Margaret McMahan, d. April 26, 1768, and left the Bible to his eldest dau., Jene Walker Hudson, who died Oct. 15, 1777, and left the Bible to her oldest daughter, Margaret Hudson, who married John Walker. Margaret Hudson Walker died Oct. 23, 1782, and left the Bible to her eldest daughter, Jean Walker, who married Joseph Patterson. Jane Walker Patterson died Dec. 23, 1810, and left the book to her eldest son, John Patterson. He died and left it to his brother, Col. William Patterson. He died Oct. 23, 1888, and left it to his eldest daughter, Mary Ann Patterson Creel, of Keokuk, Ia. She died Aug. 15, 1898, and left this old Bible to her eldest living daughter, Abba Beatrice Creel Walker, of Anaconda, Montana.

Thus the book goes back into a family by the name of Walker. And the next in line to own the book will be Mrs. Walker's son, David Creel Walker, No. 2122, should he outlive his mother.

In the old book the name Jane is spelled Jean. This Bible was printed in 1621. The name John McKnight, born 1627, is written in the book. It was brought from Scotland by John Walker when he left for Ireland, and from there to America.

MARGARET Creel⁷ (2112) (Mary Ann⁶, William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. Sept. 18, 1853; m. Sept. 4, 1888, Charles Eugent Scott; reside at Anaconda, Mont. 1 child, viz:

2123. Robert Creel Scott; b. at Butte, Mont., Nov. 28, 1889.

LOUISA DAVIS Patterson⁶ (2101) (William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Kentucky in 1824; m. Samuel Taylor Marshall. Their 6 children, none of whom married, were:

2124. Robert Mitchell Marshall.

2125. William Patterson Marshall.

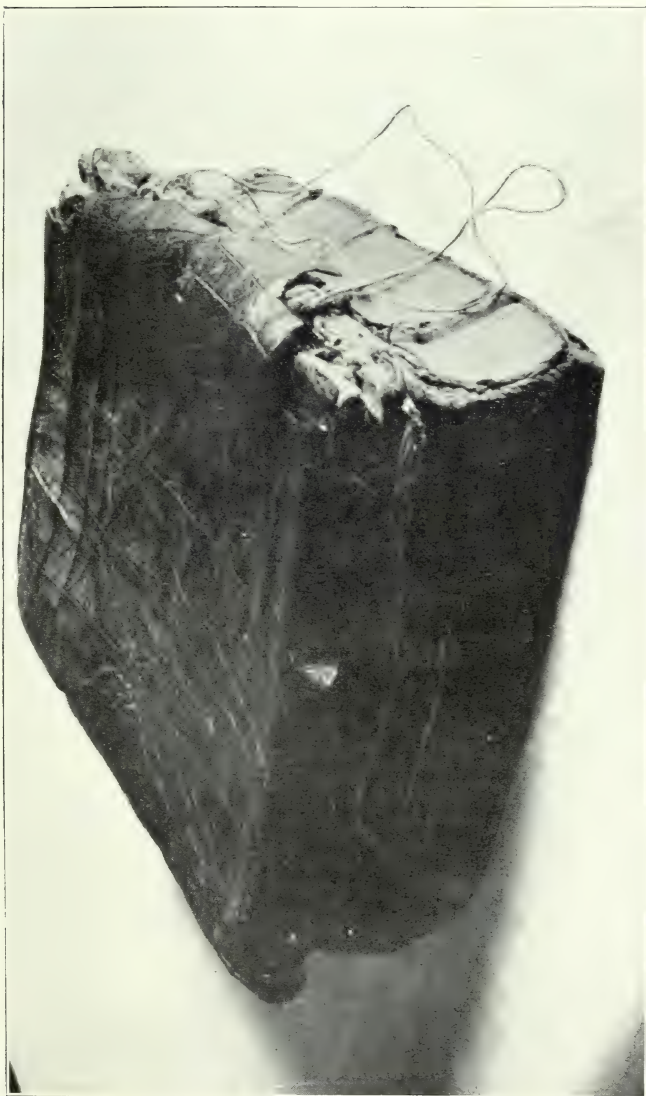
2126. Albert Thomas Marshall.

2127. Chapin Hall Marshall.

2128. Maud Marshall.

2129. Sabret Taylor Marshall.

WILLIAM ALBERT Patterson⁶ (2102) (William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Kentucky Aug. 5, 1827; m. Margaret Ivins. 6 children, viz:



WALKER-RUTHERFORD BIBLE.

2130. Mary Patterson; m. Frank W. Green +.
 2131. Margaret Patterson.
 2132. Ivins Patterson.
 2133. Stuart Patterson.
 2134. William Albert Patterson, Jr.; not married.
 2135. Elizabeth Patterson; m. William S. Wilkinson. 1 child,
 viz:
 2136. William Albert Wilkinson.

MARY Patterson (2130); m. Frank W. Green. Several children:
 2137. — Green, and probably others; names not known.

MARGARET ELIZABETH Patterson⁶ (2106) (William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. in Illinois Feb. 25, 1837; m. Norman Starkwather. Their home is in Keokuk, Ia. 4 children, viz:

2138. Ezra Starkwather; b. Nov. 12, 1857.
 2139. Eleanor Starkwather; b. May 7, 1862; d. Oct. 18, 1887.
 2140. Samuel Donally Starkwather; b. May 7, 1862; d. Oct. 11, 1887; was a physician.
 2141. Kate Sanders Starkwather; b. July 24, 1864; m. Arthur H. Moody Oct. 1, 1884. Their home is in Keokuk, Ia. 3 children, viz:
 2142. Norman Starkwather Moody; b. July 3, 1885.
 2143. Eleanor Moody; b. July 25, 1889.
 2144. Benjamin Porter Moody; b. May 6, 1891.

NANCY Patterson⁵ (1991) (Jane⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); m. David Walker⁴ (David³, Alex.², John¹) No. 2761. 12 children*. Their son:

2145. Alexander Milton; m. Abba Creel (No. 2110).

PARTHULA Patterson (See No. 1953); the youngest child of Joseph Patterson; b. about 1882; m. when quite young to Elijah Creel, son of John Creel. He died, leaving her a widow with two daughters. She died of cholera not long after her husband's death. They had 4 children as follows:

- a. Joseph Creel; d. when small.
 b. Mildred Creel; when her mother died, Mrs. Maggie Creel

*For the other children of David and Nancy, see No. 2761.

Scott of Anaconda, Mont., cared for her and gave her a home.

- c. Nancy Ellen Creel; cared for by her uncle, William Patterson, after her mother's death. She m. Joseph Scott, but died about a year after her marriage.
- d. Elijah Creel; b. about the time of his father's death; adopted by Mary Montgomery, a step-sister of Mrs. Stotts. He is a farmer; has a family.

THOMAS HUDSON Walker⁴ (1956) (John³, Alexander², John¹); a leading elder in the New Providence Church for over 50 years; was drafted for service War of 1812, but, being greatly needed at home, supplied a substitute (See sketch of him elsewhere); m. Elizabeth Cutton May 16, 1816. Two of their children, Thomas and William, died young; the other 3 were:

- 2146. Margaret Walker; b. May 3, 1818; m. Wm. McCutcheon+
- 2147. James Alexander Walker; m. Mary E. Brown +.
- 2148. Robert Culton Walker; b. Aug. 17, 1824; d. Feb. 6, 1895; m. Ellen Hendren Dec. 8, 1857. No children. He was a graduate of Washington and Lee College; received the principal part of his ministerial education at Union Theological Seminary, Virginia; attended the lectures at Princeton, 1856-7; licensed by the Lexington Presbytery April 11, 1857. He served the Union Church as their faithful pastor for 20 years; was chairman of the Home Missionary Society for some time, and was for about 20 years the efficient stated clerk of the Presbytery; was always a wise and trusted counsellor in its business proceedings. His wife was the dau. of Rev. John Hendren, for many years pastor of Union Church. She d. Jan. 13, 1898, aged 75 years.

MARGARET Walker (2146); member of New Providence Church; m. Wm. McCutcheon Oct. 4, 1842. 3 children, viz:

- 2149. Mary Agnes McCutcheon; m. Luther Morrison. 8 children +.
- 2150. John Samuel McCutcheon; m. Mattie Smith. 2 children +.
- 2151. William Thomas McCutcheon; m. Mamie Trimble. 4 children +.

MARY AGNES McCutcheon⁶ (2149) (Margaret⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. Aug. 28, 1843; m. Nov. 20, 1866, to Luther Morrison, an influential elder in New Monmouth Church. He d. July 7, 1891. They had 8 children, as follows:

- 2152. Wm. McCutcheon Morrison; b. Nov. 10, 1867; educated at Washington and Lee University; graduated before he was 18 years old; taught several years; spent 2 years in Louisville Theological Seminary; Nov. 4, 1896, started for Luebo, Africa, where he is laboring as a Missionary.
- 2153. Margaret Culton Morrison; b. Aug. 31, 1869. She m. George Finley Patterson Oct. 17, 1893. 2 children +.
- 2154. Robert Walker Morrison; b. Sept. 14, 1871.
- 2155. Samuel Brown Morrison; b. March 19, 1873.
- 2156. Ruffner Morrison; b. July 13, 1874.
- 2157. James Luther Morrison; b. March 3, 1876.
- 2158. Susan Morrison; b. Feb. 11, 1878.
- 2159. Thomas Walker Morrison; b. Sept. 15, 1879.

MARGARET C. Morrison (2153) and her husband, George Finley Patterson, were the parents of 2 children, viz:

- 2160. Agnes Stuart Patterson; b. Nov. 1, 1894.
- 2161. William Morrison Patterson; b. Oct. 9, 1896.

JOHN SAMUEL McCutcheon⁶ (2150) (Margaret⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, Alex.², John¹); b. July 17, 1848. He is a man of fine character; an elder in the Presbyterian Church; graduated from Washington College; was elected Judge of Lewis County, Mo., in 1898. He m. Mattie Smith Dec. 18, 1873. 2 children, viz:

- 2162. Mary Margaret McCutcheon; b. Oct. 30, 1874. She m. Mr. K. Buford, Nov., 1897. One son, name not known.
- 2163. John Rice McCutcheon; b. May 27, 1888.

WILLIAM THOMAS McCutcheon⁶ (2151) (Margaret⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 4, 1851; is a deacon in Presbyterian Church; graduate of Washington and Lee College; m. Mamie Trimble April 13, 1881; reside in Lewis County, Mo. They have 4 children, viz:

- 2164. James Trimble McCutcheon; b. Jan. 15, 1882
- 2165. Maud Isabel McCutcheon; b. Nov. 27, 1883.
- 2166. Hugh Walker McCutcheon; b. Jan. 20, 1886.
- 2167. Mary Culton McCutcheon; b. Feb. 23, 1890.

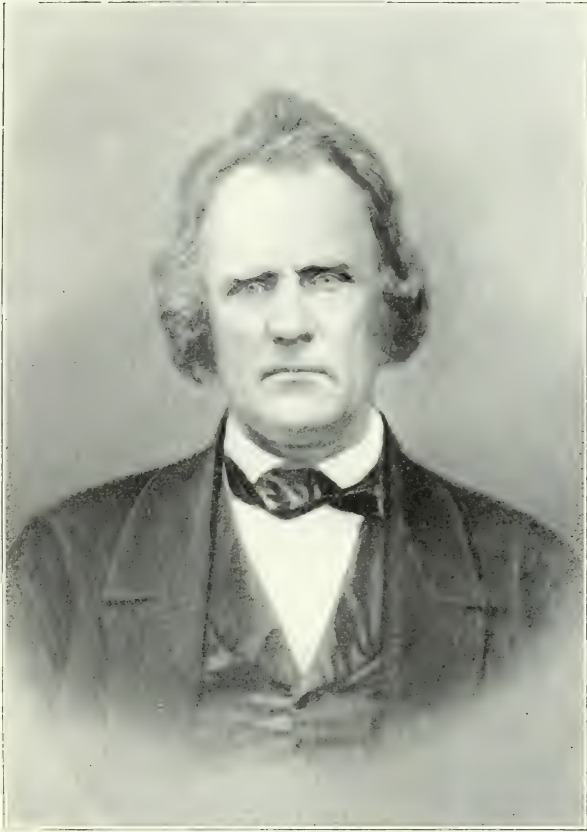
JAMES ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (2147) (Thomas⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Aug. 8, 1822 ; educated at a classical school taught by his pastor, Rev. James Morrison ; Captain of a Rifle Company before the war, but exempt from service on account of poor health, but provided a substitute ; m. Sept. 25, 1851, Mary E. Brown, dau. of Daniel Brown. (For descendants of this family, see Mary E. Brown, No. 1029.)

James A. Walker's dau. Margaret, who lives on the old home at Jump P. O., Rockbridge County, Va., gives some interesting incidents connected with the family history. She says: "Squire Joseph Walker, grandson of Alexander (called Sandy), was a fine marksman ; always used one of those old guns made by the John Walkers. On one occasion a flock of wild turkeys came in sight ; he shot one and sent for his son, Dr. Zachariah, to come out and help them eat turkey. He came and when his father was telling of the fine shot he had made, the Doctor intimated that it was probably an accident. A few days later the Squire shot another fine bird. He immediately sent a servant post-haste to Brownsburg inviting Dr. Zachariah and his wife to come out to another 'accident.'

"The old gun used by the Squire was given to the museum of Washington and Lee University. Dr. Zachariah was at one time a member of New Providence Church, but was not connected with any church at the time of his death. He had many noble traits of character, but had an unfortunate temper which occasionally caused him great trouble. There is an old fort about one-half mile from our home that our Walker ancestors helped to build about the year 1734, and I think that James, son of John and Katherine, lived there. He lies buried in the graveyard on the hill near this fort which is now owned by Mr. Stuart. It has been in the Stuart family for years.

"I have an old Bible that belonged to my grandfather, John Walker. Mother thinks it is one that Alexander, who married Jane Hammer, used and left here when he went to Highbridge to live. It has recorded in it the death of Alexander, also some other dates. The grave of John Walker is not marked ; that of his wife, Margaret, who is buried by his side, is marked by a limestone rock placed there by my father.

"John and Katherine emigrated to America in 1726 or 1728 ; my father and grandfather always said it was in 1726, other settlers thought it was 1728. John, in company with other emigrants, visit-



JOHN KELSO WALKER.

ed the Valley of Virginia where a Mr. Hays had settled a few years before, all this section of country at that time being a forest. Finding the climate milder, the soil fertile and everything attractive, he concluded to settle here, decided on a location, cleared off a portion of land, erected a log cabin and then returned to Pennsylvania, expecting to bring his family, but sickened and died soon after, and there he was buried. In the fall of 1734 Alexander and his two cousins removed to Virginia, and later the most, if not all, of the family left Pennsylvania and came to Virginia. Later some of them went to Kentucky and some to what is now Augusta County. Alexander, son of the emigrant, remained in Rockbridge. His father had I think made a payment on the land selected, and it has ever since remained in the Walker family. The farm houses were built near a fine, large spring. The present house was built by my father in 1857, the kitchen part of which is still standing. John Walker was said to have been a good and pious man of wonderful physical strength, and one that stood high in Scotland as a God fearing man of prayer and good deeds, being noted as an unusually brave man. Katherine, his wife, and Isabel Allein, his grandmother, were said to have been pious, good women. I have often heard my father talk of these old people, the story having been told him and handed down from generation to generation as a precious legacy. There is an old chair which the emigrants brought with them from Ireland, also an old chest, and a pair of iron-framed spectacles which belonged to the emigrant, John Walker. So far as I know this is all there is left of the things which this family brought from their old home across the water. My grandfather had a powerful voice. On one occasion he had gone a mile and a half from home to salt the cattle; hearing wolves coming, he turned his horse loose and climbed a large tree, then began calling to his friends. This had the desired effect of not only summoning help but scared the wolves away as well; this was about 1820."

JOHN KELSO Walker⁴ (1957) (John³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 10, 1790, in the Virginia Valley. In the fall of 1816 he came in company with Rev. Samuel Brown and Joseph Walker (grandson of Alexander of Scotland) on horseback to Missouri. He had received a liberal education and was well qualified to occupy almost any position; was elected Mayor and High Sheriff of St. Louis, which office he held for nearly 20 years; was a large land holder, elegant in

appearance, and always ready to render aid to the religious societies in his community. In 1842 he was chosen one of two ruling elders of the Maline Creek Settlement Church. In this position he tarried until his decease; m. Elvira Russell. She d. July 22, 1840. He then m. in. 1848 Louisa Marsh, who survived him. 7 children, viz:

- 2168. Bettie Walker; d. Jan. 5, 1832, aged 8 years.
- 2169. James Brown Walker; b. May 21, 1824; d. Oct. 21, 1874;
m. Mary Morgan Sullivan. 6 children +.
- 2170. Margaret Kelso Walker.
- 2171. William Thomas Walker; d. in 1887.
- 2172. John Walker; d. in infancy.
- 2173. Mary Louisa Walker; lives with her mother in St. Louis.
- 2174. Joseph Hite Walker; m. Elizabeth Olden Bull Jan. 6,
1889. They reside in St. Louis, Mo. He is a successful
business man. They have 3 children as follows:
2175. Louisa Walker.
2176. James B. Walker
2177. Joseph Walker.

JAMES BROWN Walker⁵ (2169) (John K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. in the city of St. Louis May 21, 1824; d. Oct. 21, 1874. Of six children he was the only one to survive infancy. His mother died when he was sixteen years old; educated at Kemper College; graduated with honor at the age of 21; then read law in the office of Edward Bates, but concluding that certain phases of the practice would be distasteful to him, he abandoned the study for that of medicine, and in 1849 graduated with marked distinction from the McDowell Medical College. In this profession he met with a gratifying and uniform practice. Among his acquaintances Dr. Walker was known as a man of strong convictions and of marked piety, having united with the church early in life, and at all times being prominent in the Christian work of the community; m. Feb. 11, 1847, Mary Morgan Sullivan, dau. of Col. John C. Sullivan of St. Louis County. She d. July 6, 1874. He d. Oct. 21, 1874. 6 children, viz:

- 2178. Nancy E. Walker; b. July 6, 1849; m. Samuel S. Rayburn, who d. 1887. 7 children +.
- 2179. Elizabeth Walker; d. young.
- 2180. Mary Louisa Walker; d. in infancy.
- 2181. Cornelia Morgan Walker; d. in infancy.



DR. JAMES BROWN WALKER.

2182. John Kelso Walker; d. in infancy.
 2183. Julia Sullivan Walker; b. Sept. 24, 1852; m. Sidney Dyer McCormick, to whom were born 2 children, viz:
 2184. James Walker McCormick; b. Dec. 28, 1875; resides in St. Louis, Mo.
 2185. John Steele McCormick; b. March 8, 1878; d. July 24, 1896.

NANCY E. Walker⁶ (2178) (James B.⁵, John K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); m. Samuel Stacker Rayburn; resides in St. Louis, Mo. 7 children, viz:

2186. Catherine Rayburn; m. Charles Clarke Breckenridge. He d. April, 1899.
 2187. Julia Walker Rayburn; m. Samuel C. Yeaman. They reside in Atlanta, Ga.
 2188. French Rayburn; m. Mary W. Rathell. She d. September, 1896.
 2189. James Walker Rayburn.
 2190. Mary Morgan Rayburn.
 2191. Virginia Elsie Rayburn; m. Frederick Surridge. They have 2 children +.
 2192. Taylor Rayburn.

VIRGINIA E. Rayburn (2191) and husband, Frank Surridge, have two children, viz:

2193. Nancy Frances Surridge; b. 1898.
 2194. Edward S. Surridge; d. Oct. 7, 1900.

WILLIAM A. Walker⁴ (1958) (John³, Alexander², John¹); was a physician; m. his cousin, Lavina Brown. They had 2 children; both d. young +.

(For a record of this family, see Lavinia Brown, No. 879.)

ELIZABETH Walker⁴ (1959) (John³, Alexander², John¹), always called Betsey; dau. of John and Margaret K. Walker; b. Nov. 11, 1787; m. April 8, 1813, to Hugh Stuart (No. 202). They lived on Walker's Creek in Rockbridge County, Va. She d. Sept. 30, 1838. Their 4 children were:

2195. John Stuart; b. 1814; moved to Georgia. After the war

he went to Alabama; d. May 28, 1883, in Alabama; never married.

- 2196. James Stuart; b. 1816; studied medicine; settled in North Carolina, where he practiced his profession for many years; m. Margaret Morrison. 5 children +.
- 2197. Margaret Stuart; m. Dr. James G. Lecky; m. 2nd time to Andrew Patterson. 7 children +.
- 2198. Mary Stuart; b. 1821; m. Robert Morrison. 5 children +.

JAMES Stuart (2196). Dr. James Stuart m. Margaret Morrison in 1849. Their 5 children were:

- 2199. Rose Stuart.
- 2200. Louise Stuart.
- 2201. William Walker Stuart.
- 2202. Washington Morrison Stuart.
- 2203. Mary Stuart.

MARGARET Stuart⁵ (2197) (Elizabeth⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 5, 1818; m. Dr. James G. Lecky Feb. 7, 1839; moved to Missouri in 1840, where Dr. Lecky d. She then returned to Georgia with her brother John, where she m. Andrew Patterson Nov. 4, 1852. There were 2 children by the 1st marriage and 5 by the 2nd, as follows:

- 2204. John Lecky; b. 1840; m. Maggie Dudley. 2 children +.
- 2205. Ella Lecky; b. 1811; m. William Wade. 2 children +.
- 2206. Edward Patterson; b. Aug. 8, 1853; m. Margaret Walker (dau. of Alexander and Hettie, see record elsewhere).
- 2207. Samuel Stuart Patterson; b. June 29, 1855; not married.
- 2208. Mary Stuart Patterson; b. May, 1857; not married.
- 2209. George Finley Patterson; b. May, 1859; m. Margaret Morrison (dau. of Luther and Mary Agnes).
- 2210. Rufus Lenox Patterson; b. June, 1861; m. Miss L. Kinnier Sept., 1888. 2 children, viz:
 - 2211. Andrew Stuart Patterson; b. Aug., 1896.
 - 2212. John Kinnier Patterson; b. Feb., 1898.

JOHN Lecky⁶ (2204) (Margaret⁵, Elizabeth⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); graduated from Washington and Lee College; Principal of

a Seminary near St. Louis; m. Maggie Dudley, July, 1869. 2 children, viz:

2213. Ella Wade Lecky; b. 1874; m. Prof. McBride July, 1897.

2214. Virginia Lecky; b. 1878.

ELLA Lecky⁶ (2205) (Margaret⁵, Elizabeth⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 11, 1842; m. Wm. Wade Aug. 27, 1863. 2 children, viz:

2215. Hugh Stuart Wade.

2216. Hamilton Stuart Wade; m. Nellie McClung Oct. 27, 1898.

MARY Stuart⁵ (2198) (Elizabeth⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. in 1821; m. Robert Morrison of Cabarras County, N. C. 5 children, viz:

2217. Mary Louisa Morrison; m. Edward Perrick. 7 children+

2218. Daniel Baker Morrison; m. Mary Goodson. Names of children not known.

2219. Mary Stuart Morrison; m. her cousin, James Morrison; have children; live in North Carolina.

2220. Thomas Walker Morrison; not married.

2221. Margaret Patterson Morrison; m. Frank Morrison. 1 child +.

MARY LOUISA Morrison (2217); m. Edward Perrick. 7 children, viz:

2222. Daniel Perrick.

2223. Robert Perrick.

2224. Albert Perrick.

2225. Stuart Perrick.

2226. Mary Perrick.

2227. Edward Payson Perrick.

2228. Dixon Brown Perrick.

MARGARET PATTERSON Morrison (2221); d. in 1888; m. Frank Morrison, a distant relative; lived in North Carolina. 1 child, viz:

2229. William Morrison.

HUGH KELSO Walker⁴ (1961) (John³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., May 8, 1802; graduated from Washing-

ton and Lee College; studied medicine; removed to Rogersville, Tenn., where he practiced his profession until the time of his death, Sept. 17, 1866. He m. Mrs. Frances Gaines, dau. of Joseph Rogers, at Rogersville, Nov. 18, 1830, by whom he had 4 children, as follows:

- 2230. Joseph Rogers Walker; b. Aug. 24, 1831; m. Mary Ann Lynn; 6 children; m. (2) Agnes Mitchell Lecky; 6 children +.
- 2231. Margaret Kelso Walker; b. Aug. 18, 1833; m. Gen. Frank Walker. 3 children +.
- 2232. Eleanor Louisa Walker; b. June 5, 1835; never married; lives with her brother Joseph.
- 2233. Thomas Hugh Walker; b. May 28, 1838; m. Miss Kenady; killed at the battle of Shiloh. 1 child +.

JOSEPH R. Walker⁵ (2230) (Hugh K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); a physician; was twice married, first to Mary Ann Lynn, Oct. 31, 1855, by whom he had 6 children. She d. Dec. 15, 1871. He then m. April 8, 1875, Agnes Mitchell Lecky of Jonesboro, Tenn. To them were born 6 children. 12 children, viz:

- 2234. John Lynn Walker; b. Oct. 17, 1856; m. Miss Holt. 1 child +.
- 2235. Fanny Rogers Walker; m. Ernest Powell. 4 children.
- 2236. Hugh Kelso Walker; m. Lizzie Moore. 5 children +.
- 2237. Thomas Francis Walker; b. Oct. 1, 1864; single in 1899.
- 2238. James Lynn Rhea Walker; b. March 2, 1867; single in 1899.
- 2239. Joseph Rogers Walker; b. April 21, 1869; d. Feb., 1895.

By second marriage:—

- 2240. Cornelius Leslie Walker; b. Jan. 23, 1876.
- 2241. Seth Lecky Walker; b. June 9, 1877.
- 2242. Margaret Kelso Walker; b. April 22, 1880.
- 2243. Jessie Gant Walker; b. Nov. 14, 1881.
- 2244. Mary Gaines Walker; b. Sept. 20, 1883.
- 2245. Belle Moore Walker; b. Aug. 30, 1889.

JOHN L. Walker (2234); m. Miss Holt. 1 child, viz:

- 2246. Catherine Walker; b. June, 1896.

HUGH KELSO Walker⁶ (2236) (Joseph⁵, Hugh K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Dec. 5, 1861 ; m. Lizzie Moore of Georgia in 1884.

The Rev. Hugh Kelso Walker, D. D., is a Tennessean by birth and education—born at Rogersville and educated at Sweetwater College from which he was graduated in 1881 at the age of twenty. Immediately on leaving college he entered Auburn Seminary where he took his theological course. He was licensed by New Castle Presbytery in the spring of 1884, when he accepted the call to his first charge at Greenhill near Wilmington, Delaware. This pastorate was scarce more than a year, but was wonderfully blessed, over one hundred members being received upon confession of faith. Other pastorates served have been Valatie, New York ; Marietta, Georgia ; Birmingham, Alabama ; and the Central Church of Baltimore. After having been in Baltimore four and one-half years he was surprised by a unanimous call to the Immanuel Church of Los Angeles, to succeed Dr. W. J. Chichester who had been so reluctantly released to go to the Chicago First Church. The Immanuel Church, Dr. Walker's present pastorate, has a membership of 1454, the largest church of our denomination on the coast. Dr. Walker is deservedly popular both as a pastor and a preacher. He is an indefatigable worker, with a sunny and generous heart ; frank, sympathetic, earnest ; a warm friend of Occidental College and all the work of the church on the coast. A year since the University of Alabama honored him with the degree of Doctor of Divinity.

The above taken from *The Interior*, August, 1900.

Five children, as follows :

2247. William Walker.

2248. Hugh Walker.

2249. Arlie Rhae Walker.

2250. Elizabeth Walker.

2251. Mary Lynn Walker.

MARGARET KELSO Walker⁵ (2231) (Hugh K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹) ; d. in 1890 ; m. General Frank Walker (no relation) Sept. 1, 1853. He was killed at Atlanta in 1864. 3 children, viz :

2252. Nellie Walker ; m. Mr. Caldwell. Several children +.

2253. Lapsley Walker; m., but name of wife not known. No children.

2254. Frank Walker; m., name of wife not known; no children; resides in New York City.

NELLIE Walker⁶ (2252) (Margaret⁵, Hugh K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); m. Mr. Caldwell. Several children, viz:

2255. Margaret Caldwell.

2256. Frank Caldwell.

2257. Lapsley Caldwell.

Names of other children not known.

THOMAS HUGH Walker⁵ (2233) (Hugh K.⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹); b. June or July, 1838; m. Miss Kennady in 1860; was killed at the Battle of Shiloh in 1862. He commanded a company in 19th Regiment, Tennessee Infantry, C. S. A.; had one son, who was born several months after his father's death. His wife d. when her son was quite young. 1 child, viz:

2258. Thomas Walker; d. when about 18 years old.

WILLIAM Walker³ (1942) (Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 8, 1749; m. his own cousin, Jane Walker (3537) May 10, 1774. He d. in Woodford County, Ky., Sept., 1790. She d. in Clark County, Ind., July 4, 1829. They moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Woodford County, Ky., in Oct., 1787, thence to Adair County, in the fall of 1800. William was a Revolutionary soldier, serving all through the war. Their 7 children were:

2259. Alexander Walker; m. Jane Tilford. He d. in McDonough County, Ill., having moved from Indiana.

2260. Nancy Walker; m. Benjamin Rice, a relative of Cyrus Rice, who m. Mary Walker (dau. of Cyrus). He d. in Adair County, Ky., in 1828. They had 3 children +.

2261. William Walker; m. his cousin, Ann Walker (No. 2757), dau. of David. 3 children +.

2262. Jane Walker; m. Alexander Tilford and d. in McDonough County, Ill.

2263. Elizabeth (Betsey) Walker; m. Hugh McLary and d. in McDonough County, Ill.

2264. John Walker; m. his cousin, Jane Walker (No. 2965),

and d. in McDonough County, Ill., Nov. 8, 1870, aged 80 years; served all through the war of 1812.

2265. Joseph Walker; m. Mary McDonald. He d. Nov., 1817, in Adair County, Ky.

NANCY Walker (2260) and husband, Benjamin Rice, had 3 children, viz:

2266. Benjamin Rice.

2267. David Rice.

2268. Sarah Rice; m. Mr. Kyle. She is still living (1898), aged 91 years. Her mind is as clear and bright as a person of fifty. She is an aunt of Theophilus G. Walker. Her home is in Macomb, Ill.

WILLIAM Walker⁴ (2261) (William³, Alexander², John¹); b. about 1780; m. his cousin, Ann Walker. He d. in Irish Grove, Sangamon County, Ill., in 1836. Ann d. in 1874. They were both b. in Rockbridge County, Va., near the Natural Bridge. William was in the war of 1812; was in the hospital at Vincennes during the battle of Tippecanoe. Their 3 children were:

2269. David H. Walker; who d. in 1860.

2270. A daughter, who d. in infancy.

2271. Joseph McClung Walker; b. in Adair County, Ky., in 1818; m. April 30, 1846, Sarah Ann Mundy, who was b. in New Jersey and d. in 1860. He came to Greenview, Ill., in 1828, where he resided until the time of his death which occurred Aug. 6, 1899; first President of the "Walker Reunion Association," the first meeting of which was held at his home near Greenview, Ill. Their 5 children were:

2272. Marietta Walker; b. Aug. 25, 1847; m. Dr. S. T. Hirst, a graduate of Rush Medical College. They are both members of the Presbyterian Church. No children.

2273. Alice Gray Walker; b. April 26, 1849; m. Geo. T. Gibbs Aug. 3, 1876. He was b. April 13, 1849 +.

2274. Rebecca Frances Walker; b. Oct. 27, 1851; m. John E. Mundy April 10, 1883. He was b. July 13, 1851.

2275. Adda Bell Walker; b. March 6, 1856; m. Gustave A. Lindquist Nov. 24, 1899. They reside at Greenview, Ill.

2276. Henry Wilford Walker; b. Nov. 3, 1854; d. April 19, 1855.

ALICE GRAY Walker⁶ (2273) (Joseph⁵, William⁴, William³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 26, 1849; m. Geo. T. Gibbs on Aug. 3, 1876. He was b. April 13, 1849. He taught school at the time of the war, but is now (1898) a farmer, living about a mile and a half from the old home place. Both are members of the Presbyterian Church. Their 8 children are as follows:

- 2277. Adda Mae Gibbs; b. Jan. 3, 1878; teaches school.
- 2278. Grant Lynn Gibbs; b. April 9, 1881.
- 2279. Sarah Alice Gibbs; b. Nov. 18, 1882.
- 2280. Linnie Belle Gibbs; b. Nov. 2, 1884.
- 2281. Marietta Ray Gibbs; b. Feb. 9, 1886.
- 2282. Josie Gibbs; b. Nov. 23, 1887.
- 2283. Carrie Covert Gibbs; b. Dec. 26, 1888.
- 2284. Minnie Edith Gibbs; b. April 5, 1891.

OCTOBER 1ST, 1776.

THE SENTIMENTS OF THE SEVERAL COMPANIES OF MILITIA AND FREEHOLDERS OF AUGUSTA, IN VIRGINIA, COMMUNICATED BY THE DEPUTIES FROM THE SAID COMPANIES AND FREEHOLDERS TO THEIR REPRESENTATIVES IN THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE COMMONWEALTH.

Gentlemen:—We have chosen you at a very critical juncture to represent us in the General Assembly of our Commonwealth, and need not tell you that we place great confidence in you. Your being elected by us, in such times as these, to an important office of trust, will sufficiently prove it, and show, at the same time, our respect for you and the sense we have of your abilities and virtue.

Our independence of Great Britain and every other nation, we are determined upon, without a nice calculation of costs; for if possible to effect and preserve liberty for ourselves and unborn generations, we think it will be a noble equivalent for much blood and treasure, and we trust a full balance of all our losses.

Attempts, unnatural, cruel and unjust, to rob us of our most valuable rights and privileges, having roused almost all America to defend them, forgetting the illiberal treatment which a difference in religious sentiments, in some misguided places, has produced. All denominations have unanimously rushed to arms to defend the common cause. Their unanimity has made them formidable to their

enemies; their unanimity will be ever preserved by giving equal liberty to them all; nor do they crave this as the pittance of courtesy, but demand it as their patrimony, that cannot be withheld from them without the most flagitious fraud, pride and injustice, which, if practiced, may shake this continent and demolish provinces.

This we think our representatives in convention, last June, had fully in view. Besides other things, they declared, "that all men are equally entitled to the free exercise of their religion, or the duty they owe to their Creator, and the manner of discharging it according to their consciences." We take this to be the true and full meaning of their words, without any unjust view of favoring some to the hurt of others, and we view their declaration in this light as a most happy proof of their wisdom and virtue. Hereby men, how different soever in their religious opinions, are united in defense of our invaluable inheritance, which they can equally call their own. Hereby jealousies, oppositions, and we believe all the plagues of jarring interests, will be prevented, their united force being employed to accomplish the same ends, and the only strife be who will become the most approvable, wise, and useful members in society.

While we most pressinglly request you as individuals, or members of the same community, to use your best endeavors to promote the general good, we do, gentlemen, as your representatives most solemnly require you, and positively command you, that, in the General Assembly of this Commonwealth, you declare it the ardent desire and unanimous opinion of your constituents, should such a declaration become necessary, that all religious denominations within this dominion be forthwith put in the full possession of equal liberty, without preference or pre-eminence, which, while it may favor one, can hurt another, and that no religious sect whatever be established in this Commonwealth. This, from its apparent tendency to promote, and most effectually to secure the good of our country, we earnestly wish to see established; and we hope the number of interested bigots, illiberal politicians, or of disguised enemies to the freedom and happiness of Virginia, will be too small and contemptible to prevent or obstruct a matter of such extensive utility, a matter so just that the contrary is most evidently iniquitous, destructive and oppressive. But should the future conduct of our legislative body prove to you that our opinion of their wisdom and justice is ill-grounded, then tell them that your constituents are neither guided nor will ever be influenced by

that slavish maxim in politics, "that whatever is enacted by that body of men in whom the supreme power of the state is vested must in all cases be implicitly obeyed," and that they firmly believe, attempts to repeal an unjust law can be vindicated beyond a simple remonstrance addressed to the legislators.

These, gentlemen, are the sentiments with which we have been entrusted, by communicating of which we have discharged the duties of our deputation. Other things, how material soever they may be, are committed to your prudence and unremitting care, to be managed conformable to the declaration of rights.

We are, for ourselves, and the companies and freeholders for whom we act, gentlemen, your most obedient, humble servants,

James Magill,	James Bruster,	Arch. Alexander,
James Allen,	<i>John Poage,</i>	<i>David Gray,</i>
George Moffett,	John Hingston,	Robert Wilson,
David Laird,	John Davis,	Thomas Hewitt,
* <i>James Fraizer,</i>	Alexander Long,	John Wear,
James Marshall,	Christopher Graham,	Michael Dickey,
Walter Moffett,	<i>William McPheeters,</i>	Robert Tedford,
John Cuningham,	Elijah McClenahan,	<i>James Walker,</i>
Alexander Sinclair,	<i>Alex. Thompson,</i>	<i>Charles Campbell.</i>

Walter Cuningham, Clerk.

—From *American Archives*, Vol. II, 1776, Pages 815, 816, 817, 818.

So far as shown by the records of organization during the Revolutionary War but one person by the name of Charles Campbell served in any Virginia organization. He served as a private in Captain James O'Hara's Independent Company of Virginia troops, Revolutionary War. He enlisted July 23, 1777, and his name last appears on a return of the organization dated Fort Pitt, Dec. 28, 1777, with remark, "Sick, present."—*Extract from a letter received from the War Department, Washington, D. C., February, 1902.*

*The names printed in italics are of persons belonging to this family by blood or marriage.

GRAY FAMILY, OF SURRY, AND LATER OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Thomas¹ Gray was an ancient planter of the time of Sir Thomas Dale, 1616, when 100 acres was due him in James City County, 50 for the personal adventure of his first wife Annis Gray, and 50 for his "now wife," 1635, Rebecca, and 350 for his sons, William and Thomas, and 5 servants. His lands were on Gray's creek in the present Surry County. He had patents also in 1639-42. Issue: William², Thomas² d. s. p. before 1677 and Frances² and John². Frances² was Justice and Burgess of Charles City County, now Prince George County, 1666. His patents 1653, for 750 acres.—*Virginia Magazine of History*, V. 120.

William Gray², of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry (will page 1719), Justice and Burgess, 1715; wife, Elizabeth. Issue: William³, Gilbert³, Mary³, Priscilla³ and Judith³ Reffin. The son, William³, had sons, William⁴, Robert⁴, Joseph⁴ and Thomas⁴, in 1719. Gilbert³ Gray's will, 1758, p. 1764; wife, Margaret. Issue: Joseph⁴, James⁴, John⁴, Sarah⁴, Mary⁴, Lucy⁴ and Elizabeth⁴ Marriecott.—*Henning's Statistics*, V. 369.

William Gray³ (will proved in Surry, 1736). Issue: William⁴, Robert⁴, Joseph⁴, Thomas⁴, Edmond⁴, James⁴ and Lucy⁴ Briggs. He was Burgess, 1723-26.

William Gray⁴ (William³, William², Thomas¹); Burgess in Surry, 1744. Colonel Joseph Gray, Burgess for Southampton County, 1744-61, was his son, and he was believed to be father of Colonel Edwin Gray, Burgess, 1769-74, Member of the Convention, 1774, State Senate and Congress, 1799-1813.—*Virginia Magazine*, III, 402.

This William Gray and others, in 1747, had a grant of 5000 acres in Lunenburg County, and by 1748, 30,000 acres in Augusta County.—*Ibid.*, V. 176.

This William Gray married, 1738, Mrs. Elizabeth Chamberlain of New Kent County, widow of William Chamberlain.—*Virginia Gazette*.

The above information relating to the Gray family was found in *Early Settlers of Alabama*, by J. E. Saunders.

It may have been the family to which Margaret Gray, who married James Walker, belonged.

*JAMES Walker³ (1943) (Alexander², John¹) ; b. June 29, 1851 ; m. Margaret (Peggy) Gray July 8, 1778. They moved from Rockbridge County, Va. He d. April 12, 1800 ; buried at Pisgah Church, Woodford County, Ky. She d. in the winter of 1816, in Adair County, Ky., on her son, Alexander's, plantation.

He was one of the Virginia Militia who forwarded "Sentiments" to the Legislature, Oct., 1776. See *American Archives*, 5th Series, Vol. II, Page 815. His wife was probably a daughter of the David Gray mentioned as belonging to this same militia. Their 10 children were :

- 2285. Alexander Walker ; m. Elizabeth Scott. 11 children +.
- 2286. Gray Walker ; m. Miriam Pair. He d. in Adair County, Ky., in 1814.
- 2287. Jane F. Walker ; m. Stephen Frost. She was b. Jan. 30, 1807. He was a son of Martha and grandson of John Scott, who m. Miss Thornton.
- 2288. Isabella Walker ; m. James Edwards.
- 2289. Nancy Walker ; d. in Jan., 1814.
- 2290. Ann Walker ; m. Samuel Morrow, on Thursday eve, previous to Sept. 6, 1817.
- 2291. James Walker ; m. Kizziah Cox +.
- 2292. Elizabeth Walker (Betsey) ; m. Lewis Fletcher. She d. in Sparta, Tenn., Nov., 1817 +.
- 2293. Sarah Walker ; d. aged six months.
- 2294. Peggy Walker (Margaret) ; m. Henry Flowers. She d. in Adair County, Ky.

SCOTT FAMILY.

In an old Bible, which was one of the first Protestant Bibles to be circulated and which the family brought with them from Ireland to America, was found this information regarding the first of the name known to us: The Scotts from whom I am descended originally came from Scotland. The first of the name of whom we have any record was John Scott. He was born in Scotland, went to Ireland, where he was a soldier in the strifes of that country known as the Irish Rebellion, and lost an arm in the service. Soon after this he

*See also sketch of Judge Cyrus Walker, by Hon. Hawkins Taylor, where he says that several of his (Cyrus's) uncles were in the Revolution. This would include James Walker as there were only two others old enough for such service.

came to the United States and married a Miss Thornton, presumably of Virginia.

JOHN Scott and ——— Thornton, his wife, had three sons and one daughter, as follows:

- a. William Scott. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, being in the engagement at King's Mountain, Oct. 7, 1780.
- b. Thomas Scott. He was also a soldier in the Revolutionary war, being at the King's Mountain battle.
- c. Samuel Scott; b. 1762, in North Carolina. He was a Revolutionary soldier, being only sixteen years old when he entered the service as a minute man in a volunteer company which was raised to go against Ferguson. He was at the engagement at King's Mountain, N. C. He came to Kentucky with Daniel Boone and his colony about 1783 and located at Boone Station where he lived seven or eight years. He married Martha McCorkle Aug. 5, 1782, in Jessamine County, Ky. She was b. July 12, 1768, and d. Sept. 17, 1863. He d. Dec. 12, 1820.
- d. Martha Scott; m. William Frost. Their son, Stephen, m. Jane F. Walker (No. 2287).

SAMUEL Scott (c) and his wife, Martha McCorkle, were the parents of 15 children, as follows:

- a. John Scott; m. Abbie Stevenson.
 - b. Thomas Scott; m. Mary Makimson and afterwards Mrs. Davis.
 - c. Elizabeth Scott; m. Alexander Walker (No. 2285).
 - d. Margaret Scott; m. Thomas Henry.
 - e. Joseph Scott; m. Sallie Sutton.
 - f. Grizelda Scott; m. Larkin Davis.
 - g. Martha Scott; m. Joseph Gilmer Walker (No. 2958).
 - h. Ruth Scott; m. Samuel Makimscn.
 - i. Nancy Scott; m. Green Fletcher.
 - j. Jane Scott; m. Elijah Mahan.
 - k. James Scott; m. Miss Chriswell.
 - l. Samuel Scott; m. Sallie Duncan.
 - m. Mary (Polly) Scott; m. Hugh Kelso Walker (No. 3439).
 - n. Sarah Ann Scott; m. Matthew Mahan (or Madison Mahan).
 - o. William Thornton Scott; m. Sarah Sellers in 1834.
- He was born April 8, 1812. His mother was a sister of Joseph

McCorkle. The father died when he was but eight years old, but the mother lived to be ninety-five. Many times she related to this her youngest child the stories of the trials and privations of her early life when her parents came as pioneers to Kentucky, and of their narrow escape from the Indians at Boone Station. She also told him of his father's joining the volunteer forces raised to march against Ferguson in North Carolina. There is no record of Samuel Scott's service in this battle, but William Thornton Scott, who lived to be eighty-three years and ten months old (died in Feb., 1896), left a written statement of the facts in the case, and upon this statement several descendants of Samuel Scott have joined the Revolutionary Societies of this country. William T. Scott was a member of one of these and was invited by the Sons of The American Revolution to attend their meeting in Atlanta, Ga., Oct. 7, 1895. This meeting was held on North Carolina day of the Atlanta Exposition. There were many patriotic speeches, one by W. T. Scott, the only surviving son of the nine hundred patriots of that battle.

When the civil war broke out he, being too old to go himself, sent three sons to fight for the Union. After the close of the war the family moved to Holton, Kansas. His daughter, Mrs. Martha A. Hand, served several years as State Regent for the Daughters of the Revolution in Kansas. She joined this society in recognition of her grandfather, Samuel Scott's, service at King's Mountain. W. T. Scott was a member of the Presbyterian Church, serving as a ruling elder for over fifty years. He attended three of the General Assemblies as a delegate, an honor conferred on few elders.

It was my good fortune to see and know this good man. He was an unusually good conversationalist, and being possessed of a remarkable memory, could relate many interesting and amusing incidents relating to the early history of the family. He told of attending the wedding of Samuel Scott Walker (my grandfather) and Sarah Allen; Scott Walker as he was called, being a nephew of W. T. Scott's. He also mentioned the fact that his father's family of fifteen children were never all at home at one time, some of the older ones being married and living in homes of their own before he, the youngest one, was born.

ALEXANDER Walker⁴ (2285) (James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 15, 1779; was raised in Woodford County, Ky., as was also his wife, Elizabeth. They came to Adair County soon after their



ELIZABETH SCOTT WALKER.

marriage. They owned a farm of about three hundred acres, and raised a great deal of tobacco. Mrs. Walker (Elizabeth Scott) was the third child of Samuel and Martha McCorkle Scott, who were married and lived in Virginia, and then came to Kentucky, encountering many privations on the way. At one time they were attacked by the Indians and several of their party killed (this was in August, 1786). Mrs. McClure, who was traveling with them, and her young child were slain. One girl was tomahawked, scalped and left for dead, but Martha Scott found and cared for her, and insisted on carrying her back to the Fort, where she eventually recovered. Samuel Scott, father of Elizabeth Walker above mentioned, was a Revolutionary soldier, entering the volunteer service at the age of sixteen, as a minute man. He was in the memorable battle of King's Mountain, N. C., in which Ferguson was defeated. He came to Kentucky with Daniel Boone and his party in 1783, and located on Dick's River at Boone Station, where his son Thomas was born. She was born April 6, 1788; m. 180——. Their 11 children were as follows:

- 2295. James Walker; b. Dec. 13, 1804; d. from lockjaw Feb. 1, 1829, in Illinois; m. Mary Nelson about 1828.
- 2296. Samuel Scott Walker; b. 1807; d. in Florida Jan. 20, 1892; m. Sarah Ann Allen. 10 children +.
- 2297. Edmond Walker; b. Dec. 28, 1811; m. Mary Ann Shirley. 9 children +.
- 2298. Harrison Perry Walker; b. March 1, 1814; never married; served in the 13th Kentucky Regiment, U. S. A.; a farmer and blacksmith; d. July 11, 1879.
- 2299. Greenville Walker; b. Dec. 22, 1815; m. Sarah Ann Lansdale; lived and d. at West Point, Ky.; killed by the falling of a tree. Several children +.
- 2300. Louis F. Walker; m. Elizabeth F. Nelson. 8 children +.
- 2301. Margaret Ann Walker; m. Alexander Hindman. 8 children +.
- 2302. Elzy Creel Walker; b. Oct. 12, 1822; d. Aug. 28, 1854; served in the Mexican War.
- 2303. Martha Jane Walker; m. John W. Shirley. 6 children +.
- 2304. Elizabeth M. Walker; m. Noah Wilcox. 6 children +.
- 2305. Polly Walker; b. Aug. 20, 1831; m. Joseph M. Craig in Adair County, Ky.; d. March 22, 1855. One child that d. young.

GREENVILLE Walker (2299), who m. Sarah Ann Lansdale, had several children, all of whom m., three of whom are given :

2306. Samuel Walker.

2307. Camilla Walker.

2308. Emma Walker.

Nothing further known of this family.

ALLEN.

MACUM Allen, the first of the name of whom we have any knowledge, lived in Botetourt County, Va. Name of wife not known. They had 5 sons and 3 daughters, viz :

- a. James Allen; lived and died in Adair County, Ky.; m. Sallie Stepp.
- b. John Allen; m. Nancy Pile, and lived and died in Adair County, Ky.
- c. William Allen; m. Elizabeth Tilford. They were the parents of Sally Allen, who m. Samuel Scott Walker. They lived and died in Adair County, Ky.
- d. Moses Allen; m., lived and died in Christian County, Ky.
- e. Name not known, but he had two sons, Archibald and Joseph Allen, who lived in Callaway County, Mo.
- f. Rebecca Allen; m. Joseph Morrison.
- g. Elizabeth Allen; m. Joseph Miller.
- h. Martha Allen; m. John Pile. They had a son, Oscar Pile, who is now (1898) living in Columbia, Adair County, Ky., seventy-seven years old; one of Columbia's best citizens.

The daughters of Macum Allen all lived and died in Adair County, Kentucky.

The above record of the Allen family furnished by Oscar Pile* of Columbia, Ky.

WILLIAM Allen (c); m. Elizabeth Tilford. After William's death, she m. James Gilmer. There were 2 children by 1st marriage, a son, who d. young, and Sarah Allen, who m. Samuel Scott Walker (No. 2296). Elizabeth Allen died about 1834, aged 70 years, at the home of her son, Tilford Gilmer, with whom she had been living

*Also spelled Pyle.

since her 2nd husband's death; this was in Fairfield, Ia. Besides the son, Tilford, there were 3 other Gilmer children: Jane, who m. Sullivan Ross, she d. 1898; Benjamin Gilmer, d. unmarried; Mary Ann Gilmer, m. Mr. Scott.

SAMUEL SCOTT Walker⁵ (2296) (Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 30, 1807, in Adair County, Ky. On Jan. 24, 1832, he m. Sarah Ann Allen in Kentucky, near Columbia, Adair County. She was the only daughter of William Allen and Elizabeth Tilford. William Allen was a son of Macum Allen, who lived in Botetourt County, Va. His other sons were James, John and Moses, and all except Moses lived and died in Adair County, Ky. William served in the War of 1812, and died of yellow fever in New Orleans (or Memphis). Sarah Ann Allen was born and raised in Adair County, Ky. She was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and a very strict temperance woman. She d. in Nov., 1882, in Cowley County, Kas., at the home of her son, Cyrus.

Samuel S. Walker served as sheriff four years in Fairfield, Jefferson County, Ia. He also served as postmaster in Columbia, Marion County, Ia., for two years. He was postmaster at Belinda, Lucas County, Ia., for over twenty years. A number of years after his going out of office, the government officials at Washington in checking up his accounts, found that there was \$30 to his credit. This had been accumulating during the twenty years of his postmastership, as in making his returns to the government, he always preferred to give them the advantage, and favored them, rather than to turn out a defaulter, never thinking that the amount thus overpaid, would be returned to him. His honesty and integrity was manifested in all his dealings with his fellowmen. He resigned in favor of William Oller.

He made two trips to the Rocky Mountains in company with his son-in-law, B. B. Siggins.

When Samuel Scott moved to Jefferson County, Ia., it was a wilderness, occupied only by Indians. His farm occupied the place where Glasgow now stands.

In 1840 Gov. Dodge appointed him Colonel of the State Militia, and by that title, he was known ever afterwards.

He removed to Kansas in 1880, and lived there until he went to Florida in the fall of 1890, where he died Jan. 22, 1892, of Bright's disease, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Melissa Smith.

DEATH OF SAMUEL SCOTT WALKER.

A recent announcement brings the sad tidings of the death of Samuel Scott Walker, one of the early pioneers of Iowa, formerly of Jefferson County and more recently of Lucas County. He died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Smith, in Bartow, Florida.

Scott Walker, by which name he was familiarly known to his old friends and neighbors, was a Kentuckian by birth, and the possessor, in an eminent degree, of all those generous impulses which the name Kentuckian implies. In early manhood he emigrated to central Illinois. Imbued with the spirit of adventure possessed by the hardy pioneers of those days, he saw beyond the "Father of Waters" and a little nearer the setting sun, a virgin soil awaiting the efforts of the husbandman. In obedience to this impulse, in the early forties in company with the Hardins and the Butlers, themselves of the best blood of the Blue Grass State, he pushed westward to the "Black Hawk Purchase," settling on what has long been known as Round Prairie, in Jefferson County. Here, like his fellow pioneers, his efforts were directed to the securing of a home, the proper care and support of his family, and to the development of a new country.

He was a man of intelligence. He carefully watched the growth and wants of the community in which he cast his lot, and by wise counsel assisted in giving direction to proper conduct of its affairs.

Politically Walker was a Whig. In the early days referred to and for many years after, Jefferson County rarely failed to give a Democratic majority for the whole ticket. This record was badly disfigured by the nomination of Walker as the Whig candidate for sheriff. To fitness for the position he added well deserved popularity. He was elected by a handsome majority and discharged the duties of the office to the satisfaction of all.

At the disruption of the Whig party he (with a numerous and honorable company) was left in the predicament of the Indian, who wandering aimlessly about, was asked if he was lost, and proudly replied, "No! Me not lost. Wigwam lost."

It is believed that he never thereafter acted in full accord with either of the other parties.

About 1852 he removed to Lucas County, where he opened a farm on the highway from Chariton to Knoxville and midway between these points. Through Scott Walker the old saying that "the latch string is always out," was literally and practically verified. No way-



SAMUEL SCOTT WALKER. MELISSA W. SMITH.
VIOLA SMITH AND DAUGHTER.
Four Generations.

farer ever halted at his home without a cordial welcome from all, and the best the place afforded was freely furnished for his comfort.

The writer remembers with pleasure a visit to Walker's Lucas County home. Like the man, the house was of rude exterior but radiant and joyous within. Music, books and conversation furnished the pabulum while the inner man was regaled and fortified for the journey before him.

Scott Walker was a pronounced type of the Western pioneer. His class laid broad and deep the foundations of the empire we enjoy. Of them, let us honor the living and revere the dead.

Walker died full of years and in the "Land of Flowers." May the bloom over his grave be perennial. His memory will be held in pleasant recollection by all who knew him.

GEO. D. TEMPLE.

Their 10 children were as follows:

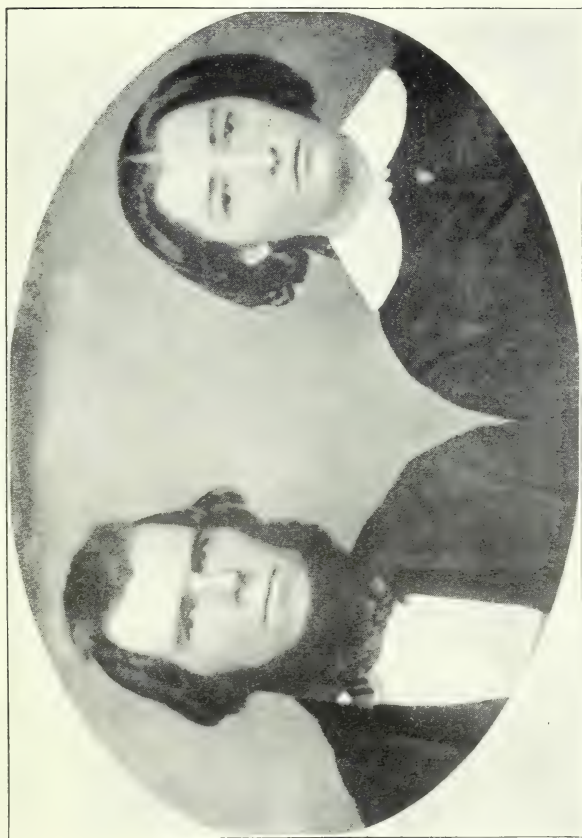
- 2309. Elizabeth Irma Walker; m. B. B. Siggins. 3 children +.
- 2310. Mary Adeline Walker; b. in Adair County, Ky.; m. James Harden. 8 children +.
- 2311. Cyrus Allen Walker; m. Leah Augusta Young. 4 children +.
- 2312. Fetney Ann Walker; b. June 14, 1838; was injured by a fall from which she died Jan. 30, 1847.
- 2313. Lucian Alford Walker; b. Aug. 8, 1840; d. May 23, 1841, of croup.
- 2314. Louisa America Walker; m. Enos Reed. 10 children +.
- 2315. James Franklin Walker; m. Evelyn Wyland. 4 children +.
- 2316. Quintilla Jane Walker; m. her cousin, George Walker. 3 children +.
- 2317. Rosella Melissa Walker; m. George Smith. 6 children +.
- 2318. Ira Cassius Walker; m. Emily Acres. 3 children +.

ELIZABETH ERMA Walker (2309); b. in Adair County, Ky., Feb. 20, 1833; d. Sept. 29, 1864; attended a Seminary for young ladies in Fairfield, Ia., after which she taught several terms of school; united with the Baptist Church when twenty years old; m. Feb. 24, 1856, at the home of her father by Rev. Robert Coles, to Benjamin Baird Siggins of Pennsylvania. He was a son of Alexander and Margaret Kinnear Siggins. He attended Meadville College; studied law and practiced a while in Chariton, Iowa, then went to Colorado

near Central City, where he engaged quite extensively in mining; became Judge of the Probate Court in Central City, Gilpin County, Col. When the family went to Colorado they made the trip across the plains with teams and covered wagons, Samuel Scott Walker and several others accompanying them. They narrowly escaped being captured by the Indians on several occasions. The family went to Pennsylvania on a visit in the summer of 1864, reaching the old Siggins homestead on July 4th. The mother of this little family sickened and died soon after at the home of Kinnear Siggins, near Tidioute, Penn. He then married Druzilla E. Belnap, going shortly after to Philadelphia to live, where they remained nearly three years; then returned to Warren County, Pa., where they lived on a farm 5 miles from Tidioute for about five years; then went to Youngsville, Pa., where he still (1902) lives. 3 children by 1st marriage and 2 by 2nd. 5 children were:

- 2319. Emma Siggins; b. Feb. 6, 1857, in Chariton, Ia.; m. John B. White. 3 children +.
 - 2320. Laura Siggins; b. Aug. 15, 1859, at Chariton, Ia.; m. J. O. Messerly. 3 children +.
 - 2321. Clinton C. Siggins; b. Dec. 31, 1862, in Colorado; m. N. Cunningham. 4 children +.
- Albert B. Siggins; b. in Philadelphia, 1866; d. the same year.
- Lida B. Siggins; b. in Philadelphia Feb. 3, 1867; m. Geo. H. Hyatt of Whitehall, N. Y., in 1886. She d. of consumption in Colby, Kas., June 29, 1887.

EMMA Siggins⁷ (2319) (Elizabeth⁶, Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); author of "Walker Genealogy"; taught school for about ten years; belonged to the pioneer class of the C. L. S. C., from which she graduated in 1882; m. in Youngsville, Pa., Dec. 6, 1882, by the Rev. Davies, to John Barber White. He was b. in Ellery Township, N. Y. (near Jamestown) Dec. 8, 1847; m. for his first wife, Arabella Bowen, by whom he had two children, viz: John Franklin, who d. in 1900, aged 24 years, and Fanny Arabell, who was b. in 1876. John B. White is a son of John and Rebekah Barber White. He was for several years owner and editor of *The Tidioute (Penn.) Weekly News*; was President of the Board of Education in Youngsville, Pa., for 6 years; represented Warren Coun-



BENJAMIN SIGGINS AND WIFE, ELIZABETH WALKER.

ty in the Legislature in 1878-9; has been actively engaged in the lumber business for about thirty years; is also President of the Bank of Poplar Bluff, Mo. He is General Manager of the Missouri Lumber and Mining Co., one of the largest lumber plants in the Southern states, with headquarters at Grandin, Carter County, Mo.; Secretary, Treasurer and General Manager of the Missouri Lumber and Land Exchange Company of Kansas City, Mo.; also Secretary, Treasurer and Director of the Louisiana Long Leaf Lumber Co., and President and General Manager of the Forest Lumber Company of Kansas City, Mo. This family belong to the Congregational Church. Their home is in Kansas City, Mo. The children of this family can trace their ancestry back to three Revolutionary and thirteen Colonial grandfathers, and on the father's side they have the unbroken line through John Prescott, who came to Massachusetts from England about 1640, back to King Alfred The Great, Charlemagne, Pepin and Kings Sighere and Cerdic.

King Cerdic d. about 534; began to reign 519; came with his son, Kenric, to the coast of England in 495. With him began the West Saxon line to which the present reigning family of England belongs.

Three children, viz:

2322. Emma Ruth White; b. at Youngsville, Pa., Oct. 30, 1884.

2323. Jay Barber Walker White; b. Oct. 2, 1886, at Youngsville; d. of bowel trouble after an illness of several weeks, at Ironton, Mo., Aug. 2, 1887.

2324. Raymond Baird White; b. March 18, 1889, at Grandin, Carter County, Mo.

LAURA Siggins (2320); m. James O. Messerly Sept. 19, 1883. He is a son of Jonas and Sarah Alspaugh Messerly; residence, Warren, Penn.; members of Methodist Church and both active workers in same. She graduated from the C. L. S. C. about 1884. 3 children, viz:

2325. Warren B. Messerly; b. at Baltimore, Ohio, Nov. 4, 1884.

2326. Everett J. Messerly; b. Warren, Pa., Oct. 18, 1886.

2327. James Harold Messerly; b. Warren, Pa., Sept. 24, 1894.

CLINTON C. Siggins (2321); m. Nellie Cunningham April 20, 1890, at Hugo, Col.; resides in Boise City, Idaho, where he held the

position of Justice of the Peace for four years; is now (1900) deputy Auditor and Recorder of Ada County under Geo. W. Lamoreau. 4 children, viz:

- 2328. Leona Siggins; b. Jan. 20, 1891, at Des Moines, Ia.
- 2329. Benjamin Boyd Siggins; b. March 14, 1894, at Boise City; d. June 29, 1894.
- 2330. Jerry Lloyd Siggins (twin to Benjamin); b. March 14, 1894.
- 2331. Lida Siggins; b. 1898; d. the same year.

MARY ADELINE Walker⁶ (2310) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); was born in Adair County, Ky., Sept. 28, 1834. She m. James Harden on Dec. 25, 1857, in Belinda, Ia., at the old homestead. James Harden was born June 19, 1837. He served in the Civil War; was a private in the 34th Iowa Volunteer Infantry under Captain Gardner. He was wounded in the knee at the Battle of Arkansas Post; was in the hospital at Memphis for three months; was a merchant in Cowley County, Kas.; served two years as County Treasurer; also served five years as postmaster under Harrison. They now (1891) live in Bartow, Florida, where Mr. Harden served as postmaster for several years. They had 8 children, viz:

- 2332. Alpha D. Harden; b. July 18, 1859. She m. Alvin Burson on July 15, 1891. Their home is in Kingsford, Florida. 1 son +.
- 2333. Anna I. Harden; b. Feb. 7, 1862. She is now engaged in teaching school in Roger's Park, Ill.
- 2334. Frances Elizabeth Harden; b. Dec. 26, 1863; is also engaged in teaching school in Roger's Park, Ill.
- 2335. Elmer C. Harden; b. Aug. 19, 1865; d. Aug. 31, 1878.
- 2336. Clara B. Harden; b. Nov. 12, 1866. She was a teacher; also postmistress at Bartow, Fla. She m. Will Wetzel, of Chicago, in 1898. 1 child +.
- 2337. Edward Walker Harden; b. Aug. 20, 1868.

He lived in Labette County, Kas., until he was 15 years old, when his father moved to Florida; began newspaper work at the age of 18 on the *Bartow Courier-Informant*. From here he went to Tampa, where he was still engaged in newspaper work. From there he went to Jacksonville, Fla., to accept a position on the *Times-Union* of that



EDWARD WALKER HARDEN.

city. When the editor of that paper went to St. Louis to become editor of the *St. Louis Republic*, E. W. Harden accompanied him. Here he was soon employed as editor of *The Interstate Grocer*. He went to Chicago, Ill., about 1891, where he was first reporter, then Insurance Editor and lastly Financial Editor of the *Chicago Tribune*. In 1898 he left Chicago for a trip around the world on board the U. S. Revenue Ship McCulloch. When the ship reached Singapore it was ordered to join Admiral Dewey's fleet at Hong Kong, from whence they proceeded to Manila. Harden volunteered his services during the memorable battle of Manila, and afterward wrote the first account of that battle received in this country; was appointed by the government in August, 1898, Special Commissioner to report on the financial and industrial condition of the Philippines, and returned to the United States in November to make his report to the government; was appointed January, 1899, Secretary of the Philippine Commission which the President is sending to the islands; is now (1901) managing editor of *The New York Commercial*, in New York City.

2338. Nellie F. Harden; b. Jan. 1, 1876. She m. Geo. McFarlane in Nov., 1895. Mr. McFarlane came from Glasgow, Scotland, about 1887. He is in the real estate business in Tampa, Fla. 1 child +.

2339. Harvey G. Harden; was b. Feb. 27, 1877; resides in Chicago.

ALPHA D. Harden (2332); m. Alvin Burson. They have 1 child, viz:

2340. Everett Harden Burson; b. Feb. 16, 1898.

CLARA B. Harden (2336); m. Will Wetzel. They have 1 child, viz:

2341. Katherine Harden Wetzel; b. Feb. 9, 1899.

NELLIE F. Harden (2338); m. George MacFarlane. They have 1 child, viz:

2342. Mary Rae MacFarlane; b. Sept. 28, 1897, in Chicago, Ill.

CYRUS ALLEN Walker⁶ (2311) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 22, 1836, in Jefferson County, Ia.; said

to have been the first white child born in the state; m. Jan. 8, 1872, Leah Augusta Young, dau. of Major J. B. Young, who came from Kentucky to Illinois about 1830. He was the first settler in Winchester; was a Major in the Black Hawk War; d. at Winchester May 4, 1885, at the age of 85. On the 9th day of April, 1860, he, with his brother James, cousin Warfield Walker, and brother-in-law B. B. Siggins, started on a trip to Pike's Peak, Colo., and in 1862, he and others made another trip to Colorado, where he remained several months. In May, 1863, he enlisted in the 9th Iowa Cavalry and was sent to the front; was discharged with the remainder of the regiment on Feb. 3, 1866. He was in the principal engagements in Arkansas and south Missouri. Their home is in Kansas City, Mo. (1901.) 4 children, viz:

- 2343. Gilmer E. Walker; b. Nov. 26, 1872. He served in the war with Spain in Company D, 22nd Kansas, but was mustered out in the fall of 1898, and now (1899) resides in Pittsburg, Kas.
- 2344. George L. Walker; b. Oct. 3, 1874. He lives at present (1898) in Moline, Ill.; m. April 29, 1901, Edna Nora Worth, dau. of Wm. R. and Louisa Rice Worth, of Bogard, Mo. She was b. May 8, 1883, at Bogard.
- 2345. Clinton E. Walker; b. Nov. 15, 1878, in Douglas County, Kansas.
- 2346. Regina Irene Walker; b. June 15, 1884, in Cowley County, Kansas.

LOUISA AMERICA Walker⁶ (2314) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 18, 1842. On April 27, 1862, she m. Enos Reed, who served three years in the Civil War as Commissary Sergeant. His brother-in-law, Cyrus Allen Walker, was with him in the war.

Enos Reed was a son of James C. and Aseneth McWilliams Reed. He was b. in Union County, Ohio, Oct. 15, 1836; moved to Iowa in 1853; taught school. During his services in the Civil War he was at Vicksburg and Chickasaw Bluffs under Sherman. He saw Farragut run the gauntlet into Mobile Bay; also saw a rebel ironclad captured. At Fort Blakely Mr. Reed climbed to the top of the breastworks, where three rebels confronted him with loaded guns. He leveled his empty musket and ordered them to surrender, which they

did. At the battle and capture of Arkansas Post he had the stock of his musket shot away by a minnie ball. He was First Sergeant, then First Lieutenant. He came to Labette County, Kas., in 1866; served as Justice of the Peace and County Superintendent of Schools. In 1873 he went to Douglas County, Kas. He was Commandant of the Soldiers' Home at Fort Dodge, Kas., in 1894 and 1895. He now (1898) lives in Clearfield, Kas. 10 children, viz:

- 2347. Olive A. Reed; b. in Lucas Co., Ia., Jan. 19, 1863. She is a teacher in the Kansas City, Kas., public schools.
- 2348. Alice Jane Reed; b. Sept. 17, 1868, in Labette County, Kas. She is a teacher in Kansas.
- 2349. Almeda Elizabeth Reed; b. 1870; m. Hermon H. White. 2 children +.
- 2350. Walker Scott Reed; b. Feb. 10, 1873, in Kansas. He is a farmer; makes his home with his parents.
- 2351. Anna Sarah Reed; d. young.
- 2352. Herbert Spencer Reed; b. Jan. 4, 1875; d. young.
- 2353. Ida Belle Estelle Reed; b. May 8, 1876; a teacher in Kansas.
- 2354. Leonora May Reed; b. May 4, 1878. She is dead.
- 2355. Alma Irene Reed; b. Dec. 28, 1879, in Douglas County, Kansas.
- 2356. David Harvey Reed; b. April 4, 1884, in Douglas County, Kansas.

ALMEDA ELIZABETH Reed (2349); b. March 19, 1870; m. Hermon A. White, son of Dr. David A. and Abbie Crosby White. He was b. Sept. 9, 1868. They now live (1901) in Emporia, Kansas. 2 children, viz:

- 2357. Homer Walker White; b. Aug. 30, 1892, in Douglas County, Kansas.
- 2358. Hazel Dean White; b. Feb. 27, 1894, in Douglas County, Kansas.

JAMES F. Walker⁶ (2315) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 17, 1843. He was always called "Cooney." March 21, 1867, he m. Evelyn Wyland, of Goshen, Ind. She was b. Aug. 23, 1846. He was in the Civil War, seeing service at the first fight of Vicksburg, also at the siege of Vicksburg, Arkansas Post and

Battle of Red River. He was the first Union man to enter Fort Morgan after the surrender, crawling through a port hole. He was at Fort Blakely April 9, 1865. He and Enos Reed were together all during the war. He was under Clark, Colonel of the 34th Regiment.

In 1870 he moved from Lucas County, Ia., to Bellville, Republic County, Kas., where he owns and operates a stock farm. 4 children, viz:

- 2359. Clara Cecil Walker; b. Jan. 2, 1869. She m. Albert Brown, a farmer, Aug. 7, 1895 +.
- 2360. Ira Wyland Walker; b. Dec. 9, 1870.
- 2361. Frederick Scott Walker; b. Jan. 26, 1875; m. Bertha Ann Collins Sept. 11, 1895 +.
- 2362. Alice Maud Walker; b. Nov. 11, 1876; m. Cary R. Diehl Sept. 3, 1895+.

CLARA CECIL Walker⁷ (2359) (James F.⁶, Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Albert Brown Aug. 7, 1895. 2 children, viz:

- 2363. Harry Clifford Brown; b. Feb. 5, 1897.
- 2364. Maud Elnor Brown; b. Aug. 20, 1898.

FREDERICK SCOTT Walker⁷ (2361) (James F.⁶, Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Bertha Ann Collins Sept. 11, 1895. 1 child, viz:

- 2365. Glen Howard Walker; b. March 12, 1897.

ALICE MAUD Walker⁷ (2362) (James F.⁶, Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Cary R. Diehl Sept. 3, 1895. Their home is near Ottawa, Kas. 2 children, viz:

- 2366. Lyle James Diehl; b. July 18, 1896.
- 2367. Relta Diehl; b. Aug. 27, 1898. This child was drowned in the fall of 1901.

QUINTILLA JANE Walker⁶ (2316) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Oct. 4, 1845. She m. her cousin, George Walker, son of Edmond, in 1875. He was postmaster at Quote, Carroll County, Mo., for several years. 3 children, viz:

- 2368. James Warfield Walker; b. Aug. 3, 1878. He is a telegraph operator for the Santa Fe R. R. at Gardner, Kas.:

m. April 29, 1901, Bessie Lea Blacketer of Unionville, Missouri.

2369. Maud R. Walker; b. Aug. 31, 1881; d. Dec. 19, 1891.

2370. Samuel Scott Walker; b. Sept. 14, 1885.

ROSELLA MELISSA Walker⁶ (2317) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 2, 1847. In 1867, at the age of 19, she m. George Smith, a stockman. He served three years in the Civil War as a private in Company I, 33rd Iowa. He was killed in a railroad accident June 23, 1881. She d. in Wauchula, Fla., July 13, 1900, after a lingering and painful illness; an active worker in the Presbyterian Church, of which she was a member; also a great temperance worker, having been for several years president of the W. C. T. U. of Bartow, Fla. 6 children, viz:

2371. Viola A. Smith; b. May 22, 1868. She m. A. G. Smith⁺.

2372. Frank A. Smith; b. Sept. 24, ——. He is a station agent at Walchula, Fla.

2373. Mary Lulu Smith; b. June 23, 1870; d. 1873.

2374. Claud Smith; b. July 9, 1876; d. 1877.

2375. Ira Calvin Smith; b. Feb. 19, 1878. He is with the Plant System in Florida, 1901.

2376. Geo. K. Smith; b. Aug. 3, 1881.

VIOLA A. Smith⁷ (2371) (R. Melissa⁶, Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 22, 1868. She m. A. G. Smith. Their home is in Wauchula, Fla. 3 children, viz:

2377. Eunice B. Smith; b. April 5, 1889, and d. of diphtheria in September, 1898.

2378. Helen Smith; b. May 28, 1891.

2379. Scott Graham Smith; b. Oct. 19, 1899.

IRA CASSIUS Walker⁶ (2318) (Samuel⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 14, 1849, in Iowa; m. Emily Acres July 31, 1889. She lived in Burlington, Ia., but was b. in Gibraltar, Spain. She was the daughter of William Acres, who was a merchant in Burlington, Iowa, for seventeen years. Her grandfather Acres served in the Crimean War. Ira Cassius is a station agent and telegraph operator. They live in Old Mexico (1902). 3 children, viz:

- 2380. Irene Carmen Walker; b. June 14, 1891, at Burlington, Iowa.
- 2381. Edna Lucile Walker; d. when one year old in Sabinas, Mex. She was drowned while being bathed by her nurse, a Mexican woman.
- 2382. William Acres Walker; b. Aug. 9, 1896, at San Pedro, Mexico. He was named for his grandfather Acres.

EDMOND Walker⁵ (2297) (Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 23, 1811. He was a blacksmith and farmer; m. Mary Ann Shirley (sister of John Warfield Shirley, who m. Jane Walker). She was born May 8, 1820; died August 16, 1891. Mary Ann Shirley was a daughter of Colonel Warfield Shirley of the War of 1812. He entered the service about the last of August, 1812, remaining in the service about six months as Captain of the 7th Kentucky Regiment. Capt. Shirley m. Patsy Young. 9 children, viz:

- 2383. Alexander Warfield Walker; b. 1838; m. Mrs. Wallace, formerly Miss Campbell. 6 children +.
- 2384. Nancy H. Walker; b. in 1840; m. Moses L. Barnes of Maryland in 1858. He is a merchant and farmer in Mandeville, Mo. No children.
- 2385. Elizabeth Walker; b. Jan. 6, 1843; m. Marquis S. Traugher March 15, 1865. 9 children +.
- 2386. George Walker; b. Nov. 24, 1844; m. his cousin, Quintilla Jane Walker (No. 2316), dau. of Samuel Scott Walker. For their family, see elsewhere +.
- 2387. Martha Jane Walker; b. in 1846; m. William J. Powers in 1866. 8 children +.
- 2388. Ann M. Walker; b. in 1850; m. J. C. Goodson. 9 children +.
- 2389. Josephine Walker; b. in 1852. She m. Z. T. McNown of Ohio in 1881. They have no children, but have adopted and raised a niece of Mr. McNown's. They live at present (1898) in Chillicothe, Mo.
- 2390. Laura E. Walker; b. in 1854; m. Geo. W. Taylor in 1869. 2 children +.
- 2391. John Louis Walker; b. 1857. He d. when nine months old.

ALEXANDER WARFIELD Walker⁶ (2383) (Edmund⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. in 1838. He m. Mrs. Wallace, formerly Susan C. Campbell, dau. of Smith Campbell, who was originally from Virginia. She lived near St. Louis, and was the first white child born in Fairview Township, Livingston County, Mo. He enlisted in the Union Army in 1862, in Company K, 23rd Regiment Missouri Infantry. He was promoted at the siege of Atlanta, Ga., to the rank of First Lieutenant in Company I of the same regiment. He acted as Adjutant of the regiment until discharged at Savannah, Ga., Jan. 1, 1865, by reason of the expiration of his term of service. He is a cripple from injuries received during his service in the war. He crossed the plains in 1859 with B. B. Siggins and family. He resides now (1900) at Bogard, Mo. She d. Sept. 16, 1901, aged 59 years; had been a member of the Christian Church for 25 years. 6 children, viz:

- 2392. Edmond S. Walker; m. Ethel, youngest dau. of Dr. W. C. Baird, of Carroll County, Mo. He is a farmer and stockman.
- 2393. Sidney E. Walker; m. Eva Rowe, whose parents were from Ohio. He is a farmer.
- 2394. Mary A. Walker; m. W. E. Thomas, who is in the lumber and hardware business.
- 2395. Nellie Walker; m. W. H. Rosenberry, the cousin and stepbrother of Eva, the wife of Sidney.
- 2396. Albert Walker; b. 1874. He is a farmer.
- 2397. Winnie R. Walker; b. 1876; m. Mr. Canady.

ELIZABETH Walker⁶ (2385) (Edmond⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); was b. Jan. 6, 1843. She m. Marquis S. Traughber March 15, 1865. They now (1900) reside near Roads, Carroll County, Mo. 9 children, viz:

- 2398. James Monroe Traughber; b. April 5, 1865. He graduated at Valparaiso; studied law, and was admitted to the bar. In 1898 he was principal of a high school in Washington state. He wrote "East Hall."
- 2399. Mary Ella Traughber; b. Feb. 3, 1867; m. Dr. W. P. Colby March 22, 1885. They are both practicing physicians in Carrollton, Mo. 1 child, viz:
 Buford M. Colby; b. March 14, 1889.

- 2400. Laura P. Traughber; b. March 2, 1871. She graduated from Warrensburg, and is now a teacher.
- 2401. Virgil S. Traughber; b. May 11, 1874. He is a teacher.
- 2402. Flora J. Traughber; b. Feb. 25, 1876. She is a teacher.
- 2403. Edmonia A. Traughber; b. Feb. 24, 1878. She is a teacher.
- 2404. Odessa P. Traughber; b. July 16, 1880.
- 2405. Robert Walker Traughber; b. May 24, 1884.
- 2406. Hugh M. Traughber; b. Dec. 30, 1868; d. Nov. 30, 1874, aged about six years.

MARTHA JANE Walker⁶ (2387) (Edmond⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. in 1846. She m. William J. Powers of Missouri in 1866. He served in the Civil War, and was commissioned a Captain about the time the army of the Potomac was mustered out. He is now a farmer. The family moved to Perry, Okla., in 1890, and still live there. 8 children, viz:

- 2407. Alpha Ann Powers; b. Dec. 5, 1866; m. Virgil M. Conkling May 18, 1886. 3 children +.
- 2408. Henry Warren Powers; b. Dec. 2, 1868. He taught school in Carroll County; attended the Kentucky University. He was ordained to the ministry at Yates Sept. 22, 1893, and is now (1899) pastor of the First Christian Church at Cottage City, Cal. He m. Mary E. Shelton of Miami, O., on May 1, 1895. About 1900 he was called to Petaluma, Cal., as State President of the Christian Endeavor Missionary Society.
- 2409. Warfield Walker Powers; b. Jan. 23, 1870. He is a teacher; Dec. 22, 1892, m. Nellie Bailey of Payne County, Okla. 1 child +.
- 2410. John A. Powers; b. May 30, 1872.
- 2411. Willie Edmond Powers; b. Sept. 22, 1879; d. May 15, 1880.
- 2412. Rolla George Powers; b. April 9, 1881.
- 2413. Walter Shirley Powers; b. May 2, 1886.
- 2414. Hazel Powers; b. Dec. 22, 1892.

ALPHA ANN Powers⁷ (2407) (Martha J.⁶, Edmond⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 5, 1866, in a log cabin on

Turkey Creek. She taught school several terms in Carroll County; m. Virgil M. Conkling on May 18, 1886, b. Jan. 23, 1865, in Livingston County, Mo., son of Ira B. and Fannie Brown Conkling. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1844. Their home is in Carrollton, Mo. He is considered one of the most promising lawyers in the state. 3 children, viz:

- 2415. Jessie Conkling; b. 1887.
- 2416. Roscoe Conkling; b. 1889.
- 2417. Francis Conkling; b. 1884.

WARFIELD WALKER Powers (2409); m. Nellie Bailey. They have one child, viz:

- 2418. Bee Powers.

ANN M. Walker^a (2388) (Edmond^a, Alexander^a, James^a, Alexander^a, John^a); b. in 1850. She m. J. C. Goodson, a farmer and politician of Missouri, March 15, 1871. They live now (1900) at Mandeville, Mo. 9 children, viz:

- 2419. Edmond Walker Goodson; b. April 2, 1872.
- 2420. Orva B. Goodson; b. Sept. 30, 1873.
- 2421. Nannie A. Goodson; b. April 2, 1877.
- 2422. Eunice P. Goodson; b. Feb. 15, 1880.
- 2423. Winn M. Goodson; b. May 26, 1881.
- 2424. Earnest G. Goodson; b. Jan. 1, 1883.
- 2425. Emma G. Goodson; b. Jan. 18, 1885.
- 2426. Harrison M. Goodson; b. Dec. 9, 1887.
- 2427. Raymond L. Goodson; b. Aug. 4, 1890.

LAURA E. Walker^a (2390) (Edmond^a, Alexander^a, James^a, Alexander^a, John^a); b. in 1854. She m. Geo. W. Taylor, a farmer of Pennsylvania, in 1869. They live at Roads, Mo. 2 children, viz:

- 2428. Claud Taylor; aged 25 (1898). He is a teacher.
- 2429. Reuben Taylor; aged 10 (1898).

LOUIS F. Walker^a (2300) (Alexander^a, James^a, Alexander^a, John^a); b. Nov. 3, 1818. He m. Elizabeth Fry Nelson on March 28, 1841. She was the dau. of Joseph O. Nelson and Susan Lightfoot. Susan Lightfoot was the dau. of Philip Lightfoot, who served

seven years in the Revolutionary War. He m. a dau. of George Fry, a very wealthy citizen of Culpepper, Va. Elizabeth Fry Nelson Walker d. March 23, 1888, at the age of sixty-seven years.

Louis F. Walker was a farmer, and always lived in Adair County, Kentucky. He d. there on Sept. 5, 1882.

Henry Clay Walker, son of Louis, says of his father: "He was very much like his father, Alexander. He was six feet two, fair complexion, dark hair, blue eyes; was of a very generous disposition, fond of entertaining his friends. He was a Union man during the war, but befriended the needy soldiers of both sides when they came to his door, sick or hungry; has been known to feed as many as one hundred men and horses in a single day, my mother, with the help of two negro women, preparing the food and waiting on the sick, who often remained for days at a time. Scarcely a day passed during three years but what we had calls for help. Father's horses, cattle, wagons and harnesses were freely given, and no remuneration was ever received for any service rendered or material supplied. Grandmother found a home with us; she survived grandfather 20 years. Father also took care of mother's aunt, Mildred Craig, for ten years, after she was totally blind; sister Patsy Ann, a very sweet, patient girl, was given the care of Aunt Mildred, to whom she gave the most devoted attention. When father died he left little of this world's goods, but I feel sure by his Christian deeds he went to a well earned reward.

"After the war the slaves of my father wished to remain with him. They all loved mother and father, and felt that they were their best friends. Father belonged to the Presbyterian Church and mother to the Methodist. When Grandfather Alexander Walker and Elizabeth Scott were married (1803), they moved from Woodford County, Ky., to Adair County, Ky. They had a little cabin on a piece of land grandfather bought. They had but little furniture; grandmother had the only bureau in the neighborhood, which she said made her feel a little aristocratic. They went to work clearing up their farm; being frugal and industrious, they built a very large, commodious brick house, and had in time a well cleared farm. They raised, besides their own eleven children, six others, one a brother's child, and three were his cousin's children; also a negro child—the mother had been sold to a trader when her child was only three months old; she begged Grandfather to buy it, which he did. For

many years Grandfather drove a six-horse team to and from Louisville, a distance of 100 miles, carrying goods. He had a negro driver named Herod, who was often entrusted with large sums of money, sent by different merchants in payment for goods. In regard to great-grandfather, James Walker, I know but little. I think I have heard grandmother say that he was a Lieutenant in the war of the Revolution, but we have no records."

Eight children, viz :

2430. Henry Clay Walker. He was b. Sept. 11, 1843, during the campaign of Clay and Polk for the Presidency, and his grandfather, being a very staunch Whig, gave this child Clay's full name. Henry Clay was about eighteen years old when the war broke out. He did not join the army, but was on the Union side, and took part in one very hard fight with Captain Hindman, who came from Bowling Green and attacked the pickets of General Bud. The pickets were stationed at Gradyville, eight miles from Columbia. Henry Clay was captured by Captain Hindman, but made his escape in time to report the situation to General Bud, and save an attack on the forces at Columbia. April 8, 1875, Henry Clay Walker m. Sarah Alice Turk, a dau. of Colonel William C. Turk. Henry Clay Walker and wife now live at Gradyville, Adair County, Ky., where he is a farmer and undertaker. 2 children +.

2431. Susan Emily Walker; b. Jan. 14, 1846. She m. E. H. Burton on Jan. 25, 1874. He was the son of Joseph Burton, and was born and raised in Columbia, Adair County, Ky. They moved to Warsaw, Ill., just before the war, and Edward Burton enlisted at Cairo, Ill. He was on the Mississippi River on a gunboat called "The Little Rebel." After the war was over he returned to Columbia, and taught school for a few years in Adair County. He then went into the mercantile business in Gradyville, where he spent the last eight years of his life. He d. May 18, 1878. They had no children, and the widow, Susan Emily Walker Burton, is living at present (1898) in Columbia, Ky.

2432. James Alexander Walker; b. Nov. 14, 1848; d. of diphtheria, Sept. 12, 1858.
2433. Joseph N. Walker; b. Jan. 22, 1850; d. of consumption, Nov. 17, 1864.
2434. Patsy Ann Walker; b. June 29, 1852; m. Samuel E. Allen, a prosperous farmer of Adair County, Ky., on Jan. 4, 1876. 1 child +.
2435. Mary Elizabeth Walker; b. April 27, 1854. She m. S. D. Caldwell on Oct. 3, 1889. He is a wealthy farmer of Adair County, Ky., and was a widower with four daughters. He and Mary Elizabeth have no children of their own.
2436. William Elzy Walker; b. Aug. 21, 1856. He m. Hattie Yates, Dec., 1878. They moved to Paris, Tex., in 1885. He owns a farm in Delta County, but they live in Paris, Lamar County, Tex. 1 child +.
2437. Robert Franklin Walker; b. Nov. 6, 1858; has never married, and still lives on the old homestead.

HENRY CLAY Walker⁶ (2430) (Louis F.⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 11, 1843; m. Sarah Alice Turk April 8, 1875. 2 children, viz:

2438. Robert Allen Walker; b. Aug. 29, 1879.

2439. Elizabeth Jane (Bessie Jane); b. Sept. 30, 1888.

PATSY ANN Walker⁶ (2434) (Louis F.⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 29, 1852; m. Samuel E. Allen Jan. 4, 1876. 1 child, viz:

2440. Leslie Allen; b. April 22, 1877. He was named for Ex-Governor Leslie.

WILLIAM ELZY Walker (2436); b. Aug. 21, 1856; m. Hattie Yates, Dec., 1878. 1 child, viz:

2441. Charles Lee Walker; b. Oct. 7, 1881.

MARGARET ANN Walker⁵ (2301) (Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 9, 1820; m. Alexander Hindman. They lived in Columbia, Adair County, Ky. She d. Sept. 7, 1898. She was always called "Aunt Peggy" by everyone who knew her.



GOV. JAMES ROBERT HINDMAN.

The following obituary notice was printed in her home paper after her death:

"Mrs. Margaret A. Hindman, mother of Ex-Governor J. R. Hindman of this city, died at her home near Gradyville, last Wednesday morning. Had she lived until December the 9th, she would have been seventy-eight years old. She was an excellent Christian lady; was a consistent member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and her influence for good has been felt in the neighborhood where she has lived all her life.

"Her husband, Mr. Alexander Hindman, died fourteen years ago, and at the time of her death, she was living with her youngest son, Mr. Charles M. Hindman, at the old home where she was reared and married.

"She has reared a large family, and those of her children who survive her are, Governor J. R. Hindman, of Columbia; Mr. W. A. Hindman; Mr. Charles M. Hindman; and Mrs. J. D. Flowers, of Gradyville; and Mrs. John Keen, of Clinton County.

"The funeral services were conducted by Rev. W. H. C. Sandidge, of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and the remains were laid to rest by the side of her husband in the burial place on the farm, in the presence of a large concourse of relatives and friends.

"Mrs. Hindman will be greatly missed from the neighborhood where she has so long lived."

Eight children, viz:

2442. James Robert Hindman; m. Erma Young. 2 children +.

2443. Margaret Elizabeth Hindman; m. Joseph D. Flowers. 6 children +.

2444. William Alexander Hindman; m. Arnetta Caldwell. 5 children +.

2445. Ann Rebekah Hindman; m. John S. Keen. 2 children +.

2446. Polly Catherine Hindman; m. Timothy F. Nell. 1 child +.

2447. Samuel Perry Hindman; d. in infancy.

2448. Fetna Jane Hindman; m. H. K. Allen. 4 children +.

2449. Charles Morehead Hindman; m. Lou W. Thomas. No children.

JAMES ROBERT Hindman⁶ (2442) (Margaret⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹). Gov. James R. Hindman, one of Adair

County's best known men, was born on a farm in the country where his great-grandfather, grandfather and father each lived until their death .

The early education of Gov. Hindman was obtained in the district schools, and his occupation was that of working on a farm until he was twenty-two years old, when he enlisted as a private in the Thirteenth Kentucky Infantry, commanded by Colonel E. H. Hobson. He was soon elected Lieutenant of Company C, and afterwards promoted to Captain of Company H.

During the last year of the war, he served as Chief of Ordnance of the Second Division of the 23rd Army Corps. He was mustered out of the service in the year 1865.

His record was that of a brave, fearless man, who stood by the flag of the Union, and returned from the fray with the consciousness of having performed his duty to the best of his ability.

When the war closed, with Gov. Hindman—as with all true soldiers—it ended, and he set about the task of preparing himself for a useful career as a citizen.

Soon after his return from the service, he was nominated and elected to represent Adair County in the Lower House of the Kentucky General Assembly, and was re-elected in 1867 and 1869. His services were highly appreciated by his constituents, and it is but meet to say that no other county in Kentucky was more ably represented.

Having read law at intervals, he determined after returning from the Legislature, to make it a profession, and after a course of diligent and well directed study, he was admitted to the practice. His naturally legal mind and acquired knowledge soon placed him in rank with the leading attorneys of this section, and for the ensuing eight years he was a successful practitioner, and in 1879 he was again induced to accept the Legislative nomination and served with credit alike to himself and his constituency during the sessions of 1879 and 1880.

In 1883 he was nominated by the State Democratic Convention as a candidate for Lieutenant Governor on the ticket with Gov. J. Proctor Knott. Being elected, he served for four years to the satisfaction of the people of Kentucky. When his term of office expired, he again returned to his home, and took up the practice of his chosen profession, but in 1892, the Democracy demanded his services as a Con-

gressional candidate from the Eleventh district, and ever faithful to the wishes of his friends, he accepted the nomination, and while defeated—the district being largely Republican—made a most vigorous campaign.

He was Chairman of the Sound Money Convention, which was held in Louisville in September of last year, and his services in the cause during the campaign were highly appreciated by the sound money contingent over the state.

Gov. Hindman commands the universal respect and confidence of a host of friends. Being a cultured, high-toned Christian gentleman, his influence is for good, and Columbia has many reasons to feel proud of his citizenship.

Gov. Hindman is a member of the Masonic Order, and also of the Methodist Church. He has often served as a Delegate to the Louisville Conference, and twice as a Delegate to the General Conference, which met at Richmond and St. Louis, respectively.

In 1873, he was united in marriage to Miss Erma Young, who died in 1881, leaving two sons, one of whom has since died.

In December, 1893, he married Mrs. Fanny M. Rawley of Dallas, Texas.*

Two children, viz:

- 2450. Robert Young Hindman; b. 1873; graduated from Center College, Danville, Ky.
- 2451. James Herschell Hindman; who d. at the age of 12 years.

MARGARET ELIZABETH Hindman⁶ (2443) (Margaret⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Joseph D. Flowers. 6 children, viz:

- 2452. Alexander Flowers; d. young.
- 2453. Anna Bell Flowers; m. Robert Chening.
- 2454. Emma Juriah Flowers; m. Charles Hutchinson.
- 2455. Rose Lee Flowers.
- 2456. Ella May Flowers.
- 2457. Joseph Edmond Flowers.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER Hindman⁶ (2444) (Margaret⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Arnetta Caldwell. 5 children, viz:

* Sketch of Gov. Hindman taken from a Columbia paper, name and date not given.

- 2458. Leslie Clarence Hindman; m. and has 1 child.
- 2459. Curtis Hindman.
- 2460. William Hindman.
- 2461. Harlan Hindman.
- 2462. Metta Pearl Hindman.

ANN REBEKAH Hindman⁶ (2445) (Margaret⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. John S. Keen, a Methodist minister, prominent as a propounder of the doctrine of sanctification as a second blessing. 2 children, viz:

- 2463. Marvin Keen.
- 2464. John Keen.

POLLY CATHERINE Hindman⁶ (2446) (Margaret⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Timothy F. Nell. 1 child, viz:

- 2465. Esther Nell.

FETNA JANE Hindman (2448); m. H. K. Allen. Their home is in Mobile, Ala. 4 children, viz:

- 2466. Maggie Allen.
- 2467. Mary Allen.
- 2468. Charles Allen.
- 2469. James Allen; d. young.

MARTHA JANE Walker⁵ (2303) (Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Oct. 8, 1824; m. John Warfield Shirley, son of Col. Warfield Shirley of the War of 1812. He was b. July 13, 1840, in Metcalf County, Ky.; m. July 11, 1839; lived in Adair County, Ky. 6 children, as follows:

- 2470. Elizabeth Ann Frances Shirley; m. Alfred Walker Blaydes. 5 children +.
- 2471. Mary Margaret Shirley; b. Nov. 7, 1845; d. Oct. 16, 1864.
- 2472. Nancy Jane Shirley; b. May 24, 1851; d. June 17, 1854.
- 2473. Lou Belle Shirley; b. Oct. 15, 1855; d. May 28, 1876.
- 2474. John Alexander Shirley; m. Alberta L. D. Buckner. 3 children +.
- 2475. Lewis Edmond Shirley; b. Dec. 11, 1864; unmarried; lives at East Fork, Ky.

ELIZABETH ANN FRANCES Shirley⁶ (2470) (Martha J.⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 13, 1840; m. Dec. 26, 1871, to Alfred Walker Blaydes. 5 children, viz:

- 2476. Jerome Alfred Blaydes; b. Jan. 2, 1873.
- 2477. Frances Elbert Blaydes; b. Aug. 28, 1874.
- 2478. John Lewis Blaydes; b. Nov. 24, 1877.
- 2479. Died young.
- 2480. Mattie Jane Blaydes; b. Nov. 17, 1881.

JOHN ALEXANDER Shirley⁶ (2474) (Martha J.⁵, Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Alberta L. D. Buckner, dau. of Wm. Stanton and Polly Buckner, Oct. 26, 1882. She d. Aug. 20, 1890. 3 children, viz:

- 2481. James Henry Shirley; b. Sept. 12, 1882.
- 2482. John William Shirley; b. Jan. 11, 1886.
- 2483. Ida Gertrude Shirley; b. Oct. 7, 1889.

ELIZABETH McCORKLE Walker⁵ (2304) (Alexander⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); b. Oct. 7, 1828; m. Noah Wilcox. She d. Sept. 30, at Bowling Green, Ky. 6 children, viz:

- 2484. Maggie Wilcox; m. T. Sullivan.
- 2485. Henry Clay Wilcox.
- 2486. Sallie Wilcox.
- 2487. William Green Wilcox.
- 2488. Charles Wilcox.
- 2489. Edna Wilcox.

JAMES Walker⁴ (2291) (James³, Alexander², John¹); m. Kizziah Cox, and moved to Illinois. Kizziah d., and James m. again and had several children, and moved to Missouri. The name of only one of his children is known, William L., who was born in Grayson County, Ky., Feb. 15, 1825. His mother, Kizziah, d. at his birth, and Alexander Walker (known as long Alexander from his being unusually tall) went after the child, and carried him one hundred miles on horseback in the winter time, and took him to his home, taking the entire care of him on his journey, and raised him as one of his own children.

WILLIAM L. Walker (2490); b. Feb. 15, 1825; was raised by Alexander Walker, who m. Elizabeth Scott (see above). He m.

Lamira Kennard. Her brother, Russell Kennard, was a wealthy boot and shoe merchant of Nashville, Tenn. After her death he m. Mrs. Caldwell, widow of George Caldwell. They live in Nell, Adair County, Ky. 10 children, viz:

- 2491. Hyberna Walker; m. Joseph Bell; d. about 1884.
- 2492. Mary Alice Walker; m. John Bell.
- 2493. James D. Walker; m. Miss Diddle.
- 2494. Amanda Walker; m. Stuart Kinnard.
- 2495. Stuart Russell Walker; m. Miss Pullain.
- 2496. Elizabeth Walker; m. Absalom Pullain.
- 2497. Theodosia Walker; m. John T. Hamilton; d. about 1894.
- 2498. Le Roy Walker; m. Miss Kinnard. He is Postmaster and Notary Public at Nell, Ky.
- 2499. Kizziah Walker; m. Mr. Murrell, a merchant, son of Wm. Murrell. He only lived six weeks after they were married. His wife carried on his business with his partner for years after his death.
- 2500. Lellah Ann Walker; m. Mr. Hunter, grandson of Josiah Hunter, a wealthy slave owner.

ELIZABETH Walker⁴ (2292) (James³, Alexander², John¹); always called Betsey; m. Lewis Fletcher, and d. in Sparta, Tenn. Their 3 children were:

- 2501. James Fletcher⁺.
- 2502. Woodson Fletcher ⁺.
- 2503. Columbus Fletcher; m. Miss Young, a sister of the wife of Cyrus Walker.

JAMES Fletcher⁵ (2501) (Elizabeth⁴, James³, Alexander², John¹); moved from Iowa to Illinois. He m. in Illinois, and had the following 8 children:

- 2504. Sally Margaret Fletcher.
- 2505. Mary Elizabeth Fletcher.
- 2506. Nancy Jane Fletcher.
- 2507. George Samuel Fletcher.
- 2508. Martha Susan Fletcher.
- 2509. Joseph Benson Fletcher.
- 2510. Amanda Dennington Fletcher.
- 2511. James Bamford Fletcher.

WOODSON Fletcher (2502); m. ———; had 4 children, as follows (after Woodson's death his widow m. V. Cochran):

- 2512. Martha Fletcher; m. John Cochran, a brother of V. Cochran. She d. leaving one child.
- 2513. A girl.
- 2514. Nancy Catherine Fletcher.
- 2515. Roy Fletcher.

The History of McDonough County, Ill., written by S. J. Clark, contains the following interesting items concerning different members of the Walker family who went to Illinois from Virginia and Kentucky at an early day:

William P. Walker; Company B, 16th Infantry; enlisted May 24, 1861; discharged May 18, 1862.

Corporal Joseph T. Walker; 28th Infantry, Company D; enlisted Aug. 10, 1861. He was discharged at the expiration of his term, Aug. 26, 1864.

Henry E. Walker, of Bardolph; enlisted Nov. 1, 1861, and was discharged Sept. 29, 1863, on account of disability.

Second Lieutenant John S. Walker, of Macomb; commissioned June 6, 1865; mustered out June 6, 1865.

William C. Walker, of Macomb; enlisted June 18, 1862; discharged June 28, 1863, on account of disability.

Robert A. Walker, of Macomb; enlisted May 20, 1864; mustered out Sept. 26, 1864; Company I, 137th Infantry.

James H. Walker, of Bushnell; enlisted in Company I, 137th Infantry, May 12, 1864; mustered out Sept. 24, 1864.

J. M. Walker; lawyer at Macomb. First birth recorded at Walnut Grove was Flora M. Walker, daughter of Gilmer Walker (b. 1836). Mr. Walker was the first to lose a child, Martha Walker, who died in the fall of 1837.

Rev. Harrison Berry, a Cumberland Presbyterian clergyman, and Miss Martha Walker were the first married in the township. They were married in February, 1833, at the residence of Gilmer Walker by Rev. Cyrus Haines.

MEMBERS OF DODDSVILLE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

Andrew Walker; and Ann Walker, his wife.

Chas. W. Walker; Virginia Rachel Walker.

Andrew Walker; Ruling Elder; d. Sept. 17, 1843.

Ebenezer James Walker, Deacon.

N. A. Walker, Jerusalem Chapel, United Brethren Church, Deacon.

Quintus Walker, Deacon of Center Chapel.

William C. Walker, of Macomb; enlisted in Company C, 84th Infantry, June 18, 1862; discharged Jan. 28, 1863, on account of disability.

Daniel Chalmers; enlisted Aug. 13, 1862; transferred to Veteran Reserve Corps June 13, 1863; wounded; 84th Infantry, Company A.

Ebenezer Walker, of Eldorado; enlisted July 30, 1862. He was wounded twice and mustered out June 8, 1865. He was in Company B, 84th Infantry.

Samuel Walker, of Eldorado; enlisted in Company B, 84th Infantry, on July 31, 1862; died Oct. 24, 1863, of wounds.

Good Hope, McDonough County, Ill. N. A. Walker, one of the first trustees of this town.

Colonel William Bailey.

Judge Cyrus Walker; well known as the best criminal lawyer in the West; employed in the case of McFadden Brothers for the murder of John Wilson. He gave Pennington's Point its name in honor of Stewart Pennington.

John M. Walker; m. Martha Campbell.

Company H, 2nd Cavalry, organized by J. D. Walker, July 24, 1861. He was commissioned Captain Aug. 24, 1861.

Privates in Mormon War: Andrew Walker, William Walker, James Walker, A. J. Walker, James Walker, J. W. Walker, William Walker.

School Directors: James Walker; J. M. Walker, Scotland Township; E. B. Walker, Macomb Township.

Deacons of Camp Creek Church: A. Walker, James Walker and T. J. Walker.

Representative from McDonough County (Democrat): James D. Walker.

Emma Walker; teacher Mound Township.



ANN WALKER, WIFE OF JAMES WALKER.

Andrew Walker; b. in Adair County, Ky.; came to McDonough County in 1833.

Joseph McCrosky; Alderman and Mayor of Macomb.

James D. Walker; Mayor of Macomb.

ANN Walker³ (1944) (Alexander², John¹); b. March 22, 1754; m. her cousin, James Walker, son of John and grandson of Alexander, who was a brother of John, the emigrant, Feb. 24, 1774; d. in McDonough County, Ill., in 1835 or 1836. Her husband, James Walker, was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He d. in Morgan County, Ill., aged over 80 years. There are no papers to show his Revolutionary service, but his eldest daughter, Margaret, remembered his return from the war and told her children of it. 8 children, viz:

- 2516. Margaret Walker; m. Benjamin Workman. 4 children +.
- 2517. Jane Walker; m. John Findlay. 8 children +.
- 2518. John Walker; m. Susan Hughes. 6 children +.
- 2519. Alexander Walker; m. Sarah Morrow. 8 children +.
- 2520. Joseph C. Walker; m. Lucretia Fletcher. 7 children +.
- 2521. Ann Walker; d. unmarried, in Adair County, Ky., in the spring of 1829.
- 2522. James Walker; d. young.
- 2523. William H. Walker; m. Ann Harris. 6 children +.

MARGARET Walker⁴ (2516) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., 1777; m. Benjamin Workman and moved to Indian Creek, Morgan County, Ill., in 1826. She survived her husband many years. 4 children, viz:

- 2524. Jane Workman; m. Jacob Gibson. 4 children +.
- 2525. Benjamin Workman; m. Nancy Gray Walker. 4 children +.
- 2526. Ann Workman; never married; b. Jan. 30, 1812; d. Jan. 15, 1901.
- 2527. James Workman; m. (1) Cornelia Hammond, (?) Matilda Edgerly. 5 children +.

JANE Workman⁵ (2524) (Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Adair County, Ky., Jan. 5, 1807; m. Jacob Gibson, who served

in the War of 1812 and d. 1867; residence Wall St. P. O., Kansas, where she d. in June, 1895. 4 children, viz:

- 2528. William Gibson.
- 2529. Henry Gibson.
- 2530. James Gibson.
- 2531. Ann Gibson.

BENJAMIN Workman⁵ (2525) (Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Nancy Gray Walker, dau. of Miriam Pair Walker. After Benjamin's death she m. Mr. Hammons, and lives at Glasgow, Ia. He d. Jan. 10, 1832, aged 56; buried near Easton, Ill. 4 children, viz:

- 2532. James Workman.
- 2533. Margaret Workman.
- 2534. Jane Workman; m. Joseph Howell, and lives at Glasgow, Iowa.
- 2535. Combs Workman.

Benjamin Workman had a grandson, Benjamin Lytton, who lived in Lucas County, Iowa. He has 9 children, viz:

- 2536. Elizabeth Lytton.
- 2537. Mary Jane Lytton.
- 2538. Letitia Ann.
- 2539. William Lytton.
- 2540. Emily Lytton.
- 2541. Margaret Lytton.
- 2542. Frank Lytton.
- 2543. Araminta Lytton.
- 2544. Lilly Lytton.

JAMES Workman⁵ (2527) (Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 30, 1820; d. Feb. 25, 1891; m. (1) Cornelia Hammond in 1853; she d. Dec. 21, 1865; m. (2) Matilda Edgerly, April, 1868; no children by 2nd marriage. 5 children, viz:

- 2545. Clara Workman; b. March 5, 1854; d. April, 1854.
- 2546. Margaret Workman; b. March 5, 1855; d. Oct. 9, 1857.
- 2547. Mary Ann Workman; b. Oct. 11, 1857, near Jacksonville, Ill.; m. Sept. 12, 1872, John S. Sommers, son of James and Priscilla Sommers of Kentucky; resides in Center-ville, Kan. +.

2548. Benjamin Alexander Workman; b. Feb. 3, 1860; m. April 20, 1878, Emma Jane Davis, dau. of William and Anna Davis. He is an engineer on a railroad in Old Mexico. 3 children +.
2549. Henry Matthew Workman; b. Aug. 30, 1862; d. Jan. 5, 1893; m. Oct., 1886, Amanda Weymire of Indiana. 3 children +

BENJAMIN ALEXANDER Workman⁶ (2548) (James⁵, Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 3, 1860; m. April 20, 1878, Emma Jane Davis, dau. of William and Anna Davis. 3 children, viz:

2550. William James Workman; b. April 20, 1880.
2551. Anna Beatrice Workman; b. Oct. 22, 1882; d. Jan. 5, 1890.
2552. Henry Workman; b. July 5, 1890.

HENRY MATTHEW Workman⁶ (2549) (James⁵, Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 30, 1862; d. Jan. 5, 1893; m. Oct., 1886, Amanda Weymire of Indiana, dau. of Hiram Weymire. 3 children, viz:

2553. James Workman; b. July 18, 1887; d. Jan. 20, 1890.
2554. Benjamin Roland Workman; d. July, 1890.
2555. Hazel Workman; b. Dec., 1892.

MARY ANN Workman⁶ (2547) (James⁵, Margaret⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. John S. Sommers. 4 children, viz:

2556. Minnie Cornelia Sommers; b. July 3, 1875; m. March 19, 1896, David L. Sturgeon, son of David and Barbara Sturgeon.
2557. Clara Ethel Sommers; b. June 9, 1878; m. Sept. 16, 1896, William G. Scott, son of Henry and Hannah Scott.
2558. Anna Blanche Sommers; b. Oct. 10, 1880; unmarried.
2559. Clarence Workman Sommers; b. Sept. 6, 1887.

JANE Walker⁴ (2517) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. John Findlay, who d. 1816 or 1817. After the death of her husband she moved to Hancock County, Ill. She d. in 1823. Her 8 children are (1898) all dead. They were as follows:

- 2560. James Findlay; m. Polly Patterson, whose mother was a Hughes. They moved from Kentucky about 1848, going to Keokuk, Ia., thence to Missouri, where they both died. They had no children.
- 2561. Samuel Alexander Findlay; m. Polly Bradley. They lived near Carthage, Mo. They are both dead.
- 2562. Elizabeth Findlay; m. Squire Rutherford Davis. 2 children +.
- 2563. Walker Findlay; m. and had children +.
- 2564. Ann Findlay; m. Mr. Maltby. 2 children +.
- 2565. Margaret Findlay; m. and d. soon afterward.
- 2566. Andrew Findlay; d. shortly after marriage. No children given.
- 2567. Jane Findlay; d. in young womanhood.

ELIZABETH Findlay⁵ (2562) (Jane⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 5, 1816, in Adair County, Ky.; m. Squire Rutherford Davis of Hancock County, Ill., in 1853; d. July 24, 1898, at her home in Creston, Ia.

Extract from sketch of Mrs. Davis which appeared in the *Creston Citizen* July 28, 1898:

"When thirteen years of age Elizabeth Findlay came to Illinois (near Carthage), where she resided until her removal to Creston, Ia., with her sons in August, 1876; m. Thomas J. Dale June 13, 1837. Their eight children died in infancy or early childhood. At the time of her second marriage to S. R. Davis, he had six children to whom she gave a mother's devoted care. Her cousin, James B. Findlay, was one of the pioneer evangelists of the West. She was a deeply religious woman, her abiding faith being a never failing source of joy and consolation from early childhood until the last moment of her life, when she entered the land of infinite peace, above the storms which beat upon the shores of time."

Squire Rutherford Davis was born in Warren County, Tenn., in 1808, came to Illinois at the age of 18 years, and settled in Shelby County, from whence he removed to Hancock County, Ill. He was a man of natural gifts, but without a college or academic education, being self-made and self-educated. He taught school and farmed; mastered John Stuart Mill's system of logic, and was the ablest math-

ematician in Illinois in his day. He was the originator and perfector of the science of arithmetic which applied the analytical system of cancellation; was author of "Davis' Arithmetic," published in 1853, which had a large sale, and was considered by mathematicians as a masterpiece. It is still in use in western Illinois. He was elected Sheriff of Hancock County, Ill., in 1854, and Clerk of the Courts, in 1856, from which position he retired in 1864. Their 2 children were:

2568. Squire Richard Davis +.

2569. Thomas Jefferson Davis; lives at Creston, Ia. +

SQUIRE RICHARD Davis (2568) was born near Carthage, Hancock County, Ill., July 17, 1854. His father was a native of Tennessee, his mother of Kentucky. As a boy he acquired a taste for politics through constant companionship with his father in his electioneering tours during his political career.

At the age of fourteen he entered a printing office, together with the duties of which position he kept up the study of the higher branches of the common school system, from both of which he graduated at the age of nineteen, a first-class printer and writer of some local celebrity, as resident correspondent of the *Illinois State Register* and *St. Louis Republican*. In 1876 he removed to Creston, Ia., and became editor and publisher of *The Creston Democrat*, studying law in the meantime. He was admitted to the bar and began the practice of law in 1879. In 1884 he was a nominee of his party for Congress, was defeated by 2300, carrying four counties out of ten, making the strongest fight ever made by any nominee of his party in the district. After his defeat he resumed editorial charge of the *Creston Commonwealth*; was appointed Postmaster at Creston, by President Cleveland, Aug. 10, 1885.

Notwithstanding the political reverses of his party in 1888, Mr. Davis, because of his efficiency, integrity and non-partisanship as certified by Hon. J. S. Clarkson and other postoffice officials, was retained in office until within a few months of the expiration of his full term. He resigned his position to accept that of Judge of the Superior Court to which he was elected by a heavy majority over one of the oldest and ablest attorneys at the Creston bar. The jurisdiction of this court being co-extensive with that of the District Court. This important position was filled with the energy and faithfulness that

characterizes all his undertakings until 1894, when he followed journalistic and literary work, where he took high rank as a contributor to various high grade publications. His illustrated article, "A Great Farm Region," which appeared in the *Cosmopolitan* for October, 1889, was noticed in all of the principal Western papers. He has followed journalistic work in Philadelphia, New York, Washington and Chicago; established the *Creston Citizen* in 1898, which consolidated with the *Des Moines Gazette* in Jan., 1899. From Carthage the family removed to Creston, where they remained until 1899, when they went to Des Moines, where they now reside.

Squire Richard Davis married Alice Sedberry near Columbia in Mauray County, Tenn., Oct. 3, 1882. Their children were all b. in Creston. 5 children, viz:

- 2570. Rupert Findly Davis; b. Sept. 5, 1883.
- 2571. Marjorie Chappel Davis; b. Sept. 12, 1885.
- 2572. Florence Sedberry Davis; b. April 1, 1888.
- 2573. Benjamin Rush Davis (twin); b. Nov. 7, 1891.
- 2574. Richard Tinsley Davis (twin); b. Nov. 7, 1891.

THOMAS JEFFERSON Davis (2569); b. April 7, 1856, in Carthage, Ill. In 1894 he was postmaster at Creston, Ill. He is also engaged in newspaper work, and together with his brother, S. Richard, edited the *Citizen* of Creston in the year 1898. They now (1899) publish a paper in Des Moines, Ia.; m. Emily Zollars in December, 1877.

WALKER Findlay⁵ (2563) (Jane⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); taught the first school kept in Walnut Grove Township, McDonough County, Ill. This was a log cabin on section 16, near what is now known as Deer Park. This was in 1838. He studied for the ministry, but never preached on account of an impediment in his speech. Late in life he married a widow. She had raised a niece, Susan McCrosky, who married Judge Pinkney Walker. Walker Findlay had one or two children. Their home was at Pella, Ia.

ANN Findlay⁵ (2564) (Jane⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. a Mr. Maltby. He d. and she lived a widow for many years. She was a helpless invalid for about forty years, but through all her suffering was sweet and patient. She was the mother of 2 children, viz:

2575. Jonathan Maltby; m. and had 6 children, 4 daughters and 2 sons, all of whom are married, except the youngest son. They live at Omaha, Neb. (1894)
2576. Daughter; m. Andrew J. Davis, a son of Elizabeth Findlay's husband; live at Carthage, Ill.

JOHN Walker⁴ (2518) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Susan Hughes, and d. in Kentucky in 1823. His widow and children moved to Illinois in 1830, and bought a farm in Morgan County. She d. Sept. 30, 1849, aged 61 years and 5 months. 6 children, viz:

2577. Blackmore Hughes Walker; m. Ann Robinson Sage. 7 children +.
2578. Elizabeth Walker.
2579. Martha Walker; m. Leftridge Lindsay. He was b. Dec. 23, 1802, and d. March 3, 1865. Martha d. Aug. 6, 1862, aged 40 years.
2580. John Walker; m. Mary Shuff. 4 children +.
2581. Harvey Walker; m. (1) Harriet McElvane, (2) ——. 3 children by first marriage +.
2582. Alexander Walker; m. Elizabeth Berry. 7 children +.

BLACKMORE HUGHES Walker⁵ (2577) (John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 15, 1810; m. Ann Robinson Sage, June 16, 1840. Ann's mother was an Epler. She had a nephew who was Judge of the Supreme Court in Jacksonville, Ill. Hughes Walker d. Sept. 4, 1889, at Ashland, Ill. His wife, Ann, was b. March 28, 1811, and d. March 5, 1892. 7 children, viz:

2583. Susan Elizabeth Walker; d. aged 2 years.
2584. James Harvey Walker; m. Frances Thornberry. 4 children +.
2585. John Calvin Walker; m. Margaret Jordan; m. (2) Miss Hedgwood. 8 children +.
2586. Martha Jane Walker; b. Oct. 7, 1849. She is single and lives at Ashland, Ill.
2587. Alexander Walker; b. Sept. 16, 1847.
2588. Jacob Epler Walker; b. June 18, 1851. His home was at Ashland, Ill. He met with a painful accident on the 17th of July, 1899, while driving a four-horse team hitched to a self-binder. Something went wrong and

Mr. Walker got down to adjust the difficulty, when the team became frightened and started to run. He was thrown to the ground, and the team and part of the binder passed over him, resulting in a bad fracture of the skull, and other injuries, from which he died the 21st day of July, 1899, aged 48 years. He was buried in Yatesville Cemetery, July 23; unmarried.

2589. Blackmore Hughes Walker; m. Elizabeth Chittick. 8 children +.

JOHN Walker⁵ (2580) (John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Kentucky Feb. 19, 1823; came to Illinois when young, his home being several miles north of Jacksonville; graduated from Rush Medical College in 1851. While attending this college, Dr. J. P. Walker and he were room-mates, both afterwards becoming successful physicians; m. in 1868 to Mary Ann Phillips Shuff, b. Nov. 25, 1837, dau. of Anthony Houston and Siren Foutch Shuff. She d. at Jacksonville about 1886. He d. at Jacksonville, Ill., in 1883, after practicing his profession for thirty years, mostly at Berlin and Ashland, Ill. Two of their children, Hughes and Mary Walker, d. in infancy. Two others, viz:

2590. John Anthony Walker. He is a practicing physician; holds the position of railroad surgeon; present address, Winston, Montana.
2591. Estella Grace Walker; living with her mother somewhere in Montana.

HARVEY Walker⁵ (2581) (John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Harriet McElvane, by whom he had 3 children; m. (2) —, no children. 3 children, viz:

2592. Harriet Walker; graduated in Indianola, Ia., and became a lecturer.
2593. Susanna Walker.
2594. Will Walker; d. young.

ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (2582) (John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Elizebeth Berry; resides at St. Paul, Neb. 7 children, viz:

- 2595. Melissa Walker; m. Oscar Craven. 3 children +.
- 2596. Jennie Walker; m. Sandy Craven. 6 children +.
- 2597. Philander Walker.
- 2598. Charles Walker; m. ——. 1 child +.
- 2599. Mary Walker.
- 2600. Everett Walker.
- 2601. Elizabeth Walker.

JAMES HARVEY Walker⁶ (2584) (Blackmore H.⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 20, 1841; m. Frances Thornberry. They live in Ashland, Ill. 4 children, viz:

- 2602. Charles Walker; lives at Lincoln, Ill.
- 2603. Anna Walker; lives at Lincoln, Ill.
- 2604. Lulu Walker; m. Mr. Work of Virginia, Ill.
- 2605. Ellen Walker; lives at Petersburg, Ill; m. Nov. 28, 1899, Guy F. Bergen, a merchant of Petersburg, Ill.

JOHN CALVIN Walker⁶ (2585) (Blackmore H.⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 16, 1843; m. Margaret Jordan at Jacksonville. He m. for his second wife Miss Hedgewood. He had four daughters by his first wife, and four daughters by his second wife. 8 children; names of only 4 known, as follows:

- 2606. Ida Gray Walker.
- 2607. Nellie Walker; m. George Fisher. He is now dead. 1 child +.
- 2608. Evalina Walker.
- 2609. Mary Walker.

NELLIE Walker (2607); m. George Fisher. 1 child, viz:

- 2610. Roy Fisher.

BLACKMORE HUGHES Walker⁶ (2589) (Blackmore H.⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 16, 1857; m. Elizabeth Chittick, Nov. 24, 1880. She was b. July 4, 1858. 8 children, viz:

- 2611. Harry Lee Walker; b. Sept. 19, 1881.
- 2612. Anna J. Walker; b. Nov. 17, 1882.
- 2613. Orlin B. Walker; b. May 8, 1884.
- 2614. Stella C. Walker; b. Aug. 2, 1887.
- 2615. John H. Walker; b. April 18, 1889.

2616. George W. Walker; b. Sept. 4, 1890.

2617. Frank S. Walker; b. Feb. 2, 1895.

2618. Glenn M. Walker; b. Sept. 29, 1897.

MELISSA Walker⁶ (2595) (Alexander⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Oscar Craven. Their home is in Roseville, California. 3 children, viz:

2619. Nellie Craven.

2620. Elizabeth Craven.

2621. Glenn Craven.

JENNIE Walker⁶ (2596) (Alexander⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Sandy Craven. They lived in St. Paul, Neb., where she died. The names of three of their children are:

2622. Maud Craven.

2623. Bertha Craven.

2624. Blanche Craven.

And three younger children; names not known.

CHARLES Walker⁶ (2598) (Alexander⁵, John⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. and had 1 son, viz:

2625. Audley Walker.

ALEXANDER Walker⁴ (2519) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Sarah Morrow. He d. leaving a widow and 4 children; had 8 children, names of only 3 given, viz:

2626. Nancy Walker; m. James Norris. 2 children +.

2627. Mary Walker; m. Herbert Kinnard. 1 child +.

2628. Samuel Walker; m. twice, and had several children.

Nothing further is known of him.

NANCY Walker⁵ (2626) (Alexander⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); d. in 1897; m. James Norris, a Cumberland Presbyterian minister. 2 children, viz:

2629. Mary Norris; m. a Mr. Norris, and d. soon afterwards.

2630. Clinton Norris; a practicing physician in Clinton County.
(Name of state not given.)

MARY Walker⁵ (2627) (Alexander⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Herbert Kinnard, a farmer, and had 3 children ; m. (2) William Mann, and had 4 children. 7 children, viz :

- 2631. Amanda Kinnard ; m. Dr. Edw. Nell. 6 children +.
- 2632. David Kinnard ; m. Miss Fletcher ; m. (2) Miss Bell. 3 children +.
- 2633. Ethlanie Kinnard ; m. her cousin, Clay Kinnard. 1 child +.
- 2634. James H. Mann.
- 2635. Virgil D. Mann.
- 2636. Eunice Mann.
- 2637. Latha G. Mann.

AMANDA Kinnard⁶ (2631) (Mary⁵, Alexander⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Dr. Edward Nell. He d. in Frankfort, Ky., leaving her with 6 children. He was Warden of the Penitentiary there. 6 children, viz :

- 2638. Marion Nell ; b. about 1881.
- 2639. Gilliam Nell ; b. about 1883.
- 2640. Pearl Nell ; b. about 1885.
- 2641. Lillian Nell ; b. about 1887.
- 2642. Mary Nell ; b. about 1889.
- 2643. Annie Nell ; b. about 1891.

DAVID Kinnard⁶ (2632) (Mary⁵, Alexander⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Miss Fletcher. After her death he m. Miss Bell. 3 children, viz :

- 2644. Virgie Kinnard.
- 2645. Rollin H. Kinnard.
- 2646. Harlin E. Kinnard.

ETHLANIE Kinnard⁶ (2633) (Mary⁵, Alexander⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Clay Kinnard, her cousin. He was a farmer. 1 child, viz :

- 2647. Zula Kinniard.

JOSEPH CULTON Walker⁴ (2520) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; d. on Salt Creek, Sangamon County, Ill. ; m. Lucretia Fletcher. 7 children, viz :

- 2648. Amanda Walker; b. 1816; d. 1835.
- 2649. Nancy Walker; b. 1818; d. 1842.
- 2650. Robert F. Walker; b. 1830; m. Arimatha Scott. 9 children +.
- 2651. Julia Walker; d. young in 1840.
- 2652. Nancy P. Walker (twin to Julia); d. young in 1840.
- 2653. James Philander Walker; b. 1826; m. (1) Mary E. Townson, (2) Margaret A. Walker. 8 children +.
- 2654. William Wallace Walker; m. Margaret Eldridge. 9 children +.

ROBERT FLETCHER Walker⁵ (2650) (Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Adair County, Ky., Feb. 26, 1830; removed to Illinois when very young, received his education in that state; returned to Kentucky and lived a few years with his grandfather; came back to Illinois, and from there crossed the plains in an emigrant wagon going to Oregon; this was in 1851, the trip taking six months; elected sheriff of Lane County in 1855. The same year on Feb. 27 he m. Arimatha Scott. She had gone to Oregon with her uncle from western Indiana. Most of her relatives lived in Island Grove, Ill. In 1856 Robert Walker and family went to Washington Territory, where he d. at his home in Walla Walla County, March 7, 1890. His wife d. June 28, 1898. Their 9 children were as follows:

- 2655. Alice Walker; m. Archibald Bishop. 4 children +.
- 2656. Rose Harriett Walker; m. Philander Bishop. 4 children +
- 2657. Laura E. Walker; m. Mr. McCowan. 4 children +.
- 2658. James Walker.
- 2659. Stuart Walker; d. 1886, at the age of eighteen years.
- 2660. Joseph Walker; unmarried; lives on home place at Wattsburg, Wash.
- 2661. Lillie May Walker; drowned in 1890, at the age of eighteen.
- 2662. Marion Walker; m. Lizzie Y. Wisdom, Nov. 23, 1898.
- 2663. Adelaide Walker; b. 1877; lives on home place at Wattsburg, Wash.

ALICE Walker⁶ (2655) (Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Archibald Bishop. He is dead. His widow lives at Day-



DR. JAMES PHILANDER WALKER.

ton, Washington. They were the parents of four children, two of whom are dead. The two living are:

2664. Elsie Bishop.

2665. Roy Bishop.

ROSE HARRIET Walker⁶ (2656) (Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Philander Bishop. They are the parents of four children, viz:

2666. Vera Bishop; b. 1883; d. 1898.

2667. Alma Bishop.

2668. Lena Bishop.

2669. Helen Bishop; d. Dec. 29, 1897.

LAURA E. Walker⁶ (2657) (Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Mr. McCowan. They are the parents of 4 children, viz:

2670. Malcolm Walker McCowan.

2671. Emery W. McCowan.

2672. Amy J. McCowan.

2673. Hazel McCowan.

JAMES PHILANDER Walker⁵ (2653) (Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); was b. in Adair County, Ky., April 6, 1826. He moved to Middletown, Mason County, Ill. He served in the Mexican War, and was in the series of battles, which carried the American troops into the City of Mexico. He served in Company F, 4th Illinois. The Regiment was commanded by Colonel Baker, Walker himself being a sergeant. On returning, he was ill with yellow fever. He began studying medicine prior to the war, and continued his studies while in the war, carrying his books in his knapsack. He graduated from the Rush Medical College in 1849. Dr. John Walker was his room-mate. Dr. J. P. Walker was elected County Treasurer, and the salary from that office enabled him to pay his college expenses.

Dr. J. C. Patterson was also his room-mate at school, and lifelong friend.

He married Mary E. Townson July 3, 1849. She died in 1853, and in 1854 he married Margaret A. Walker, the daughter of William Hammer Walker and Ann Harris. In 1861 he organized Company K, 17th Illinois Infantry. He was made Captain, and parti-

cipated in the battles of Frederickstown and Shiloh. After the battle of Shiloh he resigned, and assisted in raising the 85th Illinois Infantry of which he was first surgeon, and afterwards Lieutenant-Colonel. He was a warm personal friend of the War Governor, Richard Yates.

Margaret A., his wife, lived for a year or more with her aunt, Margaret Gibson. He died at his home in Mason City, Ill., on Jan. 15, 1892. A special train was run up from Havana, bringing members of the John Quincy Adams Post to attend the funeral. 8 children, as follows:

- 2674. Dr. William Philander Walker; m. Emma McIlhenny. 2 children +.
- 2675. Mary Paulina Walker; m. Thomas A. Whitworth. 2 children +.
- 2676. Robert Lincoln Walker; m. Emma Woodward. 4 children +.
- 2677. Anna Harris Walker; b. March 28, 1864. She lives with her mother in Mason City, Ill.
- 2678. James Stuart Walker; b. July 7, 1867.
- 2679. Joseph Rice Walker; b. Nov. 30, 1869; is a local agent on the C. & A. R. R. at Mason City, Ill. He m. Anna Miller.
- 2680. Lucretia E. Walker; b. May 30, 1872; m. Benjamin C. Rickard; resides in Mason City, Ill.
- 2681. John Sheridan Grant Walker; b. Oct. 30, 1874. His home is in Fargo, N. D.

WILLIAM PHILANDER Walker⁶ (2674) (James P.⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 23, 1856; m. Emma McIlhenny in 1887. Their home is in Mason City, Ill. 2 children, viz:

- 2682. James Harrison Walker; b. Nov. 5, 1888.
- 2683. Frank McDonald Walker; b. Nov. 13, 1893.

MARY PAULINA Walker⁶ (2675) (James P.⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Oct. 21, 1858. She is a fine musician; m. Thomas A. Whitworth of Peoria, Ill., in 1886. Their home is in Fargo, N. D., where she has a studio and devotes much of her time to her chosen profession. He is a son of Bevil and Pheoba Farrell Whitworth. Bevil Whitworth was an Englishman who settled at



DR. WILLIAM WALLACE WALKER.

Guilford Court House, N. C.; his wife belonged to the Blaine family of Ireland; they settled in Fayette County, Mo., about 1833. 2 children, viz:

2684. Daughter; d. 1887.

2685. Eugene Whitworth; b. 1889; d. June 10, 1896.

ROBERT LINCOLN Walker⁶ (2676) (James P.⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 22, 1861; m. Emma Woodward in 1893. He is secretary of the Walker Reunion Association, which held its first meeting at Greenview, Ill., in Sept., 1898. The second meeting of this association was held at Macomb, Ill., August, 1899. They reside at Greenview, Ill., where Mr. Walker is engaged in the practice of the law. They have the following four children:

2686. Grace Walker.

2687. Fred. W. Walker.

2688. Edith Margaret Walker.

2689. Joseph Walker; b. Aug. 11, 1899.

LUCRETIA E. Walker (2680); m. Benjamin C. Rickard. 1 child, viz:

2690. Miriam Jeanette Rickard; b. Nov. 8, 1898; d. Feb. 10, 1900.

WILLIAM WALLACE Walker⁵ (2654) (Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Kentucky July 8, 1822; moved to Sangamon County, Ill., with his father in 1830; m. Margaret Eldridge March 26, 1846; settled in Mason County, Ill., in 1860; practicing medicine when the war broke out; enlisted and became First Lieutenant of Illinois Volunteers; was in command of his company until the battle of Chickamauga, when he was obliged to resign on account of illness; began the practice of medicine again and continued visiting his patients until the last day of his life. Bad roads or the uncertainty of his patient's ability to pay for his services, never kept him from performing his duty; was a very successful physician, honest and fair in all of his dealings and withal a Christian gentleman. His wife was b. in England; came to America with her parents when 9 months old. She was one of 15 children. Her parents both died in Menard County, Ill. 9 children, 6 of whom lived to grow to maturity, as follows:

- 2691. Louisa Walker; m. J. Hornbeck. 9 children +.
- 2692. Mary Walker; m. Thomas Cavin. 10 children +.
- 2693. William Walker.
- 2694. Lucia Walker.
- 2695. Julia Walker; m. Nelson Thompson. 7 children +.
- 2696. Margaret A. Walker; m. John Ross. 6 children +.

LOUISA Walker⁶ (2691) (William W.⁵, Joseph P.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; resides in Easton, Ill; m. John Hornbeck. 9 children, viz:

- 2697. Lester Hornbeck.
- 2698. Henry Oscar Hornbeck.
- 2699. Effie Ray Hornbeck.
- 2700. Robert Ross Hornbeck.
- 2701. Walter Walker Hornbeck.
- 2702. William D. Hornbeck.
- 2703. Edward Hornbeck.
- 2704. Ivan Hornbeck.
- 2705. Lessel Hornbeck (dead).

MARY Walker⁶ (2692) (William W.⁵, Joseph P.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Thomas Cavin. They reside in Hannibal, Mo. 10 children, viz:

- 2706. Lennie Cavin.
- 2707. Ola Cavin.
- 2708. Mead Cavin.
- 2709. Jessie Cavin.
- 2710. Esther Cavin.
- 2711. Thomas Cavin.
- 2712. Harvey Cavin.
- 2713. Lila Cavin.
- 2714. Eva Cavin.
- 2715. James Cavin.

JULIA Walker⁶ (2695) (William⁵, Joseph⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. in 1853, and m. Nelson E. Thompson March 26, 1872. They reside in Washington, Kas. They have 7 children, viz:

- 2716. Benjamin Thompson; b. Sept. 12, 1881.
- 2717. Nancy Agnes Thompson; b. Feb. 5, 1883.

- 2718. Eleanor Thompson; b. Dec. 8, 1887.
- 2719. William Jonathan Thompson; b. Aug. 1, 1889.
- 2720. Lucia Thompson; d. young.
- 2721. Walker Thompson; d. young.
- 2722. James H. Thompson; d. young.

MARGARET AMANDA Walker⁶ (2696) (William W.⁵, Joseph⁴, Anne³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 11, 1861, and m. John Ross in 1879. He is a merchant at Easton, Ill., where they now reside (1900). He has been postmaster there for almost fourteen years. He was b. in 1856 and is a son of John and Jane Terrill Ross. Their 6 children are:

- 2723. Ralph Ross; b. March 25, 1880.
- 2724. Lucia Ross; b. Nov. 21, 1881.
- 2725. Ida Ross; b. Jan. 18, 1884.
- 2726. Myrtle Ross; b. Jan. 24, 1886.
- 2727. Roscoe Alva Ross; b. June 4, 1891, and d. Dec. 15, 1891.
- 2728. Nelda Ross; b. June, 1894.

WILLIAM H. Walker⁴ (2523) (Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., in 1797. He moved to Adair County, Ky., thence to Morgan County, Ill., about 1830. He lived awhile in Lancaster, Ia. March 29, 1832, he m. Ann Harris, who was b. about 1807. She d. March 29, 1844, at Macomb, Ill. William H. Walker enlisted May 24, 1861, as Corporal in Company B, 16th Infantry, Ill., and was transferred to a company in the 60th Illinois Infantry June 1, 1864. He d. at Walker's Grove May 3, 1859. 6 children, as follows:

- 2729. Margaret Walker (twin); m. Dr. J. P. Walker +.
- 2730. James Alexander Walker (twin); m. Eliza Harris, then Alice Mary Childs. 2 children +.
- 2731. Mary E. Walker; m. Geo. Charlie. 5 children +.
- 2732. William Stuart Walker; m. Margaret Montrose. 6 children +.
- 2733. Joseph Adelbert Walker; d. young in 1843, aged 2 years.
- 2734. Ann Harris Walker; d. March 27, 1844.

MARGARET Walker⁵ (2729) (William H.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) (twin to James A.); m. Dr. James P. Walker. For their family, see James Philander (No. 2663).

JAMES ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (2730) (William H.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹) (twin); b. Feb. 8, 1833; m. (1) Eliza A. Harris Aug., 1862, (2) Alice Mary Childs; resides in Ben Lomond, Cal. 2 children, viz:

2735. Eliza Walker.

2736. James Gordon Walker.

MARY E. Walker⁵ (2731) (William H.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. Oct. 21, 1836; m. George Charlie, May 12, 1855, at Lancaster, Ia. He belonged to Company K, 17th Illinois, and participated in the battles of Frederickstown, Mo., Ft. Donaldson and Pittsburg Landing. He d. May 2, 1873. 5 children, viz:

2737. Ella Louise Charlie; m. Benjamin Tibbetts May 3, 1886. 2 children +.

2738. Alice Gray Charlie; m. Edward Thorn. 3 children +.

2739. Mary Walker Charlie; m. Rev. Dayton Blunt. 3 children +.

2740. James Stuart Charlie; m. Florence Gardiner. They live in Mason City, Ill.

2741. Margaret Eliza Charlie; b. Feb. 14, 1870; d. March 29, 1889.

ELLA LOUISE Charlie⁶ (2737) (Mary E.⁵, William H.⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); m. Benjamin Tibbetts May 3, 1886. She was b. Aug. 17, 1856. 2 children, viz:

2742. Margaret Brenhilda Tibbetts; b. June 18, 1889.

2743. Bernard Dewey Tibbetts; b. Oct. 14, 1896.

ALICE GRAY Charlie (2738); b. Sept. 17, 1860; m. Edward Thorn in 1883. She d. May 7, 1891, at Mason City, Ill., leaving 3 children, viz:

2744. Willis Gordon Thorn; b. June 22, 1884.

2745. Archil Thorn; b. Aug. 28, 1886.

2746. James Edward Thorn; b. Nov. 9, 1889.

MARY WALKER Charlie (2739); b. Dec. 12, 1863; m. Rev. Dayton Blunt Oct. 10, 1887; residence White Heath, Ill. 3 children, viz:

2747. Nina May Blunt; b. May 25, 1889; d. Oct. 15, 1896.

2748. Lila Blunt; b. Oct. 29, 1890.

2749. Beulah Irene Blunt; b. Jan. 1, 1898.

WILLIAM STUART Walker⁵ (2732) (William⁴, Ann³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 20, 1839. He m. Margaret Montrose in 1869. He was Sergeant in Company K, Illinois Infantry and fought at Frederickstown, Mo., and at Ft. Donaldson and Pittsburg Landing. They reside at Los Gatos, Cal., where he is editor of the *Los Gatos Weekly Mail*. He wrote "Between the Tides." Their 6 children are:

2750. William Glenn Walker; b. July 11, 1870, in Mason City, Ill. He came to California with his parents in 1874; attended the public school of Los Gatos, making remarkable progress while there; also took a course in Chestnutwood's Business College and became an expert book-keeper. He graduated with high honors from the Chicago Northwestern University School of Pharmacy; returning to Los Gatos, he with his brother, George S., engaged in the drug business. He was a good newspaper correspondent, contributing to several papers in his vicinity. He held the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel in the California Sons of Veterans; was also Past Commander of the Los Gatos Tent No. 72, Knights of the Maccabees, and at the time of his death held the office of Master at Arms in Los Gatos Lodge No. 174, Knights of Pythias. He was also a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. About the middle of July his brothers, Walter and Leland, were stricken with diphtheria. Glenn hastened to their bedside and rendered every possible assistance to them, remaining almost constantly by their side until Walter died. He was then taken sick himself with the same dreadful disease, and died Aug. 16, 1901.

2751. Effie Eliza Walker; b. Oct. 6, 1872; d. about 1899.

2752. George Stuart Walker; b. Sept. 21, 1874; was elected a member of the California Legislature in the fall of 1900.

2753. Harry Lincoln Walker; b. April 26, 1882, and d. Sept. 18, 1898, after having been an invalid fourteen years.

2754. Walter Sherman Walker; b. Feb. 18, 1886; d. July 27, 1901.

2755. Leland Harrison Walker; b. Nov. 5, 1888.

DAVID Walker³ (1947) (Alexander², John¹) ; b. March 7, 1763 ; m. Jane Holmes Oct. 26, 1790. She was b. in Ireland in 1771 and came to America when 14 years of age. They removed from Virginia to Kentucky, where he d. at Butler Fork, Adair County on the 23rd day of December, 1827. After his death his widow removed to Irish Grove, Sangamon County, Ill., where she d. some years later. All of this family were members of the Presbyterian Church, and he was a ruling elder. 10 children, viz:

- 2756. William Walker ; b. in 1791 ; d. in the war of 1812 ; unm.
- 2757. Anne Walker ; b. 1793. She m. her cousin, William Walker. (For their descendants, see William Walker, No. 2261.)
- 2758. Alexander H. Walker ; b. in 1796 ; m. Isabella Patterson, No. 1987, dau. of Joseph. 11 children +.
- 2759. Elizabeth Walker ; b. 1798 ; d. unmarried in Irish Grove, Illinois.
- 2760. Jane Walker ; b. June 15, 1800 ; m. Alexander Gilmer. 5 children +.
- 2761. David Walker ; b. 1802 ; m. Nancy Patterson, (2) Elizabeth Fletcher. 12 children +.
- 2762. Katherine Walker ; b. 1805 ; m. Ambrose Stone. 6 children +.
- 2763. Mary Walker ; b. 1809 ; m. John Stone. 3 children +.
- 2764. Samuel H. Walker ; b. 1807.
- 2765. Melinda Walker ; b. 1810 ; m. Hon. Hawkins Taylor. 6 children +.

ALEXANDER H. Walker⁴ (2758) (David³, Alexander², John¹) ; son of David and Jane Holmes ; b. Jan. 4, 1795 ; d. in Kentucky July, 1869 ; m. Isabella Patterson, dau. of Joseph. She was b. Feb. 14, 1798 ; m. Dec. 5, 1815 ; moved to Illinois about 1828, and to Lee County, Ia., about 1837 ; both members of Presbyterian Church. He was a ruling elder. She d. Jan. 1, 1843. He then m. Mrs. Hendricks. No children by second marriage. Their home was in Scotland County, Mo. 11 children, as follows :

- *2080. Wm. H. Walker ; m. Isabella Young. 7 children +.
- 2081. Joseph Patterson Walker ; m. Wethunia Wentgen. 1 child +.

* The children of Alex. H. Walker previously numbered under No. 1987.

- 2082. Thompson Walker; m. 3 times. 5 children +.
- 2083. Jane Walker; m. Eli Stoddard. 2 children +.
- 2084. Eliza Jane Walker; m. Wm. J. Patterson. 2 children +.
- 2085. David Walker; m. (1) Ellen Morrow, and (2) Jane Sommers. 14 children +.
- 2086. Alexander Walker; b. April 7, 1829; d. unmarried in California, 1851.
- 2087. Melinda Parthula Walker; m. Allen Hardenbrook. 3 children +.
- 2088. Cyrus Claypool Walker; m. May Hendricks. 6 children +.
- 2089. James Thomas Walker; m. Mattie Bryant. 2 children +.
- 2090. John Green Walker; m. Hannah E. Denny. 9 children +.

WILLIAM H. Walker⁵ (2080) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); oldest child of Alexander H.; b. March 17, 1817; d. Jan. 14, 1888, in Gentile Valley, Idaho; m. Isabella Young June 11, 1847. She d. 1868. He then m. March 3, 1870, Mrs. Lucinda Daniels. She only had 1 child, Minnie Walker. 7 children, viz:

- 2766. Mary Isabella Walker; m. Green Bently Coryell. 6 children +.
- 2767. Samuel Walker; b. 1850; d. young.
- 2768. Ada Walker; b. 1852; m. Lee Baker Jan. 31, 1878. 3 children.
- 2769. William Walker; b. 1859; d. in infancy.
- 2770. Lida E. Walker; b. Memphis, Mo., Sept. 25, 1861.
- 2771. Rosa Walker; b. March 21, 1864, at West Point, Ia.; d. Corinne, Utah, Jan. 31, 1878.
- 2772. Minnie Walker; b. Dec. 6, 1878, at Memphis, Mo.

MARY ISABELLA Walker⁶ (2766) (William H.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Memphis, Mo., May 14, 1845; m. March 9, 1871, in Memphis, Tenn., by Rev. Wm. Hersman to Green Bently Coryell. He was b. in Clark County, Ill., March 26, 1844; d. in Gentile Valley, Idaho, Jan., 1900. 6 children, viz:

- 2773. William David Coryell; b. Memphis, Mo., Feb. 18, 1872.
In the spring of 1898 he went as a volunteer soldier from Montana to the Spanish-American War, where he was m. at Manila, Philippine Islands, by Chaplain Stull.

2774. Louis Edgar Coryell; b. Memphis, May 21, 1874.
 2775. Rosa Wood Coryell; b. La Plata, Mo., April 28, 1880; m. Britton Barrett in Lewiston, Montana, Sept. 2, 1896, Rev. Geo. Edwards officiating. 1 child +.
 2776. George Coryell; b. La Plata, Mo., Feb. 1, 1882.
 2777. Lida Coryell; b. Durango, Col., Aug. 21, 1884.
 2778. Minnie Lucinda Coryell; b. Gentile Valley Jan. 1, 1889.

ROSA WOOD Coryell (2775); m. Britton Barrett. 1 child, viz:
 2779. Caroline Barrett; b. in Rockland, Montana, Jan. 19, 1898.

JOSEPH PATTERSON Walker⁵ (2081) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 14, 1818, in Kentucky. He m. Wethuna Rentgen. They had one son whose name is not known, viz:

2081a. ———; m., name of first wife not known; m. (2) Cornelia Richardson. They had several children. After Cornelia died he m. Mrs. Cornelia Martin Asbery. No children. Children were:

2780. Charles Walker.

2781. Albert Walker; m. and had 7 or 8 chil. +

ALBERT Walker (2781); m. Sallie Cornelius of Cincinnati, O. 5 children, viz:

2782. Edwin Walker.

2783. Sallie Walker.

2784. Charles Walker.

2785. Joseph Walker.

2786. Fred Walker.

THOMPSON Walker⁵ (2082) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 13, 1821; d. March 19, 1899, at Devil's Lake, South Dakota; ruling elder in Presbyterian Church; m. Matilda Morrow May 28, 1848. She was b. Sept. 2, 1825; d. Sept., 1848. He then m. Nancy D. Woodsnall Nov. 3, 1852. She was b. 1833; d. March, 1857. They had dau., Ella, b. and d. in 1854. He then m. Margaret J. Baird Dec. 28, 1859. She was b. Jan. 1, 1837, and d. Jan. 15, 1902, of pneumonia; buried at Memphis, Mo. 5 children, as follows:

2787. Ella Walker; b. and d. 1854.
 2788. Alexander Walker; b. Dec. 1, 1860; m. Mary J. Coster.
 4 children +.
 2789. Esther Walker; b. June 20, 1864; d. young.
 2790. Reuben Walker; b. June 23, 1866; d. young.
 2791. Herbert Baird Walker; b. June 29, 1870.

ALEXANDER Walker⁶ (2788) (Thompson⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); m. Mary J. Coster Dec. 21, 1882, in Memphis, Mo. She was dau. of Geo. W. and Mary Ellen Miller Coster. She was b. July 4, 1838, in Carthage, Ill. Their 4 children, all b. at Devil's Lake, N. D., were as follows:

2792. George Thompson Walker; b. Oct. 24, 1883.
 2793. Adele Florence Walker; b. Dec. 15, 1884.
 2794. Margaret Ellen Walker; b. June 6, 1887.
 2795. Janette Josephine Walker; b. Feb. 3, 1896.

JANE Walker⁵ (2083) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 27, 1823; d. Sept. 11, 1894, at Deer Lodge, Mont.; m. March 12, 1840, Eli Stoddard, an elder in the Presbyterian Church. He was b. July 5, 1815. After Eli's death she m. J. K. Bryce Feb. 26, 1862. He was b. March 12, 1844; d. Sept., 1875. 2 children, as follows:

2796. Lucinda Jane Stoddard; b. March 4, 1842.
 2797. Augustus Stoddard; b. March 24, 1844.

ELIZA JANE Walker⁵ (2084) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 19, 1826; m. in 1846 to Dr. William J. Patterson, son of Abraham and Jane Chisholm Patterson. His father was first or second cousin to Madam Patterson Bonapart. Dr. Patterson was a graduate of the Philadelphia Medical College. He d. at Memphis, Mo., Nov. 18, 1860. In June, 1874, the family went to Corinne, Utah. She d. in Logan, Utah, Jan. 16, 1890; both members of Presbyterian Church. He was a presiding elder. 2 children, viz:

2798. A. A. Patterson; b. Jan. 18, 1848; m. Della Sagers. 4 children +.

2799. JENNIE Patterson; b. Dec. 8, 1852; taught the first free school ever kept in Utah. She and her family are members of the

Presbyterian Church; m. at Corinne Feb. 21, 1876, to Dr. W. R. Stover, son of Elisha and Emila McMurry Stover. He was b. in Macon, Mo., Feb. 1, 1845; enlisted in Civil War when only 16 years old, in the 27th Missouri U. S. Volunteers; mustered out June 13, 1865, at Washington, D. C. He d. in Anaconda, Mont., Nov. 27, 1896; buried in Logan, Utah, where the family now live. 5 children, viz:

- 2799a. William Rhoton Stover; b. Feb. 28, 1877; d. March 1, 1878, at Corinne.
- 2799b. Arthur Patterson Stover; b. Jan. 3, 1879, at Corinne. He is in the government employ at Cheyenne, Wyoming.
- 2799c. Mattie Evangelie Stover; b. Oct. 14, 1883, at Logan.
- 2799d. Noble McMurry Stover; b. Nov. 16, 1887, at Logan.
- 2799e. Howard Combs Stover; b. Aug. 26, 1890, at Logan.

ABRAHAM A. Patterson (2798); m. Della Sagers at Soda Springs, Idaho, Oct. 10, 1890. Their home is at Price, Utah. 4 children, viz:

- 2798a. Anne June Patterson; b. Sept. 10, 1892, at Ellensburg, Washington; d. at Cheney, Washington, Dec. 26, 1893.
- 2798b. William Vine Patterson; b. Oct. 25, 1893, at Cheney.
- 2798c. Sittie Ruth Patterson; b. Dec. 15, 1895, at Harrington, Washington.
- 2798d. Mary Blanch Patterson; b. Nov. 12, 1901, Castle Gate, Utah.

DAVID Walker⁵ (2085) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 29, 1827; d. Feb., 1865; a minister in Cumberland Presbyterian Church. Their home was in Montana; m. Ellen Morrow in Oct., 1856. After Ellen's death he m. Susan Jane Summers July 23, 1866. She was b. May 6, 1844. 4 children by 1st marriage, 10 by second. 14 children, as follows:

- 2800. Albert Walker; m. Gwendolin Jones. 9 children +.
- 2801. Jennie Walker; m. Chas. J. Hardenbrook. 5 children +.
- 2802. Sally M. Walker; m. William E. Albright. 1 child +.
- 2803. William H. Walker (twin to Sallie M.); b. May 18, 1864; unmarried.

By second marriage:

- 2804. Joseph C. Walker; b. Sept. 25, 1867.

- 2805. John D. Walker; b. Feb. 23, 1869.
- 2806. Thula E. Walker; b. Feb. 22, 1871; m. Thomas A. Rogers.
4 children +.
- 2807. Martha C. Walker; b. March 4, 1873.
- 2808. Zora Walker; b. July 9, 1875; m. Oct. 30, 1898, Benjamin
C. LaPoint. He was b. March 22, 1870.
- 2809. Frank A. Walker; b. March 30, 1878.
- 2810. Hardie S. Walker; b. Sept. 9, 1880.
- 2811. Bird T. Walker; b. Aug. 26, 1882.
- 2812. Leslie C. Walker; b. Aug. 30, 1884.
- 2813. Fred E. Walker; b. Dec. 4, 1888.

ALBERT Walker⁶ (2800) (David⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 26, 1858; m. Gwendolin Jones Oct. 10, 1883. She was b. in South Wales Sept. 18, 1862. They are the parents of 9 children, viz:

- 2814. Jennie Walker; b. Sept. 26, 1884.
- 2815. Albert O. Walker; b. Dec. 19, 1885.
- 2816. Charles K. Walker; b. March 6, 1887.
- 2817. Evelyn Walker; b. April 6, 1889.
- 2818. Jennie J. Walker; b. June 17, 1892.
- 2819. Sallie E. Walker; b. March 13, 1895.
- 2820. David G. Walker; b. Aug. 8, 1896.
- 2821. William Walker; b. March 20, 1897.
- 2822. Joseph Walker; b. Dec. 23, 1899.

JENNIE B. Walker⁶ (2801) (David⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 24, 1859; d. March 25, 1895; m. Chas. K. Hardenbrook Aug. 29, 1878. He was b. Nov. 7, 1847. 5 children, viz:

- 2823. Herbert B. Hardenbrook; b. July 30, 1879.
- 2824. Abbie M. Hardenbrook; b. Aug. 12, 1881.
- 2825. Linda J. Hardenbrook; b. April 17, 1884.
- 2826. Chas. K. Hardenbrook; b. Oct. 20, 1886.
- 2827. Hilda K. Hardenbrook; b. April 25, 1892.

SALLY M. Walker⁶ (2802) (David⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 18, 1864 (twin to William); m. Nov.

25, 1885, William E. Albright. He was b. Sept. 2, 1859. 1 child, viz:

2828. Alta Albright; b. Jan. 24, 1887.

THULA E. Walker⁶ (2806) (David⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 22, 1871. She m. Dec. 24, 1888, Thomas A. Rogers. He was b. Dec. 15, 1849. 4 children, viz:

2829. M. C. Walker Rogers; b. Dec. 17, 1889.

2830. Lucena Rogers; b. Jan. 24, 1895.

2831. Ryo Rogers; b. May 26, 1897.

2832. Abbie L. Rogers; b. Sept. 8, 1899.

MELINDA PARTHULA Walker⁵ (2087) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 1, 1832; m. April 12, 1859, Allen Hardenbrook. They are members of the Presbyterian Church. Their home is in Montana. 3 children, viz:

2833. Ellis Hardenbrook; b. Feb. 16, 1860; d. Jan. 1, 1861.

2834. Anna A. Hardenbrook; m. John R. Toole. 6 children +.

2835. Thula Hardenbrook; m. Dr. Thomas J. McKenzie. 3 children +.

ANNA A. Hardenbrook (2834); b. July 25, 1864; m. John R. Toole Nov. 2, 1882. He was b. in Maine July 3, 1850; spent several years in Utah in the mining business; went to Idaho in 1878, where he remained until 1884, when he removed to Montana; was elected to the Territorial Legislature in 1886; in 1888 was a delegate to the constitutional convention for the framing of the state constitution; was elected to the legislature in 1889 and again in 1898. He is by profession a mining expert, in which capacity he has traveled over the West from Alaska to Mexico. 6 children, viz:

2836. Nora Marie Toole; b. in Idaho Oct. 24, 1883.

2837. Thula Toole; b. in Montana Feb. 26, 1886.

2838. Allan Hardenbrook Toole; b. April 4, 1888.

2839. John Howard Toole; b. March 25, 1890.

2840. William Brice Toole; b. Jan. 19, 1895.

2841. John Robert Toole; b. March 10, 1899.

THULA Hardenbrook⁶ (2835) (Melinda⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Montana April 29, 1869; m. Dr. Thomas J. McKenzie in Montana Sept. 2, 1890. He was b. in Ten-

nessee March 27, 1863; graduated from the Louisville Medical College Feb. 21, 1889. 3 children, viz:

2842. Franklin Walker McKenzie; b. Aug. 8, 1891.

2843. John Allen McKenzie; b. July 15, 1894.

2844. Anna McKenzie; b. July 4, 1896.

JOHN GREEN Walker⁵ (2090) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 7, 1835; m. Hannah E. Denny March 27, 1859; both members of the Presbyterian Church; resides in Scotland County, Mo. 9 children, viz:

2845. William Denny Walker; m. Anna E. Highfill. 1 child +.

2846. Ida Dell Walker; m. Eugene H. Pyle. 2 children +.

2847. Isabella Walker; m. Joseph R. Jeffries. 2 children +.

2848. Allen D. Walker; b. Sept., 1871; m. Rose L. Smith Dec. 25, 1898. She was dau. of Michael and Catherine Smith. No children.

2849. Joseph Thompson Walker; b. April 25, 1867; not married.

2850. Chas. Bryce Walker; m. Mae Morris. 2 children +.

2851. Maud E. Walker; b. July 31, 1875; not married.

2852. Frank P. Walker; b. March 18, 1877; not married; lives. at Evanstown, N. D.

2853. Mayme E. Walker; b. Feb. 27, 1881; single.

WILLIAM DENNY Walker⁶ (2845) (John G.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 25, 1860; m. Feb. 4, 1885, Anna E. Highfill (dau. of Lorenzo and Sophia H). 1 child, viz:

2854. Edna Maud Walker; b. 1887.

IDA DELL Walker⁶ (2846) (John G.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 30, 1862, in Iowa; m. Eugene H. Pyle March 11, 1885 (son of Benjamin and Nancy Pyle). They reside near Canada, N. D. 2 children, viz:

2855. Earnest Pyle; b. 1893.

2856. Ruth Pyle; b. 1896.

ISABELLA Walker⁶ (2847) (John G.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 4, 1871; m. Joseph R. Jeffries Dec. 25, 1891, son of Jackson and Lucretia Jeffries. 2 children, viz:

2857. Marjoria Jeffries; b. 1893.

2858. Lula Esther Jeffries; b. 1898.

CHARLES BRYCE Walker⁶ (2850) (John G.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 27, 1873, in Scotland County, Mo.; m. Mae Morris June 30, 1895, dau. of Captain J. L. Morris. 2 children, viz:

2859. Morris Walker; b. 1896.

2860. Helen Walker; b. 1898.

JAMES THOMAS Walker⁵ (2089) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 16, 1837; d. 1870 or 1871 in Memphis, Mo.; m. Mattie Bryant Sept. 12, 1866; reside in Scotland County, Mo.; both members of Presbyterian Church. 2 children, viz:

2861. Ella Walker; married.

2862. Walter Walker.

CYRUS CLAYPOOL Walker⁵ (2088) (Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 9, 1840; m. March 22, 1863, to May Hendricks. She was b. April 8, 1846. He d. April 12, 1891. 6 children, viz:

2863. Alexander Walker; b. Dec. 15, 1863. He m. Lou Ella Risk, Feb. 12, 1890. He d. Feb. 26, 1890.

2864. J. W. Walker; m. Lida Barrickman. 6 children +.

2865. Isabella Walker; m. H. B. David. 3 children +.

2866. Margaret Walker; m. J. W. Whitford. 1 child +.

2867. Etta Walker; b. May 28, 1877; d. Sept. 25, 1878.

2868. Myrtle Walker; b. Aug. 26, 1881.

J. W. Walker⁶ (2864) (Cyrus C.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 16, 1867; m. April 1, 1888, Lida Barrickman. 6 children, viz:

2869. Cleo Walker; b. Aug. 18, 1889.

2870. Iva Walker; b. July 5, 1891.

2871. Marie Walker; b. Aug. 11, 1895.

2872. Irene Walker; b. March 16, 1897.

2873. Leon Walker (twin); b. Feb. 16, 1899.

2874. Raymond Walker (twin); b. Feb. 16, 1899.

ISABELLA Walker⁶ (2865) (Cyrus C.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 20, 1870; m. H. B. Davis Dec. 18, 1890. 3 children, viz:

2875. Blanche Davis; b. Oct. 16, 1891.
 2876. Edith Davis; b. Jan. 26, 1893.
 2877. Paul Davis; b. Jan. 16, 1896; d. Oct. 5, 1896.

MARGARET Walker⁶ (2866) (Cyrus C.⁵, Alexander H.⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 16, 1873; m. Sept. 7, 1898, J. W. Whitford. 1 child, viz:

2878. Laura Whitford; b. Oct. 8, 1899.

JANE Walker⁴ (2760) (David³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 15, 1800. She m. James Alexander Gilmer, who was b. Sept. 30, 1798, and d. Sept. 6, 1848. She d. May 8, 1863. All of this family were members of Presbyterian Church. 5 children, viz:

2879. William Gilmer; b. Oct. 13, 1831; d. Aug. 12, 1857.
 2880. James Gilmer; b. Dec. 18, 1833; d. Jan. 3, 1859.
 2881. David Gilmer; b. Oct. 1, 1836; d. Nov. 16, 1858.
 2882. Robert Gilmer; b. Aug. 13, 1838; d. Dec. 31, 1883.
 2883. Alexander Gilmer; b. Nov. 10, 1840; d. March 18, 1846.

DAVID Walker⁴ (2761) (David³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 10, 1802; d. Sept. 1, 1876. He m. Jan. 31, 1828, Nancy Patterson (No. 1991), sister of Colonel William Patterson of Keokuk, Ia., and also sister of Isabella Patterson, who m. Alexander Walker. She was b. Jan. 16, 1807, and d. Aug. 26, 1845. Their home was in Iowa. She was the mother of 8 children. All the family were members of the Presbyterian Church. After Nancy's death David Walker m. Elizabeth Fletcher. She was b. March 10, 1813. They had 4 children. 12 children, viz:

2884. William Walker; b. Jan. 9, 1829; d. Sept. 26, 1857. He m. Mary E. Greathouse. 1 child +.
 2885. Mary Ann Walker; b. Oct. 18, 1832; m. Elliott Pyle. 4 children +.
 2886. Eliza Green Walker; b. Sept. 17, 1834; m. Wm. Hardenbrook. 3 children +.
 2887. Joseph Culton Walker; b. March 30, 1830; m. Ruby Mason. 3 children +.
 2888. Margaret Jane Walker; b. Nov. 23, 1836; m. John E. Pyle. 2 children +.

- *2142. Alexander Milton Walker; b. Jan. 14, 1839; m. Abbie B. Creel. 1 child +.
- 2889. John Thompson Walker; b. Feb. 9, 1841; d. July 9, 1851.
- 2890. David Davis Walker; b. Dec. 15, 1843; m. Mary E. Hall, b. April 27, 1843. All the family members of Presbyterian Church. David Walker is an elder. 1 child +.
- 2891. Holmes Walker; b. Jan., 1848.
- 2892. Nancy Walker; b. Jan., 1850.
- 2893. Jo Anna Walker; b. Aug. 31, 1852.
- 2894. Hugh Legare Walker; b. Aug. 24, 1854; m. Gertrude H. Dunlevy Nov. 21, 1889, at Helena, Mont. She was b. Oct. 11, 1860; is a member of the Episcopal Church. 1 child, viz:
2895. Francis Hugh Walker; b. April 3, 1894.

WILLIAM Walker⁵ (2884) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); eldest child of David and Nancy Patterson Walker; b. Jan. 9, 1829; d. Sept. 26, 1857; m. Nov. 27, 1856, to Mary E. Greathouse. They have 1 child, viz:

- 2896. Mary Will Walker; b. Aug., 1867. She m. William Glenmore Brown at Hannibal, Mo., Feb. 15, 1877. He was b. April 6, 1852, and d. at Hannibal, Mo., July 4, 1899. They had 1 child, viz:
2897. William Glenmore Brown, Jr.; b. June 23, 1881.

MARY ANN Walker⁵ (2885) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); was the eldest daughter of David and Nancy Davis Patterson Walker. She m. Elliott Pyle April, 1857. She d. Dec. 8, 1892. He d. March 25, 1898. 4 children, viz:

- 2898. Ellen Walker Pyle; b. March 6, 1857 or 1858; d. June 19, 1872.
- 2899. William Elliott Pyle; b. Sept. 11, 1861. He is a soldier in the regular army (1899); m. Eve Nadiene. They have 1 child +.
- 2900. Nancy J. Pyle; m. A. E. Blachert; lives in Kansas City, Mo.; real estate agent with M. S. Cowles. She was b. Jan. 4, 1866. No children.

* Previously numbered.

2901. Ruby A. Pyle; b. June 7, 1872; m. D. K. S. Walker, dry goods merchant in Butler, Mo. 2 children, viz:

2902. Elliot Pyle Walker; b. —

2903. Kirby Alexander Walker.

D. K. S. Walker's grandfather was a Scotchman named David Walker, and his great-grandfather was the "Sutter Johnnie" of Robert Burns fame. His father's name was Alexander. He had six brothers and five sisters. The father with one sister came to America in 1869 and settled in Tipton, Mo.; was a Presbyterian minister; has 8 living children (1899):

- a. David V. Walker; Wichita, Kas.
- b. Alexander B. Walker; Columbus, Ohio.
- c. Mrs. Anna C. Pyle; Butler, Mo.
- d. Cyrus M. Walker; Kansas City, Mo.
- e. D. K. S. Walker (see above).
- f. John S. Walker.
- g. Harry Walker.
- h. Mary S. Walker; Butler, Mo.

Alexander Walker died June 11, 1892. His sister, Mrs. Samuel Strain, lives in Fair Play, Mo.

WILLIAM ELLIOT Pyle (2899); m. Eva Nadiene. They have 1 child, viz:

2904. Eva Nadiene Pyle.

ELIZA GREEN Walker⁵ (2886) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 17, 1834; m. Sept. 19, 1866, Wm. Hardenbrook. He d. June 9, 1896. They had 3 children, all graduates of Deer Lodge (Montana) College:

- 2905. David Walker Hardenbrook; b. March 1, 1869; a mining and civil engineer.
- 2906. Frank Hardenbrook; b. Oct. 28, 1871.
- 2907. Nancy Milton Hardenbrook; b. Nov. 15, 1874; d. Oct. 15, 1876.

JOSEPH CULTON Walker⁵ (2887) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 30, 1830; m. Ruby A. Mason. He was elected and served in the legislature of the Territory of Montana in the

winter of 1874. In the fall of 1875 he was elected sheriff of Lewis and Clark County, Montana, which office he held for three years. He is now living at Lewistown, Montana, with his daughter and son, his wife having died there Sept. 4, 1896.

Joseph Culton Walker says that his grandfather, David Walker, lived very near the Natural Bridge in Virginia, and that he has often heard his father say that men came long distances to see the Natural Bridge, and they would ask his father to pilot them to it, which he would do, taking them over and beyond it, and then telling them they had already passed over it when they did not know it. They always came on horseback, that being the mode of travel at that time. 3 children, viz:

2908. Maggie Montana Walker; b. in Montana Oct. 20, 1865.

2909. Noble Mason Walker; b. Aug. 20, 1872; m. Jennie Harwood at Lewiston Aug. 24, 1898.

2910. Jo Albert Walker; b. Jan. 30, 1875; d. May 2, 1894.

NOBLE MASON Walker (2909); m. Jennie Harwood. 1 child, viz:

2911. Joseph Albert Walker; b. Sept. 2, 1899.

MARGARET JANE Walker⁵ (2888) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 23, 1836; m. John E. Pyle, who was b. in 1830. He was an elder in Presbyterian Church. Their home is in Helena, Montana. 2 children, viz:

2912. Joseph Clinton Pyle; m. Helen Rulon Prosser. 3 children +.

2913. Mary Linda Pyle; m. Frank Leonard Sizer. 4 children +

JOSEPH CLINTON Pyle⁶ (2912) (Margaret J.⁵, David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 24, 1863; m. June 25, 1889, Helen Rulon Prosser, who was b. Dec. 30, 1867. 3 children, viz:

2914. Helen West Pyle; b. April 14, 1890.

2915. Caroline Pyle; b. May 20, 1892.

2916. Katherine Pyle; b. Aug. 8, 1896.

MARY LINDA Pyle⁶ (2913) (Margaret J.⁵, David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 29, 1865. She m. Sept. 9, 1885, Frank Leonard Sizer, who was b. Sept. 29, 1856. 4 children, viz:

2917. Margaret Walker Sizer; b. Sept. 23, 1886.
2918. Rudolph Spellman Sizer; b. May 3, 1889.
2919. Miriam Sizer; b. Oct. 2, 1892.
2920. Frank Milton Sizer; b. Aug. 17, 1894.

ALEXANDER MILTON Walker⁵ (2145) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 14, 1839; m. Abbie B. Creel⁷ (Mary Ann⁶, William⁵, Jane⁴, John³, Alexander², John¹), April 25, 1871. They are members of Presbyterian Church (See No. 2110).

Alexander Milton Walker, when 24 years of age, in company with his older brother, Joseph C. Walker, and Allen Hardenbrook, left Iowa in April, 1863, for California on the old Overland Road traveling by stage coach. Upon reaching Denver they heard of wonderful discoveries of gold at Bannack, Montana, and so decided to change their route and go there. Purchasing a mule team they reached Bannack June 2, 1863. They remained in Montana until December, 1864, when they returned across the plains by stage coach to their old Iowa home, where they spent the winter. In April, having fitted up twelve ox teams and accompanied by Ruby A. Walker, wife of Joseph C., Eliza Walker, their sister, and a younger brother, David D., Allen Hardenbrook, wife and child (now Mrs. Anna Toole) and twelve drivers, they took up the line of march for Montana. When they arrived at Fort Kearney they joined a company of 32 wagons, numbering 54 men to the outfit. At that time the government would not allow trains to leave the Fort with less than fifty men, as it was necessary to have sufficient force to protect themselves against the Indians who were very hostile, having the previous spring destroyed most of the ranch buildings along the Overland Road. They reached Montana in safety the latter part of September, having been five months on the way. At Virginia City, Oct. 20, 1865, Maggie Montana Walker was born. In 1866 they removed to Helena, where the two brothers, Joseph and Milton engaged in the lumber business under the firm name of Joseph C. Walker & Brother, in which business they continued until 1874. Milton Walker has been chairman of the Board of County Commissioners of Deer Lodge County since 1894, being elected to that office in the fall of 1893. He served three years and was re-elected in the fall of 1896, and still holds that office.

Their only child:

2921. David Creel Walker; b. in Helena, 1872. He is the seventh in descent from Alexander² (John¹) through his son John, and fifth in descent from same through his son David, to whom has come down the old Walker-Rutherford Bible. He is a chemist and mining expert, having received his education in the College of Montana; is a member of the first Presbyterian Church organized in Montana, and was the first child baptized in same. This was in Helena in 1872. His mother being a charter member and active worker in this organization.

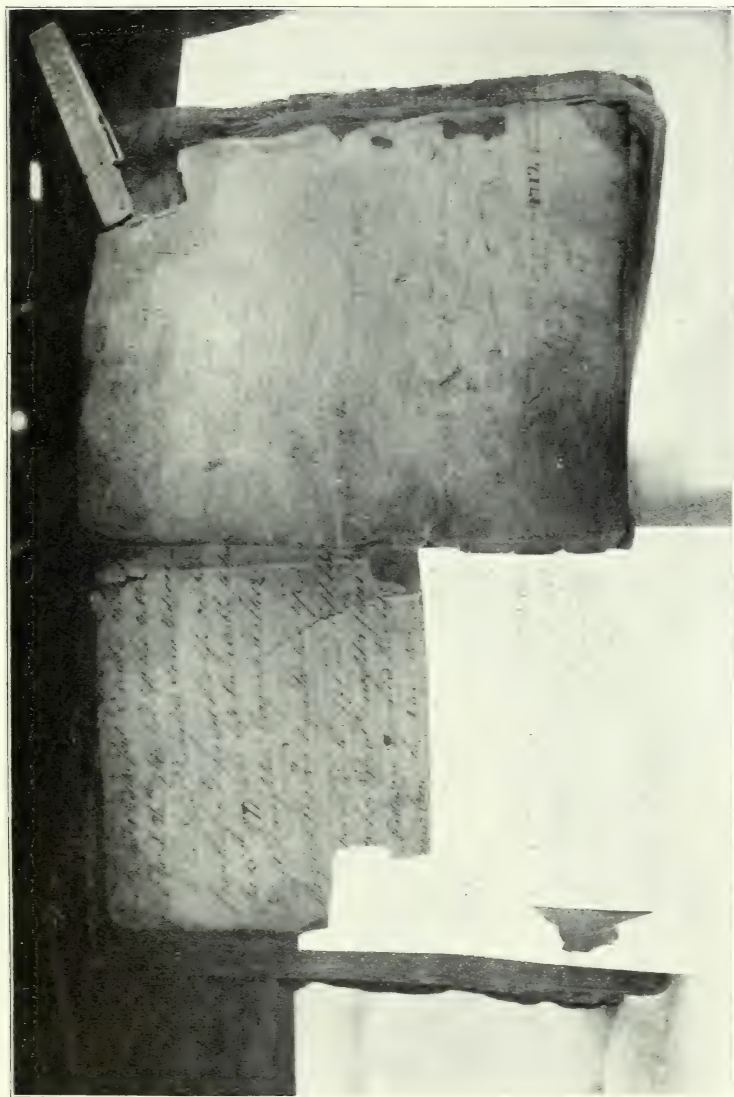
DAVID DAVIS Walker⁵ (2890) (David⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 15, 1843. He is an elder in the Presbyterian Church; m. Nov. 14, 1867, Mary E. Hall. She was b. April 27, 1843. He remained but a short time in Montana after going there with his brothers, but in 1871 he again went West; stopped in Corinne, Utah, where he lived until called home by the death of his father in 1876. He then went to Anaconda, where he now resides. He was elected County Commissioner of Deer Lodge County in 1886 and served four years. He was then elected Mayor of Anaconda. This family are all Presbyterians. Their only child:

2922. Ira B. Walker; b. Feb. 3, 1873, while his father was in the East caring for his father; m. Jan. 1, 1897, Hattie B. May. She was b. Aug. 14, 1878. Their home is in Anaconda, Mont. 1 child, viz:

2923. Richard Davis Walker; b. Nov. 6, 1899.

KATHERINE Walker⁴ (2762) (David³, Alexander², John¹); b. 1805; m. Ambrose Stone Jan., 1830. He was b. 1804; both members of the Presbyterian Church. She d. in 1844. 6 children, viz:

2924. William Stone; m. (1) Miss Hardin, (2) Miss Stone. 3 children +.
2925. Alexander Stone; lives at Sweetbrier, Ill.
2926. David Stone; m. Jane Rayburn; is now dead.
2927. Albert Stone; now dead.
2928. Jane Stone; dead.
2929. Mary A. Stone; m. James Hardin Oct. 17, 1867. 1 son, name not known.



WALKER-RUTHERFORD BIBLE.

WILLIAM Stone⁵ (2924) (Katherine⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹) ; lives in Greenview, Ill. His first wife was a Miss Hardin. He afterwards m. a Miss Stone. 3 children, viz :

2930. Charles Stone ; a druggist ; lives in Greenview, Ill. (1898)

2931. Kate Stone ; m. Dwight Smith ; lives in Greenview, Ill. (1898.)

2932. Emma Stone ; m. Mr. Hatfield ; lives in Greenview, Ill. (1898.)

MARY Walker⁴ (2763) (David³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. John Stone. She d. Sept. 26, 1843. Their 3 children are :

2933. Eliza Stone ; b. June 15, 1833 ; d. Sept. 5, 1875. She m. her cousin, William Stone.

2934. James Stone ; b. in Irish Grove, Ill., in 1835, and d. at Pekin, Ill., April 10, 1899, at the age of 64 years. He left a wife and 6 children, all adults +.

2935. Lucinda Stone ; b. April 15, 1837. She m. Abraham Shelly. 4 children, viz :

2936. Laura E. Shelly.

2937. Edwin L. Shelly.

2938. Lulu C. Shelly.

2939. John Lee Shelly.

JAMES M. Stone⁵ (2934) (Mary⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Mary E. Campbell. 4 children, viz :

2940. Fanny Bell Stone.

2941. Polly Jane Stone.

2942. John F. Stone.

2943. Elisha Stone.

MELINDA Walker⁴ (2765) (David³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. in 1810. She m. her cousin, Hawkins Taylor (No. 3529) in the spring of 1834 at Irish Grove, Ill. They moved to Iowa, and afterwards to Washington, D. C. She d. in 1862, leaving 6 children. Hawkins Taylor m. secondly to Elizabeth Delamater Johnson, by whom he had one child, Hawkins Taylor, Jr. 7 children, viz :

2944. Catherine Esther Taylor ; b. March, 1835, and d. Dec. 30, 1862, in St. Charles, Mo.

- 2945. Mary J. Taylor; m. Dr. J. S. Martin. 3 children +.
- 2946. James Taylor; b. in Oct., 1838, and d. in 1839.
- 2947. Annie E. Taylor; b. Jan. 9, 1840, and m. C. A. Cunningham in 1868. They reside in Carrollton, Mo.
- 2948. Samuel David Taylor; b. in 1842, and d. Feb. 21, 1863.
- 2949. William H. C. Taylor; b. in 1844, and d. in 1870.
- 2950. Hawkins Taylor, Jr.; b. July 24, 1864; m. Cora Bernice McGaw +.

MARY J. Taylor⁵ (2945) (Melinda⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 4, 1837. She m. Dr. J. S. Martin (son of Thomas and Elizabeth Martin). He was b. in Hamilton, Ohio, March 27, 1831, and d. Feb. 15, 1895. They were m. in Keokuk, Ia., in 1859. 3 children, viz:

- 2951. Mary Martin; m. John H. McCutchen. 2 children +.
- 2952. William Martin; b. June 28, 1864; m. Etta Ford Dec. 26, 1894.
- 2953. Anna H. Martin; m. Douglas H. Harroun. 1 child +.

MARY Martin⁶ (2951) (Mary J.⁵, Melinda⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 10, 1862. She m. John H. McCutchen May 16, 1894. 2 children, viz:

- 2954. John H. McCutchen.
- 2955. Mary J. McCutchen.

ANNA H. Martin⁶ (2953) (Mary J.⁵, Melinda⁴, David³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 28, 1867; m. Douglas H. Harroun Jan. 6, 1896. 1 child, viz:

- 2956. Mary Harroun.

HAWKINS Taylor, Jr.⁵ (2950) (Hawkins⁴, Catherine³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 24, 1864; m. Nov. 22, 1888, at Fairfield, Ia., to Miss Cora Bernice McGaw. They have no children.

Hawkins Taylor graduated at the High School in Washington, D. C., in 1881. He was a reporter in the House of Representatives and Senate in Washington during the 47th Congress, and for twelve years was Secretary to Hon. James F. Wilson, U. S. Senator from



ALEXANDER WALKER,
Who married Mary Harmon.

Iowa. In September, 1891, he was appointed by Hon. John W. Noble, Secretary of the Interior, as secretary and stenographer of the commission to determine the boundaries of the Pyramid Lake Indian Reservation in Nevada. He is now Secretary to Senator C. K. Davis of Minnesota, and acting clerk of the Committee on Foreign Relations of the U. S. Senate, and accompanied the Peace Commission as their Secretary when they went to Paris in 1898.

ALEXANDER Walker³ (1948) (Alexander², John¹) ; the eighth child of Alexander Walker and Jane Hummer (Hammer). He was b. July 12, 1765. He was twice married. His first wife was Mary Magdalene Harmon, whom he married on March 22, 1790. After her death he married Margaret (Peggy) Combs.

"I wish to relate one incident in relation to my grandfather, Alexander Walker, as I remember hearing my father, Allen H. Walker, relate it, when I was a boy. Sometime in 1790, grandfather wanted to go back to Virginia on business, and as there were no cars in those days, he was in no ways deterred from his purpose by the thought that the journey must be made, if at all, on foot. His preparations were simple. He parched some corn—this he placed in one end of a sack, in the other end he put a saddle of dried venison. After committing his wife and little ones to the care of the Allwise Father, he called his faithful dog and started on his long journey through the trackless forest, which at that time was infested with Indians. At night he would light a fire with the aid of his flint and punk; after eating his supper he would clear away a warm place to sleep where his fire had been, being careful to put out all the fire, that it might not be the means of disclosing his whereabouts to the Indians. But one night he failed to extinguish all the fire, and was awakened by the growl of his dog. He saw a large Indian standing near, with a drawn tomahawk. He whispered to the dog, "catch him," and with one bound dog and Indian went out into the brush together. The faithful dog soon returned, but grandfather never looked to see what became of the Indian. I write this to show our children some of the perils their forefathers had to endure, before the comfortable homes of to-day were prepared for them.

T. G. WALKER, Macomb, Ill."

HARMON FAMILY.

"Some time in the Seventeenth Century Adam Harmon left Wales and settled with his family in Chester County, Pa. He was b. in 1688, and his children were:

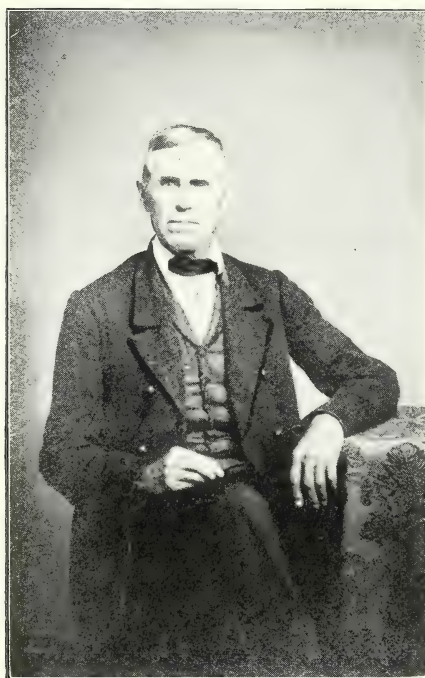
- a. Abraham Harmon.
- b. Thomas Harmon.
- c. John Harmon.
- d. Esther Harmon; m. Mr. Rivens.
- e. Nancy Harmon; m. Mr. Perry.
- f. Daughter; m. Mr. Scott.

ABRAHAM Harmon (a); m. Nancy Bateman in 17—. She was b. in 1735, and d. in 1778, at the age of forty-three. She was a member of the Baptist Church. They lived in Chester County, Pa. Their children were:

- a. Adam Harmon.
- b. Joel Harmon
- c. Thomas Harmon.
- d. Abraham Harmon.
- e. John Harmon.
- f. Allen Harmon.
- g. Ezekial Harmon.
- h. Noah Harmon; who d. after he was grown.
- i. Enos Harmon.
- j. Mary Magdalene Harmon.
- k. Ezra Harmon.

Five other sons, who d. in infancy.

MARY MAGDALENE Harmon (j) was b. June 13, 1769. Her mother d. when she was nine years old, and she lived for awhile in the family of John Ralston of Chester, Pa. On account of heart disease she went from there to Warm Springs, Va., and resided there with her Aunt Bivins. From there she went to her Aunt Parry's in Staunton, Augusta County, Va. She afterwards lived with the Widow Reed of that place until the time of her marriage. She was married to Alexander Walker at Mr. Parry's home. Her brother, Abraham, removed from Virginia to Duck River, Tenn., where he became wealthy. From there he went to Mississippi. Her brother,



JUDGE CYRUS WALKER.

Ezra, went from Virginia to Woodford County, Ky. His family are scattered, and nothing further is known of their history.

PINKNEY H. WALKER."

Mary Magdalene Walker was a pious woman and a faithful wife. She was much above the average in strength of intellect and acquirements for her day.

The children of Alexander Walker and his wife, Mary Magdalene Harmon Walker, were eleven, as follows:

- 2957. Cyrus Walker; m. Flora Montgomery. 6 children +.
- 2958. Joseph Gilmore Walker; m. Martha Scott. 15 children +.
- 2959. David Walker; b. April 15, 1795; d. in Kentucky Aug. 10, 1795.
- 2960. Abner Walker; m. Jane Damron. 10 children +.
- 2961. Cynthia Walker; m. Sanders Campbell. 10 children +.
- 2962. Margaret Walker; m. John Calhoun. 3 children +.
- 2963. Allen H. Walker; m. Maxamelia Rice. 10 children +.
- 2964. Alexander Walker; never married +.
- 2965. Jane Walker; m. John Walker. 8 children +.
- 2966. Andrew Hammond Walker; m. Jane Campbell, and afterward Mrs. Mary Noel. 11 children +.
- 2967. Pinkney Walker; b. March 11, 1811; d. March 15, 1815.
- 2968. Quintus Walker; m. Mahala Campbell. 1 child +.
- 2969. Martha Mary Magdalene Walker; m. Aradatha H. Berry. 6 children +.
- 2970. Thomas Montgomery Walker; m. Mary Montgomery. 6 children +.

CYRUS Walker⁴ (2957) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 6, 1791; m. Flora Montgomery, dau. of Pitt Montgomery. He studied law with Samuel Brent of Greensburg, Ky. He practiced his profession in Adair and adjoining counties in Kentucky until he removed to Illinois in the spring of 1833. He attained in that part of Kentucky a fine reputation as an able and successful lawyer, and represented his county two successive sessions in the lower house of the Kentucky legislature. On arriving in McDonough County, Ill., he settled on a farm; but resumed his practice, which became extensive, embracing the counties and military tracts, and the northern counties of the state and extending into Iowa. His reputation increased

until he was regarded as equal in ability to any lawyer in the state and inferior to few, if any, in the West. He continued in successful practice until about the year 1860, when he determined to retire and seek repose in his declining years. He was a man of fine and very commanding appearance, and possessed uncommonly fine ability. He was a clear, forcible, racy, ready and eloquent speaker, exercising a powerful control over an audience. He was remarkable for his quickness of perception, as well as the breadth of his comprehension. His arguments were clear, forcible, logical and convincing. He, as a man, was entitled to a high rank among the great men of the Western portion of the Union. He was never ambitious or aspiring for office, although twice elected to the general assembly of Kentucky, and once ran for Congress in Illinois, being beaten by the Mormon vote. He was only induced to run at the earnest solicitation of friends, and the urgent action of the party to which he belonged. He died on Camp's Creek, McDonough County, Ill., Dec. 1, 1875, aged eighty-four years, six months and twenty-four days.

(Signed) PINKNEY H. WALKER,
Dec. 5th, 1875, Rushville, Ill.

(Judge Pinkney H. Walker was a nephew of the above, and himself a noted lawyer.)

CYRUS WALKER.

ONE OF THE FAMOUS EARLY LAWYERS OF THE MILITARY TRACT.

Hon. J. M. Reid, in his reminiscences of the early settlers of Lee County, Iowa, makes the following references to a man well remembered as one of the most influential lawyers known in Western Illinois:

Cyrus Walker is still a very old man, as he was an old man then, but as active in his movements as a boy of sixteen years of age. He was a great reader—reader of law books and all the current literature of the day—and was fond of quoting the old Norman Law Latin, which he had at his tongue's end. He was always up early in the morning, and was before the trial of a great case ever fruitful in resources; was insinuating and plausible in his address, powerful in argument and popular before a jury. In Mr. Clay's district, in Kentucky, where he commenced to practice, in Illinois, his home, and in Iowa he was universally esteemed as a distinguished advocate and an

able lawyer. When out of court he smoked a common clay pipe, and when he conversed, which he did with great fluency, he continually snapped his twinkling grey eyes, which were deeply set in his well shaped head, the hair on which he habitually kept cropped short. He had the cunning of a fox. He was much accustomed to have his own way in the courts. When Douglas was made Judge in the Quincy District, he tried to rule the court, but failed and declared he never would practice again in Judge Douglas' court, and he kept his word.

Among others of the more prominent members of the early bar, the most prominent was Hon. Cyrus Walker. Mr. Walker was born in Rockbridge County, Va., May 14, 1791; was taken when an infant to Kentucky, where he resided until 1833, when he removed to Macomb, McDonough County, Ill., where he resided until the day of his death, which took place Dec. 1, 1875. We are indebted to Hon. Hawkins Taylor, of Washington City, for the following sketch, first appearing in the *Carthage Gazette*, Jan. 5, 1876:

"The father of Cyrus Walker and my mother were brother and sister, and we both grow up in the same county—Adair. When the families first went from Virginia to Kentucky, settlers for twenty miles had to assist each other in house raising and log rolling, and for three years the father of Cyrus acted as a ranger, watching the movements of the Indians and warning settlers of approaching trouble. His circuit embraced several hundred miles of wild, unsettled country, and he was compelled to live almost entirely on game, and camp out at night. I have often heard him class dried coon as the sweetest meat he ever ate. *Several of the uncles of Cyrus Walker were soldiers in the Revolutionary War—the old stock Irish Presbyterians, all of them learned in the scriptures, and of stern, unyielding wills. Cyrus was mainly self-taught, there being no schools in that section of the country at that day, and from the time of his admission to the bar he took high position as a lawyer. At that time, in that part of Kentucky, the lawyers traveled the circuit on horseback. They were getting ready to attend the Burksville Court when Billy Owens, a man of large ability, kind heart and a good lawyer, but rough and rather dissipated, saw that Walker was not with them. When he hunted him up and inquired the reason, Walker told him that he had no money. Owens at once gave him \$15.00 and Walker

* These were John, William and James Walker.

went along, and was so successful that he paid expenses and took home \$37.00, a larger sum than he had ever at one time possessed—and as long as he remained in Kentucky, he was the leading lawyer of that county. Several years later, when Walker was at the head of the bar, Owens, partially under the influence of liquor, made a bitter attack on Walker, during the trial of an important case, to which Walker made no reply, although at that day rather disposed to readily resent an insult. Some of his friends inquired the reason. Walker told them of the kind assistance of Owens when he so much needed help and when it did him so much good, remarking that nothing that Owens could say that did not affect his integrity would be resented by him. The next morning Owens made an apology to the court for his unjust remarks to Walker. Walker's motto through life was never to forget a friendship or do an injustice to any one.

"I have often heard Mr. Walker say that he regretted the prosecution of the unfortunate young man that was tried, convicted and hung in your town for a murder committed by him in Frederick, on the Illinois River. He always believed that he could have saved the life of the young man if he had defended him, and while the case was an aggravated one, still Mr. Walker said that nothing could ever induce him to prosecute another man for murder, and he never did—but he defended and got clear a good many that deserved to be hung.

"When Mr. Walker made a profession of religion, he, for a time, contemplated quitting the law and turning his attention to the ministry. He was educated to believe that slavery was a sin, and when he joined the church he freed all of his negroes and paid their passage to Liberia. Amongst the number was a sprightly boy who has since risen to distinction in Liberia. This boy had a young and handsome wife, who was the property of the pastor of the Presbyterian Church to which Mr. Walker belonged. When Mr. Walker set his slaves free, he urged the minister to free the wife of the boy he had set free, but the minister refused to do so, saying that he was not able to lose the value of the woman, although he had himself got her by marriage. Mr. Walker sent off his freed people, fully believing that the minister would not separate man and wife when the time for separation came, but he still refused, and Mr. Walker bought and paid for her and sent her on after her husband to Louisville.

"Mr. Walker removed to McDonough County, Ill., in 1833, and lived there until his death. He never moved to Iowa, but he prac-

ticed there for several years. The partiality of Judge Douglas against him, as he believed, was the cause of his going to Iowa, and his large practice retained him there for several years.

"Mr. Walker, as you truly say, had a taste for office. He served two terms in the Kentucky Legislature during the great excitement between the "old court" and the "new court," because he was the most popular man on the old court side in the county, and was forced by his friends in the contest to their ticket, and carried the county by a majority of 222, when no other man on his side could have carried it.

"After the formation of congressional districts in Illinois, based on the census of 1840, the Jo Daviess district was largely Whig with the Mormon vote, but a debatable district, the Mormon vote going to the Democrats. Nearly all the counties in the district had Whigs who wanted to be candidates, but they were willing to give way to Mr. Walker, if he would only consent to be a candidate. Walker was then in Iowa, attending the courts, the last one being in Lee County, lasting several weeks. He stopped with me. His trunk was full of letters from all parts of the district, urging him to allow the use of his name for Congress. Amongst the letters were, at least two, from Joe Smith, and several from George Miller, then Mormon Bishop, but who had formerly lived at Macomb, and was, while there, a brother elder in the Presbyterian Church with Mr. Walker. All of these letters urged Mr. Walker to be a candidate to save the district for the Whigs. Smith, in his letters, pledged the Mormon vote to Walker, if he would allow his name to be used, but would not agree to vote for any other Whig. Mr. Walker had steadily refused to be a candidate, until he felt that his duty to the noble Whig party required him to make the sacrifice, but when he entered into the contest he was terribly in earnest and went into the fight with a will. Alexander Sympton, one of God's people, and myself were to watch the movement at Nauvoo. It was well understood by Walker and his friends that the Democracy would not give up the Mormon vote without a great effort. One of the Backinstose's was sheriff, and the other, clerk of the Hancock Circuit Court, and Douglas was a candidate for Congress in the Adams district, and, I suppose, became satisfied that things were not working well in Nauvoo, and went down to Warsaw to meet Mr. Walker who was there holding a joint discussion with his opponent, Hoge. That night Mr. Walker went up to Nau-

vo. The next morning he called on Joe Smith and told him that he released him from all the pledges made to give him the Mormon vote, but in turn asked honest dealing, telling Smith that if it was necessary for their—the Mormon's—safety from arrest by the state authorities that he should vote for Hoge, that he would tell him so, and in that event he would at once go to Galena and spend the balance of time before the election in the northern part of the district. Joe said with great vehemence, 'I promised you the support of this church and you shall have it. You stay here and meet Hoge on Thursday.' Mr. Walker was worn out in the canvass, and not well, and he stopped with Joe. The joint discussion between the candidates took place, and everything indicated that Walker would get the united vote of the church. On Saturday the voters of the church, in city and country, were called together in the grove near the temple, where Hyrum Smith made a speech of about one hour, urging the voters to vote for Hoge. It was a regular Democratic speech and appeared to have no influence. He was followed by Wilson Law in a bold, telling Whig speech, in favor of Walker, and from the commencement until the end, he was cheered by the entire Mormon audience. At the close of the speech, Hyrum arose black and furious, stretching himself to his full height and extending his arms to their full length, said, 'Thus saith the Lord, if this people vote against Hoge for Congress on Monday, a greater curse would befall them than befell them in Missouri. When God speaks, let men obey,' and immediately left the stand, and the whole audience dispersed in silence. When Walker heard of Hyrum's speech he was indignant, and was for leaving Joe's house, but Joe stopped him, professing to be furiously mad at Hyrum, saying that he would himself make a speech to the people on Sunday morning, and he again repeated the pledge that Mr. Walker should have the Mormon vote. The next morning Joe did speak to the people for just one hour, and no hour's speech ever had closer attention. In that speech Joe passed the highest eulogy on Walker that I ever heard from man. He denounced politicians, declaring that Walker was not a politician, but an honest and a true man, that had been forced to be a candidate against his will. He denounced in the most bitter terms any member of the church who would consult the Lord about who they should vote for, and declared that if any one should do it, he should be cut off from

salvation; said that he would vote for his friend Cyrus Walker, and commanded all to vote for the man of their choice without reference to what any one said; but in his hour's praise of Walker, and denunciation of any one that would consult the Lord about who they should vote for, he said: 'Brother Hyrum is the elder brother. Brother Hyrum has never deceived his people. Brother Hyrum loves this people. When the Lord commands, the people must obey, etc.' The next day Joe did vote for Walker, and the balance of the Mormons voted for Hoge and elected him as the Lord had commanded.

"Joe's whole object from the commencement, was to force Governor Ford to give an unconditional pledge that no more writs should be issued against him and other Mormons on requisition from the Governor of Missouri on the old Missouri indictments, and he succeeded. At least, such a paper was brought to him Saturday night about one in the morning. Ford, I believe, denied that he signed such a paper. The parties engaged in securing the pledge were not particular how they got it, and may have forged it, or Ford may have been in a muddled condition when he signed the paper. The election of Hoge and Douglas depended on getting the pledge. They made three trips to Springfield before they got the pledge that satisfied Joe, and as soon as he was satisfied he at once sent messages to them commanding the faithful to support Douglas. They did support and elect him.

"This is the real history of that campaign, so far as Mr. Walker was concerned. It was to him a campaign of mortification from the start. He was forced into it contrary to his wishes, and forced into it largely to get the Mormon votes, but after entering the contest he was denounced by Whigs all over the district for trying to get the Mormon, and really lost more Whig votes in the district than would have elected him, simply because it was supposed that he could get the Mormon vote.

"Cyrus was the oldest of a large family, and contributed largely to the education of his brothers and sisters and to starting them in business. Probably no man ever gave a larger share of his earnings than did Cyrus Walker to the education of his brothers, sisters and relations, to the church to which he belonged, and to benevolent purposes, besides freeing his slaves, which were twice as much in value at the time as all his other property amounted to."

Cyrus Walker Rice, of Chicago, sends the following interesting sketch relating to the life of his grandfather, Judge Cyrus Walker:

"I studied law for some time in the office of Judge T. Kyle Dickey, at that time one of the judges of the Illinois Supreme Court, and have often heard him relate the following story concerning himself and Cyrus Walker. Judge Dickey said: 'When I first came to Illinois, a very young man, I engaged in newspaper work. I made a trip on horseback into the 'military tract,' in search of subscribers to my paper, reaching the farm home of Cyrus Walker, which was near Macomb, where he had his law office. I was invited to remain over night. After supper Mr. Walker remarked to me that he thought I would make a good lawyer. I replied that I was married and could not afford to take the necessary time to study and acquire a practice. Mr. Walker said, 'I have a large farm house here and enough to eat, and if you wish to try the study of the law, you may make your home here and pursue your studies.' Of course I was a good deal surprised at this offer, coming as it did from a complete stranger, but after a little consideration the offer was accepted in the spirit in which it was given, and we took up our residence soon after at the home of Mr. Walker, and I gave up the newspaper work for the study of the law. Through the advice of Mr. Walker I eventually hung out my shingle in Macomb, and thanks to the same kind friend who had thus far directed my course, I was soon launched into the profession of the law, where his advice was still given and acted upon until I was fairly upon my feet, and I feel that much of my after-success should be attributed to the wise counsel of Mr. Walker, who was not surpassed in ability by any lawyer of Illinois. I have always regretted that he did not live until I was elected a member of the Supreme Court, for that would have been a great gratification to him.'

"Cyrus Walker always thought that Judge Stephen A. Douglas, then Circuit Judge and afterwards Senator, had an abiding prejudice against him, probably on political grounds. Judge Douglas had a habit when attorneys were addressing him of leaning back in his chair with his feet elevated upon the bench in front of him. Once when Mr. Walker rose to argue a case before Judge Douglas when he assumed his favorite position, and Mr. Walker remarked, 'Your Honor, I much prefer to address my argument to that end of the court in which intelligence is presumed to reside.' The Judge took his feet down and sat up forthwith."

The children of Cyrus Walker and Flora Montgomery were six, as follows:

- 2971. Cynthia Walker; m. Nelson Montgomery, and d. soon after marriage. He was a merchant in Macomb, Ill.
- 2972. John Montgomery Walker; m. Margaret Sample. 5 children +.
- 2973. Pinkney Thales Walker; m. Sarah Waggoner. 3 children +.
- 2974. Alexander Walker; m. Margaret Hogue. 6 children +.
- 2975. Mary Montgomery Walker; m. Wm. Cyrus Rice. 4 children +.
- 2976. Cyrus Walker; m. Mary Jane McGaughey. 8 children +.

JOHN MONTGOMERY Walker⁵ (2972) (Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). He m. Margaret Sample of Macomb, a sister of Mrs. Daniel Webster of Carthage, Mo., and of Mrs. J. R. Alter of New York City. He was a lawyer; d. in Wichita, Kas. Their 5 children were:

- 2977. Flora Walker; m. Benjamin Simpson; is now a widow with two children. She lives in Ft. Madison, Ia. Her grandfather, Cyrus Walker, d. at her home.
- 2978. Cyrus Walker; lives in Kansas.
- 2979. James Walker; went West and d. a few years ago (1899).
- 2980. Magnolia Walker; lives in Macomb (unmarried in 1899).
- 2981. Lulie Walker; m. Nelson Holler, a farmer. They live near Randolph (name of state not given).

PINKNEY THALES Walker⁵ (2973) (Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). He lived to be over seventy years old; was an active member of the Presbyterian Church; d. near Lenox, S. D. He was m. three times; one of his wives was Sarah Waggoner. By the second he had 3 children, viz:

- 2982. Wm. Cyrus Walker; is married and has one child. He lives in South Dakota; is a prosperous farmer.
- 2983. Alice Walker; twice married; second time to Mr. Alexander; lives in Iowa.
- 2984. Sarah Walker; m. Alvin Chatterdon, a farmer, and lives near Adair, McDonough County, Ill.; members of Methodist Church. 2 children.

ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (2974) (Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). He m. Margaret Hogue. She d. in Macomb in the fall of 1874; both members of the Presbyterian Church. He was for years an elder in Camp Creek Church. He afterwards removed to Kansas; d. in Wichita. They had 3 sons and 3 daughters. Names of only 2 children given as follows:

2985. Flora Walker; m. Mr. Holloway; lives in Wichita, Kas.

2986. Emily Walker; m. Mr. McCauley, who is an editor. They live in Arkansas City, Kas. 3 children.

MARY MONTGOMERY Walker⁵ (2975) (Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. May 14, 1844, Wm. Cyrus Rice of Oquaka, Ill. She was b. May 29, 1827, in Columbia, Ky. They were m. in McDonough County, Ill. She d. in Oquaka, Ill., July 20, 1871.

Wm. Cyrus Rice was born in Greenup (now Boyd) County, Ky., July 9, 1815. In 1835 he came with his mother's family to Henderson County, Ky. (then Warren); soon after went to southeast Iowa and became district surveyor, where he had many adventurous experiences, and knew personally the Indian Chiefs: Blackhawk, Wapella and Keokuk; returned to Henderson County about 1838. When Henderson was set apart from Warren County, he became its first surveyor; soon after he went to Macomb, Ill., and studied law with Cyrus Walker. On being licensed to practice, was elected Probate Justice of Henderson County in 1843, and in Nov., 1849, was elected County Judge of Henderson County; served two terms in the Illinois Legislature, and was present and supported Lincoln both times he was a candidate for the U. S. Senate. 1873 he was again elected County Judge, which office he held continuously until 1890, retiring from public life at the age of 75. During his many years of public service his reputation was unspotted, his name being a synonym for honor and integrity. He d. on his farm in Henderson County Feb. 14, 1897, closing a happy, honorable life. He was never a candidate for any office to which he was not elected.

After his first wife, Mary, died, he married Salina Hopkins in 1872. She died in 1891. They had 4 children, viz:

2987. Anna Rice; b. May 22, 1849; d. Dec. 25, 1854.

2988. William P. Rice; b. Aug. 4, 1859; d. Aug. 8, 1860.



JOSEPH GILMER WALKER.

2989. Cyrus Walker Rice; b. May 19, 1861; a lawyer; resides in Chicago, Ill.; m. Katherine Sutherland Sept. 9, 1897. They have two sons +.

2990. Flora J. Rice +.

FLORA J. Rice (2990); b. March 6, 1864; m. Irving T. Brady June 14, 1893. They reside in Chicago; have 2 children, as follows:

2991. Margaret Mary Brady; b. Aug. 3, 1894.

2992. Dorothy Brady; b. Nov. 5, 1899.

CYRUS WALKER Rice (2989); m. Katherine Sutherland. 2 children, viz:

2993. William Cyrus Rice; b. July 7, 1898.

2994. Robert Van Volson Rice; b. Sept. 30, 1899.

CYRUS Walker⁵ (2976) (Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. Mary Jane McGaughy. They live on the old homestead, where his father settled in 1833. They have 8 children, all living in 1899; all members of the Presbyterian Church. Children are:

2995. John Cyrus Walker; a prosperous farmer; living near Lenox or Harvey, S. D.; unmarried in 1899.

2996. Flora Esther Walker; m. Mr. C. Lane, a telegraph operator; live in Ludin, S. D. +.

2997. Cynthia Walker; m. John Harvey McMullin, a farmer; live near Table Grove, Ill. 3 children.

2998. Arthur Walker; a farmer; m. Ellen Barclay. He is an elder in the Camp Creek Church.

2999. Guy Walker; a farmer; lives with his parents.

3000. Grier Walker; m. Jessie McMillen. 1 child.

3001. Pitt Montgomery Walker; attending college at McAllister, Minnesota.

3002. Nannie Walker; m. Robert Preston Clark, a farmer; live on Camp Creek in Illinois.

FLORA ESTHER Walker (2996); m. C. Lane. 1 child:

3003. ———; name not given.

JOSEPH GILMORE Walker⁴ (2958) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., June 17, 1793. He was a

farmer and lawyer, and practiced in Kentucky. He, with his father, Alexander, removed from Virginia when Joseph was an infant. He was an able lawyer, and a man of fine talent and extensive reading. He married Martha (Patsy) Scott of Woodford County, Ky. She was the dau. of Samuel Scott and Martha McCorkle. She died near Columbia, Ky., on the waters of Petit's Ford. His wife, Martha, and his mother, Mary Harmon Walker, his father, Alexander, and his sister-in-law, Flora, were all buried in Fletcher's graveyard, near Russell's Creek, Adair County, Ky. After the death of his wife, Martha, he married Susan Bell. He was elder of the Presbyterian Church at Shiloh, McDonough County, Ill. He fought in the War of 1812. His dau., Ann G. Randolph, says that she, with the other children, received a patent of land in Nebraska as a pension for her father's services in the War of 1812. His second wife, Susan Pope Bell, was a descendant of Nathaniel Pope, and an own cousin of General George Washington. She d. Jan. 7, 1843; was the mother of 8 children.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That I, Joseph G. Walker, of the County of Adair and State of Kentucky, for divers satisfactory reasons have liberated, set free, and manumitted, three certain negro slaves owned by me, named Lucinda, a mulatto woman, and her two children, Lucilla and Cornelius Arthur, being the reputed wife and children of a free man of color named Thomas Malone, and that I do by these presents hereby liberate, manumit, and set free the aforesaid slaves and hereby release and forever acquit the said Lucinda, Lucilla and Cornelius Arthur from my service, and hereby release all claim thereto or to any service and increase of them, or either of them, which liberty of theirs is to take full and complete effect from this day, the said Thomas Malone paying all the fees, and all proceedings had thereon.

Witness my hand and seal, Dec. 1, 1828.

Test. WM. CALDWELL.

J. W. GARNETT, Ack'd.

J. G. WALKER (Seal).

Above deed recorded in Liber G., Page 211.

Exam'd and Test.

Adair County, Ky. J. W. GARNETT,

D. C.

COUNTY COURT, DEC. TERM, 1828.

This day Joseph G. Walker appeared in open court, signed, sealed and acknowledged the foregoing deed of emancipation, and the same is ordered to be recorded, and I certify that I have recorded the same, together with the foregoing certificate in my office as required by law.

Given under my hand this 1st day of December, 1828.

WM. CALDWELL.

Joseph Gilmer Walker had 15 children, viz:

- 3004. Pinkney Houston Walker; m. Susan McCrosky. 9 children +.
- 3005. Louisa Caroline Walker; m. Ephraim Banning. 9 children +.
- 3006. Margaret Walker; d. young, in Adair County, Ky.
- 3007. Alexander Wlaker; d. young, in Adair County, Ky.
- 3008. Magdalene Walker; d. young, of spinal affection.
- 3009. Flora Walker; d. young.
- 3010. Martha Gaither Walker; never m.; d. in McDonough County, Ill., Sept., 1838; buried at Walnut Grove.
- 3011. Lucetta Ann Walker; m., but left no children +.
- 3012. Katherine Walker; m. W. L. Early +.
- 3013. Cynthia Walker; m. Dr. Randolph +.
- 3014. Ellen Walker; m. Chas. A. Gilchrist +.
- 3015. Mary Jane Walker; never m. She d. when grown at Walnut Grove, Ill.
- 3016. Susan Flora Walker; m. John Scott +.
- 3017. Samuel Percy Walker; never m. +
- 3018. Ann Gilmer Walker; m. Dr. J. M. Randolph +.

PINKNEY HOUSTON Walker⁵ (3004) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). The following account of him was taken from the Rushville, Ill., paper:

"He was born in Adair County, Ky., June 18, 1815, the day of the Battle of Waterloo. His father, Joseph Gilmore Walker, was an able lawyer. His youth was passed until his seventeenth year upon his father's farm, working during the summer, and attending school during the winter.

"In 1832 he became a clerk in a store, and so continued until he

left Kentucky. In April, 1834, he came to Rushville, Ill., where for four years he was clerking in a store. In March, 1838, he moved to McComb, Ill., where he spent some time in an academy in that place. In the fall of 1838 he commenced his legal studies in the office of his uncle, Cyrus Walker, well known at that time as one of the ablest lawyers of the state. Under the careful training of such a master mind, he made rapid progress, and during the next year was admitted to the bar, after an examination by Judges Brown and Lockwood of the Supreme Court.

"He at once opened an office in McComb with Thomas Morrison, and in 1840 formed a partnership with his uncle, his first partner having removed to Carthage. This co-partnership ended in 1842 by the retirement of his uncle from practice in the state. He continued the practice by himself until 1848, when he returned to Rushville, where he subsequently, in 1851, formed a partnership with Robert S. Blackwell, whose brilliant but brief career is well known to the older lawyers of the state.

"This partnership was dissolved in 1853, when the former member went to Chicago, and Judge Walker was elected Judge of the then Fifth Judicial District, or circuit, comprising the counties of Schuyler, Pike, Brown, McDonough, Cass and Mason. He was first elected to fill a vacancy; he was elected over his competitor against heavy odds. He was re-elected in 1855 without opposition.

"He filled this position with satisfaction to the Bar and the people until April, 1858, when Governor Bissell appointed him to the Supreme Bench to fill a vacancy made by the resignation of O. C. Skinner. He was elected in June, 1858, to the same position for nine years, and in 1867 he was re-elected.

"At both elections the political party to which he belonged was in a very decided minority, and the rival candidates were able men, but the verdict of the people was an attestation of his tried faithfulness. He was a third time elected in 1876 without opposition. He served as Chief Justice from Jan., 1864, to June, 1867, and from June, 1874, to June, 1875; also from June, 1879, to June, 1780. During the last few weeks preceding his death, many leading papers of the Judicial District have signified their unshaken confidence in Judge Walker by advocating his re-election for a fourth term, and had he lived, he doubtless would have been his own successor.

"On June 2, 1840, he married Susan McCrosky, a daughter of

James McCrosky, Esq., a well known and highly respected merchant who died in Rushville in 1848. Of the nine children born to them, four have gone. His widow, and two sons, and three married daughters survive him.

"How important his public services were none can so well tell as those who have been associated with him on the bench. His written opinions have been quoted by Westminster Hall Judges in the highest courts of England. The testimony of his associates is earnest and unanimous. His complete devotion to the duties of his office, his thorough conscientiousness, his high sense of rectitude, his patient investigation, his trained and accurate judgment, his perfect familiarity with legal principles, and ready application of them in the solution of new and difficult questions—all these qualities made him a most valuable man in his high position.

"His reading was wide and varied. He studied intensely what had a direct bearing on his professional duties. The figures of rhetoric and poetry were lightly esteemed by him, but the domain of reason and sound logic were carefully and patiently explored. His early education was limited, but he was a lover of books, and a diligent student through life.

"It may justly be said of him in the language of sacred writ, 'The cause he knew not, he searched out.' He was generous and unselfish; his sympathies were with the poor and unfortunate. No one ever heard from him a word of unkindness. He was free from all desire of pretense or ostentation. He was always thoroughly modest and prone to underrate himself. His career presents him as a model and bright example for the imitation of the young. It has fallen to the lot of few, to hold for a continuous period of over thirty years, such a dignified office of honor and trust.

"His funeral was held from his late residence in Rushville. Arrangements were made for a special train to run from Springfield to convey the Governor, members of the Supreme Court and other prominent citizens who desired to attend the funeral, but had to be abandoned on account of a very heavy storm which blockaded the railroad."

Conclusion of eulogistic speeches to the memory of Judge P. H. Walker, in the Memorial prepared by the state bar and courts:

"Judge Walker now rests from his labors, and his works remain to us who survive him. His greatness consists, not altogether nor

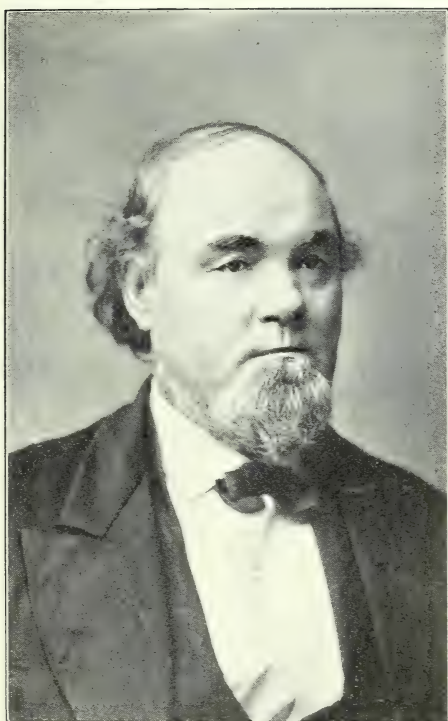
perhaps so much, in what he wrote and said, as in what he did. It is not all of the duty of a Judge to write opinions. A higher and nobler work is to do justice.

"Upon the laws and jurisprudence of the state, Judge Walker has left the impress of his character for truth and justice, where it will remain through the coming years to secure all that is good and true in life.

"Whatever had the sanction of his judgment and conscience will be recognized as law as long as the state itself shall exist. A rich legacy it is that he has left to the people of the state—its value no one can estimate. As I said of his official co-laborer on the bench, his fame as a judicial writer will endure as long as the common law is administered anywhere among the nations of the earth, and the beneficent principles his learning and ability assisted to maintain, will aid in establishing right and justice in behalf of the humblest, as well as the most exalted of our race, so long as our civilization shall stand.

"Nearly one hundred volumes, from the 19th to the 112th, of the legislative reports contain opinions written by him. His earthly career embraced nearly thirty-two years of judicial labor; twenty-seven of them he was a member or at the head of the tribunal of last resort; a self-made man of strong common sense, of untiring industry, and of much natural ability. To use a portion of his own language in relation to his associate, Judge Breese, he has unconsciously more accurately described himself than I could have done it, as follows: 'Such an intellect did not need the education of the schools to enable him to take high rank among his fellow men. He cared little for forms where rights and principles were involved, looking almost entirely to principles that should govern. His intellect was massive and vigorous, rather than quick and acute, never regarding or being attracted by nice or impalpable distinctions. His convictions were deep and permanent and never wavered or halted when an opinion was once formed; and yet he was not always self-reliant in the application of legal principles. His investigations were direct and his mode of reasoning strictly logical. He was laborious and untiring, whether on the bench, in conference, or in the preparation of opinions.

"With our profession, his name will be familiar and revered by all of its members as long as the first ninety volumes of our reports shall be read and its opinions studied.



JUDGE PINKNEY H. WALKER.

"Having discharged all of his public duties with marked ability, and having conferred honor on the state, he has died, honored and sincerely regretted by all. He needs not a statue of brass or marble to perpetuate his name. It will live in the history of the times in which he lived and took such an active part.' With the substitution of the words, 'last ninety-one' for the words 'first ninety,' the above language of the deceased, though intended for another, has, as has been the case with many of our writers become peculiarly applicable to himself.

"In these ninety-one volumes, we have a more imperishable monument to his fame than a statue of bronze or marble.

"Though he was born in a slave state, yet when the conflict of arms came between those who loved the institution of slavery more and the Union less, he was for the Union."

Several members of his family have risen to distinction in the profession of the law. Besides his uncle, Cyrus Walker, and father, he had a cousin, John T. Scott, who was a member of the Supreme Court of Indiana; and a relative, David Walker of Arkansas, who was a member of the Supreme Court of that state. He died Feb. 9, 1885. The children of Judge Pinkney H. and his wife, Susan Walker, were 9 as follows:

3019. Martha Scott Walker; b. April 19, 1841; m. Emory S. Wright. She d. Aug. 20, 1870, and left no children.
3020. James Gilmer Walker; b. Sept. 13, 1843; d. Dec. 9, 1843.
3021. Sarah Hays Walker; b. Nov. 25, 1844; m. Albert H. Seely, Nov. 25, 1875. They have no children.
3022. Mary Louisa Walker; b. July 5, 1848; d. Dec. 27, 1848.
3023. Charles Pinkney Walker; b. July 17, 1850; d. Aug. 26, 1853.
3024. William Cyrus Walker; b. Sept. 2, 1852; d. June 5, 1887.
3025. George Edwin Walker; b. Sept. 25, 1856. He is unmarried (1898), and lives in Rushville, Ill. He is the only living descendant of Joseph Gilmore Walker, by the name of Walker.
3026. Lucilla Ann Walker; b. Dec. 14, 1858; m. John Scripps Bagby March 27, 1879. 4 children +.
3027. Susan McCrosky Walker; b. April 13, 1862; m. Frank L. Stevenson Sept. 19, 1882. 6 children +.

LUCILLA ANN Walker⁶ (3026) (Pinkney⁵, Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 14, 1858; m. John Scripps Bagby March 27, 1879. He is the son of John C. Bagby, Judge of the Circuit Court, and Mary Agnes Scripps Bagby. He was b. Feb. 28, 1853. 4 children, viz:

- 3028. John Walker Bagby; b. April 7, 1880; is in the telegraph department of *The Kansas City Star*.
- 3029. Susan Lucilla Bagby; b. Feb. 18, 1882; d. Jan. 28, 1884.
- 3030. Katherine McAllister Bagby; b. Oct. 29, 1884.
- 3031. Francis Cyrus Bagby; b. May 23, 1886.

SUSAN McCROSKY Walker⁶, (3027) (Pinkney⁵, Cyrus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 13, 1862; m. Frank L. Stevenson Sept. 19, 1882. Mr. Stevenson is the son of William Stevenson, who served as Minister in the Methodist Church over fifty years. 6 children, viz:

- 3032. William Pinkney Stevenson; b. June 24, 1883.
- 3033. Albert Seeley Stevenson; b. Dec. 8, 1884.
- 3034. Lou Cornelia Stevenson; b. May 18, 1887.
- 3035. Frank Louis Stevenson, Jr.; b. July 3, 1889.
- 3036. Harriet Stevenson; b. March 3, 1893; d. Sept. 22, 1893.
- 3037. Helen Susan Stevenson; b. Nov. 15, 1894.

LOUISA CAROLINE Walker⁵ (3005) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 15, 1817; m. Ephraim Banning on May 12, 1842. She, when sixteen years old, moved with her father to McDonough County, Ill. After she m. Mr. Banning they moved to Kansas, where he d. Nov. 8, 1878. She d. Aug. 10, 1887, and they are both buried at Brookfield, Mo. 9 children, viz:

- 3038. Joseph Gilmer Banning; b. March 8, 1843. He was a Union soldier and served in the 12th Missouri Cavalry Volunteers.
- 3039. Pinkney Asa Banning; b. July 22, 1845. He was a Union soldier and served in the 12th Missouri Cavalry Volunteers. He was wounded at the Battle of Nashville, Dec. 15, 1864. He d. from his wound Jan. 27, 1865, and is buried in the National Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn.
- 3040. Elizabeth Mary Banning; b. Jan. 31, 1847.

- 3041. Ephraim Banning; b. July 21, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Lucretia Thalia Lindsley Oct. 22, 1878. 3 children +.
- 3042. Thomas Allen Banning; b. Jan. 16, 1851, on a farm in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Sarah J. Hubbard Dec. 21, 1875. 6 children +.
- 3043. Cyrus Walker Banning; b. Jan. 4, 1853.
- 3044. Hubert Ashley Banning; b. June 7, 1855.
- 3045. Cynthia Ellen Banning; b. March 6, 1857.
- 3046. Martha Bell Banning; b. June 12, 1860.

EPHRAIM Banning⁶ (3041) (Louisa C.⁵, Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 21, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill. He became a lawyer and located in Chicago, Ill., in the summer of 1871, where he is still (1902) living and practicing his profession, in which he has been very successful. He m. Lucretia Thalia Lindsley Oct. 22, 1878. 3 children, viz:

- 3047. Pierson Worrall Banning; b. Sept. 13, 1879.
- 3048. Walker Banning; b. Feb. 9, 1882.
- 3049. Ephraim Banning; b. Aug. 7, 1885.

THOMAS ALLEN Banning⁶ (3042) (Louisa C.⁵, Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 16, 1851, on a farm in McDonough County, Ill. He adopted the law as his profession, and removed to Chicago, Ill., in Jan., 1873, where he is still (1902) practicing. He is a very successful lawyer; m. Sarah J. Hubbard Dec. 21, 1875. 6 children, viz:

- 3050. Samuel Walker Banning; b. Nov. 16, 1878.
- 3051. Edith Banning; b. Jan. 11, 1882.
- 3152. Helen Banning; b. Dec. 16, 1884; d. in Brussels, Belgium, Oct. 15, 1899; buried in Pine Lake Cemetery, La Porte, Indiana.
- 3053. Thomas Hubbard Banning; b. April 12, 1886.
- 3054. Sarah Louise Banning; b. June 25, 1888.
- 3055. Dorothea Esther Banning; b. Aug. 11, 1894.

LUCETTA ANN Walker⁵ (3011) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. James Broadus, and d. within one year after marriage, leaving no children. He was a Methodist minister. After

Lucetta's death he m. again and went to California. She was the first child of Joseph G. Walker, by his second wife.

KATHERINE MARGARET Walker⁵ (3012) (Joseph Gilmer⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Jan. 12, 1833 ; d. April 7, 1891 ; lived in Greenbush, Ill. ; m. William Lewis Early, June 7, 1854. He was b. April 21, 1831. Children :

- 3056. Sarah May Early ; b. May 1, 1855 ; d. July 22, 1855.
- 3057. Charles Lewis Early ; b. Oct. 5, 1856 ; d. Nov. 21, 1860.
- 3058. Jessie Bell Early ; b. Feb. 22, 1858.
- 3059. Mary Lincoln Early ; b. April 16, 1860 ; m. Dr. Milo A. Willy Nov. 24, 1887. 3 children +.
- 3060. William Gaston Early ; b. Sept. 27, 1863 ; m. Winnie Barnard Aug. 25, 1898.
- 3061. Percy Walker Early ; b. April 28, 1865 ; m. Olive Annette Otis March 9, 1891. 2 children +.
- 3062. Earnest Rolan Early ; b. Aug. 4, 1867.
- 3063. John Scott Early ; b. Aug. 14, 1869 ; m. Mildred Butler Oct. 18, 1894. 1 child +.
- 3064. James Randolph Early ; b. Aug. 12, 1872.
- 3065. Joseph Gilmer Early ; b. Sept. 14, 1874.
- 3066. Pinkney Arthur Early ; b. Dec. 1, 1877.

MARY LINCOLN Early (3059) ; m. Dr. Milo A. Willy. 3 children, viz :

- 3067. Roy Early Willy ; b. Dec. 2, 1889.
- 3068. Walter Milo Willy ; b. Oct. 29, 1891.
- 3069. Ralph Gilmer Willy ; b. April 20, 1893.

PERCY WALKER Early (3061) and his wife, Olive A. Otis, had 2 children, viz :

- 3070. Rose Metta Early ; b. Sept. 6, 1892.
- 3071. Lewis Walker Early ; b. May 18, 1899.

JOHN S. Early (3063) and his wife, Mildred, had 1 child, viz :

- 3072. Ada Garnet Early ; b. Nov. 12, 1895 ; d. Feb. 18, 1897.

CYNTHIA Walker⁵ (3013) (Joseph⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). Her exact age is not known, but she was about 4 years

older than her sister Ann G. She was b. in Columbia, Ky.; m. Dr. James M. Randolph. She d. at Plymouth, Hancock County, Ill. 1 child, viz:

3073. Mary Cynthia Randolph; b. April 14, 1864 or 1865; d. young.

ELLEN Walker⁵ (3014) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. Charles Allen Gilchrist, who was b. Feb. 13, 1834, in Vermont. She d. Aug. 12, 1898, in Brookfield, Mo., at the home of Edward M. Gilchrist. He was Lieutenant-General during the Spanish-American War. 8 children, as follows:

3074. Joseph Gilmer Gilchrist; m. Henrietta Keeche of Mt. Carroll, Ill. 2 children +.
3075. Minerva Frances Gilchrist; m. Lansing P. Wood; resides in Albany, N. Y. 2 children +.
3076. Charles Gilchrist.
3077. Magnolia Vick Gilchrist; an artist; m. Leslie Lindell Cleveland. Their home is in Franklyn Falls, N. H.
3078. Helen Ferris Gilchrist; d. Aug. 23, 1895.
3079. Robert Allen Gilchrist; Tallahassee, Fla.; civil engineer.
3080. Edward Percy; attending Columbia Law School (1899).
3081. Anna Mary Gilchrist; a teacher at Port Deposit, Md.

JOSEPH GILMER Gilchrist (3074); m. Henrietta Keeche. 2 children, viz:

3082. Magnolia Ellen Gilchrist.
3083. Velma Jane Gilchrist.

MINERVA FRANCES Gilchrist (3075); m. Lansing P. Wood. 2 children, viz:

3084. Charles Gilchrist Wood.
3085. Helen P. Wood.

SUSAN FLORA Walker⁵ (3016) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 2, 1837; d. in July, 1898; m. John Scott in 1858. He was a son of John and Rachel F. Randolph Scott. She was a sister of Nathaniel Randolph, whose son, James, m. (1) Cynthia and (2) her sister, Ann G. Walker. Several children; two living in 1900, viz:

3086. Annetta Percy Scott (twin).

3087. Lucetta Pinkney Scott (twin).

SAMUEL PERCY Walker⁵ (3017) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Aug. 9, 1839 ; enlisted in the 2nd Illinois Cavalry Aug. 6, 1861 ; promoted to Captain of the 12th Louisiana Regiment Aug. 1, 1862, and served until the close of the war, seeing much hard service. After the close of the war he made his home with his sister, Louisa Banning, in Brookfield, Mo., where he d. Feb. 1870, of consumption ; was a member of the Presbyterian Church of Brookfield.

ANN GILMER Walker⁵ (3018) (Joseph G.⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Aug. 2, 1841 ; m. Sept. 25, 1866, Dr. James M. F. Randolph, husband of her sister, Cynthia. He was b. Aug. 26, 1818, in Gettysburg, Penn., son of Nathaniel and Ann Eliza (Bigham) Randolph. The name being until about three generations ago Fitz-Randolph, when the Fitz was dropped from the name. After her mother's death Ann Walker lived for several years with her mother's sister, Mrs. Rice Maxey (Lucy Pope Bell) of Kentucky. Her home is at Grandin, Carter County, Mo. Dr. Randolph d. April 14, 1876. 4 children, viz :

3088. Walter Erwin Randolph ; b. in Carthage, Ill., July 3, 1867 ; killed by the cars at Ft. Madison, Ia., June 16, 1879.

3089. James Percy Randolph ; b. July 11, 1869 ; resides at St. Joseph, Mo. ; m. Sarah J. Barrett of Chicago, dau. of Colonel N. A. Barrett. They have one child (See No. 3113) +.

3090. Anna Eliza Randolph ; b. Dec. 11, 1873 ; d. Aug. 28, 1874.

3091. Arthur Gilmer Randolph ; b. Jan. 13, 1876 ; resides at St. Joseph, Mo. (1899) ; graduated from Rush Medical College, and the following August secured the position of Examining Physician for the C. B. & Q. R. R. He is at present (1902) with the Missouri Lumber and Mining Co., at Grandin, Mo.

ABNER Walker⁴ (2960) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. August 10, 1796. He emigrated to Illinois in 1830. He

was a natural mechanic; built many water-mills for grinding grain; also built a great many houses—one that he built for his brother, Cyrus, in 1836, was considered at the time it was built to be one of the finest in Macomb. The first suction pump used in that section was of his manufacture, and nothing better has succeeded it; this was in the early forties. He m. Jane Damron Oct. 20, 1829, in Kentucky. He d. in Greenbush, Warren County, Ill., of Asiatic cholera, June 22, 1857. His wife d. in the spring of 1855 in the same place. Of their 10 children, all except two were b. in McDonough County, Ill. The children were:

- 3092. George Alexander Walker; m. Sarah Hedge. 6 children+
- 3093. Cyrus Allen Walker; d. in Macomb in May, 1833.
- 3094. Mary Walker; b. Sept., 1834; m. Squier Buzan in 1854.
8 children +.
- 3095. Lawson Walker; b. 1836; d. of cholera in June, 1851, in
Greenbush, Ill.
- 3096. Abigail Walker; b. 1838; d. of cholera in June, 1851.
- 3097. Cornelia Walker; b. 1840; d. in infancy.
- 3098. Joseph Gilmer Walker; b. 1843 +.
- 3099. John Kelso Walker; b. 1845; m. Ann Jewell. 6 chil-
dren +.
- 3100. Mildred Walker; b. 1847; m. Richard Fouke in 1870.
Their home is in Brown County, Kas.
- 3101. Chloe Walker; b. 1851; d. young.

GEORGE ALEXANDER Walker (3092); d. in Warren County, Ill., in 1871; m. Sarah Hedge in Dec., 1850. 6 children, viz:

- 3102. Laura Walker; b. 1857; m. Harvey Rice. He was killed
by lightning, 1876, near Abingdon, Ill. 3 children.
She then m. Mr. Stone. 2 children +.
- 3103. Frank Walker; b. 1861.
- 3104. Clinton Walker; b. 1863.
- 3105. George Walker; b. 1865; m. Ettie Rich; live on a farm
near Abingdon. 3 daughters.
- 3106. Dottie Walker; b. 1868.
- 3107. May Walker; b. 1870.

LAURA Walker (3102), had by Harvey Rice the 3 following children, and by Mr. Stone the 2 following children:

- 3108. Clifton Rice; d. young.
- 3109. Clifford Rice; a lawyer in Galesburg, Ill.
- 3110. Eva Rice; m. Mr. Messpley. He is an electrician.
- 3111. Otis Stone.
- 3112. George Stone.

JAMES PERCY Randolph (3089); m. Sarah J. Barrett. 1 child, viz:

- 3113. Dorothy Barrett Randolph; b. April 2, 1899.

MARY Walker⁵ (3094) (Abner⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept., 1834; m. Squier J. Buzan, a merchant in Warren County, Ill., in 1854. Their 8 children were:

- 3114. Fanny Buzan; b. 1855; d. young.
- 3115. Harry A. Buzan; b. Sept., 1856; d. in Holt County, Mo., in 1875.
- 3116. Carrie Buzan; b. April, 1858; d. young.
- 3117. Eva Buzan; b. 1860; m. Galen R. Anderson, 1884; d. three months after marriage. She was a teacher.
- 3118. Chancy Buzan; b. 1862; went to Arizona in 1883; is in the stock business; m. and has 2 sons +.
- 3119. Nellie Buzan; b. 1865; has a millinery store in Parsons, Kansas.
- 3120. Frank Buzan; b. 1870; is with his brother, Chancy.
- 3121. Pearl Buzan; b. 1873; m. Fred W. Kester in 1894. They were m. in St. Joseph, Mo.; now reside in Kansas City, Mo. He is in the wholesale dry goods business.

CHANCY Buzan (3118); m. ———. 2 children, viz:

- 3122. Harry Walker Buzan.
- 3123. Fred Walker Buzan.

JOSEPH GILMORE Walker⁵ (3098) (Abner⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. 1843; enlisted in Company E, 33rd Illinois Infantry, July, 1861; taken prisoner in the fall of 1861 at Pilot Knob, Mo.; was exchanged; taken sick with brain fever at Helena, Ark.; was placed on a boat and sent North. The family were notified, and his brother, George, went to St. Louis to meet him, but all he could learn was that his brother was dead; this was in Aug., 1862.

JOHN KELSO Walker⁵ (3099) (Abner⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 28, 1845; is a farmer and resides at Littleton, Col.; m. Jan. 30, 1867, Ann Jewell; served 3 years in the Civil War, Company H, 83rd Illinois Infantry. Their 6 children are:

- 3124. Egbert S. Walker; b. Nov. 16, 1867; is a civil engineer; resides at Trail, B. C.
- 3125. Jennie Walker; b. April 26, 1869; resides at Littleton, Colorado.
- 3126. Lizzie Walker; b. Aug. 21, 1870; m. Johnson Wade; reside at Atchison, Kas.
- 3127. Frank Walker; b. March 6, 1873; is in the mining business at Cripple Creek, Col.
- 3128. Nellie Walker; b. Dec. 24, 1872; m. S. Jull; resides at Littleton, Col.
- 3129. Geo. A. Walker; b. June 21, 1882; lives at Littleton, Col.

CYNTHIA Walker⁴ (2961) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 25, 1798; m. Sanders Campbell. They moved to McDonough County, Ill., thence to Kansas. They were both members of the Presbyterian Church, he being an elder for many years. He d. at Mapleton, Kas., in 1870, aged 72 years. She d. at the same place June 14, 1892, being almost blind for several years before her death; both buried at Mapleton. 10 children, viz:

- 3130. Alexander Campbell; d. young, in Adair County, Ky.
- 3131. Mary Jane Campbell; b. June 3, 1822; m. Dr. Thomas Pitt Montgomery. 5 children +.
- 3132. Elizabeth Campbell; m. Dessaix Reddick, then Jesse Fitzgerald. 6 children +.
- 3133. John Allen Campbell; m. Margareta Rice. 6 children +.
- 3134. Susan G. Campbell; b. Sept. 13, 1831; m. Dr. J. T. Neal. 3 children +.
- 3135. Margaret Campbell; m. Wesley Jones. She d. on Camp Creek in 1852. No children.
- 3136. Cynthia Campbell; d. at Clary's Grove, Sangamon County, Ill.
- 3137. Cyrus Campbell; m. Sarah Greenfield. 7 children +.
- 3138. James Campbell; d. young.
- 3139. Andrew Campbell; d. young.

MARY JANE Campbell⁵ (3131) (Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 3, 1822, in Adair County, Ky. In 1830 she came with her parents from Kentucky to Illinois. They went first to Sangamon County, and in 1831 removed to McDonough County. She was a prominent member of the Methodist Church, and lived a consistent Christian life; was m. to Dr. Thomas Pitt Montgomery May 16, 1843. He was b. in Adair County, Ky., April 28, 1821. He was the son of Pitt Montgomery and his wife, Louisa Wakefield. Pitt Montgomery's sister, Cynthia, m. Judge Ben Monroe, and another sister, Flora Montgomery, m. Cyrus Walker. After his parents d. he was cared for by Cyrus Walker and his wife, who assisted him to obtain an education; graduated from the St. Louis Medical College and began the practice of medicine in Plymouth, Ill., afterwards removing to California; d. in Downey, Cal., Feb. 27, 1873; was a member of the Methodist Church. She d. while on a visit to her father in McDonough County, Sept. 28, 1855, and was buried in Camp Creek Cemetery. After Mary Jane's death, on April 24, 1856, Mr. Montgomery m. Mrs. M. J. Westfall. 5 children, viz:

- 3140. Sanders Pitt Montgomery; b. Feb. 11, 1845; lived with his grandfather in Kansas; m. Ellen Craig first, then Miss Coffee.
- 3141. Cynthia Ann Montgomery; b. Oct. 20, 1847 +.
- 3142. Mary Eliza Montgomery; b. Sept. 9, 1850; d. Feb. 15, 1861.
- 3143. Thomas Andrus Montgomery; b. March 2, 1853; single in 1899.
- 3144. John Cyrus Montgomery; b. Dec. 30, 1850; d. March 4, 1860.

CYNTHIA ANN Montgomery⁶ (3141) (Mary Jane⁵, Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. John Bell Monroe at her father's home in Ukiah, Cal., May 26, 1869. He is a son of Andrew Monroe (b. in Westmoreland County, Va.) and his wife, Elizabeth Wood Bell (b. in Kentucky). He was b. Feb. 2, 1834, in Barren County, Ky.; reside at Norwalk, Cal. They have 2 children, viz:

- 3145. Wm. Montgomery Monroe; b. May 23, 1871; not married.
- 3146. Thomas Andrew Monroe; b. May 22, 1873; not married.

ELIZABETH Campbell⁵ (3132) (Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alex-

ander², John¹); m. (1) Dessaix Reddick, and moved to Bourbon County, Kansas. 6 children, viz:

- 3147. Millard Reddick.
- 3148. Jane Reddick.
- 3149. Ann Reddick; m. James Courtney.
- 3150. Mary Reddick; m. Nelson Carmine.

After the death of her husband, Dessaix Reddick, in 1860, Elizabeth Reddick m. Jesse Fitzgerald. They had 2 children, viz:

- 3151. Ellen Fitzgerald; m. Mr. Parkison.
- 3152. Elizabeth Fitzgerald; m. H. Carmine.

JOHN ALLEN Campbell⁵ (3133) (Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. in Kansas to Margareta Rice. He removed to Buena Park, Cal., in 1874. 6 children, viz:

- 3153. Charles Wesley Campbell; m. Electa Sherwood.
- 3154. Rose B. Campbell; m. Elbert Wright in Central America in 1884. She d. in Los Angeles, Cal., in 1885.
- 3155. Laura Jane Campbell.
- 3156. Cyrus Neal Campbell; m. Aida Bollus in Ohio in 1886. He is a merchant in Minneapolis, Minn.
- 3157. Lida May Campbell; m. S. Haslem at Winchester, Cal., in 1891. 4 children +.
- 3158. Perry Allen Campbell; the youngest son; was killed by a mule in San Diego County, Cal., on April 7, 1885.

LIDA MAY Campbell (3157); m. S. Haslem. 4 children, viz:

- 3159. Raymond Haslem.
- 3160. Stuart Haslem.
- 3161. Laura Fern Haslem.
- 3162. Aida Margaret Haslem.

SUSAN G. Campbell⁵ (3134) (Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Sangamon County, Ill., Sept. 13, 1831; m. Dr. J. T. Neal, and moved to Kansas from Illinois in 1857; settled in Bourbon County. He was appointed U. S. Consul to Jamaica in 1861, his wife accompanying him there, where he d. in 1863. She had returned to Kansas some time previous to her husband's death. After his death she m. in 1883, William Baker. He d. at Mapleton,

Kas., in 1886. She then m. Samuel G. Cady in 1894; resides at Clear Lake, Washington. Her mother was a helpless invalid for 8 years previous to the time of her death, which occurred when she was over 90 years old. She lived with and was cared for by her daughter, Susan, for about 15 years previous to the time of her death. 3 children, viz:

3163. Mary E. Neal; b. Aug. 7, 1851; d. Aug. 22, 1852.

3164. John A. Neal; b. July 18, 1853; d. Oct. 10, 1855.

3165. Sanders F. Neal; b. Dec. 3, 1856; m. April 7, 1878, to Rose Tippy. 1 child, viz:

3166. Nellie Neal.

CYRUS Campbell⁵ (3137) (Cynthia⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); lived in Kansas; m. Sarah Greenfield at Mapleton, Kas. He served in the war in General Lane's division, and took an active part in defending his state against invasion; moved to Colorado in 1874. Their 7 children were:

3167. Mildred Campbell; m. William Mallet.

3168. Cora Campbell; m. Mr. Thomas.

3169. Roy Campbell.

3170. Josephine Campbell.

3171. Walter Campbell.

3172. Maud Campbell.

3173. Nelly Campbell.

MARGARET Walker⁴ (2962) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 7, 1800; m. John Calhoun in 1824. She d. in Columbia, Adair County, Ky., Jan. 4, 1828. He d. April, 1834. 3 children, viz:

3174. Mary Magdaline Calhoun; d. near Montpelier, Adair County, Ky., Jan. 4, 1827.

3175. Esther Calhoun; d. in infancy.

3176. Flora Calhoun; d. in infancy.

ALLEN H. Walker⁴ (2963) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 2, 1802; m. Maxamelia Rice at her mother's home in Green County, Ky., Jan. 18, 1825, Rev. Robinson officiating. She was a daughter of Benjamin Rice, who married a dau. of Wm. Walker, and a granddaughter of Rev. David Rice, commonly called "Father

Rice," who was one of the early Presbyterians of Kentucky. She d. Feb. 7, 1866, at Camp Creek. He d. at the same place Aug. 30, 1858. They began housekeeping in a small log house, but after a few years built a comfortable home near that of his father's. Near the old log house where the oldest two children were born was a beautiful spring, nestling among the grove of sugar trees, and near by was one of those singular blowing caves, the opening of which was in the side of a steep cliff; the current of air was very strong, and so cool that milk set upon the shelving rock kept cool for hours in the heat of summer. Allen's father moved to Illinois, and bought the old farm and moved his family there. The house was of brick, built in the old English style, with basement and back cellars in abundance. The family attended the Shiloh Church, which was about a mile distant from their home. About 1835 he gave his two slaves their liberty, settled up his affairs in Kentucky and removed to Illinois. His cousin, Joseph Walker, and family accompanying them; the journey was made in covered wagons. Allen Walker purchased 320 acres of land and built a house on the N. W. quarter of section 35. An incident which happened prior to his leaving Kentucky deserves mention here. Allen Walker was sheriff and it was his duty to go after and, if captured, return to their owners runaway slaves. On one occasion the fugitive was a bright little boy, who had been mysteriously carried away by his mother. The boy was found and returned to the slave buyer, but at the same time Allen Walker as sheriff delivered the boy, he handed over his commission as sheriff, saying he never would hold an office that made it a man's duty to rob mothers of their children. The first Presbyterian Church on Camp Creek was organized in 1839 at Joseph McCrosky's barn, most of its members having come from the church at Shiloh, Ky. The building was not erected until 1843, the Schuyler Presbytery meeting there the same year.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That I, Allen Walker, of Adair County, being the owner of a certain negro man slave, named David, and a negro woman slave, named Celah, and being desirous that said David and Celah should enjoy their natural liberty without molestation, and for the purpose of evidencing that desire, and conferring that privilege on said negroes, I do hereby emancipate and forever set free, the said David and Celah. Given under my hand and seal this fifth day of January, 1835.

ALLEN WALKER (Seal).

KENTUCKY, ADAIR COUNTY:

I, William Caldwell, Clerk of the County Court for the County aforesaid, do hereby certify that at a County Court began and held for said County on Monday, the 5th day of January, 1835, this deed of emancipation from Allen Walker to his slaves, David and Celah, was exhibited in open court and acknowledged by said Walker to be his act and deed and ordered to be recorded. Whereupon I have recorded the said deed of emancipation together with this certificate in my office.

Witness my hand this date aforesaid.

WILLIAM CALDWELL, C. A. C. C.

The above is recorded in Book I., Page 18.

Examined. Test. WM. CALDWELL, C. A. C. C.

Allen Walker and his wife, Maxamelia Rice Walker, were the parents of the following ten children:

- 3177. Lucille Stanley Walker +.
- 3178. Benjamin Walker; b. in Kentucky, and d. on Camp Creek, aged about 13 years.
- 3179. Mary A. Walker; m. Robert F. Anderson. 9 children +.
- 3180. Margaret Walker; b. in Kentucky, and d. on Camp Creek, aged about 17 years.
- 3181. Nancy Jane Walker; b. in Kentucky, and d. in Illinois, 1866.
- 3182. Allen Alexander Walker; m. Mary L. Savage. 2 children +.
- 3183. Sarah Eliza Walker; b. about 1839; d. young.
- 3184. Amelia C. Walker; m. J. G. McGaughy. 6 children +.
- 3185. Theophilus Gilmer Walker; m. Emma C. Thompson. 3 children +.
- 3186. Joseph A. Walker; m. Josephine Marshall. 3 children +.

LUCILLE STANLEY Walker⁵ (3177) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 30, 1826. She joined the Presbyterian Church when quite young; m. June, 1848, to Thomas J. Nisbit of Cass County. He was a farmer. He d. in Virginia, Ill., Jan., 1891. She d. March, 1889; members of Presbyterian Church. 5 children, viz:

3187. John Nisbit; d. in infancy.
 3188. Benjamin Nisbit; d. in infancy.
 3189. Amelia Rice Nisbit; b. 1852; d., aged 25 years.
 3190. Elizabeth Denny Nisbit; b. 1855; d. at the age of 17 years; m. George W. Matthews of Kansas City, Mo.
 3191. Thomas Walker Nisbit; b. 1863. He graduated from Jacksonville, Ill., College; was for some time connected with the Farmers' National Bank of Virginia, Ill., but on account of poor health moved on to a farm. He is an elder in the Providence Church; m. Oct. 30, 1890, to Clara McHenry, dau. of John McHenry. 3 children, viz:
 3192. Thomas Walker Nisbit, Jr.; b. Aug. 25, 1891.
 3193. John McHenry Nisbit; b. April 6, 1894.
 3194. Eugene Goodspeed Nisbit; b. Oct. 23, 1896.

MARY A. Walker⁵ (3179) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. near Columbia, Ky., Nov. 14, 1829. Her father moved to Illinois when she was six years old; joined the Presbyterian Church when quite young. While attending school in Macomb she met Robert F. Anderson, whom she m. April 6, 1848. He was also from Kentucky. They went West and located near Kansas City, but later went to Paola, and then to Sedgwick County, Kas. They were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Here they were instrumental in establishing a church and Sabbath-School. He d. Nov. 2, 1880; was thrown from a conveyance and received injuries from which he died in a few days; was a member of the Congregational Church. Their nine children were:

3195. Edward Leondon Anderson; b. Oct. 5, 1849; d. of consumption May 15, 1872; a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.
 3196. Mary Isabel Anderson; b. May 21, 1852; m. a stockman, J. M. Hall, July 16, 1873; members of Baptist Church. 1 child +.
 3197. Cora Anna Anderson; b. Nov. 8, 1853; m. Oct. 2, 1872, Harry Nye. 5 children +.
 3198. Lucilla Jane Anderson; m. H. S. Hall. 10 children +.
 3199. Robert Henry Anderson; b. Jan. 8, 1858.

3200. Allen Walker Anderson; b. Oct. 24, 1860; is with his brother, Robert H., in Earlboro, Okla.; m. Mattie Tolman of Wichita, Kas., in 1894.
3201. Sarah E. Anderson; b. April 9, 1863; member of the Presbyterian Church; is a successful music teacher; lives with her mother in Shawnee, Okla.
3202. Amelia Rice Anderson; b. March 28, 1865; m. Dec. 23, 1883, J. H. Ogan. 4 children +.
3203. Nellie May Anderson; b. July 1, 1870. She received a fine musical education and is engaged in teaching music. She is a member of the Presbyterian Church. She and her sister, Sarah, live with their mother in Shawnee, Okla., near the sons. The mother, after undergoing the cares of raising a large family, and the privations incident to all who go as pioneers to the great West, appears bright and cheerful, and is withal a lovely Christian character.

MARY ISABEL Anderson (3196); m. J. M. Hall. 1 child, viz:

3204. Ina May Hall; graduated from Ottawa University in 1897.

CORA ANNA Anderson⁶ (3197) (Mary A.⁵, Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). She m. Oct. 2, 1872, Harry Nye, a cabinet maker. They reside in Paola, Kas., and with two of their children, are members of the Presbyterian Church. 5 children, viz:

3205. Leon Nye; m. Ida George of Paola, Kas. 1 child, d. young
3206. Allen Nye.
3207. Ethel Nye.
3208. Belle Nye.
3209. Alice Nye.

LUCILLA JANE Anderson⁶ (3198) (Mary A.⁵, Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Jan. 1, 1856; m. Nov. 19, 1874, to H. S. Hall, a brother of J. M. Hall, who m. Mary Isabel Anderson. She is a member of the Congregational Church. Their home is near Sedgwick City, Kas. They are the parents of ten children, viz:

3210. Robert S. Hall; m. Carrie E. McGinnis Dec. 1, 1897.
3211. Eva J. Hall. She is a graduate of Ottawa University.

- 3212. Helen Hall.
- 3213. Ermina Hall.
- 3214. Hugh S. Hall; d. aged two years.
- 3215. Paul J. Hall.
- 3216. Mary E. Hall.
- 3217. Kenneth C. Hall.
- 3218. Lucilla Hall.
- 3219. Died unnamed.

AMELIA RICE Anderson⁶ (3202) (Mary A.⁵, Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 28, 1865; m. Dec. 23, 1883, J. H. Ogan of Sedgwick City. He is in the livery business. Mr. Ogan and wife are members of the Christian Church. 4 children, viz:

- 3220. Roy B. Ogan.
- 3221. Walter A. Ogan.
- 3222. Marie Ogan.
- 3223. James H. Ogan.

ALLEN ALEXANDER Walker⁵ (3182) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 16, 1836, on Camp Creek, Scotland Township, Ill.; attended the Academy at Prairie City, Ill.; was a member of the Presbyterian Church; m. Sept., 1863, to Mary L. Savage of Cass County; lived at Good Hope, Ill., until 1886, when he went to Macomb to live. He is an Elder in the Presbyterian Church of Good Hope, Ill. Their 2 children were:

- 3224. Spencer Allen Walker; b. Aug. 31, 1864; m. Nellie Adams Nov. 11, 1886. 1 child +.
- 3225. Elmer Theophilus Walker; b. March 24, 1867; is cashier of The Citizens' Bank of Macomb, Ill., also a stockholder; joined the Presbyterian Church while quite young; m. Mildred D. Hainline Sept. 16, 1891, dau. of the editor of the *Macomb Journal*. 1 child, viz:
 - 3226. Caroline Victoria Walker; b. Dec. 22, 1893.

SPENCER ALLEN Walker (3224); m. Nellie Adams. 1 child, viz:

- 3227. Ina Lucille Walker; b. June 7, 1889.

AMELIA C. Walker⁵ (3184) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. about 1841; m. J. G. McGaughy in the spring of 1862. She was a devoted Christian mother to their 6 children. She d. May 31, 1873. 6 children, viz:

3228. Nellie McGaughy; b. April 8, 1863; d. 1875.
3229. Sarah Lucille McGaughy; b. July 3, 1864. She graduated from Macomb Normal College; taught school for awhile; finished the course of study in the Bible Institute of Chicago; was chosen Church Missionary of the Second Presbyterian Church of Scranton, Pa., which position she is now filling.
3230. Amelia Marie McGaughy; b. Oct. 6, 1865. She graduated from Macomb Normal College; taught school for several years; finished a course of study at the Bible Institute of Chicago. She m. Sept. 9, 1895, Rev. S. A. Blair. They reside at Lake View, Minn.; have one child +.
3231. Thomas Walker McGaughy; b. March 1, 1867. He was educated by Mrs. Jane Vorhees of Macomb; graduated from Macomb Normal; took the degree of M. D. from the Northwestern University Medical College April, 1892; practices in Pennington, Ill.; m. Aug. 28, 1895, Bessie Harlan. They have 2 children.
3232. John Allen McGaughy; b. Oct. 10, 1868; was educated at Lake Forest and Monmouth Colleges; graduated from the McCormick Theological College, and was ordained and installed as pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Bushnell in 1897; m. Jessie Givler Aug. 12, 1897; was still pastor at Bushnell, Ill., in 1899.
3233. Hester McGaughy; b. Feb. 19, 1870. She received instruction from Mrs. Vorhees of Macomb; received the degree of A. B. from the Monmouth College in the summer of 1895; completed the course of study at the Bible Institute, Chicago, in 1898; sent her name as a candidate for the foreign field of Missions to the Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions, and was accepted in less than two weeks. She sailed for her new field of labor in Allahabad, India, Sept. 11, 1898, and is there at the present time (1899). All of the above family are members of the Presbyterian Church.

AMELIA MARIE McGaughy (3230) ; m. Rev. S. A. Blair. 1 child, viz :

3230a. Bertha Blair ; b. July, 1896.

THEOPHILUS GILMER Walker⁵ (3185) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. at Camp Creek May 5, 1843. He united with the Presbyterian Church when about 20 years of age ; m. Dec. 11, 1873, Emma C. Thomson, daughter of Rev. P. W. Thomson. They lived on a farm until 1895, when he bought a comfortable home in Macomb, where they still reside ; has been a ruling elder in the church for a number of years ; was a member of the General Assembly held at Saratoga, N. Y., in 1894 ; had 3 children living in 1899. 3 children, viz :

3234. Wallace Allen Walker ; b. Dec. 8, 1876 ; educated at Maryville College, Tenn., and Lake Forest College, Ill.

3235. Bertha Walker ; b. Sept. 29, 1879.

3236. Alta Walker ; b. Aug. 24, 1881.

JOSEPH A. Walker⁵ (3186) (Allen⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; resides in Scotland Township, McDonough County, Ill., on a part of the old Allen Walker farm ; b. June 25, 1846 ; member of the Presbyterian Church ; m. Josephine Marshall of Cass County, Ill. They have 3 children, viz :

3237. Lillian A. Walker ; b. 1873.

3238. Minnie M. Walker ; b. 1876.

3239. A. Rice Walker ; b. 1878.

ALEXANDER Walker⁴ (2964) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Dec. 19, 1803, and d. near Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky., Aug. 17, 1807 ; studied medicine ; never married.

JANE Walker⁴ (2965) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. July 4, 1805. She m. her cousin, John Walker (No. 2264). He was a son of William Walker, and grandson of Alexander Walker. John was b. in Rockbridge County, Va., 1790. He d. Nov. 8, 1870, near Macomb, Ill. He removed from Adair County, Ky., to Clark County, Ill., about 1831, thence to McDonough County, Ill., in 1833. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and was in the battle of Tippecanoe. She d. a number of years previous to the time of her husband's death,

and was buried in the Camp Creek Cemetery. She was a Presbyterian. Their 8 children were:

- 3240. Berilla Walker; b. May 3, 1826; m. James Tilford. 1 child +.
- 3241. Melissa Walker; b. June 3, 1828; m. Dr. Matthew Faivre March 3, 1855. 4 children +.
- 3242. Orion Fowler Walker; m. Jane Beaty. 8 children +.
- 3243. Louisiana Walker; m. William Brooking. 6 children +.
- 3244. Joseph T. Walker; m. Mary Alters. 5 children +.
- 3245. Newton A. Walker; m. Fannie Garner. 5 children +.
- 3246. William H. Walker; m. Mary Carr. 10 children +.
- 3247. John L. Walker; b. April 23, 1843, and d. in infancy.

BERILLA Walker (3240); m. James Tilford. 1 child, viz:

3240a. Lucinda Tilford.

MELISSA Walker⁵ (3241) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 3, 1828; m. Dr. Matthew Faivre March 3, 1855. 4 children, viz:

- 3248. Ada Faivre; d. in infancy.
- 3249. Jennie Faivre; m. Albert Munsell.
- 3250. Susie Faivre; m. Dr. Bussy.
- 3251. Mary Faivre; m. Rev. H. Kleinfelter.

ORION FOWLER Walker⁵ (3242) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 18, 1830; farmer; m. Sept. 22, 1858, to Jane Beaty. Their 8 children are as follows:

- 3252. G. F. Walker; b. June 23, 1859; m. Ann Potts. 3 children +.
- 3253. Everly Walker; b. Dec. 17, 1860.
- 3254. Lydia Walker; b. Dec. 3, 1862; m. Orren Chatterton. 4 children +.
- 3255. John Walker; b. May 8, 1865.
- 3256. Newton Elmer Walker; b. Dec. 14, 1867; d. in infancy.
- 3257. Francis Melissa Walker; b. Dec. 3, 1870; m. Elmer Greenup March 27, 1895.
- 3258. Ernest Walker; b. April 2, 1873; m. Luella Oakman. 3 children +.
- 3259. Maud R. Walker; b. Nov. 16, 1880.

G. F. Walker⁶ (3252) (Orion F.⁵, Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. June 23, 1859; m. Ann Potts Nov. 11, 1891. He is a practicing physician in Loomis, Neb. 3 children, viz:

- 3260. Lona Walker.
- 3261. Lowell Walker.
- 3262. Harold Walker.

LYDIA Walker⁶ (3254) (Orion F.⁵, Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 3, 1862; m. Feb. 15, 1883, to Orren Chatterton. 4 children, viz:

- 3263. Walter Chatterton; d. young.
- 3264. Willie Chatterton; d. young.
- 3265. Lucian Chatterton; d. young.
- 3266. Charles Chatterton.

ERNEST Walker⁶ (3258) (Orion F.⁵, Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 2, 1873; m. Luella Oakman Oct. 14, 1896. 2 children, viz:

- 3267. Goldie Walker.
- 3268. Son; name not given.

LOUISIANA Walker⁵ (3243) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 2, 1832; m. William Brooking, a farmer. 6 children, viz:

- 3269. John Alexander Brooking; b. Sept. 20, 1851; d. young.
- 3270. William A. Brooking; b. July 10, 1855.
- 3271. Lucian T. Brooking; b. Jan. 4, 1858; m. Jennie Munsell March 11, 1879. He is a grain merchant in Nebraska. 3 children +.
- 3272. Frederick Brooking; b. Dec. 20, 1859; d. young.
- 3273. Louie Brooking; b. Jan. 2, 1864; d. Jan. 30, 1877.
- 3274. Dollie Brooking; b. June 15, 1869; m. Walter Winslow May 6, 1891.

LUCIAN T. Brooking (3271); m. Jennie Munsell. 3 children, viz:

- 3275. Albert Brooking.
- 3276. William Brooking.
- 3277. Earl Brooking.

JOSEPH T. Walker⁵ (3244) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); farmer; lives in Iowa; b. May 24, 1835. Joseph T. Walker served 3 years in the Civil War; was at the Battle of Shiloh and other engagements; was a leading Methodist; m. Mary Alters, 1867. Their 5 children were:

- 3278. Julian Walker; d. —.
- 3279. Perry Walker.
- 3280. Andrew Walker.
- 3281. Martha Walker.
- 3282. Milo Walker.

NEWTON A. Walker⁵ (3245) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 27, 1837; m. Oct. 2, 1862, Fannie Garner. He was a minister in the Methodist Church from 1860 to the time of his death, which occurred in 1897; was Presiding Elder for 12 years, and was a delegate to four successive General Conferences; was considered very successful as a revivalist. He d. in Kansas. 6 children, viz:

- 3283. William Walker.
- 3284. Sherman Walker.
- 3285. John Walker.
- 3286. Lora Walker (dead).
- 3287. Ethel Walker.

WILLIAM H. Walker⁵ (3246) (Jane⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 10, 1840. He served 3 years in the Civil War, in the 16th Illinois Volunteers. He m. Mary Carr in 1867. 10 children, viz:

- 3288. Alma Walker.
- 3289. Elmer E. Walker.
- 3290. Nellie Walker.
- 3291. Fred Walker.
- 3292. Louisiana Walker.
- 3293. Birdie Walker.
- 3294. Walter Walker.
- 3295. Roy Walker.
- 3296. Harlan Walker.
- 3297. Lena Walker.

ANDREW HAMMOND Walker⁴ (2966) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Aug. 16, 1808, in Adair County, Ky. He attended school near home, studying Greek and Latin evenings at home by the light of pine knots, old fashioned fireplaces being commonly used then, and material for lights scarce. He attended a law school at Columbia, Ky., graduating in 1828, but never practiced. His father dying about this time, he, with his stepmother, brothers and sisters, moved to Illinois, settling in 1830 near Clara's Grove, Morgan County. He taught school for awhile, but a deep fall of snow prevented the children from attending, and the school had to be abandoned. The family moved in 1831 to Camp Creek, McDonough County. He m. March 20, 1834, Jane Campbell, making their home in Walnut Grove Township. The nearest church organization, which the family often attended was 10 miles northeast of Macomb, they having to travel all this distance on horseback. He was at one time County Superintendent of Schools, being well fitted for the position. His wife was b. May 8, 1812, and d. Oct. 29, 1845. After his first wife died he m. Jan. 31, 1850, Mrs. Mary Noel (her maiden name being Hogsett). His second wife moved to California with her son, Cyrus Abner, in 1892, and they now live at Mt. Sterling, Cal. She is a member of the Presbyterian Church, Cyrus being a Methodist. Andrew Walker d. Jan. 6, 1885. He visited his cousin, Joel Walker (No. 1828), in 1856, and made a copy of the original Walker Record compiled by Joel Walker.

Children by the first marriage were:

- 3298. Margaret Alexander Walker; m. Isaac G. L. Michaels.
10 children +.
- 3299. Alexander Campbell Walker; m. Susanna Maxwell, (2)
Sarah J. Nicholson. 2 children +.
- 3300. Joseph Gilmer Walker; m. Deborah E. Cowden, (2) Mrs.
Annabell Morsgrove. 8 children +.
- 3301. Mary Isabella Walker; m. Robert G. Scott. 6 children +.
- 3302. Cynthia Ann Walker; m. Albert C. Axtell. 5 children +.

By second marriage:

- 3303. William Andrew Walker; m. Edna Elvira Wooley. 7 children +.
- 3304. Cyrus Abner Walker; m. Elizabeth L. Hill of Brown
County, Ill. +.

- 3305. Montgomery Allen Walker; m. Alice J. Morse. 1 child, who d. in infancy +.
- 3306. Martha Jane Walker; b. June 11, 1857; d. of diphtheria, 1858.
- 3307. Marian Alice Walker; b. April 15, 1859; d. 1864.
- 3308. Ellen Mahala Walker; b. Feb. 22, 1862; d. Feb., 1865, from scalding.

MARGARET A. Walker⁵ (3298) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 22, 1835; m. Oct. 27, 1853, to Isaac G. L. Michaels. She moved to Chariton County, Mo., about 1880, where she d. July 10, 1882. They had 10 children, viz:

- 3309. Samuel Andrew Michaels; b. Sept. 23, 1854, in Henderson County, Ill.; m. Josephine Shirley. 4 children +.
- 3310. Isaac Alexander Michaels; b. Feb. 25, 1856; d. Oct. 8, 1856, in Henderson County, Ill.
- 3311. Wesley Gilmer Michaels; b. Sept. 11, 1857; m. Henrietta Lair. 8 children +.
- 3312. Robert Frederick Michaels; b. Aug. 16, 1859, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Lucy White. 5 children +.
- 3313. Anna Adelia Michaels; b. April 18, 1862, in McDonough County; m. Thomas Cowden. 2 children +.
- 3314. Margaret Ellen Michaels; b. Aug. 25, 1864, in Franklin County, Ia.; m. Benjamin Lair. 5 children +.
- 3315. Wm. Trumbull Michaels; b. Jan. 15, 1867, in McDonough County; d. Feb. 2, 1867.
- 3316. Fannie Clarissa Michaels; b. March 15, 1868, in Knox County, Ill.; m. John Stantref. 2 children +.
- 3317. Mary Bell Michaels; b. April 22, 1871, in McDonough County, Ill.; d. Aug. 19, 1872.
- 3318. Effie Jane Michaels; b. Aug. 24, 1874, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Elmer Hurlbut Jan. 1, 1893; resides near Galva, Ill. She is a member of the Methodist Church. 3 children, viz:
 - 3319. Earl Elmer Hurlbut; b. Jan. 30, 1894.
 - 3320. Martin Effie Hurlbut; b. June 14, 1896.
 - 3321. Edna Caroline Hurlbut; b. Dec. 23, 1898.

SAMUEL ANDREW Michaels⁶ (3309) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴,

Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Josephine Shirley April 14, 1886. He is a farmer and resides near Moberly, Mo. They have 4 children, viz :

- 3322. Ray Michaels ; b. Dec. 29, 1887.
- 3323. Frank Michaels ; b. June 30, 1891.
- 3324. Paul Michaels ; b. May 9, 1895.
- 3325. Lee Michaels ; b. March 5, 1897.

WESLEY G. Michaels⁶ (3311) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Henrietta Lair Oct. 25, 1882. He is a farmer and resides near Moberly, Mo. They have 8 children, viz :

- 3326. Margaret Catherine Michaels ; b. July 5, 1883.
- 3327. Walter Allen Michaels ; b. Nov. 18, 1884.
- 3328. Edith Myrtle Michaels ; b. Dec. 25, 1885.
- 3329. Frederick Gilmer Michaels ; b. May 6, 1887.
- 3330. Wm. Russell Michaels ; b. Aug. 24, 1889.
- 3331. Homer Glen Michaels ; b. Jan. 15, 1891.
- 3332. Ola Belle Michaels ; b. June 1, 1892.
- 3333. Richard Darwin Michaels ; b. Nov. 8, 1896.

ROBERT F. Michaels⁶ (3312) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Lucy White Nov. 8, 1881 ; live near Moberly, Mo. 5 children, viz :

- 3334. Linnie Belle Michaels ; b. Aug. 10, 1882.
- 3335. Finis Chester Michaels ; b. Dec. 27, 1885.
- 3336. Grace Michaels ; b. Feb. 12, 1889 ; d. Feb. 23, 1889.
- 3337. Glen White Michaels ; b. June 10, 1893.
- 3338. Vernon Michaels ; b. Sept. 25, 1895.

ANNA ADELIA Michaels⁶ (3313) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Thomas Cowden Dec. 25, 1882, near Moberly, Mo. She belongs to the Methodist Church. They live near Galva, Henry County, Ill. 2 children, viz :

- 3339. Lawrence Cowden ; b. June 23, 1885.
- 3340. Flossie Cowden ; b. Dec. 14, 1892.

MARGARET ELLEN Michaels⁶ (3314) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; m. Benjamin Lair Dec. 24, 1885.

He is a farmer. They reside near Moberly, Mo. She is a member of the Methodist Church. 5 children, viz:

- 3341. Rachel Anne Lair; b. Feb. 6, 1887.
- 3342. Benjamin Carl Lair; b. July 7, 1891; d. July 20, 1891.
- 3343. Andrew Darwin Lair; b. Oct. 25, 1893.
- 3344. Ray Lair (twin); b. Oct. 30, 1898.
- 3345. Ross Lair (twin); b. Oct. 30, 1898.

FANNY CLARISSA Michaels⁶ (3316) (Margaret⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. John Stantref Feb. 26, 1884, near Salisbury, Chariton County, Mo.; live near Moberly, Mo. 2 children, viz:

- 3346. Ethel Daisy Stantref; b. March 15, 1885.
- 3347. Earnest Edgar Stantref; b. June 7, 1890.

ALEXANDER C. Walker⁵ (3299) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. on Camp Creek Jan. 23, 1837. He m. Susanah Maxwell Oct. 28, 1858. They were m. in McDonough County. She d. June 11, 1859, leaving a young daughter, who d. two months later. About four years afterwards he m. Sarah J. Nixon of Hampton, Ia. He moved to Little River, Kas. He is a member of the Congregational Church; is a farmer. They had 2 children, viz:

- 3348. Charles C. Walker; b. Sept. 1, 1864; m. Leona Brown Aug. 1, 1884. He is employed as ticket agent at McPherson, Kas. 3 children +.
- 3349. Olive May Walker; b. June 22, 1869; m. George Weld Jan. 9, 1890. He is a merchant in Little River, Kas.

CHARLES C. Walker (3348); m. Leona Brown. 3 children, viz:

- 3350. Harry Walker; b. Aug. 8, 1885.
- 3351. Henry Walker; b. Sept. 6, 1887.
- 3352. Guy Walker; b. Jan. 6, 1890.

JOSEPH GILMER Walker⁵ (3300) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Walnut Grove Township Feb. 26, 1839; m. Deborah E. Cowden of Burns, Henry County, Ill. She d. May 31, 1890. He then m. Mrs. Annabell Morsgrove of Kewanee, Ill., in

1892. They are members of the Congregational Church; live in Salisbury (name of state not given). Their 8 children were:

- 3353. Wm. Andrew Walker; b. Feb. 15, 1863; m. Bertie Jacks. 2 children +.
- 3354. Nora Rebecca Walker; b. at Hampton, Ia.; d. young.
- 3355. Sylbert Alexander Walker; b. Dec. 2, 1867; m. Nannie Jones. 3 children +.
- 3356. Lilly Marion Walker; m. Robert E. Davis. 5 children +.
- 3357. Mary Elizabeth Walker; m. James H. Davis. 2 children +.
- 3358. David Estalie Walker; b. in Henry County, Ill.; d. in 1874.
- 3359. Margaret Ellen Walker; b. Oct. 24, 1880.
- 3360. Anna Belle Walker; b. July, 1884; d. Aug., 1884.

WILLIAM ANDREW Walker⁶ (3353) (Joseph⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 15, 1863, at Hampton, Ia. He is a Presbyterian, and lives near Okarche, Okla.; m. Bertie Jacks of Salisbury, Mo., Oct. 20, 1885. She d. in 1894. 2 children, viz:

- 3361. William R. Walker; b. June 21, 1886.
- 3362. Child, who d. young.

SYLBERT ALEXANDER Walker⁶ (3355) (Joseph⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Dec. 2, 1867; m. Nannie Jones of Jacksonville, Mo., Aug., 1889; is a Presbyterian, and lives near Okarche, Okla. 3 children, viz:

- 3363. Oval G. Walker; b. July 14, 1890.
- 3364. Eliza C. Walker; b. Aug. 21, 1894.
- 3365. William L. Walker; b. Sept., 1897.

LILLY MARION Walker⁶ (3356) (Joseph⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 11, 1870, in Henry County, Ill.; m. Robert E. Davis May 30, 1887, at Salisbury, Mo. 5 children, 3 d. in infancy:

- 3366. Eva May Davis; b. Oct. 13, 1888.
- 3367. Edgar L. Davis; b. March 12, 1896.

MARY ELIZABETH Walker⁶ (3357) (Joseph⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. July 31, 1876; m. James H. Davis

Oct. 4, 1894. Their home is in Salisbury, Mo. She is a Presbyterian. 2 children, one d. in infancy:

3368. Mabel A. Davis; b. May 1, 1898.

3369. ———; name not given.

MARY ISABELLA Walker⁵ (3301) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹; b. in Walnut Grove Township Sept. 25, 1841; m. Robert G. Scott Dec. 24, 1857, in Walnut Grove Township. He was a ruling elder in Shiloh Church, and d. Feb. 29, 1876, in McDonough County, Ill. 8 children, viz:

3370. Alice Jane Scott; m. Edwin W. Fox. 6 children +.

3371. William Preston Scott; b. Jan. 24, 1861, in Warren County, Ill.; m. Dec. 30, 1897, Luly Edith Biddle of Axtell, Kas. He is a ruling elder in the Presbyterian Church of Good Hope, Ill.

3372. Florence Mabel Scott; m. Fulton Walters. 2 children +.

3373. Cynthia Rebecca Scott; m. David Pennell. 4 children +.

3374. Leila Ada Scott; m. Zalmon Hudson. 4 children +.

3375. Robert Scott; b. Nov. 24, 1869; d. young.

3376. Andrew Walker Scott; b. Sept. 15, 1871, in McDonough County, Ill.

3377. Maggie Scott; b. April 15, 1876; d. April 28, 1876.

ALICE JANE Scott⁶ (3370) (Mary I.⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. March 14, 1859, in Warren County, Ill.; m. Edwin W. Fox March 19, 1879, and lives at Good Hope, Ill. They are Presbyterians. He is a farmer. 6 children, viz:

3378. Edwin Robert Fox; b. Jan. 11, 1880.

3379. Walter Preston Fox; b. Jan. 19, 1883.

3380. Ross Emerson Fox; b. Nov. 26, 1884; d. Jan. 31, 1885.

3381. George Harold Fox; b. Nov. 10, 1885.

3382. Bertha Isabella Fox; b. July 9, 1888.

3383. Anna Albertina Fox; b. Dec. 16, 1892.

FLORENCE MABEL Scott⁶ (3372) (Mary I.⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 27, 1863, in Warren County, Ill.; m. Fulton Walters in Walnut Grove Township Dec. 24, 1883. They are members of the Presbyterian Church, and reside in Good Hope, Ill. 2 children, viz:

3384. Fanny Belle Walters ; b. Oct. 22, 1884, near Salisbury, Mo.
 3385. Pearl Beatrice Walters ; b. Nov. 3, 1886, in Axtell, Kas. ;
 d. May 20, 1893.

CYNTHIA REBECCA Scott⁶ (3373) (Mary I.⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Nov. 29, 1865, in McDonough County ; m. David Pennell Jan. 5, 1888. She belongs to the United Brethren Church. They reside near Good Hope, Ill. 4 children, viz :

3386. Effie May Pennell ; b. April 15, 1889.
 3387. Robert Pennell ; b. May 16, 1891 ; d. May 25, 1891.
 3388. Cora Ada Pennell ; b. Oct. 30, 1895 ; d. March 10, 1897.
 3389. William Pennell ; b. April 4, 1898.

LEILA ADA Scott⁶ (3374) (Mary I.⁵, Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Aug. 2, 1868, in McDonough County, Ill. ; m. Zalmon Hudson Sept. 29, 1887, in Macomb, Ill. She belongs to the United Brethren Church. He d. April 4, 1896, from the effects of a dose of poison taken by mistake six years before. 4 children, viz :

3390. Frank Ross Hudson ; b. Oct. 16, 1888.
 3391. Wm. Ellsworth Hudson ; b. Nov. 13, 1890 ; d. April 5, 1893.
 3392. Preston Zalmon Hudson ; b. Aug. 5, 1892.
 3393. James Orval Hudson ; b. March 8, 1896.

CYNTHIA ANN Walker⁵ (3302) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Oct. 14, 1843, in Walnut Grove Township ; m. Albert C. Axtell, son of Joseph and Eliza Candidd Axtell, Dec. 23, 1869, near Good Hope, Ill. They are Presbyterians, and reside at Topeka, Kas. 5 children, viz :

3394. Myron Walker Axtell ; b. Feb. 2, 1870. In 1898 he was in Chicago taking a medical course preparatory to going as a missionary ; graduated from Washburn College, Topeka, Kas. ; m. Irene True ; sailed for Africa July 5, 1899.
 3395. Maggie Belle Axtell ; b. July 10, 1871. She graduated from Washburn College, and intends to spend her life as a missionary ; is doing good work near Lone Mountain, Vardy, Hancock County, Tenn.

3396. Lolo May Axtell; b. Nov., 1873.
 3397. Mary Lelia Axtell; b. Oct. 8, 1881.
 3398. Walter Robert Axtell; b. Nov., 1876.

WILLIAM ANDREW Walker⁵ (3303) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); first child of Andrew by 2nd wife. He was b. March 8, 1851; m. at Bushnell, Ill., to Edna Elvira Woolley March 21, 1872; lived at Good Hope, Ill., then in Kansas, and then moved to Monrovia, Cal; is a ruling elder in the Presbyterian Church; is in the mercantile business. 7 children, viz:

3399. Guthrie Pardee H. Walker; b. April 22, 1873; d. Aug. 9, 1873.
 3400. Mary Edna Walker; b. Nov. 9, 1874; graduate of Emporia State Normal School. She is a teacher.
 3401. Addie Lavinia Walker; b. May 13, 1878; d. May 26, 1879.
 3402. Wm. Lester Walker; b. Feb. 18, 1881.
 3403. Andrew H. Walker; b. Dec. 24, 1884.
 3404. Charles Glen Walker; b. June 25, 1888.
 3405. Gladys Lucile Walker; b. Nov. 1, 1894.

MONTGOMERY ALLEN Walker⁵ (3305) (Andrew⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 11, 1855; was m. to Alice J. Morse in California, near San Jacinto, San Diego County; had one son, who d. in infancy; moved back to Mt. Sterling, Ill., in 1898.

Children of Alexander Walker by his second wife, Peggie Coombs, of Jessamin County, Ky.

QUINTUS Walker⁴ (2968) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Adair County, Ky., May 20, 1814. His father died when he was nine years old. The mother and three children then went to Sangamon County, Ill.; this was in 1830. In 1831 they went to McDonough County, Ill. He married Aug. 1, 1833, Mahala Campbell, who was born May 31, 1814. They lived far from neighbors, often sharing the comforts of their home with the weary traveler. Game was plenty, and Quintus became quite an expert hunter. In the year 1838 he adopted an orphan boy 8 years old by the name of Robert Pollock.

With a view to making a park, Quintus planted out fifteen or twenty acres of timber, of several varieties. He caught and raised a

good many young deer. Tame squirrels, goats, a wolf, and many varieties of fowl were found in his park. He was also much interested in religious matters; helped to organize Sabbath Schools in isolated neighborhoods; assisted in revival services, etc., and was long a ruling elder in Shiloh Church. His house was the stopping place for the itinerant ministers. After his brother, Gilmore, died, three of his children found a home with him. He also cared for an infant daughter left by his sister, and his mother was also cared for by him for several years previous to the time of her death. The place is known as "Deer Park." He and his wife, Mahala, celebrated their sixty-fifth wedding anniversary Aug. 1, 1898, when a company of friends and relatives assembled beneath the shade of the trees planted by the hand of the then aged patriarch.

Quintus Walker, the first settler of Walnut Grove Township, died Jan. 13, 1902, the last of his father's family.

The only child of Quintus and Mahala Walker was:

3406. Mary Walker. She was born June 27, 1834. She m. Robert Pollock, the adopted son of her parents, March 8, 1855. They are both members of the Good Hope Presbyterian Church, he being an elder in the church. They reside on a farm adjoining the "Deer Park" farm. Their 7 children are:

3407. Quintus A. Pollock; b. Feb. 29, 1856; d. Nov. 22, 1857.

3408. William L. Pollock; b. Aug. 30, 1858; d. Feb. 24, 1859.

3409. Mahala L. Pollock; b. Feb. 12, 1861; d. March 28, 1861.

3410. Robert L. Pollock; b. March 23, 1865; d. Feb. 8, 1867.

3411. Nelson C. Pollock; b. April 26, 1862. He is a farmer, and an elder in the church. He m. Dec. 25, 1890, Mary I. Butler; have 3 children +.

3412. Elmer Walker Pollock; b. March 21, 1868; is a member of the Congregational Church; lives in Chicago, and is engaged in the insurance business; m. Elizabeth Archer, March 19, 1891. 2 children +.

3413. Mary E. Pollock; b. Jan. 16, 1872; m. Jan. 18, 1893, to Charles Selfridge of Good Hope; both members of the Presbyterian Church. 1 child +.

NELSON C. Pollock^c (3411) (Mary^s, Quintus^t, Alexander², Alexander², John¹); m. Mary I. Butler Dec. 25, 1890. 3 children, viz:

3414. Hally Rill Pollock; b. Sept. 4, 1891.

3415. Lucile Pollock; b. April 12, 1892.

3416. Robert Pollock; b. April 12, 1892.

ELMER W. Pollock⁶ (3412) (Mary⁵, Quintus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. Elizabeth Archer March 19, 1891. 2 children, viz:

3417. Helen Glenrose Pollock; b. Sept. 21, 1893.

3418. Dorothy Eleanor Pollock; b. June 21, 1897.

MARY E. Pollock⁶ (3413) (Mary⁵, Quintus⁴, Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); m. Chas. Selfridge Jan. 18, 1893. 1 child, viz:

3419. Lucy May Selfridge; b. Oct. 18, 1893.

MARTHA M. MAGDALENE Walker⁴ (2969) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹). She was the second child of Alexander by his second wife; b. Nov. 28, 1816; d. on Grindstone Creek, McDonough County, Ill., Nov. 22, 1844. She m. Rev. Aradatha H. Berry Feb. 15, 1838. They lived in Kansas. One daughter dead and two married and living in Tennessee. Their 5 children were:

3420. Mary Berry.

3421. Isabella Berry.

3422. Margaret Berry.

3423. Louise Berry.

3424. Cynthia Ann Berry.

THOMAS MONTGOMERY Walker⁴ (2970) (Alexander³, Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 26, 1819, in Adair County, Ky.; came with his family to Illinois in 1830; graduated from the New Albany Theological Seminary in 1845; was ordained to the ministry by Schuyler Presbytery, 1846. His first charge was Willow Creek, Winnebago County, where he served three years; then three years at Walnut Grove. In 1852 he became pastor of the Fountain Green Church, where he remained until 1884. During the Civil War he was chaplain of the 118th Illinois Infantry, and afterwards chaplain of the 50th Illinois Volunteers, where he served until the close of the war. In 1884 he removed to Elk City, Kas., where he labored in the ministry until 1888, when he returned to Carthage, making that his home, but temporarily filling the pulpit at Fountain Green. He d.

Nov. 18, 1888. He m. Mary W. Montgomery Dec. 24, 1846. She survives him and resides at Rock Island, Ill. 6 children, viz:

- 3425. William Montgomery Walker; b. Dec. 19, 1847; d. Aug. 20, 1870.
- 3426. Alexander D. Walker; b. Nov. 8, 1849.
- 3427. James M. Walker; b. April 21, 1854; d. Jan. 25, 1884.
- 3428. Margaret F. Walker; b. Nov. 20, 1857. She is a graduate of Knox College and is employed in teaching.
- 3429. Thomas M. Walker; b. April 21, 1866; d. Aug. 22, 1876.
- 3430. Charles A. Walker; b. March 5, 1870.

JANE Walker³ (1949) (Alexander², John¹); was b. Jan. 6, 1768. She m. Andrew McMahan, and she with her husband and children moved from Virginia to Green County, Ky. He d. there in 1821 or 1822, and she d. in the same place some years later. Their 6 children were:

- 3431. Alexander McMahan; who m. Ellen Moore.
- 3432. Samuel McMahan; who m. Betsey Williams.
- 3433. Jane McMahan.
- 3434. Margaret McMahan (Peggy); who m. David Paxton.
- 3435. Andrew McMahan; who m. Miss Black.
- 3436. Ann McMahan; who m. Moore Paxton.

JOSEPH Walker³ (1950) (Alexander², John¹); b. March 14, 1771; m. Katherine Kelso in April, 1794. He with his brothers, James and David, moved from Rockbridge County, Va., Sept. 25, 1795, and came to Adair County, Ky., where they settled on Pettit's Fork, where he d. March 30, 1839, and she d. in the same place Nov. 14, 1838. He made sixteen trips back to Virginia on horseback to visit his relatives. 9 children, as follows:

- 3437. Sophia Walker; b. April 17, 1795; d. July 22, 1844.
- 3438. John Walker; b. June 21, 1797; killed by the falling of a tree March 16, 1805.
- 3439. Hugh Kelso Walker; b. Nov. 7, 1799; m. Mary Scott. 7 children +.
- 3440. Mary (Polly) Walker; b. Aug. 31, 1801; m. Alban Bradshaw. 1 child +.
- 3441. Jean Walker; b. April 22, 1805; d. April 15, 1875.

3442. Morean Walker; b. Sept. 23, 1807; m. Tusha Bradshaw. His children live in Columbia, Adair County, Ky. 5 children +.
3443. Tunstal Quarles Walker; b. April 24, 1810; m. Elizabeth P. Lisle, then Louisa Peebles. 10 children +.
3444. Analisa Walker; b. Feb. 13, 1812; d. Jan. 1, 1874. Her death occurring the same day and only three hours before that of her brother, Dr. Tunstal Q. She was a lovely, Christian woman.
3445. Lysander Walker; b. June 24, 1816; m. Sally Hudson Flowers Feb. 27, 1845. 10 children +.

HUGH KELSO Walker⁴ (3439) (Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 7, 1799; m. Mary Scott, dau. of Samuel and Martha Scott, March 7, 1826. She d. Oct. 26, 1841. He then m. Mary Workman Dec. 8, 1842. She d. April 30, 1845. He then m. Cynthia Blake-man Jan. 13, 1846. She was b. Sept. 9, 1810, and d. Sept. 4, 1877. 7 children, viz:

3446. Martha (Patsy) Ann Walker; b. Jan. 6, 1827; d. March 13, 1830, in Adair County, Ky.
3447. Joseph Norman Walker; b. Aug. 22, 1828; m. Elizabeth Onstatt Nov. 18, 1869. 4 children +.
3448. Samuel Theophilus Walker; b. Jan. 30, 1830; m. Julia A. Foskett. 5 children +.
3449. John (Jack) Walker; b. Nov. 1, 1831; d. May 24, 1860.
3450. Elizabeth Walker; b. Oct. 1, 1833; m. Feb. 8, 1866, John Nathan Murrell. 1 child +.
3451. Sophia Jane Walker; b. Dec. 10, 1835; d. Jan. 20, 1838.
3452. Henry Clay Walker; b. April 9, 1838; m. Harriet Dohoney Oct. 5, 1865. 2 children +.

JOSEPH NORMAN Walker⁵ (3447) (Hugh K.⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); second son of Hugh K.; was b. Aug. 22, 1828; lives at Forest City, Ill.; m. Elizabeth Onstatt Nov. 18, 1869, in Peoria, Ill. 4 children as follows, all b. in Forest City:

3453. Minnie Walker; b. Sept. 24, 1870; d. Aug. 19, 1873.
3454. Cora Walker; b. May 23, 1873; m. Frank E. Ringland June 7, 1894. 1 child +.
3455. Mary Emma Walker; b. Feb. 24, 1876.
3456. Joseph Norman Walker, Jr.; b. Sept. 16, 1898.

CORA Walker (3454) ; m. Frank E. Ringland. 1 child, viz:
3454a. Kenneth W. Ringland; b. Nov. 23, 1897.

SAMUEL THEOPHILUS Walker⁵ (3448) (Hugh⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹) ; was b. Jan. 30, 1830, in Adair County, Ky. He left Kentucky and came to Mason County, Ill. In 1858 he, with his brothers and three others, made a trip to Pike's Peak. He m. Julia A. Foskett April 12, 1863. He was clerk of Forest Township for twelve years and was elected supervisor in 1878. They had the following 5 children:

- 3457. Esther E. Walker; m. Edgar Thomas. 5 children +.
- 3458. Polly Scott Walker; b. April 1, 1874.
- 3459. Patsy Yaw Walker; b. April 1, 1878.
- 3460. Susie C. Walker; b. Jan. 20, 1880.
- 3461. William Kelso Walker; b. March 8, 1882.

ESTHER E. Walker⁶ (3457) (Samuel⁵, Hugh⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Sept. 21, 1864; m. Edgar Thomas in Nov., 1882. 5 children, viz:

- 3462. Sophie Thomas; d. aged nine years.
- 3463. Susie Thomas; m. E. L. Langston Sept. 8, 1898.
- 3464. Otho Thomas.
- 3465. Charles Thomas.
- 3466. Leslie Thomas.

ELIZABETH Walker⁵ (3450) (Hugh K.⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. Oct. 1, 1833; m. Feb. 8, 1866, John Nathan Murrell; lived near Columbia, Ky. She d. Feb. 19, 1898. They had one child, viz:

3467. MARGARET SCOTT Murrell; b. Oct. 9, 1870. She m. Charles Snow Harris Sept. 13, 1888. Their 5 children are:

- 3468. John Albert Harris; b. Dec. 18, 1889.
- 3469. William Ernest Harris; b. Feb. 20, 1892.
- 3470. Joe Maynor Harris; b. Dec. 21, 1894.
- 3471. Charles Edgar Harris; b. Oct. 11, 1896.
- 3472. Fred Walker Harris; b. April 4, 1899.

HENRY CLAY Walker⁵ (3452) (Hugh K.⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹) ; b. in Adair County, Ky., April 9, 1838; lived there

until he was 23 years old. At the breaking out of the Civil War he enlisted on the Union side, in Company B, of the 13th Kentucky Volunteer Infantry, Colonel Hobson's Regiment. This was Oct. 2, 1861, at Greensburg, Ky.; was mustered into regular U. S. service Dec. 31, 1861, at Camp Hobson, Taylor County, Ky. With the exception of a few weeks spent in the hospital while in the South, he was with the army until Jan., 1865, having spent over three years in the service of his country. He was at Shiloh on April 7, and was on skirmish duty; also at the siege of Corinth; did much hard marching through Mississippi, Alabama and Tennessee; spent six weeks at Battle Creek, Tenn.; returned to Kentucky by way of Nashville to assist in driving General Bragg from Kentucky. The enemy having escaped they were ordered back to Nashville. Soon after his return from the army he emigrated to Forest City, Mason County, Ill.; was engaged in business with A. Cross & Co., dealers in dry goods and grain. He was a Christian man of the highest type, strictly honest in all his dealings. He d. in Forest City Dec. 7, 1873. He m. Harriet A. Dohoney, dau. of Peyton and Polly Hindman Dohoney, of Adair County, Ky., Oct. 5, 1865.

CHICAGO, ILL., March 3, 1899.

Mrs. Emma White:

DEAR COUSIN:—Your letter to hand some time ago. I have often heard my mother speak of your grandfather, Samuel Scott Walker, and I knew all of the Walkers of Adair County, Ky. Yes, I know James Hindman—he is my first cousin; we were raised within one mile of each other, and the two families of children were like brothers and sisters. Alexander Hindman was my mother's brother, their mother was a McEvain, and grandmother Hindman was a Miss White of Pennsylvania. My mother, Polly Hindman Dohoney, died one year ago last February (26). She was buried on her 86th birthday. She was the last of her family, and Aunt Peggy Hindman has since died—the old landmarks are falling out by the way, and the younger generation are the old people now. We do not know a great deal about the Dohoney family. My mother's grandfather came originally from Virginia to Kentucky in the early settlement of the state. One son, Rhodes Dohoney, my father's brother, settled at Milltown in Adair County, on Russell's Creek. My father, Peyton Dohoney, the youngest child but one, is the last of the family left.

He is 93 years old and well preserved for a man of his age. After marriage he settled and lived until 25 years ago within one mile of his old home. A farmer, quiet and unassuming, he raised a large family of children. There were three sons, all of whom chose law as a profession. The eldest, E. L. Dohoney, resides at Paris, Texas; was for many years a lawyer. He served his Senatorial District for two terms in the State Senate; has been aggressive and progressive in political and reform works all his life. Judge R. B. Dohoney is a practicing lawyer at Glasgow, Ky.; and the youngest, Henry H. Dohoney, a bright promising young lawyer, died early in life. I am the oldest daughter living; was born Feb. 26, 1841; married Henry Clay Walker, whom I had known from childhood, Oct. 5, 1865; came immediately to Illinois, where I have resided ever since.

With many wishes for the success of the work you have undertaken,

I am, your cousin,

HARRIET A. WALKER.

Of their children two survive, viz:

3473. Edwin Kelso Walker; b. June 28, 1866; a practicing attorney of Chicago, Ill., of the firm of Brickwood & Walker; unmarried in 1899.

3474. John Peyton Walker; b. May 25, 1868; graduate of Chicago College of Law; is employed with the Lake Shore & Michigan R. R. Co. at Chicago; unmarried in 1899.

MARY (POLLY) Walker⁴ (3440) (Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 31, 1801; m. Alban Bradshaw. They had 1 child, viz:

3475. HELENA Bradshaw; b. Oct. 14, 1844. She m. Jan. 15, 1869, Nicholas Williams; live at Montpelier, Ky. 8 children, viz:

3476. Virtis Williams; b. Nov. 4, 1869.

3477. Morander Williams; b. Nov. 26, 1871.

3478. Mattie Williams; b. Sept. 16, 1873.

3479. Mollie Williams; b. June 13, 1875.

3480. Sophia Williams; b. Dec. 19, 1876.

3481. Albert Williams; b. Jan. 21, 1879.

3482. Veloria Williams; b. Jan. 4, 1881.

3483. Thetis Williams; b. June 29, 1884.

MOREAN Walker⁴ (3442) (Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. Sept. 23, 1807; d. of cancer of the face Oct. 7, 1857; m. Tusa Bradshaw. She d. July 1, 1876. Their children live in Columbia, Adair County, Ky. 5 children, viz:

- 3484. Mary Charlotte Walker; b. Oct. 7, 1841; m. (1) Levi Conover and m. (2) Henry Logan. Children +.
- 3485. William J. Walker; b. July 6, 1846; d. Nov. 8, 1848.
- 3486. Martha Catherine Walker; b. July 11, 1849; d. Nov. 8, 1849.
- 3487. Tusa Helen Walker; b. April 23, 1835; m. and had two children +.
- 3488. Arthur William Walker; b. April 15, 1855; m. and had 4 children +.

MARY CHARLOTTE Walker (3484); b. Oct. 7, 1841. She m. Levi Conover Jan. 23, 1867. He d. July 11, 1871. She then m. Henry Logan Aug. 19, 1873. He d. Jan. 16, 1898. 2 children, viz:

- 3489. William Joseph Conover; b. 1868.
- 3490. John Morean Conover; b. April 4, 1870. He m. Nannie Lee Montgomery Nov. 4, 1896.

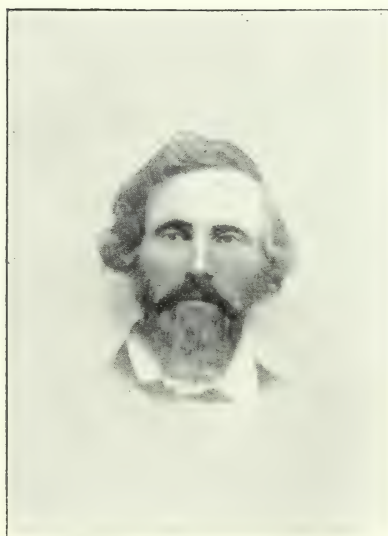
TUSA HELEN Walker⁵ (3487) (Morean⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 23, 1853. She m. George Waggener in 1877. Their home is in Missouri. 2 children, viz:

- 3491. William Finis Waggener; b. Oct., 1879.
- 3492. Marvin Waggener; b. Oct. or Nov., 1887.

ARTHUR WILLIAM Walker⁵ (3488) (Morean⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. April 15, 1855; m. Laura Anna Logan March 2, 1879. 4 children, viz:

- 3493. Horace T. Walker; b. Jan. 7, 1880.
- 3494. Marvin Logan Walker; b. July 25, 1882.
- 3495. Carrie Guinn Walker; b. March 6, 1885.
- 3496. Henry Morean Walker; b. March 10, 1888.

TUNSTAL QUARLES Walker⁴ (3443) (Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); was b. April 24, 1810, in Adair County, Ky., and d. in Columbia Jan. 1, 1874. He was the sixth child and third son in a family of eight children of Joseph and Catherine Walker, who came



TUNSTAL Q. WALKER.

from Rockbridge County, Va., to Kentucky in 1804. He was a practicing physician for more than forty years, from about 1831 to the close of his life. About 1838 we find he was practicing medicine in Burksville, but after a year or two he removed to Green County. From 1857-59 he lived in McComb, Ill., after which he returned to Columbia, Ky., where he spent the remainder of his life. He was a soldier in the Union Army; was in the 5th Kentucky Cavalry, but resigned shortly after the death of his first wife. While residing in Green County he was made a ruling elder in the Ebenezer Presbyterian Church. He married Elizabeth Pendleton Lisle of Green County April 16, 1836. She was a daughter of Daniel and Dorothy (Miller) Lisle. This estimable lady died Dec. 4, 1862, leaving nine children. He then married Oct. 31, 1867, Louisa Peebles. She died May, 1898. Dr. Walker was devoted to his profession, won a high reputation as a physician, and through most of his public life had an extensive practice. During three epidemics, that of cholera in 1835, and again a few months ago, he served the people with untiring devotion. Being somewhat advanced in years and with a constitution naturally feeble, himself having just recovered from an illness which prostrated him for months, he passed, calm and serene at all hours of the night and day, from one scene of suffering and death to another, until the pestilence had subsided—a noble, grand old hero, who deserves more than a monument of marble. Religion held the highest place in his esteem, and was the controlling principle of his life. The death of his sister, Analisa, occurred about three hours before he passed away. The ten children of Tunstal Q. and Elizabeth Walker were as follows:

- 3497. Dorothy Catherine Walker +.
- 3498. Mary Louisa Walker; b. Feb. 16, 1841; d. June, 1866.
- 3499. Joseph Calvin Walker; b. Dec. 28, 1842. He was in the Battle of Shiloh under General Hobson; d. July 21, 1862, from the effects of sickness contracted in the army.
- 3500. Daniel Lisle Walker; b. April 26, 1844.
- 3501. Sophia Walker; b. Dec. 3, 1845; d. Aug., 1868.
- 3502. Thomas Walker; b. June 24, 1847.
- 3503. Robert Tate Walker +.
- 3504. Edwin Quarles Walker +.
- 3505. Chalmers Walker; b. July 12, 1853. He lived in Adair County, Ky., until about 1886, where he practiced medi-

cine. In that year he received an injury which crippled him so badly that he is unable to walk. He is a cultured, refined, Christian gentleman; is never heard to complain, but is always cheerful and entertaining. Being well versed in the family history, he is always willing to give information. He personally knew Samuel Scott Walker and his brothers and sisters in Kentucky. He lives with his sister, Mrs. Dorothy Catherine Bailey in Macomb, Illinois.

3506. Nannie Miller Walker; b. March 10, 1855; lives with her sister, Mrs. Bailey, in Macomb, Ill.

DOROTHY CATHERINE Walker⁵ (3497) (Tunstal⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. May 14, 1838; m. William Sutherland Bailey (No. 3987) Jan. 7, 1858. They live at Macomb, Ill. He is a descendant of John Walker, the emigrant, through his son, Joseph. Their 3 children are as follows:

3507. Joseph Bailey; b. Oct. 20, 1858; d. Dec. 21, 1862.
 3508. William Everett Bailey; b. Feb. 19, 1864; d. Sept. 21, 1864.
 3509. Elizabeth Lisle Bailey; b. Oct. 25, 1865. She m. Joseph Barnes Bacon Sept. 12, 1888. He is a practicing physician in Chicago, Ill. 2 children, viz:
 3510. William Sutherland Bacon; b. Feb. 23, 1891.
 3511. Dorothy Lisle Bacon.

ROBERT TATE Walker (3503); b. Sept. 26, 1849; m. Amy Phelps Dec. 27, 1881; live at Barron, Wis. 3 children, viz:

3512. Nannie Walker; b. April 13, 1885.
 3513. Waller Walker; b. Oct. 21, 1890.
 3514. John Walker; b. Aug. 8, 1895.

EDWIN QUARLES Walker⁵ (3504) (Tunstal⁴, Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 17, 1851; m. Ellen Hart Feb. 21, 1894; live in Macomb, Ill. They are the parents of 2 children, viz:

3515. Dorothy Walker; b. Jan 15, 1895; d. Feb. 1, 1895.
 3516. Wayne Wellington Walker; b. Aug. 2, 1896.

LYSANDER Walker⁴ (3445) (Joseph³, Alexander², John¹); b.

June 24, 1816; m. Sally Hudson Flowers on Feb. 27, 1845. None of his children ever married. 10 children, viz:

- 3517. Joseph Thomas Walker; b. May 31, 1846; d. Feb. 23, 1848.
- 3518. Hugh K. Walker; b. March 12, 1848.
- 3519. John Henry Walker; b. Dec. 11, 1849; d. Jan. 10, 1850.
- 3520. James Samuel Walker; b. Nov. 8, 1850; d. May 28, 1858.
- 3521. William Tunstal Walker; b. Sept. 5, 1853.
- 3522. Catherine Walker; b. Oct. 19, 1855; d. Aug. 18, 1862.
- 3523. Sophia Walker; b. April 25, 1858.
- 3524. Martha Ellen Walker; b. Feb. 18, 1862.
- 3525. Josephine Walker; b. Sept. 6, 1864.
- 3526. Mary Juriah Walker; b. Feb. 23, 1868; d. July 6, 1868.

CATHERINE Walker³ (1951) (Alexander², John¹); b. Feb. 4, 1775; m. Samuel Taylor Oct. 23, 1793. They moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Green County, Ky., where they settled on the East Fork of the Little Barren River, afterward removing to Adair County, Ky., where Catherine died of consumption Nov. 8, 1822. She was an excellent Christian woman. Her husband d. at the same place Feb. 12, 1849. 3 children, viz:

- 3527. James Taylor; m. (1) Esther Stotts, and (2) Martha Morrison. 1 child +.
- 3528. John Howe Taylor; m. ——. 2 children +.
- 3529. Hawkins Taylor; m. Melinda Walker, dau. of David. For their children, see No. 2765 +.

JAMES Taylor⁴ (3527) (Catherine³, Alexander², John¹); b. Aug. 4, 1804. He m. (1) Esther Stotts, and (2) Martha Morrison in 1883, and d. in 1884, leaving one child, viz:

- 3530. Catherine Rebecca Taylor; m. James Reynolds in 1860, and d. leaving two sons, who reside in Des Moines, Ia., names not known.

JOHN HOWE Taylor⁴ (3528) (Catherine³, Alexander², John¹); b. in Barren County, Ky., in May, 1807, and d. Feb. 12, 1849, leaving a son and a daughter. He was a fine scholar; a teacher; member of the Legislature, and a Justice of the Peace. He was a member of

the County Court for many years, and d. in the home where he was born. 2 children, viz:

3531. — Taylor; b. in 1842.

3532. — Taylor; b. May 6, 1846; m. Gep. Welch. She d. June 3, 1889, in Vernon County, Mo., leaving 7 children, names unknown.

HAWKINS Taylor⁴ (3529) (Catherine³, Alexander², John¹); b. Nov. 15, 1888, in Barren County, Ky.; m. his cousin, Melinda Walker (dau. of David). He was a member of the first Iowa Territorial Legislature from Lee County (as was also Colonel William Patterson), which met Nov. 12, 1838, and adjourned Jan. 25, 1839. Fifty years afterwards he was presented with a gold-headed cane by the Legislature of the State of Iowa. He was sheriff of Lee County in 1842; mayor of Keokuk in 1857; was a delegate from Iowa to the Convention held at Chicago which nominated Mr. Lincoln for the Presidency. He was Postoffice Inspector for Kansas from 1863 to 1865, and served on a commission to adjust war claims in 1863. He contributed to the *Annals of Iowa*, and assisted in the writing of the History of Iowa. He also served as a government detective for some time. After the death of his first wife he m. Elizabeth Delamater Johnson of Cleveland, Ohio July 26, 1863. He d. in Washington, D. C., Nov. 7, 1893. For children, see Melinda Walker No. 2765. He is the author of the Reminiscences which follow.

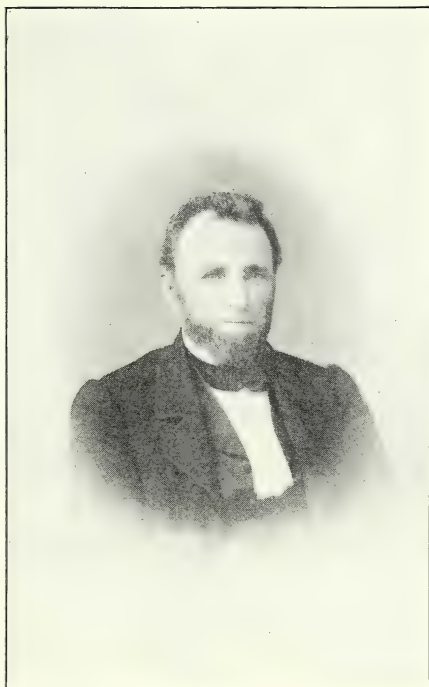
EARLY REMINISCENCES.

BY HON. HAWKINS TAYLOR.

By permission of *The Peoria, Ill., Weekly Journal*, in which these letters appeared in 1895.

I propose to tell what I have seen and done, and what I have known of what others have done, so far as it would be interesting to the reader.

I am as fully an Irishman as a man can be that was not born in Ireland. My father came to this country in the first vessel that brought immigrants after the Revolution. He was born and reared in the County of Antrim and came to this country when seventeen years of age, expecting to live with and get the estate of a rich bachelor uncle in Chester County, Pennsylvania. He landed in New York City and walked from that city to his uncle's. He was a raw, broth



HON. HAWKINS TAYLOR.

of an Irish boy; he had received much good instruction from his pious Scotch-Irish father and mother before leaving home to go into the outside world, as America was then supposed to be, all of which my father treasured up and followed through his long life.

My father had, before leaving Ireland, heard extravagant stories about the savage character of the American Indian and the ferocity of the wild beasts of the great wilderness, but fortunately he neither met Indians nor savage wild beasts on his trip from New York to his uncle's home in Pennsylvania. Amongst other damaging stories against the American character of the wild animals the skunk had been unfavorably spoken of, and my father was fully resolved to give the skunk wide berth and not allow himself to be deceived by the reported beauty of the animal. The first squirrel that he saw on the trip ran up a tree ahead of him on the road side. This must be a skunk preparing for battle, and my father made a wide circle around that tree, and was happy when he got safely in the road again unharmed.

My father remained one year with his uncle working hard on the farm and all that he got for the year's work was a wool hat. He made no complaint to the uncle, but did as millions of others have done, followed his "spunk" and did what he ought not to have done, left in the night without a word of complaint or thanks, and never inquired after or heard from or what became of the estate of his uncle after he left. After leaving his uncle he went to Rockbridge County, Virginia, where there was a large settlement of people from the same section of Ireland that my father came from. And there he served an apprenticeship to the wagon-making trade, and there he married my mother, Catharine Walker, whose father and mother came from Ireland. My mother was the youngest of seven children; her father was a gunsmith, and he and two of his sons made guns for the army during the entire war of the Revolution, while the other four sons worked on the farm and served in the army by turns during the nine years' war. In 1792 my father and mother moved to Kentucky, then the "bloody ground" wilderness, settling in the Green River country, where neighbors had to go ten and fifteen miles to help each other to roll logs and build houses. I was the youngest of three children, all boys, and was born November 15, 1811.

There were no newspapers, books or schools in that section, except the Bible and two or three religious books of the different religious denominations. My mother had by heart the Bible, "Baxter's Saints Rest," and the few other religious books. She was then a saint on earth, and is now a saint in Heaven. She was intensely anti-slavery, holding the selling of human beings with a soul the greatest of all crimes.

Three of my mother's brothers followed my father and settled in Adair County. The Walker relations were numerous and a good many of them were lawyers and preachers and all opposed to slavery,

at that day. My father was a stern man of few words; he never had a law-suit in his life, and he never had trouble with any person, and never wanted, or held office. His home was always open to the wayfarer, and he never took a cent from any person that ate at the family table or tarried over night.

My name, like my life, seems a sort of accidental mystery, no other man in the United States having the same name—Hawkins Taylor. A man by the name of Hawkins, on his way home from Lexington, Ky., to his home in Tennessee, was taken sick on the road and was taken to our home, where he had a long spell of fever, and my father, becoming greatly attached to him, gave me his name. Father and mother would not take a cent of pay for the trouble. The son of this man, for whom I was named, has since been Governor of Tennessee.

My father was always kind to the needy, and caught a cold that terminated his life by going a mile, when 85 years old, to see a poor, sick boy that he felt an interest in. My mother was always kind and gentle to all, especially to, and with, her children. All that has been good in me I owe to her love and goodness, and nothing has ever given me so much happiness as the consciousness that in her ten years of life after my birth, I never gave her cause of grief so far as I know. I was the youngest and from my birth my mother was an invalid and my associate, my greatest desire was to save her trouble.

There was a settlement of about twenty families, all from the north of Ireland, and nearly all but my father's family related by blood or marriage to each other. This Irish settlement constituted a sort of society of its own. Nearby there was a large settlement of out-at-the-elbow Virginians, all claiming to be related to King George, and of the "first families of Virginia." They followed the English rule of educating the oldest son, and would send off their oldest sons to be educated in Virginia, and the other sons went without education. These Virginia "Tuckahoes" looked upon their Irish neighbors as "poor whites," while the Irish community held in the greatest disgust these "Tuckahoes."

From my earliest recollections I was intended for a lawyer. I was a great pet of my uncle Alexander Walker, who came to Kentucky from Virginia with Green Clay, and he always insisted that Green Clay was an abler man than his cousin, Henry Clay. I was to study law with my cousin, Cyrus Walker, one of the ablest lawyers this country has produced.

George H. Williams, who was several years Judge of the Burlington District, and afterwards Judge in Oregon, then in the United States Senate, and then Attorney General of the United States, has frequently, in talking of Walker, said that he was the ablest lawyer, especially as a criminal lawyer, that he had ever met. Unfortunately at the time that I was a boy the loud declaimer was held to be the best lawyer. I did not believe that I could ever be a good public

speaker and I learned to be a tanner in place of being a lawyer. I made a mistake as I now think. I am sure I would have made a good lawyer, and there is no calling more honorable than that of the law, if the man is honest and honorable. The honest lawyer and honest doctor do more for humanity than almost any other class of men. I regret that I did not study law, and yet my long life of observation satisfies me that more than four-fifths of the young men now studying law had far better learn some trade.

When 19 years of age I had only seen three newspapers. One was Pat Darby's *Spirit of 1776*, the "Old Court" organ; another was the *Argus*, edited by Francis P. Blair, Sr., and Amos Kendall, as the organ of the "New Court" party, in the great contest between the old and new court parties in Kentucky, lasting some six or eight years, and during several years of which time there were two Courts of Appeals in the state deciding cases: the Circuit Judges of the Districts sending cases to the old or new Court of Appeals, as the Judge that tried the case chose to send them. The other paper that I had seen was a stray copy of a paper started in Louisville by George D. Prentice, before he was connected with the *Louisville Journal*. That paper had a part or all of "Japhet in search of a father." The paper was well worn before I saw it. The story created great excitement in the neighborhood, and the loan of it was highly prized. I have never heard of Japhet since, and have no authority to state that he ever found his father. I hope that he did. The old and new court contest in Kentucky was the most remarkable financial contest, on account of the length and bitterness of it, that has ever taken place in any of the states.

During the last years of the war of 1812, and up to about 1820 money was plenty, and there was a boom in the value of real estate in Kentucky, and a great many farmers sold their farms and moved to Ohio, Indiana, Illinois and Missouri. They sold largely on credit, and made their payments in the purchase of lands in their new homes to meet their payments due them for their old Kentucky homes. There was a money panic in Kentucky, and lands and other property fell greatly in value, and went without purchasers at any price. The Legislature, when it met in the winter of 1823-4, chartered a state bank with branches founded alone on the credit of the state. All salaries and indebtedness of the state were made payable in the bills of this commonwealth's bank, and all taxes and indebtedness due the state was made receivable in this paper, and a law was passed providing that the refusal of creditors to accept this paper in payment of debts gave the debtors a stay of two years. This law was ruin to the men who had sold their farms in Kentucky and bought others in new homes. The commonwealth's paper soon dropped down in value to half its face, and the creditors had to lose one-half of their debt, or wait two years for their money. Commissioners were appointed in each county in the state, whose business it was to value the

land of anyone who wanted to borrow money of the bank, and the owner of the land could get from the bank two-thirds of the commissioners' valuation of his land.

The Supreme Court, or Court of Appeals, decided that this law was unconstitutional, and the next Legislature legislated the Court of Appeals out of office, and created a new Court of Appeals. The old court decided the law repealing them out of office unconstitutional, and the issue in the election of the Legislature of 1826 was "The old and the new Court." National politics was not in the contest, and there never has been such a contest in the state since.

There was then three days of voting and no ballots. Each voter named the man he voted for, and the name and vote was recorded in the poll-book. The state of the polls was known at all hours of the day. John Stotts was for many years the first voter in the district in which I was raised. He was the leader of the hill voters, and a great many voters who could not read or write or recollect names would vote as John Stotts voted, and the judge would so record their votes.

There was no telegraph and but a tri-weekly mail to the county seat, but each party had runners at each polling place, well mounted, who took to the county seat the result of the day's voting, with a list of the absent voters in each district. The result was there was scarcely a voter in the state able to be hauled to the polls who did not vote.

On the 11th day of April, 1831, when a little over nineteen years of age, I left my father's home for Missouri. I knew nothing of the ways of the world. I had scarcely any education. I had seen but three newspapers in my life and but a few irregular copies of those. I had never been the owner of half a dozen dollars' worth of store clothes in my life, and I went forty miles before I ever saw a stage coach. But I had at that time a large capital that has never been exhausted, and it has been worth far more than any money capital is of itself. I felt that I was in manhood the equal of any man, and no better than the poorest in birth, education or in the world's goods, provided they were honest, industrious and faithful to what was right. I believed then, and have believed ever since, that it was honest principles and manhood, and not dress or wealth, that made the true and worthy man. I then and at all times since have had opinions of my own on all subjects that presented themselves, and I never waited to have the opinion of some one else before expressing my own. I think that most politicians will say that I deserved failure.

To me it has been a life's enjoyment to have my say as I thought. It is the independent man who makes public sentiment and the Macawbers who generally reap the honors. I have always thought the independent man who created public sentiment the most useful and best.

Why I left a comfortable home to go five or six hundred miles into what was then a very new country I never knew. I had no relatives

to go to. When I started my father gave me a fine horse and twenty-nine dollars in money. All the clothes I had were home-made and I carried them in a pair of saddle bags. I crossed the Ohio River at Ford's ferry, below Shawneetown. The river was very high. I stayed over night at Ford's. I found a good many men about the house who were not travelers, and there were twenty or thirty guns in the hall and sitting room. My father had never been without a rifle, and few men where I was raised were without a gun, but I had never seen such an arsenal as at Ford's, and I inquired about it, but got no information on the subject, but I afterwards learned the cause.

On the opposite Illinois side of the river a cave, known by the steamboat men as the "Cave in the Rock," for years was the headquarters of counterfeiters, burglars and horsethieves. The Fords were of the party, and a vigilance committee was organized to exterminate the depredators in the counties of Pope and Saline, in Illinois. The attack was made the night after I crossed the river and one or two of the Ford gang were killed and the counterfeiting crowd partially broken up. I narrowly escaped being in the fight.

I reached St. Louis about 2 o'clock p. m. I had a cousin there whom I had never seen, and who had never seen or heard of me. (This was John Kelso Walker, No. 1957.) He went to St. Louis from Rockbridge County, Virginia, and was sheriff of St. Louis County for sixteen years, and county treasurer eight years. By the law of the state the sheriff was not eligible for more than four years at a time. Mr. Walker would serve four years as sheriff, and then a term of two years as county treasurer, and in this way putting in twenty-four years, and was then elected county judge, and held that office until his death.

The sheriff, by law, lived in the jail. I rode up to the gate and my cousin came out, and I told him who I was. I probably presented about as discouraging an appearance as could be presented. My cousin inquired about the Kentucky relatives, and satisfied himself that I was not an imposter, and then ordered my horse put up. By that time I was pretty mad all over, and he had hard work to have me stop. I had not been received as my relatives back at home received me, when I went to their houses. I remained with him for three or four days, and he wanted me to remain with him, and his wife, a lovely woman, then in bad health, tried to have me stay. She understood the ways of the world, and doubtless felt that I needed a home. St. Louis had then less than six thousand people, but I thought that it was too large a city for me to stop in.

It was Sunday when I reached St. Louis, and the day before I got there the square where the Planters' House now stands, with a little two-roomed house with clapboard weatherboarding, had been sold for one thousand dollars, and Thomas McKnight, who died in Dubuque some years since, and was at one time a candidate for Congress in Iowa, on the same day sold a square or block from Main Street to the

river, opposite to where the old Missouri Hotel was forty years ago, for one thousand dollars. The city was then a rock bluff above Market Street, with one or two solitary whisky shops on the river under the cliffs. One of these shops stood there for many years after the levee was a solid block of stone groceries and commission houses, standing solitary and alone between two such commission houses. John Rice, the proprietor, at his death left half a million of dollars to his heirs, that he made in this little house selling whisky and pies. It took Rice about thirty years to make the fortune, but his heirs spent it in less than a sixth of that time. Whisky money belongs to the Black One, and he always gets it in the third generation, generally in the second. To fit a man to make or sell whisky, he has to blot out his conscience, if he has one, give up all love for mankind, curse God and take the Devil as his guide and counselor, and make up his mind to associate in the other world with his victims of this, without a good deal of repentance before he leaves this world—that seldom happens.

When I left St. Louis I went up the river one hundred and fifty miles to Hannibal, on the Mississippi, then a little place of about one hundred and fifty people. I divided my time that fall between having the ague and working in a brick yard, and spent that winter at the house of Colonel William Patterson, then living in Marion County, Missouri, and now in the city of Keokuk, and at all times a useful and good citizen.

Galena was running over with miners of the rougher order, and as I could do nothing, I returned down the river to Hannibal, and from there I went to Sangamon County, Illinois, with Colonel William Patterson and John R. Johnson, where I had a great many relatives, intending to return to the lead mines in the spring and look after my claims there, supposed to be valuable, and which proved to be to others, who got them by my failure to return and work them.

During the winter of 1832-3 I determined to make a farm and settle near Irish Grove, then in Sangamon County, and now in Logan County. None of the farmers in that part of the country had entered their farms and no one was then expecting to ever see a railroad in that section. The use of coal for household purposes was not thought of. The timber was entered, and there was very little of it, and it was not thought that the prairie would ever have to be entered. The only pine lumber used in that section, in any of the towns, was brought from Pittsburg by water, down the Ohio to Cairo, and then up the Mississippi to St. Louis, up the Illinois to some point on that river, and then hauled to where it was used. I had no money, but I wanted to enter forty acres of timber, and I went to Springfield to Dr. Jayne, who was afterwards the father-in-law of Lyman Trumbull, and told him that I wanted to borrow \$50. I had never seen the Doctor before, and he had never seen or heard of me. I went to town on horseback and rode up to the Doctor's house in the town and call-

ed him out. I did not go into the house except to give my note and get the money. The Doctor charged me thirty-seven and a half per cent. interest, but asked no security of me, and since I have known more of the world I have always felt proud that my face was so good security, for the Doctor was a careful business man.

The interest was enormous, but there was very little money in circulation in that section of the country. I paid the interest in dribblets as I had it, and three years later the principal. I made rails that winter and fenced forty acres of prairie land in the spring, and had thirty acres of the prairie broken and partly planted in sod corn. In 1833 I made a kiln of brick in Irish Grove to some profit. My brother from Kentucky visited me during the summer, and in the early fall, with my brother, I went to Kentucky to visit my father.

It was a long hard journey of five hundred miles, over bad roads, taking six weeks of time, four weeks on the road and two weeks with my father. I made half a dozen of these visits from 1831 to my father's and brother's death in February, 1849. I sometimes went on horseback, and sometimes by water, going down the Mississippi River to Cairo, and then up the Ohio River to Louisville, and then by land one hundred miles to my old home. Sometimes I hired a horse in Louisville, and rode home and sometimes I walked the one hundred miles. During this whole time the money that it cost to make these visits was earned by hard work at low wages, and at all times a scarce article with me, but these visits to my father have been the green spots of my life, that have added greatly to my own self-respect—my life companion and the friend, of all others, that one should always be on good terms with.

On the return trip, in the fall of 1833, a young friend joined me, and we had some forty head of cattle that we drove back. We had a horse and wagon and an ox team on the trip, occupying just one month on the road, and it was the month of my life that I enjoyed above all others. It was the month of October. We slept at night in the wagon, and before we left home my step-mother baked a large supply of bread—baked in large ovens, with a lid and fire above and below—and my father gave me a full supply of well-cured and smoked sides of bacon, and we had a cow that we milked, and my mother put in a large jar of butter. Our meals in the morning before starting, and at night, after camping, were coffee and milk, light bread and butter and bacon broiled on the coals, and nothing could have been more delicious; we fattened on the diet all the time and had much jolly fun.

My partner on this trip was James Stotts, one of the noblest men that I ever met, and is now where all good people go when they leave this world.

I married in the spring of 1834, built me a log home, and commenced housekeeping. I had a prairie team and broke prairie and farmed my land by turns. The election of Illinois at that time was

on the first Monday in August. I lived near Salem where Mr. Lincoln lived and was greatly attached to him, and on the morning of the election I started at sunrise for the election precinct on Lake Fork, eighteen miles distant. The road was a mere bridle path most of the way, up the bottom of Salt Creek. The prairie grass was higher than I was on my pony, and the result was that I was wet to the skin most of the way. The whole people in that part of Illinois were for Jackson. It was before Canada Peck and Stephen A. Douglas had inaugurated the caucus system in the state. Candidates ran on their own personal popularity. Sangamon County embraced the present counties of Logan, Menard, Christian and a large part of Dewitt and Cass. The county was entitled to four members in the Legislature, and there were over twenty candidates in the field wanting the office, all running independent of party. There was a little junta in Springfield that assumed to run the Jackson party in the county.

The junta had sent out, to every precinct in the county, tickets having four names on them as the true representatives of Jacksonism. These tickets were sent to Lake Fork precinct, but they disappeared before the polls were opened, and, while all the voters were strangers to me, I soon made myself known and useful. There was a supply of blank tickets, and I filled up one hundred and eight of the one hundred and eleven votes polled, and I got Mr. Lincoln's name on each ticket that I filled up. Not one of the voters had ever seen Mr. Lincoln, and few of them had ever heard of him. I let each man name whom he pleased for Governor and the other state officers, but not one of them could name four members for the Legislature, and then I would get in Mr. Lincoln's name. Mr. Lincoln had made no canvass of the county, as he had no horse to ride and no money, but he had in almost all the precincts of the county, friends that he had made as a soldier in the Black Hawk war of 1832, who took an interest in him at the polls, and the result was that he led the ticket in the county by several hundred votes. This was his first election to office.

*Messrs. Walker and Casey, on Monday morning, located a claim each of one hundred and sixty acres on Lee County Road, and had ten acres of ground broken to hold their claims; but they were considered so far out on the prairie and from any settlements, that they virtually abandoned them, and they were afterward taken up by J. L. and Elijah T. Estes, who sowed locust seed on the broken ground and since that time the place has been known as the "Locust Grove."

Colonel Patterson and myself went on to West Point, stopping for dinner with Louis Pittman, who was the first settler in all that section. He was a Kentuckian, a most worthy citizen, and a good Methodist. His wife was everything a wife and mother should be, and that included being a first rate cook. I am sure it is safe to say she has had more chickens cooked for Methodist preachers in her house

*This was about the middle of April, 1835.

than any other person in the state ever had or ever will have. They lived on the great thoroughfare from either Fort Madison or Burlington, going west, had a fine farm, the first orchard in the county, plenty of everything, and the latch string was known to be always out for all preachers, and, in fact, for everybody that wanted to come to the country and settle. The old man lived to an advanced age, surrounded with all the comforts of life, and raised a large and worthy family.

That day we bought the town of West Point, Walker and Casey joining us in the purchase. There were but three or four large shanties on the plat. John Cotton had the only store. The house was about 12x16, made of peeled hickory logs, split inside, rough boards nailed over the cracks, no ceiling, and the roof steep enough to please any Hollander. The stock in trade was one barrel red-eye, said to be of approved quality, about a dozen pieces of calico and as many more pieces of domestics, some fancy articles, sugar, tea, coffee and tobacco, all amounting in value to a couple of hundred dollars. There were not twenty acres of ground fenced in sight of West Point; a good deal more was broken up and planted; but the first object of the settlers was to get in their corn and then fence their ground.

Within a few days after our purchase my associates returned to Illinois, leaving me to put up a frame house for each of us, 18x32 feet, one story high. I had not a foot of plank to use in any of them; the studding was rails straightened; siding, split boards, and the floors, puncheons. The front doors and window sash were brought around from Pittsburg and bought at Fort Madison. At that day the only lumber used on the Mississippi was brought from Pittsburg. These houses are still standing, I believe, and occupied.

On the 9th of August I had an attack of bilious fever, and for days my life was given up by my friends, but I finally recovered, but was confined to my bed two months, and from that time up to the end of the year I had chills and night sweats. I was living on Salt Creek, about two miles from Irish Grove, in the open prairie, and about the last of October I was awakened by the roaring of a prairie fire. It was as light as day in the house, as the cracks between the logs had not been pointed up. I was wet with sweat but put on my clothes to make ready for defense. The fire was about twelve miles down Salt Creek and seemed to be about one hundred feet high. The grass was perfectly dry, and was from two to eight feet high, and the low bottom unsettled was about six miles wide, gradually narrowing until it was about three miles wide where I lived. A strong wind was driving the fire at race-horse speed.

It was the most terrific and grandest sight that I ever saw. The fire moved along like waves of the ocean, sometimes forty to sixty feet high, and then sinking down to less than half that height. I saw at once that nothing could prevent the burning of my house and other buildings but to fire against the fire, and at once I commenced firing

along the path leading up to Irish Grove. Two neighbors at Irish Grove were awakened by the roaring of the fire, and seeing my danger commenced firing along the path from the Grove. They met me just in time to stop the great fire.

In the spring of 1835 a man by the name of Wright came out from New Jersey and bought me out, paying me four hundred dollars for my forty acres of timber and my claim and farm.

I then bought land adjoining Irish Grove, but I had not recovered my health. It was then as common in Illinois to prepare for the sickly season, commencing the latter part of July and continuing through August and September, as it was to prepare for winter.

In the winter of 1835-6 several friends agreed with me to go to Iowa on a prospecting tour in the coming spring, and try to find a healthier country to live in.

On the fourth of July, 1836, I attended the first sale of lots in Salem, now in Henry County. There was then not a shanty on the town plat. Father Aaron Street, one of the most intelligent, worthy men that I ever met, the proprietor of the town, lived in the edge of the timber southwest from the proposed town.

From there I went that afternoon to "Round Prairie," now in Jefferson County. Scott Walker and one or two other families had moved there in the spring, but the trail they made had grown up. I, however, found my way to Walker's. There were two or three families then in Round Prairie: James Gilmer, S. C. Walker and probably Hardin and Butler and Tilford and their families. That was the western settlement then.

On the 10th of September, 1836, the proprietors made a sale of lots after pretty full advertisement. The proprietors were all temperance men, and one or two of them elders in the old blue stocking Presbyterian church, and they had set apart a liberal plat of ground to their late minister, as he was coming to settle there, and they had arranged to build a meeting house and organize a church. To be a "hard shell" Baptist was then respectable with the settlers; to be a Campbellite was passable, and to be a Methodist could be tolerated; but they felt that it was asking rather too much to come among them and propagate temperance and blue stocking Presbyterianism. It was strongly whispered that this was a bad step to settle in a new country—in fact, it was whispered pretty loudly. The proprietors were very anxious to have their sales a success. They were all Kentuckians and had seen but few Yankees; still they had picked up some Yankee ideas, and as nearly all the settlers were from the South, they concluded to make, on the day of sale, a regular old-fashioned barbecue. No sooner was this known, than the hard shells themselves softened, and offers from all quarters were made to take charge of the roasting department of the barbecue, and the worst of enemies became the best of friends. Both the sale and the barbecue were a grand success, plenty to eat for all and well cooked, no one intoxicated, and

everything cheerful and pleasant. The sale amounted to about \$2300.

Now, reader, do not say "that is no sum at all." You must recollect that this was before most of you were born, and long before the days of army sutlers, commissaries and shoddy contractors during a great war.

There were about two hundred people at the sale; many brought their families. Among others, there were a dozen or so candidates for the Legislature. The territory of Wisconsin had just been organized and an election for the Legislature ordered. There were but two counties in the territory, west of the Mississippi—Des Moines and Dubuque—Pine River, between Bloomington (now Muscatine) and Davenport, being the dividing line on the river. Des Moines County was entitled to three members of the Council and six members in the House. The main question at that election was in regard to county lines. Almost everybody had a town and they wanted new counties made to suit their towns as county seats. All the candidates at this sale were of course in favor of making a county that would make West Point the county seat; but I suspect the promise was forgotten, much after the fashion of the present day.

There was great immigration to the territory in that year, and scarcely any grain raised. The result was, short rations; and to add to this, it was an early winter, closing the river with ice and cutting off supplies from that quarter. The town of Denmark had been located that season by an enterprising company of Yankees, headed by Fox, Epps and Shed. Taking precautionary measures, they had gone into Illinois and bought a small drove of hogs to drive on foot, expecting to get back before the river closed; but when they got to the river it was full of floating ice, so that the ferry could not run; but fortune favored them, by blocking the ice so that they drove their hogs over on the ice the next day. This pork almost literally kept the people from starving until other supplies from Illinois came in. The winter was long, cold, and dreary, and almost all the supplies of every kind had to come from Illinois, and be hauled more than one hundred miles, and were sold at enormous prices.

But during the whole long, dreary winter, a Methodist preacher named Cartwright, living a few miles west of Burlington, traveled the circuit of what is now Des Moines, Lee and Van Buren Counties, never missing an appointment. From West Point to Keosauqua there was nothing but a trail, and that covered with snow and ice, and few settlers; yet, rain or snow, he was always on time. I fear that there are few preachers, Methodist or otherwise, now in that circuit, who would be willing to go through such trials, with the same fare and same pay. If alive, I hope this noble man has an easy place now; if dead, he has his reward.

(Here follows an interesting account of the war between the Territory of Iowa and State of Missouri, extracts of which we give: Ed.)

Colonel Patterson remained at Burlington until Sunday the 10th, hoping that some compromise could be effected, but losing hope and fearing that the Governor would order him before a court-martial for disobedience of orders, he went home to West Point. Just after I had gone to bed, a son of the Colonel's came to my home, saying that his father wanted me to come up to his house. I at once dressed and went. It was a clear, bitter cold night. I had known the Colonel from my earliest recollection, but I had never seen him so excited and so distressed as he was that night. He said: "The snow all over the Territory is now more than two feet deep, and the weather intensely cold. Scarcely a single settler has gathered his corn, or has any shelter for his stock, or a supply of wood to keep his family warm. The snow and cold came on so early they had no time to prepare for the winter, and now to take those people from their homes at this time, would entail so much suffering, starvation and death on their families, left without help or protection, seems to me to be a great crime, and one that I do not want to have a part in." In answer to a question from me he said that the effort to compromise had been made by the members of the Legislature, but the influence of the Governor had defeated all hope of any compromise. I said it seemed impossible that two such Governors as Boggs, of Missouri, and Lucas, of Iowa, should be allowed to precipitate a border war at such a time, and that I would go with him to Burlington the next day and see what could be done. The Colonel protested at first against going, on account of the peremptory military orders that he had received from the Governor, but he finally agreed to go. I was at his place the next morning at daybreak.

After breakfast we went to Burlington, getting there a few minutes after 9 o'clock a. m.—just as the House had convened. Shepherd Leffler was a member of the House from Des Moines County, one of the brightest young men in the Territory, and afterward a member of Congress. It was at a time when Burlington and all the towns in the Territory had bright and able young men, and who were the real foundation of Iowa's present proud position in the sisterhood of the states. The Colonel and I agreed on the cast of a resolution that we wanted the Legislature to pass. We at once went to Leffler's seat and told him what we wanted, and he heartily indorsed our view, and at once went to his committee room and drafted the resolutions, after the reading of which followed some spirited debating which resulted in a cessation of hostilities.

[It is a matter of history that to Colonel William Patterson, Hon. Hawkins Taylor and others of their type is given the credit of terminating what at the start bid fair to be a serious war.—ED.]

In 1839, on the 9th of August, I commenced making a farm on 320 acres of land that I owned, one mile west of West Point. I had one hired man and between the 9th of August, 1839, and the 1st of

June, 1840, I built a frame house 16x32 with two shed rooms back, a cellar walled up with stone, brick and chimney in the center, built a log barn thirty feet square, stable on one side and corner-crib on the other; dug a well thirty-six feet deep, walled up with stone, built a smoke house twelve feet square, with projection over the well, fenced in with stake and rider fence 170 acres of land; and the only part of the work I hired or bought was the brick for the chimney, the nails and doors for the house (all other doors were clap-board doors), the floors, plastering, a man to dig and wall up the well. I framed the house and my man quarried and laid the stone for the cellar. We made the shingles for the roof of the house, and shaved the boards for the weather-boarding—had my neighbors help to raise the frame and the barn. The hauling was all done with a two-horse team, and all of the timber for the house, and all the rails were hauled two and one-half miles. It was a very cold winter, and there was a deep snow on the ground all the time, and I and my man, John Morrison, would get up before day, and while he fed and harnessed the team, my wife, with my assistance, would get breakfast, and we would drive to the timber by daylight, and one would cut the logs for rails, and the other would haul them to the road until sundown, when we would put on enough logs to make about one hundred rails, and go home, dropping the logs around where the fence was to be, getting to the house about 7 o'clock, when we would have a good appetite for supper or dinner, as you please to call it. This work we continued day by day as long as the snow lasted, and we then made the logs into rails and hauled them out and built the fence.

In August of that year I was elected sheriff of Lee County, and removed to Fort Madison, the county seat, in the fall. In the meantime, the Mormons had been driven from Missouri and settled at Commerce, in Illinois, at the head of the rapids, opposite Montrose, in Lee County, and at that time there was standing in Montrose, all the soldiers' barracks that housed a regiment of dragoons, and the Mormons filled these barracks. They were all log huts, and worthless to the Government, but useful to the Mormons.

[Mr. Taylor was a warm friend of Abraham Lincoln. We make a few extracts from the account of the part he played in getting Lincoln's name before the public in 1834.—Ed.]

In 1834, the first time that Mr. Lincoln was elected to the Legislature, he got every vote at the Salem precinct, where the whole population were Jackson Democrats, while Lincoln was a Whig. At that election the party lines were not drawn, but he always got a large Democratic vote at Salem in after elections. At the first election Sangamon County embraced what is now Mason, Menard, Logan, DeWitt, Christian and most of Cass Counties. Mr. Lincoln made no canvass, he did not own a horse and was not known as a public speaker, yet he got several hundred more votes than any other

candidate. Lincoln commanded a company in Colonel Henry's regiment in the Black Hawk war in 1832, and in that time formed the acquaintance of young men from all parts of the country, who to a man, not only voted for him but worked for him at the polls. The writer of this article rode eighteen miles to the Lake Fork precinct, near where the town of Lincoln is now situated, and filled up blank tickets and secured him 108 votes out of 111 voted, when not a voter, with one exception at the precinct, except myself, had ever seen him. Many incidents of his life seem to have been ordered by a higher power than human.

Your late article on Mrs. Lincoln is incorrect in saying that Mrs. Lincoln would not allow him to run for the Legislature in 1854. Lincoln was off attending court, and his friends put him up for the Legislature and elected him. Mrs. Lincoln tried to prevent it, holding that it disgraced him after being a member of Congress to be elected to the Legislature. After the election it was found that the Whigs and anti-Nebraska men had a majority in the Legislature, and as no one was thought of for Senator by the Whigs but Lincoln, he failed to qualify rather than vote for himself. At the special election to fill this vacancy a Democrat was elected. Five anti-Nebraska Democrats held the balance of power in the Legislature, and they would vote for no man but Trumbull for Senator; Mr. Lincoln with the utmost difficulty got his friends to vote for and elect Trumbull. The vote on the last ballot being for Trumbull 51, Mattison 47, blank 1. Three were absent.

At the special election above mentioned the Whigs nominated a popular young man, and the Democrats made no nomination, claiming that they could not elect, but secretly got tickets printed and on Sunday night they sent messengers all over the country and brought out a large Democratic vote and elected their candidate. If Mr. Lincoln had been elected Senator at that time there is no probability that he would ever have been President. Then again in 1858 when he made the canvass for Senator against Douglas, if he had succeeded he would not have been the Republican candidate in 1860 for President. These two defeats and his masterly speeches in his joint debate with Douglas gave him a national reputation as one of the master minds of the Nation, honest, without guile and devoted to man's freedom.

Mr. Lincoln took a front place at the bar when first admitted. There were no railroads then and the lawyers traveled on horseback to the courts; they were as rollicking a set as ever met. Mr. Lincoln was always head and front of the party, full of humor and anecdotes, but never touched liquor nor cards, nor engaged in other vices.

In 1860 the Iowa convention for the election of delegates for the Chicago convention was called to meet at Des Moines during the session of the Legislature. John A. Kasson was chairman of the Republican State Committee. He was a Seward man, and there

had been worked up a sort of Seward craze in the fashion of the Blaine craze in 1880. Iowa was entitled to eight delegates, and if that delegation had been united for Seward, he would doubtless have been nominated at Chicago. The friends of Seward had arranged their delegates, and they were defeated by the friends of Lincoln by organizing the outsiders in favor of a delegation of thirty-two. This united the boys who were not of the selected number, and who had a chance to be delegates if the larger number was adopted. The result was that Seward had but two and a half votes from Iowa in the convention. Alvin Saunders, an old neighbor of Lincoln's, then Senator from Henry County, and later United States Senator from Nebraska, and the writer, contributed largely to this result.

The night after the convention, I wrote Lincoln that he would get a larger part of the delegates for President if put in nomination, or all of them for Vice-President. It happened that the evening after getting that letter, Dr. Ritchie, an old resident of Lee County, and then a citizen of Hamilton, Ill., across the river from Keokuk, called on Mr. Lincoln at his home in Springfield. The doctor was an enthusiastic friend of Lincoln for President, and when he told Mr. Lincoln where he lived, Lincoln said he had that day received a letter from an old friend telling him that at least a part of the Iowa delegation would support him for President if a candidate, and all of them for Vice-President if not a candidate for President, when Mrs. Lincoln spoke up in a hard, bitter manner and said: "If you can not have the first place, you shall not have the second."

This was in keeping with Mrs. Lincoln's determination to make her husband President of the United States. Poor, noble, ambitious Mrs. Lincoln. Few women have been more unjustly accused than she has been. I once saw her stop her carriage when leaving the New York Avenue Presbyterian Church and take up and send home in her carriage Mrs. Newton, an old Quaker lady, but poor and not in society, who was on foot when there was a drizzling rain. She was a kind-hearted, generous, though foolishly proud woman.

During the Rebellion, for the first two years or more, there was not a day that there was not some self-constituted committee or delegation from the North or South urging the protection or destruction of slavery, each party asserting that the adoption of their policy was the only policy that would save the Union.

At no time during Mr. Lincoln's Presidency did he appoint to, or remove from office, any man because of his personal friendship or dislike when it offended other friends. He believed in the principles of his party, and his whole object was to hold his country together and make his country free and prosperous. Mr. Lincoln had earnest and settled opinions and convictions, but he had no personal pride in his opinions. His whole object during his administration was to put down the Rebellion, destroy slavery, and then have a united, harmonious and prosperous country, North and South, and no man

would have done more than he to that end had his life been spared. He had no bitterness against any man in the Southern army for simply fighting for the Confederacy; but God alone knows what would have been the result if he had not been assassinated. That he would have been the friend of the people of the South no one doubts; but no one can guess what the policy toward them would have been, and it is useless to speculate. He would have borne much and long. The following incident illustrates his simple, loving character:

At about the darkest days of the Rebellion, when the earnest men of the North were exceedingly impatient at the apparent want of energy and earnestness on the part of the Generals in the field, Senator Sumner went to the White House, finding with Mr. Lincoln John W. Forney, then the Secretary of the Senate and also proprietor and editor of the *Philadelphia Press* and the *Washington Chronicle*.

The Senator told Mr. Lincoln that he came to induce him at once to issue an emancipation proclamation, freeing the slaves within a short time, if the rebels did not lay down their arms. Mr. Lincoln objected to the issuing of such a proclamation at that time, and took great pains to convince Sumner that it should not be done. Sumner was imperious and rather offensively earnest. Mr. Lincoln bore it a long time, and Sumner, getting more offensive in his manner, Mr. Lincoln stretched out his long arm, and, in loud, earnest tones, said: "Mr. Sumner, I will not issue a proclamation freeing the slaves now." Mr. Sumner at once sprang to his feet and, without a word, rushed out, slamming the door after him and left.

Forney left the White House in the deepest despair. He knew Sumner's imperious nature, and he had never seen Mr. Lincoln anything like mad before, and it was at a time in the Rebellion that he feared all was lost if a rupture occurred between the President and Mr. Sumner. He left and went to his room without speaking to anyone, and spent several exceedingly unhappy hours. About 4 o'clock in the afternoon a messenger from the White House found him at his room and handed him an invitation to dine that evening at the White House with the President and Mr. Sumner.

Mr. Lincoln, after giving Sumner time to cool off, had called on him at his room. What took place there Forney never knew, but he said he never saw Sumner in such high good spirits as he was that evening at dinner. As Forney expressed it, "It was the happiest dinner that three men ever enjoyed." The emancipation proclamation was not then issued (but was at a later period), and from the reconciliatory dinner until his death, Mr. Lincoln had no more earnest friend than Senator Sumner.

I went to Washington in February with Governor Kirkwood, and it happened that we reached Harrisburg from the West the same morning that Mr. Lincoln and his party arrived there from Philadelphia. We concluded to remain over for the day. We stopped at

the same hotel with Mr. Lincoln and his party, and Governor Kirkwood was recognized and feted as of the President's party. Governor Curtin says that Mr. Lincoln went to his room under pretense of spending the night there. That is probably true, but it was given out at the hotel that Mr. Lincoln was worn out and that he had gone to bed to get needed rest, and the most of his party so believed. Mr. Lincoln and his party had a special train and was to leave Harrisburg in the morning, while the regular train for Washington passed Harrisburg at 1 o'clock in the night. Governor Kirkwood and I took that train without any suspicion that Mr. Lincoln had left on a train for Philadelphia.

We stopped at Gilmore's Hotel in Baltimore and I there met a party of thirty, organized as they told me to start the next morning for Montgomery, Ala., the Confederate seat of government. Six of this party were from Keokuk, townsmen and friends of mine for several years. Of this number was Winder, who, with his uncle, was afterwards the keeper of Andersonville prison, Medcalf, who captured the arsenal at Baton Rouge afterwards, Wooten, who was killed at Fredericksburg. I never heard of the other three afterwards—they were full of liquor. They had just made a night of it before leaving, they told me. There were three or four times as many of the Montgomery party proper, that seemed to form a party of their own, sort of chivalric cut-throats of the pro-slavery element of that day. The Keokuk party kindly wanted me to go with them to Montgomery, pledging me a good office, if I would go. They said they would soon return to Washington where I might rely on being protected for old friendship sake. They said they were stopping for a day to see Mr. Lincoln pass through the city.

Some time before the time of the train on which Mr. Lincoln's party was due, the Governor and I started to the depot, but every approach was blocked for several squares. We worked our way to within a square of the depot when we heard the rumor that Mr. Lincoln was then in Washington. The crowd in the street became furious, denouncing Mr. Lincoln as a coward and everything discreditable. The Governor said to me that I had better go back to the telegraph office and learn the fact whether Mr. Lincoln was really in Washington. I worked my way back through the crowd for a block, and from there to the telegraph office in the center of the city. I did not see a single person on the street, and in the office the operator was alone. I wrote a dispatch to Senator Harland asking him if Mr. Lincoln was then in Washington. The operator was from the East. He watched me closely, inquired where I was from, and satisfying himself that I was safe, said: "You need not send that dispatch; Mr. Lincoln is in Washington safe, and the happiest dispatch of my life was the one that told me he was there. If he had attempted to come through Baltimore as he expected, he would have been torn to pieces."

I went back to the Governor, and in a few minutes the train arrived with the Lincoln party. With difficulty they got carriages to take them across the city to the Camden depot, and as the party moved through the blocked streets all kinds of epithets were heaped upon them and Mr. Lincoln. One blackguard near me called across the street as Mrs. Lincoln passed, to one of his set: "Did you see Bob?" "Yes, I saw him, he was gnawing at a piece of bologna sausage." As soon as the party got out of the mob they drove rapidly across the city and got into a car where they remained several hours before the train left. Policemen were stationed at each end of the car for their protection, but the police professed to be greatly outraged that Mr. Lincoln had feared to pass through the city openly. Kane, the most rabid secessionist, was then chief of police.

There is not a single doubt that if Mr. Lincoln had gone through Baltimore as intended, he literally would have been torn to pieces; and I have no doubt but that the party stopping over to see him before going to Montgomery, including the Keokuk party, remained over to take the news to Jeff Davis that they had seen the dead Lincoln before leaving Baltimore. I am satisfied that Governor Curtin is not mistaken in his fear that the murder of Mr. Lincoln at that time would have been the success of the rebel cause. But Curtin entirely underrates Mr. Lincoln's ability up to the time of his being elected President. Mr. Lincoln was always a leader in state conventions. He was nominated unanimously for Senator against Douglas when the state was full of great men. Then his great speech in the city of New York in the spring of 1860, that really laid the foundation for his nomination in June for President, was the great speech of the campaign. Mr. Lincoln had no college training, or college vanities. He was always learning, and he doubtless learned more and faster during the Rebellion than previously.

I have read with great interest extracts from Porter, Lamon and others on Grant and Lincoln. I was here in Washington during the Rebellion and in condition to know as well as any outsider did know of the ins and outs of the Washington end of the military line. All are for Grant now, but up to the capture of Vicksburg Grant had few friends in Washington but Lincoln, and none in Congress but Washburn that I ever heard of, and I have not a doubt in my mind that but for Washburn, Grant never would have been reinstated in his command after the suspension. Washburn retired himself to private life by his desertion of Grant in 1880, but during the whole time that Grant needed friends at Washington during the Rebellion, Washburn made Grant's care his very life work. This I know of my personal knowledge. Washburn was then a man of immense will-power, and had a commanding influence in Congress. He and Lincoln were old anti-slavery friends, and he convinced Mr. Lincoln that the stories of Grant's drunken habits were false, and he also satisfied Lincoln that Grant was a better commander than any of

the ones proposed as his successors, and Mr. Lincoln, in his usual dogged tenacity to his own convictions, held on to Grant and put down the Rebellion.

But it was a terrible fight, for outside of Lincoln and Washburn, Grant had no influential friends in power, except Caleb Smith, Secretary of the Interior Department, who on the strength of a letter from an old Indiana friend, then paymaster at Vicksburg, made a bitter fight for Grant just before the Vicksburg surrender, when there was a powerful raid made upon him by John A. McClernand, of Illinois, and that really contributed much to keep Grant in command.

Two things saved Grant: the one, and main one, was that little attention was paid to the Western armies. The Potomac army and the capture of Richmond engrossed the public mind. In Congress, and, in the War Department, all the great generals were supposed to be in McClellan's army, and none of them wanted to go West. Then there was no one to succeed Grant that could be agreed upon.

A few months before the Vicksburg surrender I met Colonel Dewey, of Iowa, at St. Louis. He was just from Vicksburg and was full of praise of Sherman, and seemed to have none for Grant. I said to him, "Colonel, I take it that you think Sherman should have Grant's place?" The Colonel answered promptly, "I do not. The two together are perfect, and each needs the other. Sherman has the dash, and Grant the dogged, thoughtful hold-on, and I would be sorry to see a change made at this time." And that was the feeling of Mr. Lincoln.

From the day the Rebellion was inaugurated Mr. Lincoln meant to destroy slavery and save the Union, but in all that he did there was no feeling of resentment in his heart. Freedom was the desire of his heart; his whole life was one of love and kindness. A friend of mine gives me a copy of an endorsement that Mr. Lincoln made on a voucher which had been rejected by Quartermaster-General Meigs. A Connecticut hatter of the highest standing took a contract to furnish 84,000 army hats at something less than \$2 each. The hats were furnished in lots, and when the last lot was received, the contractor was, for the first time, notified that his hats were not equal to the standard, and his voucher was rejected by Meigs. The contractor proposed to prove the hats equal to the standard, telling Meigs, which the latter well knew, that the price of materials had risen beyond the contract price for the hats. Meigs would accept no compromise or statement, and the hats, being of the army pattern, had no other value. The contractor, with a near friend of Mr. Lincoln, went to the President in his despair. Mr. Lincoln patiently heard the facts in the case, and made the following endorsement on the voucher:

"As I understand this case, Mr. Seeley took a contract to make a certain number of hats, to be of equal and of uniform quality with the same hat, which he himself made and submitted. The inspector

at Cincinnati rejects the hats, on the ground, as he alleges, that they are not equal to the sample. Mr. Seeley avers that they are equal to, and indeed superior, to his sample, and furnishes the affidavits of large numbers of his workmen to prove his statement. It also appears that since Mr. Seeley took his contract the price of materials out of which these hats are made has greatly advanced, and that the government is now paying nearly a dollar per hat more for army hats than when the Seeley contract was made. It is also stated that Mr. Seeley will be ruined if his said hats be not taken by the government. Under these circumstances I would recommend that Mr. Seeley's hats be accepted, for, surely the government can have no interest in the ruin of an honest contractor.

A. LINCOLN."

Meigs accepted the hats, after denouncing the President's endorsement. This letter is in character with Mr. Lincoln's whole life.

I was twice in Springfield during the winter of 1860 and '61.

Mr. Lincoln was overrun, night and day, while I was there by people that wanted office for themselves or friends, or to defeat the appointment of men that they did not like. Thurlow Weed had just been there in the interest of Seward, and to make sure that Simon Cameron did not get a place in the cabinet, or even have the good will of Mr. Lincoln. Julian, of Indiana, was there while I was there to hit Cameron, and make sure that Caleb B. Smith of Indiana, did not have a place in the cabinet, or other recognition.

The second time that I was at Springfield, Mr. Lincoln made an appointment and met me at my room in the hotel, where he talked freely about the torture that was being laid upon him by the swell mob then, and that had been in Springfield. Amongst others several self-constituted delegates had been, or were there then, from the South, mainly from Kentucky, his birthplace, telling him that a President, if he let slavery alone, he would have no trouble, but that if he attempted to interfere with slavery his administration would be in great danger and short-lived.

I will in this connection give a letter that I wrote to Governor Kirkwood on my return home:

KEOKUK, Jan. 20, 1861.—*Dear Governor:*—I have been to Springfield again. I spent last week there; and if there is any man entitled to our sympathy it is Mr. Lincoln. He is thoroughly beset on all sides by the friends of different Cabinet aspirants. The moment it is understood that any particular man is to go into the Cabinet the enemies, or rather the clique, who want some one else to fill that particular place, at once beset Mr. Lincoln with all sorts of opposition to the appointment even to attacks upon private character. God only knows how things may be settled, both as to the Cabinet and the troubles of our common country. I will give you my notions of who will constitute the Cabinet: Seward, Secretary of State; Chase, Sec-

retary of the Treasury; Cameron, War; Trumbull, Interior; Wells, Postmaster-General; Bates, Attorney-General; Clay, Navy. This, you will see, is not according to the papers and it may be wide of the mark. It is not the intention to make Clay Secretary of the Navy at this time, still, I think that the war difficulties will either make him, or probably continue Holt, during the troubles, as Secretary of War, and Cameron, Navy. If Cameron insists on being Secretary of the Treasury and will take nothing else, he will get it, and thus will be an entire change of the slate in the Northwest. Smith and Warren may come in, in the place of Trumbull and Wells, and New England will then get the Navy, and Clay the War Department. There is great danger with the Cabinet. If Chase and Cameron go in there will be at least three Presidential aspirants, and not the best friends to each other. I wanted Banks; he has more useful ability than any man in the Nation and, in my opinion, would make the most efficient Secretary of State, Treasury or Interior, that this Nation has ever had. Do you want anything that I could help you in getting? If you do, command me. Mr. Lincoln asked me if you wanted anything. I told him I did not think you did; that I knew you were not an office seeker; that you was a man who was fond of domestic life; that your honors in Iowa had rather been forced on you than otherwise; that your position was such that you could be United States Senator at the next Senatorial election if the party lived and you desired it; to be Senator, was, in my estimation, the most desirable office in the gift of the people. (To this proposition Mr. Lincoln fully assented and with much animation said: "I would rather be Senator for six years than be President.") If you were looking that way it was important that you should be with the people, and consequently you would not want to leave that state. I said to him that I did not know your feelings on the subject. If I was mistaken, and in any way created a false impression, let me know and I will, with the greatest pleasure, correct it. I frankly told Mr. Lincoln what I honestly believed to be true; that but few men rendered him so much service at Chicago as you did. Let me hear from you and you will find me ready to serve you now or hereafter.

Yours most truly,

HAWKINS TAYLOR.

Hon. S. J. Kirkwood, Iowa City, Ia.

To the *Fairfield Ledger*:—I see that the good people of your county propose to get out a history of the early incidents of the settlement of the county. This is as it should be. There is nothing that more interests the people of a county than to learn all about the early history of that county. In Lee they have had a yearly reunion of the settlers in that county previous to 1840. It is the day of all days, and all look forward to that occasion, as I did when I was a boy to the coming of the Fourth of July. The old

and the young attend, and for that day all enmity is given up, the whole county meet as friends, and the whole country is benefited. Every county in the state should have the history of the state's early days written up as it was—all the trials, disadvantages and poverty of the time. I have always claimed more interest in Jefferson County than in any other in the state, outside of Lee, and I will add what little I know to her early history.

In the spring of 1836, Scott and Combs Walker, cousins of mine, James Gilmore, Burton Litton, Hardin Butler, — Hardin, and probably some other families that I have now forgotten, settled in the Round Prairie. They were all from Adair County, Kentucky, the same county that I came from. On the Fourth of July of that year was the first sale of lots in Salem, Henry County. The sale had been extensively advertised, and I attended it. There was no house nearer the town at that time than the timber on Little Cedar, some two miles off. There was a large attendance for a sale at that day, probably fifty people. I ate dinner with Father Street, the proprietor of the town, one of the most intelligent men I ever met. I intended to go to the Round Prairie to visit my friends. There was no road, but the old man Street gave me the course, and I succeeded in reaching Scott Walker's that evening.

The Cedar Creek bottom at that time was one mat of pea-vine, and for some distance the lower part of Round Prairie was a thick mass of black-jack, plum, crab and hazel bushes. It was accidental that I found my way. Round Prairie was then in full bloom with prairie flowers, and a most beautiful sight, and a most desirable place for a settlement, as I thought. My friends had all of them built themselves cabins, and had little patches of corn planted in the edge of the timber, and had some little prairie broken. There was not a sawed board about their cabins. The floors were puncheons, the doors clapboards, and the roof boards laid on ribs and weighted down with other poles. They all had cows and plenty of milk, cornbread and butter, and were as content as they could be. Hardin Butler was the grandson of John Butler, one of the most noted Indian scouts that ever lived in Kentucky. That fall, Hardin, like the children of Israel of old, took his young wife and his household goods and went to his father's in Illinois to winter. His father had plenty and he had raised no crop in Iowa. In that day nearly the entire emigration to Iowa, south of Skunk, crossed the Mississippi river at Fort Madison.

In the winter of 1838-9 I served in the first Iowa Legislature with W. C. Coop, who then lived on Walnut Creek, and in part represented Henry County. That part of Jefferson that had then been purchased from the Indians was attached to Henry County for legislative and judicial purposes. In that whole Legislature there was but a single member that had ever been in a Legislature before. That one was Van Delishmut, who was living a few years since in Mahaska County.

This ends the record down to Joseph, the youngest son of John Walker, the emigrant. Before taking up his family we give some interesting notes taken from the History of Mason and Menard Counties, where most of the family settled who went to Illinois at an early day. There will also be found copies of some old letters written by different members of the family. These letters give us a glimpse of the home life of the writers, and are thought worthy of preservation. And as it is well known that Augusta County heartily espoused the cause of the Colonists during the period leading up to and including the Revolutionary struggle, it was considered proper to make mention also of what has come down to us in the Annals of Virginia as a part of the history of these times. After which will follow the record of the remaining branches of the descendants of John Walker of Wigton, so far as they are known to us.

The following notes and notices of service were copied from the history of Mason and Menard Counties, Ill., published in 1879, by Baskim and Company:

Company C, 2nd Cavalry:—

Marcellus Walker, of Havana; enlisted Aug. 12, 1861; re-enlisted as veteran.

Moses Walker, of Havana; enlisted Nov. 19, 1861; died at Baton Rouge October 15, 1864.

Company K, 17th Infantry:—

Jesse Walker, of Bath; enlisted May 25, 1861; re-enlisted Dec. 8, 1863, as veteran; captured and returned.

Captain James P. Walker, of Mason City; enlisted April 3, 1861; resigned April 28, 1862.

W. S. Walker, of Mason City; enlisted May 25, 1861; discharged on account of disability April 24, 1862.

Company A, 28th Infantry:—

Captain J. R. Walker, of Havana; promoted to First Lieutenant Aug. 2, 1861; made Captain April 21, 1862, and mustered out in 1864.

Eighty-Fifth Infantry:—

Lieutenant-Colonel James P. Walker, of Mason City; enlisted June 14, 1863; discharged October 6, 1863. He was promoted from surgeon.

David C. Stone, died of wounds received in the war.

Company E, 5th Regulars of Illinois National Guards. John M. Walker, First Lieutenant of Harris Guards.

T. F. Patterson, Captain in 85th Illinois Regiment Infantry.

Colonel Robert C. Moore's regiment mustered into service August 28, 1862, Brigadier-General Phil. Sheridan commanding.

Joseph L. Workman, 2nd Lieutenant of Company F, of Menard.

Louis P. Moore, died of disease contracted in the war.

William Bailey, died in prison.

John E. Moore, Lieutenant-Colonel of 133rd Illinois Volunteer Infantry.

John M. Walker, 1st Lieutenant Harris Guards.

John Moore, and five stalwart sons, John, Joseph, Andrew, Samuel and William, came to Indian Creek in 1828.

Abraham Hornback, and three sons, John, Jesse and Andrew, came in 1826 to Indian Creek.

William F. Thornton, one of the first commissioners of Mason County.

Ira Patterson, only Justice of the Peace before Mason County was organized, also Justice of the Peace in 1838. Some years afterward was Governor of Oregon.

S. L. Walker, Supervisor of Forest City, Mason County, 1877, 1878 and 1879.

James M. Hardin, Supervisor of Kilbourne, Mason County, 1878-1879.

H. H. Moore, representative to Legislature from Mason County in 1872.

Company C, 85th Infantry:—

First Lieutenant William W. Walker, of Mason City; promoted from 2nd Lieutenant Aug. 27, 1862; resigned Oct. 7, 1863.

Company K, 85th Infantry:—

Surgeon John S. Walker, of Havana; enlisted Aug. 27, 1862; discharged May 20, 1864.

Company I, 139th Infantry:—

W. H. Walker, of Havana; enlisted June 1, 1864; mustered out Oct. 28, 1864.

Dr. J. S. Walker, physician and surgeon, born in Shelby County, Indiana, Feb. 16, 1842, lived in Mason County, Ill. He enlisted in

Company K, 85th Infantry; in service nearly two years; attended St. Louis Medical College; practiced in Forest City five years and then went to Manitou, Ill. He was a successful physician and surgeon; was burned out in 1878. He married in 1870 to S. A. Bradley of Chicago. Their children are Alberti and Eugene. This family may be related to the Walker family who came from Virginia, but the relationship is unknown.

Dr. James S. Walker, physician and surgeon, born May 4, 1839; attended Chicago Medical College and graduated in 1863; practiced in Walker's Grove and Mason City. He moved to Forest City in 1869. He married Sarah E. Updike of Tazewell County, Ill., Aug. 16, 1864. He was in partnership with Dr. J. C. Patterson. He enjoys a large and lucrative practice in Forest City. Their children:

- a. Alma Walker; b. March, 1866.
- b. Ella Walker; b. Jan. 4, 1868.
- c. Frank V. Walker; b. Dec. 22, 1869.
- d. Artie Walker; b. 1874, and d. in 1875.

This family may be related to the Walker family from Virginia, but the relationship is unknown.

Walker's Grove, purchased by James Walker in 1837, called Price's Grove previously.

James Walker came from Indiana in 1839, and settled in Walker's Grove. He lived to be quite old. He had five sons and four daughters, all of whom have been connected in many prominent ways with the history of Mason County. He died at Havana, Ill. Sons:

- a. William Walker; lawyer, and lives in Missouri.
- b. Robert Walker.
- c. George Walker; lives in Peoria, Ill.

This James Walker was probably related to the Walkers who came from Virginia, but the relationship is not known.

The first physician in Menard was a Dr. Walker. He remained only a short time, and it is not known from whence he came or whither he went.

William Walker bought Peter Price's claim when he came to the settlement in 1830.

Gilmer came in 1833-34, and made permanent settlement. He married Miss Walker.

John W. Patterson, 1st Justice of the Peace, bought the George

Price place, where he lived the remainder of his days, dying about 1844.

William Eldridge came from England in 1840. His daughter Margaret married William W. Walker.

William Gibbs came from Baltimore. He was an Englishman.

Alexander Walker came from Kentucky at an early day; was chosen elder of the Lebanon Meeting House Church in 1832. He settled at Irish Grove; first an elder in the North Sangamon Church, but when the Irish Grove congregation was formed he removed his membership there. When he left Illinois some time before 1879, he went to Iowa.

First marriage on record in Menard County was Alexander Gilmer and Jane Walker, Nov. 4, 1830.

Thomas Stone, one of the first trustees of Menard County.

Stith T. Hirst, physician, born in Washington County, Ky., Sept. 5, 1844, son of James Hirst, native of Kentucky. His mother was from South Carolina and came to Menard County in 1849. Stith T. Hirst enlisted in Company A, 152nd Illinois Volunteer Infantry, and served until the close of the war. He attended Rush Medical College and graduated from there in 1871. At one time he taught school. He was married Oct. 19, 1870, to Marietta Walker, daughter of Joseph M. Walker of Irish Grove, Ill. He was a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

William Walker and his son, Joseph M. Walker, his brother-in-law, David Walker and William Patterson, came in 1832 and went to Keokuk in 1837. Alexander Gilmer, William A. Stone and Joseph W. Patterson, came from Kentucky to Menard County, Ill., about 1743. Joseph M. Walker lives on the place where his father settled. His residence stands upon the identical spot occupied by his father's cabin.

David Walker, brother of the wife of William, bought the Joseph Lucas place, when he removed to Iowa, where he died in 1876.

Captain William A. Stone, born in Virginia, but went to Kentucky when young, emigrated to Illinois in 1830. He was a son of Moses Stone, who came to Illinois at the same time. Moses Stone had a family of twelve children. He and his wife both died in 1831.

The winter of the deep snow in Menard County, Ill. (1830-31), was one long to be remembered by those who recall the dreary time. The snow began to fall the middle of December and continued to

fall until there was nearly four feet on a level. It remained for three months. Much of the game starved and there was much suffering both for man and beast. Many of the inhabitants also remember the great hailstorm in May, 1851. It was very destructive to stock and vegetation.

Peter Cartwright, that old Methodist pioneer, is said to have preached his first sermon in Irish Grove in 1830.

Mary Ann Walker died Sept. 8, 1830. This is said to have been the first death in the settlement.

James S. Moore, son of Elder John N. Moore, born in Kentucky in 1821, was elder and superintendent of the Sunday-School.

Original members of this Church:

Elijah Scott.	John Stone.	Andrew Moore.
Samuel Moore.	Alexander Barnett.	David Walker.
William Rayburn.	Pheobe Moore.	Margaret S. Moore.
Stephen Stone.	Ann Barnett.	John N. Moore.
Mary Moore.	Jane Patterson.	Panthy Barnett.
Hannah Baxter.	Jane Rayburn.	Polly Walker.
Matilda Walker.	Elizabeth Walker.	Jane Walker.
Ann Walker.	John Moore.	Ambrose Stone.
Jane Scott.	Lucy Stone.	Polly Stotts.
Catherine Stone.	Jane Casey.	Isabella Walker.
Alexander Walker.	William Stotts.	

Henry C. Rogers, Sarah H. Rogers, John Allen and Elizabeth Patterson joined on profession of faith.

John Moore, John N. Moore and Alexander Walker, elected ruling elders.

John N. Moore, John Moore and Alexander Walker, members of 1st Session of Church in Menard County. John Moore was a native of Virginia. He was born 1767; was twice married and father of eleven children. Joseph Moore, Clinton Dewitt, William Moore of Irish Grove and Sarah H. Rogers, wife of Henry C. Rogers, Esq., of Athens, also Mrs. Margaret Waters of Clinton, were his children. John was elder in this church from its origin until he died in 1843. His oldest son and third child was John Newell Moore, born in Kentucky in 1794. He married Phoebe Scott in Adair County in 1820. He was an elder in this church (Lebanon Meeting House) until he died in 1842. Alexander Scott was another original member. He

came from Kentucky and settled in Irish Grove, but afterwards removed to Iowa.

Elijah Scott, another first member and elder, removed to Cass County, and lived to be over eighty years old.

Samuel Moore, elected elder in 1855, was born in Kentucky in 1806. He was a son of John Moore above and brother of Elder John N. Moore, one of the original members. He moved to Concord, and died there in 1864, aged 55 years.

EIGHTY-FIFTH INFANTRY, ILLINOIS.

The Eighty-Fifth, being a Mason County regiment, is entitled to a more complete history in this connection, on account of its containing various members of the Walker family, both officers and men. The regiment was organized at Peoria in August, 1862, by Colonel Robert S. Moore, and was mustered into service on the 27th of August, 1862.

On Sept. 6, 1862, under orders, the regiment went by rail to Louisville, Ky., where it was assigned to the 36th Brigade, 11th Division 3rd Army Corps—Colonel D. McCook commanding the Brigade, Brigadier-General P. H. Sheridan commanding the Division, and Major-General Gilbert commanding the Corps.

On the first of October the regiment marched in pursuit of the enemy under General Bragg, and engaged in the Battle of Chaplain Hills, at Perryville, Ky., on Oct. 8, and from there moved with the army to Nashville, Tenn., which place was reached on Nov. 7, 1862. The regiment went into winter quarters in and about Nashville, and while there the Battles of Stone River were fought, and various marches and counter-marches were made, the regiment remaining in the vicinity until about the 1st of July, when it went with the army to Murfreesborough, soon returning to Nashville.

On the 20th of August, 1863, the regiment left, with General McCook's Brigade, for the South, going to Huntsville, Ala., and then to Chattanooga to join General Rosecrans's army, and to participate in the bloody Battle of Chickamauga, which began on the 17th of September and lasted until the 21st. They then camped at North Chickamauga, and on the 25th of November took part in the Battle of Mission Ridge. On the 28th, they went into the command of General Sherman to the relief of the beleaguered city of Knoxville. The

enemy retired, and the regiment then went into winter quarters at Chattanooga.

In February, 1864, the regiment participated in the battle at Buzzard's Roost Gap, losing heavily in the engagement, which lasted two days. On the third of May the army under the command of General Sherman left for the campaign against Atlanta, fighting the second Battle of Buzzard's Roost on May 9th, 10th and 11th, and the Battle of Resaca on the 14th and 15th, and the Battle of Rome, on the 17th of May.

The Eighty-Fifth was the first regiment to enter and occupy the city of Atlanta. The Battle of Dallas continued from the 27th of May to the 5th of June; the Battle of Kenesaw Mountain from the 11th to the 27th of June. In this desperate battle the Eighty-Fifth lost heavily, amongst them some of the best soldiers of the regiment, including Lieutenant Chatfield, Clark Andrews, Henry Buck and Sergeant Duvall. The next engagement with the enemy was at the Chattahoochie River on the 18th of July, and at Peach Tree Creek, on the 19th of July, in which the 85th lost heavily again in killed, wounded and captured. The battle near Atlanta was on the 20th and 22nd of July. On the 1st of September the hard-fought Battle of Jonesboro was participated in by the 85th, and Colonel Dilworth was severely wounded. On the 4th of September the army entered Atlanta in charge of some two thousand prisoners. On the 29th of September the army fell back to Athens, and from there marched to Florence, Ala., which was reached on the 5th of October. On the 10th the army returned to Athens, and from there went to Chattanooga, arriving there October 14th. On the 18th the army again marched to join the army of the Cumberland, reaching Kingston, via Rome, on the 1st of November, destroying all the railroads on the way, and continuing on to Atlanta, which was reached on the 15th.

On the 16th of November, 1864, the grand army under General Sherman took up its march to the sea, destroying the railroads as they went, as far as Covington, which duty was performed by the advance brigade, in which the 85th belonged.

On the 24th the army left Milledgeville and marched to Sandersville, skirmishing with the enemy on the way. On the 1st of December the army left Louisville, where it had been in camp several days. The 85th lost several men while foraging here. The army met no further serious resistance until it had reached the Savannah River,

near Savannah, where the enemy was met and kept up a constant skirmish until the city of Savannah was reached on the 11th of December. On the 14th Fort McAllister was taken and communication opened with the Atlantic. On the 20th the city of Savannah was evacuated by the enemy, and on the 21st our army occupied the city, capturing 180 heavy guns, large stores of ammunition, 25,000 bales of cotton, and immense quantities of military supplies.

On this raid, the army marched over three hundred miles through the heart of Georgia, subsisting upon the choicest supplies of the enemy. Not less than ten thousand negroes left the plantations of their masters and marched with the army in its advance to the sea, in pursuit of that liberty which is dear to every man, black as well as white.

The army left Savannah on the 20th of January, 1865, on its march through South Carolina, crossing into that state on February 5, 1865. On the 8th the army cut loose from all communications, and marched to Columbia, the capital of the state, and from there north, passing Cherou, and continuing to Fayetteville, N. C., which was reached on the 11th of March, and a rebel arsenal destroyed.

On the 15th the army marched from Fayetteville to Averysboro, and had an engagement with the enemy on the 16th, and from thence to Goldsboro, via Bentonville, where the enemy was again met and engaged in a battle on the 19th and 20th of March. On the 23rd the army reached Goldsboro, terminating the second grand raid of Sherman's army through Georgia and the two Carolinas, a distance of over five hundred miles, crossing ten rivers, fighting two battles and any number of skirmishes.

From Goldsboro the army went in pursuit of Johnston's forces, and arrived at Raleigh on the 13th of April, the enemy retreating and the city surrendering to our army. From there our army marched to Avery's Ferry, on the Cape Fear River, arriving there on the 15th of April, and General Sherman received a communication from General Johnston which ended further hostilities. On the 25th another conference was had, General Grant participating, which terminated in General Johnston's surrender on the same terms given to General Lee at Appomattox, Va., on April 9th.

The war being terminated, the army proceeded on its march to Washington, via Richmond, and was mustered out on the 5th of June, the 85th arriving at Camp Butler, Ill., on the 11th of June.

1865, and was paid off and discharged.—*Taken from History of Menard and Mason Counties, Ill.*

COLUMBIA, KY., September 7th.

ADAIR COUNTY, KY., Sept. 6, 1817.

Mr. Thomas H. Walker (No. 1956), Brownsburg, Rockbridge, Va.

DEAR SIR:

Not having written to you for some time I would inform you that myself and family are well at this time, likewise all the relatives in this country and coming on much as you would expect. There is nothing new here of consequence at present unless it is the stir about the Missouri country. People here are much agitated with the notion of that country. Joseph Patterson is going to see it this fall if he can possibly get his business so arranged that he can leave home; and if he likes the country he intends living in it, and wants as many of his friends and neighbors to go with him as will constitute a good settlement. We have not heard anything from your brother for some time. We have been expecting him along about this time. The last account that we had was that he was intending to come home this winter as it was uncertain whether the office would be opened this fall or not for the entering of land in that country; however, it is said that the surveyors are nearly done surveying out the country and it is very probable that as soon as their works are returned an office will be opened. It is said (by people who have moved to that country and have been back here this summer) that there are great crops there this season, so that I am led to believe that there will be a great emigration there this fall. There are a number of places for sale in this country at this time. Some are for the Missouri and some are for the Mississippi territory, and some over the Ohio and some will stay where they are, I think on account of not getting their land sold. Crops are good here this season, and I believe generally so throughout the Western countries, so far as I have heard.

The young people here are not so much in the spirit of marrying as they have been in time past. James Walker was married on last Thursday evening to a Miss Cox, which has been the only one of the kin for some time past.

Your cousin,

JOSEPH W. WALKER.

LETTER TO THOMAS H. WALKER FROM HIS BROTHER,
W. A. WALKER (No. 1950).

ROGERSVILLE, Jan. 8, 1832.

DEAR BROTHER:

By the last eastern mail we received yours of the 31st ult., containing the mournful intelligence of the death of our brother, Alexander. We had heard of his sickness, but had not considered his attack as very serious, and knowing that he possessed a good constitution we hoped that he would soon be restored to his accustomed state of health. We were, therefore, entirely unprepared to hear of his death.

I do not know that I have ever been acquainted with a man whose character I more highly esteemed, certainly with none in the same walk in life. To integrity and honesty which knew no temptation he added prudence, combined with a courage both physical and moral which cast out fear. But perhaps the most distinctive trait in his character was his strong common sense. In this he certainly excelled most men, and this would have distinguished him more among his fellows in any other sphere in human society in which he might have been placed, no matter how exalted, than it did in the one which he so well filled. I need not tell you that I feel the loss of such a brother no common loss and that I can fully and deeply sympathize with you in this great bereavement. In a letter which I received from Mr. Morrison at the same time that I received yours he informs me that his religious exercises were of a kind most satisfactory to his Christian friends, and that as far as man can judge "His end was Peace." This is all that can console the bereaved, and while we bless God for this great consolation may we with renewed effort endeavor so to live that we may be able to bequeath the same to those friends whom we may leave behind.

When we were in Rockbridge a year ago I was surprised to see Brother Alexander enjoying such good health and in the possession of so much vigor, both of body and mind. I have often since recurred to a night we then spent at his house when we sat up almost all the night engaged in the most interesting conversation. It occurred to me then and has often occurred to me since that high as I had esteemed his good qualities both of the head and of the heart, I had estimated them too low. When I have indulged the hope of return-

ing to that country I have always anticipated heretofore much pleasure from the society of a beloved brother who, when I last saw him, was enjoying and seemed then likely to enjoy the pleasures of a "Green Old Age." But now this pleasant prospect is blasted—every year I find some of the chords that bound me to my native land broken. Still I have a strong desire to spend the remainder of my days in that region, and could the times alter so that I could dispose of our property here I think we would sell out and go somewhere else. I have got tired of the practice of medicine and tired of everlasting contention. I desire repose. My health requires less exposure than my present engagements will permit. But the constitution of my mind was never designed for a state of war and I feel that while I remain here I must, if not actually engaged in a state of preparation—that the only way by which I can preserve peace is always to be ready for war. You know enough of my temperament to know how disagreeable this must be to me. Yet I do not wish you to think that I feel myself unable to maintain my position here, or that I have felt myself worsted in any of the conflicts which I have had. Those with whom I have had to contend do not at least feel so, but I do not like a situation where I must always keep myself in a defensive attitude. As I have already said I desire repose. We have but one child and it a daughter. The educating and providing for her now seems to be our principal worldly care. We feel as if we could do these better somewhere else than here. If we sell out here we will probably go to Rockbridge before we settle again. We now have no prospect of selling soon.

I received a letter by yesterday's mail from brother John. It was dated 22nd of December. They were all well. He said something of going to Rockbridge in the spring, but spoke of it as being very doubtful. He seems to be absorbed in business, perplexing and worrying himself to amass money enough to *spoil* one only child.

Our church matters remain as when I wrote you last. I would have found it very difficult to have got along with my pecuniary engagements if it had not been for my salary as President of the bank. It has been almost impossible to collect anything for practice. We have no expectation of getting a preacher soon. I think that if anything can be done for Presbyterianism in Western Virginia or Eastern Tennessee it must be by the establishment of some judicious plan of Itinerancy, and I hope something of the kind will soon be tried.

Write me soon. I will expect to hear from you often. Tell Mr. Morrison he may expect to hear from me in a few days. Remember us affectionately to all your family and particularly to Aunt Betsey.

Your brother,

W. A. WALKER.

LETTER TO WILLIAM A. WALKER FROM HIS BROTHER,
JOHN K. WALKER (No. 1957).

St. Louis, 16th April, 1823.

MY DEAR BROTHER:

By last mail I received yours of the 4th of March, which informed us of your safe return to the land of our fathers', "to the land that contains all that binds you to this world." I had awaited the arrival of the mail with no little impatience for some time past, expecting to hear of your progress homeward. I received your letter written at Uncle Hugh Kelso's. You will no doubt be surprised, and I hope agreeably so, to learn that I am already a benedict, that I was united in the bonds of holy matrimony with Elvira on the 20th of March by Mr. Lacy.

We did not have a large wedding, merely a few of our respective friends. Mr. Conrad officiated as second, assisted by Mr. Elliott. Miss Dorcas Bent and Miss Geyes, on the bride's part. The guests from town were Mr. Gamble and lady, Mr. Barton, Dove, Lane, Judge Tucker, Eliza and some three or four others.

We commenced housekeeping on the 22nd in the south end of the jail. I had a door cut in that end and all communication cut off from the office. The old stairs that led up from the cellar was taken away and a bedroom made on that end of the large room and one taken off the office on the west side, so that we have three rooms, which makes it quite a comfortable residence. Elvira has been a good deal unwell with a bad cold which I believe she had when you were here. She is, however, much better.

Miss Mary Stuart died about the first of this month after a short but most severe illness. Judge Stuart is our circuit judge. Bates is engaged to Julia Coalter; will be married in the fall.

Yours, etc.,

JOHN K. WALKER.

TO MRS. BETSEY STUART, BROWNSBURG, ROCK-
BRIDGE, VA., VIA WASHINGTON,
FROM H. WALKER.

ST. LOUIS, Mo., June 6, 1825.

MY DEAR SISTER:

If you have not forgotten the promise which I made you in my last that I would write to you from this place, I suppose you begin to think it nearly time that you should receive my promised letter. Since my arrival here I have written several letters to my friends in Rockbridge from all of which you will learn that a most merciful Providence has hitherto watched over me in my wanderings through this Western country. My health has been good since I saw you. I feel myself quite at home, far more so than I could have anticipated. Our brother and his family are well. He has enjoyed uninterrupted health since he entered upon the married life, and notwithstanding the constant pressure of business he has become quite fleshy. The duties of his office require his whole time. He seems to possess the love and respect of all classes of society without having stooped to the least means of deportment to acquire it. With Elvira I am exceedingly delighted. She is certainly a most loving wife, affectionate mother, industrious and first-rate housekeeper. I believe the state does not furnish a smarter, more lovely or interesting woman. From her I receive every mark of affection and of kindness, and I love her as my sister. Mrs. Brown, Elvira's mother, is a most amiable and excellent Presbyterian lady. Her uncle, Joseph C. Brown, is a man of genuine piety, superior talents, and one of the first men in the state, an active member of the Senate. I am exceedingly pleased with him. I might mention the names of several others from whom I have received the most polite notice and the most kind treatment, but as they are strangers to you, it could interest you little.

Girls do not abound in this country, yet I have opportunity every once and awhile to display all the little gallantry I am master of. I have been once to the Dardenne prairie (the Coalter and Tucker and Naylor neighborhood), so much celebrated for the beauty and loveliness of its girls. Miss Caroline Coalter is the belle of Missouri. She is quite an interesting girl. I was treated with much kindness, and have since received invitations to revisit it.

I saw Judge Tucker and his lady last week on their return from Virginia. I heard by them of James Brown, etc. When I shall visit the dear land of my birth God only knows. I have set no time for leaving St. Louis. I still wish and intend returning to Marysville during the summer. I wish much to see all my friends in Rockbridge and you in particular. In the meantime let it be our desire and aim to resign and to commit ourselves and all that interests us into the hands of that omniscient and merciful Being who careth for and watcheth over his people. That health and every blessing may attend you is the prayer of your affectionate brother,

HUGH WALKER.

LETTER TO THOMAS H. WALKER FROM HIS BROTHER,
JOHN K. WALKER.

ST. LOUIS, 9th October, 1816.

DEAR BROTHER:

I will inform you that I am well and have enjoyed good health ever since I left home. The two Misses Tates, Joseph Walker and myself arrived here yesterday. Mr. Brown and Stuart are to be in town this evening. They stopped to preach at a Mr. Fulton's, 21 miles from this place. We left Lexington on the 27th ult. The Tates were to meet us at Louisville on the 29th. We got to Louisville on Saturday evening. The Tates got there on Sunday. They lodged in Shelbyville on Saturday night, at which place they were robbed of all their money, except a little change which James Tate had in his saddle bags, amounting to three or four dollars. John Tate lost all but 25 cents which was in his pocket. It was taken from under their heads when asleep. There was another gentleman sleeping in the same room who shared the same fate. Fortunately for us we were not with them. They advertised in the Louisville, Frankfort and Lexington papers, described the notes as well as they could and offered \$100 reward. Their chances for getting it are very dull. We left Louisville on Monday and reached Vincennes on Thursday about 12 o'clock. After furnishing ourselves with provisions and grain for our horses we came on to the ————— the next day. We rode 45 miles to the little Wabash. From there we got to a camp in the Grand Prairie. The next day we got to the —————; from there we came to Squire Fulton's, where Mr. Brown and Stuart were to

preach yesterday. We fared tolerably well for provisions, but suffered a good deal for water. In the prairies there was none but stagnant water from the little Wabash to the Oaka, a distance of sixty miles. The country from the Ohio to the Wabash along the road we traveled is mostly poor except in the bottoms along the water courses, particularly on the White River, but they overflow and the people wore a sickly appearance. We hardly stopped in a house in the State of Indiana but there were three or four sick. The people here look much more healthy than on the other side of the river. Respecting the country I can say nothing from my own knowledge. Some speak highly of it, others not. I expect we will leave St. Louis to-morrow and go on toward St. Charles. I expect Mr. Brown and Stuart will go on as far as Boon's Lick. The rest of us have some thought of going up the Illinois River with Fulton. He is going up to look out a settlement. Whether we will or not is uncertain. There is no office opened for the sale of public land here, and it is doubtful whether it will be before next summer or fall. Land is rising very fast. The common price of unimproved land is from three to four and five dollars per acre. You will remember me to mother and the family and friends. I am yours, affectionately, etc.,

JOHN K. WALKER.

LETTER TO THOMAS H. WALKER FROM
JOHN K. WALKER.

ST. LOUIS COUNTY, 19th Nov., 1838.

DEAR BROTHER:

We received some days since a letter from your daughter which gave us the painful and unlooked for account of the death of an only and affectionate sister. How true is it that in the midst of life we are in death. What is our loss is undoubtedly her gain. What greater consolation could we have, than we have, in her walk and conversation, which I have always understood were that of a devoted Christian. To her children her loss must be most severely felt, and yet she was spared to see them all arrive at years of discretion, but still they have no mother to consult with, nor to watch over them, such as only a mother can. I feel very much for them, and wish I could assist in any way that would be advantageous—nothing would give me more pleasure.

I still hope to visit Virginia, but how much of my anticipated pleasure is cut off by this dispensation of Providence, that to us short-sighted creatures is so mysterious. Sister Polly and Betsey both gone, and how soon it may please the dispenser of all things to summon us, He only knows. I feel anxious to know what the children intend doing. I presume they will keep house, at least for awhile. If they should break up I should be glad to have one of the girls live with us, or indeed both of them if they could only get here. I hope to be able to get to your country next year if we all live.

My family are in about our usual health. Uncle Joseph Walker is here, very low with an affection of the lungs. I think he will not live many days. Write me immediately and particularly. Give my respects to all the family and relations. Tell Sister Betsey's children I do most unfeignedly sympathize with them in their bereavement. Elvira joins in love to you all. Jamey is at college. We heard from him to-day.

Yours, etc., JNO. K. WALKER.

He also writes under date of July 4, 1823, telling of the marriage of Mr. Bates and Julia Coalter on May 29, 1823, and says, "Elvira and I were at the wedding."

AT HOME, Sept. 1, 1857 or 1858.

DEAR NEPHEW:

I received yours of the 1st of August a few days ago and thank you most sincerely for the favor. It has been very grateful to my feelings to receive such kind testimonials from old friends whom we had supposed had almost ceased to think of us as yet in the land of the living. Both Mary, Lavinia and myself have received many letters from friends in Tennessee and Virginia, full of expressions of the deepest sympathy in our bereavement, and bearing the most ample testimony to the worth of the dear departed. Yet how little did they, or any one else know of her excellence; in purity of heart, sincerity, freedom from guile and disinterestedness, she had few equals; but it was in the sincere and ardent attachment and the untiring vigilance with which she watched over them that she excelled all whom I have ever known. We lived together upwards of twenty years. I know not what to do; have formed no plans for the future. I expect to send Mary and Lavinia to school, and further than this I have not determined. Mary and Lavinia have been on the other

side of the mountain in Georgia, returning a visit to Miss Mary Gamble, and visiting her cousin, Dr. James Stuart's wife. I went over with her last Tuesday and returned next morning. James Stuart with his wife and children had been at John's (probably John Stuart) about two weeks. I think Stuart intends to settle in Summerville ———.

The Northwestern and Northeastern R. R. Co. have finally concluded to take their road through this valley. This road will pass within a quarter of a mile of our house ———. I will try to write the particulars in relation to the death of Lavinia and in relation to her sickness, either to Mr. Morrison or to Brother Thomas, if I can command the leisure and the composure necessary.

Yours, W. A. WALKER.

LETTER TO THOMAS M. WALKER FROM
JOHN K. WALKER.

FAYETTE COUNTY, Sept. 25, 1816.

DEAR BROTHER:

I would have written to you from Walker Kelso's, but for the want of paper. I then intended writing you from Mount Sterling, but when I came there I learned that the Eastern mail would not leave there until to-day. We got to Walker Kelso's on Thursday evening, after a very disagreeable journey, owing to the wet weather. Walker Kelso's family are well. I stayed there until Saturday. Aunt Jane, Polly and myself came to Mount Sterling to hear the preaching, it being Mr. Howe's sacrament ———. I came on to Robert Stuart's, where I was to meet Mr. Brown. Robert Stuart is going with us, which will detain us until Friday. He intends selling his plantation and moving thither, if the country pleases him. We relinquished the idea of going to Cincinnati, principally because the Louisville road is much the best and somewhat the shortest. Mr. Brown and myself went to Lexington from Stuart's yesterday, where we met with the Tates and Joseph Walker. I came out to Mrs. Moore's last evening with Joseph Walker. You can tell Mr. Crawford that she and the family are well. We have seen several and heard from a number of others that have been in Missouri, all of whom say it is far superior to Kentucky. There are numbers of people going from this state there, some to see it and others moving their

families. John Moore of Adair was there last summer, but whether he is for moving I have not heard ————. I wrote to Joseph Patterson from Walker Kelso's and requested him to write in a short time ————. Polly seemed very anxious to get home. We are all in high spirits. I will conclude by requesting you to write to me at every opportunity. Give my best respects to my mother, to all my brothers and sisters, etc.,

JOHN K. WALKER.

LETTER TO THOMAS H. WALKER FROM HIS BROTHER,
H. WALKER.

UNCLE JOSEPH'S, KY., March 15, 1825.

MY DEAR BROTHER:

On the first of this present month I left Maryville for Missouri. The same day I reached John Taylor's, where in making myself known, I was received by both himself and his lady with much kindness. After leaving there I traveled for two days. At the cabin where I stopped the second night the landlady had neither coffee nor had she any tea, except sassafras, of which I drank two or three cups. Next morning when I awoke I heard it raining, and I assure you that I was not much inclined to lay by in the mountains; so I set out early and had little or no rain during the day. I made about thirty-five miles. I was well entertained where I staid all night, and the next day I got on about 28 miles to old Jamey Hay's or rather his son-in-law's, for the old man himself is dead. I was informed that Uncle Alex was also dead. This was unexpected intelligence; I hardly knew whether to believe it. The next morning I reached Uncle Joseph's about ten o'clock and I found the information respecting Uncle Alex's death to be correct. He died on the 25th of July. I am uncertain when I shall set out. I have an opportunity of company in four or five days which, should the weather continue favorable, I will probably embrace. If I go by myself I shall go by Louisville and Uncle Hugh Kelso's, to whose house it is about one hundred and forty miles. Uncle Joseph is anxious and talks much about moving to Missouri. There is as little chance of selling land in this section of country as in Rockbridge, and it will doubtless be some time before he is able to make sale of his. Whether I shall get Peggy's money seems uncertain. It will be due from Bailey in May, and

it is thought he will pay. I heard Mr. Robinson preach his last sermon to the people of Columbia on yesterday. He and family set out this morning for West Tennessee, where he intends living in future. I have had little chance of learning what is the state of religion in this country very particularly, but it is certainly very low and little hopes of it shortly reviving. People in Virginia are not too much disposed to pay their preachers, but in this country they would seem to make it a matter of conscience not to pay them anything. The country is overrun by Marshallites, Methodists, Baptists and Cumberland Presbyterians. There is no Presbyterian clergymen left within several miles, and I presume that few will exert themselves to procure a successor to Mr. Robinson.

May health and every blessing be yours, both of a temporal and spiritual kind, is the sincere wish and prayer of yours affectionately,

H. WALKER.

LETTER FROM MR. WILLIAM T. MOORE, OF ABBS' VALLEY, TAZEWELL COUNTY, VA. HE WAS A GRANDSON OF JAMES MOORE, WHO WAS KILLED BY THE INDIANS, AND THE SON OF JAMES MOORE, WHO WAS CAPTURED BY THE SHAWNEES AND SOLD TO THE FRENCH IN CANADA, A BROTHER OF MARY MOORE, ONE OF THE CAPTIVES OF ABBS' VALLEY. WRITTEN TO E. H. BROWN, OF VIRGINIA.

ABBS' VALLEY, Feb. 7, 1885.

MY DEAR UNKNOWN COUSIN:

With sentiments of highest respect I take this opportunity of answering your very kind and pleasant letter of January 14th. I am pleased to know that I have a lovely cousin, Miss E. H. Brown.

You wish to know something of your kindred in Tazewell County. My father married Miss Barbary Taylor of Rockbridge County; had three children: James Rutherford, Martha Poague and William T. Moore. My brother James went to Tennessee and married a half-blood Indian and became very wealthy. We have not heard from him for fifty years. My sister, Martha Poague, married Abraham Still, an eminent physician and preacher. He is now dead. She is still living in Kansas; is eighty-six years old. She raised eleven children. Two of her sons are ministers and two are doctors. I think several of her grandsons are ministers.

My father's second wife was Miss Nancy Shannon of Tazewell. They had nine children. Sally, the oldest, married a Mr. Whilly and raised a large and respectable family. They all moved to Missouri years ago and have done well. Joseph A. Moore married his cousin, Mattie Moore. They raised eleven children, all living but two. Joseph Moore has been dead some two or three years. His wife is yet living—a very excellent old lady. Milton L. Moore, next brother, married a Miss Perry; went to Missouri at an early day; went to California on a mining expedition and died on his way home. His wife is still living. She raised a very respectable family. A. P. Moore, my next brother, has been dead some thirteen years; had four children, two dead. John S. Moore, next brother, married a Miss Whilly for his first wife. His second wife was a Miss Shannon; six children by his first wife and twelve by the last. He lives in Tazewell. Isaac Q. Moore married a Miss Taber of Tazewell. They have eight children living close to me. My sister, Mary Moore, married a Mr. William Whilly, near Tazewell Court House; four children. Mr. Whilly has been dead some time. My sister, Jane S. Moore, married her cousin, James H., only son of Uncle Joseph Moore, one of the best men Tazewell ever produced. They had three children, one son and two daughters. Her second husband was Mr. Charles Tifany, a wealthy and good man. He has been dead eight or ten years. She had one daughter by Mr. Tifany, who married Mr. St. Clare of Bluestone, the wealthiest man in the county. My youngest sister, Elizabeth, married the Rev. Dr. John Hoague of Bland County. She has been dead twenty years. She had no children. She was a very handsome, sprightly woman, greatly beloved by all that knew her.

I will now give you an account of my humble self. I am eighty-three years old the 7th of March, if I live to see it. I am the youngest son of Barbara Taylor, my father's first wife. I am living on my grandfather's old farm, in sight of his grave; have lived here fifty-five years; have been blessed with wonderfully fine health. I can safely say that I have made more tracks and suffered less pain than any other man in the State of Virginia. My first wife was a Miss Matilda Perry of Abbs' Valley, one of the prettiest and best women the world has ever produced. We had two children, Lavina Walker and Elvira Houston. Lavina married William Daniel. She lives in Texas; has five children living, one dead, a doctor and a preacher in

the family. Your Uncle Joseph Moore lived and died in Wright Valley, five miles from Abbs' Valley. They had ten children, only three living. My second wife was Miss Mary Barns of Tazewell. We had nine children, seven living. Our oldest son, Robert, was killed at Winchester during the war. Our oldest daughter, Matilda, married Samuel Mustard of Bland County, an excellent man, and doing well. Lavina married a Mr. Higanbothan. They live in Tazewell. My son, Charles, married a Miss Taylor of Tazewell; live one mile above Mr. William S. Moore. My third son married Miss India Taylor. She has been dead about four years. They had but one child. Barbary, Mary and Oscar are all three single and living at home.

I have been engaged this last summer in building a memorial church in memory of our Grandfather Moore. It is a beautiful church; stands not far from where our grandfather was killed. I would be glad if the immediate descendants of Mary Moore would contribute each a small amount to the church, as I want the names of all her children and grandchildren in our church Bible.

Enclosed you will find the heading of our church. Please get as many names of our kindred as you conveniently can and send them to me and I will enter them in our church Bible that they may be seen many days hence.

We would be truly gratified if you would pay us a visit this summer and spend the summer with us. If you will and will let me know, we will meet you at Pocahontas with a horse and saddle, and take pleasure in taking you through the country and visiting your kindred and friends. Please write on the receipt of this and let me know. I think it highly probable that if you were here that some of our good-looking boys would persuade you out of the notion of remaining in a state of single blessedness the balance of your life.

Well, my dear cousin, you must be tired reading my badly written and scattering letter. I would be truly glad to see your uncles, William and Samuel, as they are the only two now living. It has been years since I saw them. Mournfully pleasing is the record of past friendships and past joys, but ours is a world of change. Its name is earth, and that explains the whole. I am looking forward with pleasing anticipations when I will meet with many I have known and loved upon earth, and there enjoy that hallowed friendship which in this world meets with so many disappointments and changes.

Well, my cousin, if our paths in life should never intersect, I hope to meet you on the other shore and there form an acquaintance that will never end. I am, dear cousin, yours with the highest respect,

WM. T. MOORE.

ROCKBRIDGE BATHS IN ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY, VA.

The Rockbridge Springs, or Thermal Spa, situated on a north branch of the James River, in Rockbridge County, Va., on the main stage road, only eleven miles from Lexington, and the same distance from the Goshen Depot, on the Virginia Central Railroad, accessible during the summer season by daily stage, may be justly ranked for its known curative effects, and as a remedial means, among the medical mountains so distinguished in that state. They are situated in a beautiful and charming little valley, bounded on the north and south by cultivated uplands, with two miniature mountains, Buncomb and Marble, guarding its entrance on the east, while the surly sisters, the Hogback and Jump Mountains, which form the Goshen Pass, so celebrated for its wondrous scenery and fluvial strategy, restrict it on the west. The Valley of the Baths—such it is called—two miles in width and two and one-half in length, is laid off into small and well cultivated farms, interspersed with neat farm houses and thickly settled by a population kind, hospitable, moral, industrial and intelligent. The river traversing its entire length affords, by its rapid descent, an unusual water power most inviting to enterprise and furnishes sites difficult to equal for manufacturing purposes. A fine quarry of variegated marble, and almost inexhaustible bank of concrete, rich iron ore, with traditions of silver and coal, make up its mineral products.

The Valley of the Baths was once the favorite "hunting ground" of the proud and brave Cherokees, who, driven southward by the advance of civilization, nearly one hundred years afterwards contested, with varied fortune, the prowess of the United States' forces amidst the savannas of the South, and at last removed to other and better hunting grounds beyond the Mississippi. While out on a hunt on one occasion, the Cherokees ventured on what is now known as the Little Calf Pasture, to which their neighbors, the Shawnees across the mountain, claimed an exclusive privilege. They were ordered off, and refusing to go, a fight ensued, in which the Shawnees were

defeated. The Cherokees, being fewer in numbers, threw up a fortification, still visible on the banks of the Calf Pasture, for their defense, where they were besieged for several days. They retreated in the dark and were pursued by the Shawnees until the mountain was reached, where they made a stout defense, but were finally driven through what is now known as Goshen Pass, and continued the fight around the base of the mountain only to be renewed in a more sanguinary form on the highlands of Walker's Creek. A desperate battle ensued and amidst the scene of carnage and death, far above the noise of battle, its savage yells and death shouts, a wild shriek was heard, and an apparition with streaming hair and outstretched arms was seen flying through the air from the mountain summit, only to disappear as mysteriously at its base. This strange and supernatural sight was witnessed by the warriors below. They were awestruck; their superstition was aroused; the fight ceased; a council was called; the calumet was smoked; the tomahawk was buried; a peace was concluded; both parties believed that the Great Spirit was angry and had hid his face under a cloud. From being enemies they became friends and collected and buried their dead in one common mound near the junction of Walker's and Hay's Creeks. This mound was remembered by Captain James A. Walker as being forty feet in height, but is gradually disappearing, being demolished by relic hunters. Before the battle the Cherokees had sent their squaws and papooses some distance to the rear, except a pretty Indian maiden, whose interest in a young chief had induced her to climb the mountain and watch the battle. In the hottest of the fight she beheld her chief fall by the hand of a fierce Shawnee, and in a moment of despairing love with one wild shriek, leaped from the mountain top into the abyss below, following her favorite chief to better hunting grounds. From this incident the mountain obtained the name of Jump.

The battle of Walker's Creek ended the war between the red men in that section. The Shawnees occasionally harassed the settlers until defeated by the colonial troops at Point Pleasant in October, 1774. Forced to abandon their homes and driven across the Ohio, they erected their wigwams and dried their scalps on the banks of the "Big Scioto." Their removal, however, did not exempt the valley from predatory excursions. Led on by Black Wolf, a chief of unusual strength and size, by battles, midnight murders, and burning houses, attested their attachment for the homes of their fathers. Abb's Val-

ley was subject to one of these murdering and house-burning expeditions in June, 1786.

The first settlers in this section were from the north of Ireland, and the lineal descendants of those Scots who years before, for religious and political considerations, had fled to that country from the misrule, persecutions and bloody wars of the Malcoms, Duncans and Macbeths, whose deeds of wrong, injustice and just retribution have been made immortal by the inspirations of the "Sweet Bard of Avon." Finding a change of residence only a change of masters, they sought by a second emigration a release from the presence and restraints of both, only again to be disappointed. Fleeing from Popery in the old world to meet Episcopacy in the new. The Church of England, established by colonial law, lost but little of its intolerance by emigration. The Presbyterians, as determined to worship God according to the Scottish or German confession among the hills of Virginia as on the highlands of Lammermoor or around the Irish cliffs of Monah Vallah, built in 1745, near the present town of Brownsburg, a church, and called it New Providence. The church was built with great difficulty on account of the limited mechanical appliances and resources. It was organized by the Rev. John Blair, in his last visit to the valley in 1746. The Rev. John Brown was its first pastor and continued his pastoral charge for more than forty years.

A man by the name of Hays, from eastern Virginia, was probably the "Natty Bumpoo," or "Leatherstockings"—the first who hunted and talked with the Indian—the first to settle here when, "like the Lord of the Isle," his "rights there were none to dispute," and who doubtless, at a later date, was connected with Borden's grant. A creek on which he settled in Rockbridge is the only memorial of his name. He was a grand-ancestor of Colonel Jack Hays, distinguished in the Texan and Mexican wars, and of General Harry Hays, who commanded a Louisiana brigade in the Confederate service. The name of Hays, having been made historic in the three wars by the brothers, the last resting place of their ancestors, is still remembered and pointed out on the highlands of Walker's Creek.

John Walker of Wigton, Scotland, a descendant of the Rutherfords, first emigrated to Ireland, there becoming the head of a large family, emigrated to Chester County, Pennsylvania, and soon afterwards joined Hays in his frontier settlement in 1735, making the

second settler in that section. He settled near the Jump Mountain on what has since borne the name of Walker's Creek. He was joined shortly afterwards by his daughter, Mary, and his son-in-law, James Moore, a young Irishman, who had emigrated to Pennsylvania in 1726. James Moore, the emigrant, was the father of the James Moore so barbarously murdered by the Indians in Abb's Valley in 1786, and the grandfather of little Mary Moore, whose captivity and imprisonment were of a character so horrid, the recitation of which even now awakens our fullest sympathies. There is probably no one of the frontier settlers of the Valley of Virginia, who has left more numerous decendants, more highly respectable for character, moral and religious, and for wealth and attainments, than John Walker, of Wigton.

The above sketch was taken from a pamphlet published by Harman and Mayo in 1868.

"An appendix to the old Scotch book called 'A Cloud of Witnesses,' says: 'Anno, 1679, of the prisoners taken at Bothwell were banished to America 250, who were taken away by ——— Paterson, merchant at Leith, who transacted for them with Provost Milns, Laird of Barnton, the man that first burnt the covenant, whereof 200 were drowned by shipwreck at a place called the Mulehead of Darness, near Orkney, being shut up by the said Paterson's orders beneath the hatches; 50 escaped.' The following were a part of the 250, the names of those who escaped being in italics: *John Thomson* and Alexander Walker, of Shots; *William Waddel* and James Waddel, of Monkland; Robert Tod, John White and Robert Wallace, of Fenwick; John Campbell and Alexander Paterson, of Muirkirk; George Campbell, of Galston; Thomas Finlay, of Kilmarnock; John White, of Kirkeswald; Thomas Brown, of Gargrennock; *Thomas Thomson* and *Andrew Thomson*, of St. Ninians; *Hugh Montgomery*, of Airlt; John Bell, of Dalmannie; John Brown, of Calder; James Tod, of Dunbar; James Houston, of Balmaghie; *John Martin*, of Borque; John Scott, of Ettrick; William Scott and Alexander Waddel, of Castletown. The fifty men who escaped from the shipwreck made their way to the north of Ireland, and were not further troubled."—*Annals of Augusta County.*

TIMBER RIDGE CHURCH.

THE OLDEST SCOTCH-IRISH PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN ROCKBRIDGE.

Timber Ridge Church is about seven miles north of Lexington. It is a place of historic interest to the Presbyterians of the Valley of Virginia. It was here that Liberty Hall Academy was located, from which sprang Washington College, now Washington and Lee University, at Lexington.

It was in 1732 that the Scotch-Irish reached Augusta County, which then included what now is Rockbridge, with a large extent of territory both south and west. In 1749 a "mathematical and classical school" called Augusta Academy, was founded by these people near the head waters of the Shenandoah. May 6, 1776, Hanover Presbytery met at Timber Ridge and took this action: "The Presbytery finds that as the Augusta Academy is circumstanced, it is highly necessary now to fix on the place for its situation and the person by whom it shall be conducted, and as this congregation of Timber Ridge appears to be a convenient place, and as they have a minister whom we judge qualified, and Captain Alexander Stuart and Mr. Samuel Houston each offering to give forty acres for the purpose, convenient to the place of public worship, and the neighbors offering to build a hewed log house, twenty-eight by twenty-four feet, one story and a half high, beside their subscriptions, we agree that the Augusta Academy shall be placed upon Timber Ridge upon those lands, and we choose Mr. William Graham rector and Mr. John Montgomery his assistant."

The Academy was subsequently removed to Lexington and has now grown into a notable University, of which every Virginian is justly proud. It was probably called Liberty Hall from the fact of its being almost depopulated at the time of the Revolution, instructors and students almost to a man entering the ranks of Washington's army. It is a matter of history that so few were left that Rev. Graham, with merely a handful of pupils too young for service, repaired to his home, for study and recitation. Then at the outbreak of the Civil War most of the students were organized into a military company called "The Liberty Hall Volunteers," under Captain James J. White, one of the professors of the college. This company of brave men participated in all of the battles of northern Virginia, winning distinction, and sharing in all the triumphs of that splendid army. Representatives of this noble race were to be found in every company



RUINS OF WASHINGTON AND LEE COLLEGE.

organized for service in the long struggle of the Colonies for independence.—*From Washington and Lee Historical Papers.*

In "Peyton's Augusta County," published in 1882, I found the following interesting account of some of the churches in that county:

"The two first buildings of a public kind which were erected were the church or "meeting house," and the schoolhouse, where religion and the elements of a sound and liberal education were taught, and by the same instructors—Presbyterian clergymen. Those pious, patient, laborious men, who brought to the wilderness the cultivation and refinement of Europe, became the preceptors of little grammar schools at their own houses, or in the immediate neighborhood, and gave their pupils a thorough, if not an extensive, course of education. In a word, these good men trained the youth of Augusta, taught them to love their country and to honor their parents, and by their examples and admirable lessons sought to engage them more warmly in the pursuit of virtue. The first of these teachers in Augusta was Rev. John Craig, who did not confine himself to penmanship, history and mathematics, but in his course embraced a classical education. And in the year 1749, the "Augusta Academy" was established, near the present town of Lexington. In 1782, it was organized, by a charter, as Liberty Hall Academy, and in 1796, George Washington transferred to the institution a gift from the State of Virginia to him for his services in the Revolution of 100 shares of his James River canal stock, and subsequently the Legislature made this amount \$50,000.00. The name was then changed to Washington Academy, and, in 1813, to Washington College. From these beginnings sprang Washington and Lee University, now one of the principal seats of learning in the South, an institution in which the leading men of Virginia have always manifested a deep interest.

In 1865, after the surrender of the Confederate army, General Lee was appointed President of the University, and on his death, in 1870, the name was changed from Washington College to Washington and Lee University. Since, it has steadily increased in prosperity and usefulness.

TINKLING SPRING.—In the southern part of the settlement, on the triple forks of the Shenandoah, near the present village of Fishersville, the division of the congregation, known as Tinkling Spring, worshipped. Staunton belonged, in its early days, to this congregation, and the founders, James Patton, John Preston, and the people of

Staunton generally, attended its services. The first building used for worship was a log house, belonging to Preston, and Rev. John Craig preached on alternate Sundays. "The members of this congregation were distinguished," says Foote, "for the part they took in the Indian wars, and furnished some of the leading military men in the border wars."

Shortly after Beverley's grant, a grant of 100,000 acres was made to John Lewis and his associates, under the name of the "Greenbrier Company." Much of this land was located on the Greenbrier River, a name given to the stream by Colonel Lewis.

Mr. McCue has been succeeded at Tinkling Spring by the following: Revs. James Wilson, until 1840; B. M. Smith, D. D.; Robert L. Dabney, D. D., the distinguished author and theologian; C. S. M. See, and Givens B. Strickler, the present pastor.

The Rev. John Blair, during his visit to Virginia in 1746, formed four congregations, embracing the whole width of the Valley, from a little south of Staunton to some distance south of Lexington. The congregations were those of the "Forks of the James," Timber Ridge, now in Rockbridge, New Providence, and North Mountain. Timber Ridge and New Providence alone remain. In the place of North Mountain there are two congregations, Bethel and Hebron.

Bethel Church was first built about 1772, principally through the exertions of Colonel Doake, a few steps from the site of the present brick church, about ten miles south of Staunton, and about midway between the Greenville and Middlebrook roads, leading from Staunton to Lexington. The first minister was Mr. Charles Cummings, who received a call in 1766, and served till 1772. He was followed by Mr. Archibald Scott, who discharged his duties for over twenty years, with great zeal and fidelity, and dying in March, 1799, was followed, after a vacancy of some years, by Rev. William McPheeters, D. D., a native of Augusta, who was educated in Staunton and at Liberty Hall, Rockbridge. He took charge of Bethel in 1805. In 1810, Mr. McPheeters removed to Raleigh, N. C., where he died in 1842. His successors have been Revs. Chapman, D. D. (we believe), Francis McFarland, D. D., who resigned and went to Philadelphia, when Rev. Alex. B. McCorkle took his place.

Hebron Church, which was anciently called "Brown's Meeting House," is situated about four miles west of Staunton, in the midst of much attractive scenery. The original church, under the name of

North Mountain, was organized by Dr. John Blair on his visit to Virginia in 1746, and within the bounds of that congregation there are now Bethel, Shemeriah and Hebron.

Mossy Creek congregation was originally a part of the Augusta church, but about the year 1767, became a separate organization upon the request of John Davis and Mr. Makamie. They were stoutly opposed by Rev. John Craig, who said he could "do all the preaching that was needed between the mountains."

Union Church was organized Feb. 17, 1817, Rev. Conrad Speece preaching upon the occasion. The ruling elders were Thos. Hogshead, F. Gilkerson, D. Hogshead and James Irvine. In 1818, Rev. John Hendren was regularly installed as pastor, and his pastorate extended until 1855. He was succeeded by Rev. R. C. Walker, who was installed in 1857, and served until 1877, when he resigned, and for two years Revs. A. S. Moffett and I. N. Campbell preached as supplies. In 1879, Mr. Campbell was installed as pastor, and is at present in charge.

These citizen-soldiers were men hardened by exercise and toil. Their bodies seemed inaccessible to disease or pain. War was their element. They sported with danger, and met death with composure. To such men the colony of Augusta, the State of Virginia, and the Republic of the United States, owe their present greatness. They remind us of the founders of Rome, of whom Cato, the elder, said to the Roman Senate: "Think not it was merely by force of arms that our forefathers raised this republic from a low condition to its present greatness. No! by things of a very different nature—industry and discipline at home, abstinence and justice abroad, a disinterested spirit in council, unblinded by passion and unbiassed by pleasure."

AUGUSTA COUNTY.

"The County of Augusta was ushered into existence the 12th year of the reign of George II, as one of the shires of the colony of Virginia. No reason appears in the act establishing the county for the name, but it is believed to have been selected in honor of the Princess Augusta, wife of Frederick Lewis, Prince of Wales, and daughter of Frederick II, Duke of Saxe-Gotha. Frederick County was created at the same time, and it is said, with good reason, to have derived its name from the Prince of Wales himself. The act establishing these two counties was passed Nov. 1, 1738.

The "utmost limits of Virginia," as expressed in this act for the western boundary of Augusta County, was the Mississippi River, beyond which were situated the French possessions known as Louisiana. This region was explored by the French in 1512, and partly colonized by them in 1699. In the year 1717 it was granted by the Crown to the Mississippi Company, but three years later was resumed by the Crown, and in 1763 was ceded to Spain, but was recovered by Napoleon in 1800. New Orleans was the southern and St. Louis the northern capital of these vast territories. The French claimed that their possessions extended from the Gulf of Mexico to the St. Lawrence, a claim that ignored the rights of English colonists to any portion of the western territory, or country lying beyond the Ohio River. In support of their pretensions, the French erected forts and blockhouses at intervals from the great lakes through the western part of Pennsylvania to the Ohio, then along the banks of that stream to its junction with the Mississippi, whence their chain of military posts followed the course of the latter river to its mouth. The English colonists, more particularly the people of Augusta, found themselves hemmed in by these proceedings of the French, and all expansion westward prevented. A conflict, then, between the two races, the French and the English colonists of Augusta, Pennsylvania and New York, was, under these circumstances, sooner or later, inevitable. A conflict in fact took place as early as 1753, on the banks of the Ohio, between some English settlers and the garrison of one of the forts already referred to. Both parties hastened to lay the story of their injuries before their respective governments. The consequence was a long and sanguinary war between England and France, in which half of Europe became involved.

The superior numbers and indomitable resolution of the Anglo-Saxon prevailed in the end, with France retaining Louisiana, then a vast territory. Under this act Augusta embraced the territory now known as West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and part of Pennsylvania. This region being the scene of the French and Indian Wars, and the wars of 1764, 1774.

All the events occurring in this region from the first settlement of Augusta had more or less influence upon the fortunes of the people of the Valley.

At the period, 1716, of Colonel Spotswood's discovery of the Valley, it was the camping, hunting ground or residence of numerous tribes of Indians.

The Shawnees, the most considerable of the Algonquin tribes, had their principal villages east of the Alleghanies, near the present town of Winchester, but their possessions extended west to the Mississippi River. Foote asserts (*Second Series*, p. 159) that the Shawnees owned the whole Valley of Virginia, but had abandoned it. He gives no authority for the statement, and we have found none in our researches. Of all the Indian tribes with whom our ancestors came in contact, the Shawnees were the most bloody and terrible, holding all other men, Indians as well as whites, in contempt as warriors in comparison with themselves. This estimate of themselves made them more restless and fierce than any other savages, and they boasted that they had killed ten times as many white people as any other Indians. They were a well formed, active and ingenious people, capable of enduring great privations and hardships; were assuming and imperious in the presence of others not of their own nation, and sometimes very cruel.

That portion of the Valley now embraced within the County of Augusta, is not known to have been the home or fixed residence of any tribe of Indians at the period of its settlement, nor is it known that it was not the home of some tribe or branch of a tribe. Such red men as Lewis met on entering Augusta, in 1732, were friendly, and so continued for over twenty years.

The Valley of Virginia was in 1716, when visited by Spotswood, without extensive forests, but the margins of streams were fringed with trees; there were pretty woodlands in the low grounds, and the mountain sides were densely covered with timber trees. The wood destroyed by Autumnal fires was replaced by a luxuriant growth of blue grass, white clover and other natural grasses and herbage. The spontaneous productions of the earth were everywhere numerous and abundant, and there were many varieties of game and wild animals.

The absence of trees in an extensive quarter of the county northwest of Staunton led our ancestors to style it "The Barrens," a name that it still bears, though it is interspersed at this time by handsome woodlands, the growth of the last eighty years.

The execution of Charles I, in 1649, filled Virginians with horror and indignation, and the well known sympathy of Virginia with the unhappy King drew many exiled cavaliers to America. The Governor invited Charles II to come to and be King of Virginia, but on the eve of his embarking from Holland for Virginia, in 1660, he was recalled to the throne of England. After he ascended the throne,

Charles II, desirous of giving a substantial proof of the profound respect he entertained for the loyalty of Virginia, caused her arms to be quartered with those of England, Ireland and Scotland, as an independent member of the Empire. This fact, and because Virginia was the first of the English settlements in the limits of the British colonies, led to her being styled "The Old Dominion."

In 1710, Alexander Spotswood became Governor. He was an accomplished and enterprising man—the best of the eighteenth century Governors. He thus describes in his day the state of affairs in Virginia: "This government is," says he, "in perfect peace and tranquillity, under a due obedience to the Royal authority, and a gentlemanly conformity to the Church of England."

In 1723, Spotswood was succeeded by Sir Hugh Drysdale, and he, in 1727, by William Gooch, who, during his term, commanded the expedition against Carthagera. This expedition was the most important event of Gooch's administration, as, taken in connection with the other colonies, it was another step in the development of union.

Gooch was a man of firmness and moderation, and ruled Virginia for twenty-two years much to the satisfaction of the people. During his time, wealth and population increased, printing was introduced, education became diffused, and its improving effects were felt by all.

From these matters of colonial history so briefly recapitulated, the reader will understand the causes of the subsequent conflicts between the French and English colonists, the progress of the colony of Virginia, and its actual condition in 1716, when the Valley was discovered, and became a few years later the seat of an English settlement.

The first passage of the Blue Ridge, or discovery of the Valley, was effected by Spotswood at the head of a troop of horse in August, 1716. The party consisted of about fifty persons, who had a large number of riding and pack horses, an abundant supply of provisions, and an extraordinary variety of liquors. The expedition proceeded from Williamsburg by Chelsea, King William County, to Beverly's in the County of Middlesex, where the Governor left his chaise and continued on horseback to Germanna. There, on the 26th of August, he was joined by the rest of the party, among whom were four Meherrin Indians and two small companies of rangers. The party marched thence to Todd's, on Mountain Run, then to the Rappahannock, which they crossed at Somerville's ford, thence by the left bank to

near Peyton's ford, on the Rapidan. Here they turned south, recrossed the river, and proceeded to where Stanardsville now stands; thence through Swift Run Gap to the Valley, crossing the Shenandoah River at a point about ten miles north of the present town of Port Republic. The popular belief, down to Bishop Meade's time, that the party had reached the Valley by Rockfish Gap is thus shown to have been a popular error.

Then, in 1732, sixteen families from Pennsylvania crossed the Potomac and settled near the present town of Winchester."

The above account of the formation and development of Augusta County was condensed from *Peyton's History* of that County.

Augusta County was well represented at the Battle of Great Meadows. "In Braddock's ill-starred defeat in 1755 the backwoods riflemen of Augusta, under the eye of Washington were most formidable in staying the sad fortunes of that fatal day." In 1756 a most formidable force marched from this county to invade the Shawnee country. And in 1760 Colonel Boquet led a successful expedition from here, and all through the struggle known as "Pontiac's War," then again at the time of the troubles with the Cherokees, company after company went from Augusta.

Point Pleasant also witnessed a desperate struggle in 1774, resulting in a complete overthrow of their dusky foes by these hardy forest warriors. It is to be regretted, however, that the brave Cornstalk was destined to meet such a tragic death at the hands of those whom he came to succor not long after his hard fought battle at Mount Pleasant. It is believed that in point of time, the very first paper presented to the Continental Congress, distinctly proposing separation from Great Britain was one from the people of Augusta.

On the fields of Guilford and Cowpens some organized companies from the Virginia Valley were engaged and bore the brunt of battle like veterans.

Then the memorable battle of Kings Mountain was won by men of this same stock. It is probable that nearly all that engaged in that action were immediate descendants of Scotch-Irish settlers. The gallant leaders, Shelby and Sevier, were born and reared in Augusta, and General William Campbell, their chief commander, wore upon the field at this battle the same trusty sword his grandfather bore in the Highlands of Scotland.

The *Calendar of Virginia State Papers* gives a little account of a

few persons who were in the 2nd Virginia Regiment. The document bears date of May 8, 1772, and is entitled "The Petition of William Byrd, Samuel Meredith, James Walker, and William Christian, which Humbly Sheweth, That our Petitioner, Colonel Wm. Byrd, served his Majesty during the late war as Colonel of the Second Virginia Regiment, and that your Petitioners, Samuel Meredith, James Walker, and Wm. Christian at the same time served as Captains in the said Regiment; that by the Royal Proclamation, dated at St. James the 7th day of October, 1763, your petitioners conceive themselves entitled to take up and obtain Grants for the respective quantities of land proportioned to their rank as officers, as by the said Proclamation, reference thereunto had, may appear; that your Petitioners have not been able to locate the Lands so designed for them as aforesaid, by reason of the restriction in the said Proclamation Contained of the several Governors on this Continent from giving patents or warrants of survey for any unceded lands reserved for the Indians. By which means the Royal Bounty intended your Petitioners hath been withheld from them. Your Petitioners therefore humbly pray that out of the lands lately ceded by the Indians, &c., &c., they may be permitted to take up and obtain warrants for the respective quantities of land following: Wm. Byrd, 5000 acres; Samuel Meredith and James Walker and William Christian, 3000 acres each, on the Eastern Bank of Ohio River at the Mouth of Little Kanawha otherwise called Elk River, &c., &c.—*Calendar of Virginia State Papers*, 1, 265, 266.

Many of our family emigrated to what is now Kentucky, and settled in various counties of this state. Campbell County received its name in honor of Colonel John W. Campbell (No. 21), who came to Kentucky at an early period. Having received a grant of 4000 acres of land from the commonwealth of Virginia, which was located immediately below and adjoining the grant on which Louisville stands, he became an extensive landed proprietor, and a very wealthy man. He was a member of the Convention which formed the first constitution of Kentucky. During the same year he was elected one of the electors of the Senate, and in the electoral College was chosen the Senator from Jefferson County. He never married. His estate at his death passed into the hands of many heirs. His nephew, John Poage Campbell (No. 24), was the author of many religious works.

Lincoln County, Ky., was set off in 1780. Its first court was held

on the 16th of Jan., 1781, at the town of Harrodsburg, at which time a commission from the Governor of Virginia was read, appointing the following gentlemen to be justices of the peace, to hold county court, and to be commissioned at any court of Oyer and Terminer for the trial of slaves, viz.: Benjamin Logan, John Logan, John Cowen, and ten others.

It was probable at this time also that John Logan was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel of the Lincoln County Militia.—*Collins' History of Kentucky*.

We also find the names, George Walker, who was a Senator in Congress from Kentucky in 1814-15, and David Walker, a representative in Congress from Kentucky, 1817-20.

Palmer's Calendar of Virginia State Papers gives some fragmentary history of Virginia in the Revolution.

"In January, 1781, a British force under Benedict Arnold invaded Virginia. They sailed up James River, entered Richmond without resistance on Jan. 5, destroyed all the public stores there, and some private property. In the meantime the militia had been called out by Gov. Jefferson, Baron Steuben being at the head of the state troops. Several hundred men from Augusta served in lower Virginia at that time. There is no other record of the fact that we know of. Sampson Matthews of Staunton was Colonel of militia in Augusta, and on the 13th wrote to the Governor that, in accordance with orders, he would start to Fredericksburg early the next morning with about 250 men. The men of the second battallion were then on their way, and also the militia from Rockbridge and Rockingham. Major Posey, of the 1st regiment of the line, a recruiting officer at Staunton, was to go with Colonel Matthews. His men would take some of the beef cattle from Augusta, as ordered. On Jan. 21 Colonel Matthews wrote the Governor from Bowling Green that Colonel John Bowyer with about 220 men from Rockbridge joined him there.

General Greene being hard pressed by Cornwallis, it seems to have been proposed to send the militia already in the field to North Carolina. In reference to this matter, Baron Steuben wrote to the Governor on Feb. 15. He agreed with the Governor that "the militia of Rockbridge, Augusta, Rockingham and Shenandoah would be the most speedy reinforcement to General Greene, but they must be first relieved by others. As far as it appears, the regiment or battallion

under Matthews was not ordered to North Carolina, but other companies went from the Valley under Tate, Moffett, &c.

Major Thomas Posey, recruiting for the regular army at Staunton, wrote the Governor March 27, 1781, that according to Baron Steuben's orders he could not enlist men under 5 feet 4 inches. There were men well adapted to military service who did not reach that standard, and he asked for discretionary powers in such cases.

Colonel Wm. Preston wrote in April, 1781, in reference to a call for troops, that "nearly one-half of our militia are disaffected, and cannot be drawn into service. Moreover, the frontier of the county was exposed to depredations by the Indians, and the men could not join Greene's army without leaving their families exposed, &c."

On April 20th, Colonel Samuel McDowell of Rockbridge wrote to the Governor that a draft was ordered to take place on the 26th, but the men drawn would be ruined. Most of them were in service in the fall of 1780, when Lesley invaded the state, and were prevented from sowing fall crops, and to go now would prevent their raising spring crops. With few exceptions they would leave no one at home to work their farms. This county had in October last, Captain James Gilmer (Gilmore) and forty odd men in Carolina, under General Morgan, for near four months, and was at Tarleton's defeat at the Cow Pens in South Carolina. And there were also three companies drawn when Lesley invaded the state; their numbers were about 180 men. On Arnold's invasion, Colonel John Bowyer marched with about 200 men down the country; and when Greene retreated into Virginia, I marched near 200 men from this county to join Greene. I with difficulty persuaded the men to cross the Dan into Carolina. We joined Greene some time before the battle of Guilford Courthouse; continued with him till after the battle. The 15th of March last, had 1 captain, 4 privates killed; 2 captains, 1 ensign and 7 privates wounded, and Major Stuart and 4 privates taken prisoners. From these different calls all the men in this county have been on hard service, each a term, since October last, and nearly two-thirds of them at the same time.

Stephen Southall, Quartermaster, had 280 barrels of powder and other army supplies stored at Staunton on the 9th of June, 1781.

Colonel Febiger wrote from camp, June 30, 1781, to Colonel Davies at Staunton, "that the men were literally naked, shirts and blankets excepted; unless supplied they would be compelled to quit

the field. There was not more than 20 pairs of good shoes in the regiment."

One-fourth of the Augusta militia were called out by order of July 25, and marched on the 8th of August to lower Virginia and Yorktown, as appears from a letter written by Colonel Matthews Sept. 4th.

Several calls for troops were made in the beginning of the year 1782, which were not responded to on account of Indian invasions on the frontier. On May 7, 1783, Colonel Moffett wrote the Governor about Indian depredations "nigh ye head of greenbrier." Several persons had been killed. He had ordered spies to be sent out, etc.

William Bowyer, sheriff of Augusta, wrote to the Governor Oct. 15, 1784, begging indulgence for delinquency. He could not collect the public revenue. The condition of the people was distressed, and hard money was scarce, and products unsalable.

On a certain day the petition of Michael Coalter, a soldier in Captain McDowell's Company, for additional pay for services as a carpenter, was presented and allowed; and on another day the petition of John Lyle, a Lieutenant in McDowell's Company in the expedition against the Shawnees, was presented. He was probably the person known as Rev. John Lyle of Hampshire County, who, according to Foote, was at the battle of Point Pleasant. He was a Commissary, detailed to assist Sampson Matthews, "a master drover of cattle." The subsistence of the troops consisted mainly of cattle driven afoot. Michael Coalter was the father of Judge John Coalter.—*Supplement to Waddel's Annals of Augusta County, Va.*

The following interesting items were found in *Waddel's Annals of Augusta County*:

The Rev. Hugh McAden, a young Presbyterian minister, went from Pennsylvania to North Carolina on horseback in 1755. He kept a diary of his trip, a copy of which is in "Foote's Sketches of North Carolina." It appears from the diary that an excessive drought prevailed in the country during that summer.

On Thursday, June 19, Mr. McArden set off up the Valley of the Shenandoah, of which he says: "Alone in the wilderness; sometimes a house in ten miles, and sometimes not that."

On Friday night (20th) he lodged at a Mr. Shankland's, twenty miles from Augusta Courthouse. On Saturday he stopped at a Mr. Poages. "Stayed for dinner, the first I had eaten since I left Pennsylvania." From Staunton he went with Hugh Kelso to Samuel

Downey's, at the North Mountain, where he preached on the fourth Sabbath of June, according to appointment. His horse being sick, or lame, he was detained in the county, and preached at North Mountain again on the fifth Sabbath in June, and in "the new courthouse" on the first Sunday in July. The diary says, "Rode to Widow Preston's Saturday evening, where I was very kindly entertained, and had a commodious lodging." The lady referred to was the widow of John Preston, and lived at Spring Farm, now Staunton Water Works.

The first session of County Court of Rockbridge was held April 7, 1778, at the house of Samuel Wallace. The justices presiding were John Bowyer, Samuel McDowell, Charles Campbell, Samuel Lyle and Alexander Stuart. Alexander Stuart was, at this time, qualified as Major. Captain David Stuart acted as Commissary during the Revolution.

At April court, 1782, Archibald Stuart was recommended to the Governor as "deputy attorney for the state."

From the books of the commissioners of the revenue for the year 1800, we obtain some interesting facts. The number of tithables in the county, including Staunton, was 3236. The number of horses was 6088. The cattle were not listed. Four-wheeled riding carriages were taxed, but gigs were not; and the number of the former in the county was exactly two, viz.: Thomas Martin's "stage," and Archibald Stuart's "chariot." The total tax was \$1,557.78.

About the year 1748 the Presbyterians began to hold service in a meeting house two miles northwest of Midway, or Steel's tavern. They called the place "Providence," probably after a church in Pennsylvania; but in the course of time it was called "Old Providence," to distinguish it from New Providence in Rockbridge. In or about 1765, the population on Walker's Creek, Rockbridge, having increased, and the membership being chiefly in that neighborhood, Old Providence was abandoned as a place of worship. When the schism occurred at New Providence in 1789 or 1790 on account of psalmody, a portion of the congregation reopened the Old Providence meeting house, and it became an Associate Reformed, or "Seceder" Presbyterian Church. They built a strong church in 1793, which still stands, but is disused, a brick church, built in 1859-1860, having taken its place. The Rev. Horatio Thompson, D. D., was pastor of Old Providence for many years.

Ephraim McDowell, when only sixteen years old, was one of the

defenders of Londonderry. He lived to be over one hundred years old.

In the spring of 1736, Benjamin Borden (Burden), the agent of Lord Fairfax, came up from Williamsburg, by invitation, on a visit to John Lewis. He took with him, on his return, a buffalo calf, which he presented to Governor Gooch, and in other ways ingratiated himself with the Governor, so as to receive a large tract of land south of Beverly Manor. The first settlers in Borden's grant were Ephraim McDowell and family. His daughter, Mary Greenlee, related in a deposition taken in 1806, and still extant, the circumstances under which her father went there. Her brother, James McDowell, had come up into Beverly Manor during the spring of 1736, and planted a crop of corn near Wood's Gap; and in the fall her father, a very old man, her brother John, and her husband and herself came up to join the settlement. Before they reached their destination, and after they had arranged their camp on a certain evening, Borden came up and asked permission to spend the night with them. He informed them of his grant, and offered them inducements to go there. The next day they came on to the house of John Lewis, and there it was finally agreed that the party should settle in Borden's tract.

As early as 1734, Michael Woods, an Irishman, with three sons, and three son-in-laws, came up the Valley and pushed his way through Wood's Gap, and settled on the eastern side of the Blue Ridge.

At an early day the people living on the east side of the Blue Ridge were called Tuckahoes, from a small stream of that name it is said, while the people on the west side were denominated as Cohees, as tradition says, from their common use of the term "Quoth he" or "Quo' he," for "said he."

The first deed recorded in Augusta County, dated December 9, 1745, was from Andrew Pickens to William McPheeters, and conveyed twelve and one-half acres of land in consideration of five shillings.

The County Court of Augusta did not meet in October, 1764. At April Court, 1765, a vast number of military claims were ordered to be certified—for provisions furnished to the militia, for horses pressed into service, etc. William Christian, William McKamy, and others, presented claims "for ranging," and Andrew McCown "for enlisting men to garrison Fort Nelson." The orders are curt and unsatisfactory, giving no clue as to when and where the services were performed.

By January Court, 1775, the men who were in the expedition had gotten up their accounts against the government for pecuniary compensation. John Hays demanded pay for himself and others as "pack-horse masters." William Hamilton had a bill for riding express, and William McCune another as "cow-herd."

The Courts Martial Record Book gives the names of the captains of militia in 1756, among whose names we find Captain James Allen. Captain James Allen was one of the first elders of the stone church. One of his daughters married Captain James Trimble, and removed with her husband to Kentucky after the Revolutionary War. She was the mother of Governor Allen Trimble, of Ohio, and the late Mrs. James A. McCue, of Augusta, the mother of Major J. M. McCue. Another daughter of Captain Allen married the Rev. John McCue, the father of Mr. James A. McCue and others. Captain Allen's company, in 1756, consisted of sixty-eight men, and was composed of Walkers, Turks, Kerrs, Robertsons, Bells, Crawfords, Givenses, Craigs, Pattersons, Poages, and others.

SAMUEL McDowell was the son of John McDowell, who was born in 1733 and who was killed by the Indians, near the forks of James River, in 1742. In 1733 he was a member of the House of Burgesses, and in 1775-6, he and Thomas Lewis represented Augusta in the State Convention. At the close of the Revolutionary War he removed to Kentucky, and died there in 1817, aged eighty-four.

The wife of Judge Samuel McDowell was Mary McClung. Her brother, John, was the father of Wm. McClung, who removed to Kentucky and became a Judge of considerable distinction. He died in 1815. His wife was a sister of Chief Justice Marshall, and his sons, Colonel Alexander K. McClung and the Rev. John A. McClung, D. D., were highly distinguished. A brother of Judge McClung, the late Mr. Joseph McClung, lived and died on Timber Ridge.

Although the trustees of the Staunton Academy were incorporated in 1792, their school house seems not to have been completed until about 1810. Judge Stuart gave the lot. A part of the funds employed was raised by general subscription in the county, and a part was donated by the state out of proceeds of sale of glebe lands.

Alexander H. H. Stuart, of Staunton, was called to the cabinet of President Fillmore in 1850, as Secretary of the Interior.

In the spring of 1841, Alexander H. H. Stuart, of Augusta, was elected to the United States House of Representatives over his com-

petitor, James McDowell, of Rockbridge. The preliminary canvass was noted for the ability and dignity with which it was conducted by the candidates. It is a little remarkable that only two citizens of Augusta, Jacob Swoope and Alexander H. H. Stuart, have ever sat in Congress, and they only for one term each, notwithstanding many eminent men have resided here from the earliest period in the history of the county.

Captain Archibald Stuart (afterwards Major Stuart); Lieutenant, William Brown (transferred from Baskin's company); Ensigns, John Stelle and Frederick Golladay; and Sergeants, William Brooks, James Russell, John Yorkshire (transferred from Baskin's company), William Ashford and John Shannon. The men were drawn from the Ninety-third regiment, and the number of rank and file was seventy-one, including Corporals.

Lieutenant James Todd; and Sergeants, William Lacosts, William H. Younger and Daniel McCutcheson. Including Corporals, the rank and file numbered seventy-two, and they were from the Ninety-third regiment. Why so large a company did not have a full complement of officers is not explained. A note on the company pay roll says: "Most of these names appear on other pay rolls of the Flying Camp."

During the war of the Revolution when the Augusta companies were about to start from Midway, the latter part of February, the Rev. James Waddell, of Tinkling Spring, delivered a parting address to the men. Many of them never returned. Captain Tate and a large number of private soldiers were killed at Guilford on March 15. Some who came back carried on their persons ever afterwards the marks of British sabres.

Archibald Stuart, afterwards the Judge, was a commissary, but fought in the ranks at Guilford. His father, Major Alexander Stuart, who commanded the Augusta and Rockbridge Battallion (Colonel McDowell being disabled by sickness), was captured. His sword, a somewhat uncouth weapon, presumably of local manufacture, was some years ago presented by his grandson, Hon. Alexander H. H. Stuart, to the Virginia Historical Society, of which the latter is president. The sword is without scabbard, that having been lost during the late war between the states, in hiding the weapon from Federal invaders.

THE EXPEDITION TO GUILFORD COURT HOUSE.

Among the militiamen from Rockbridge was Samuel Houston, for many years afterward a highly esteemed Presbyterian minister. He was twenty-three years of age, and a student of divinity when the call came for the militia to go to the assistance of General Greene, who was hard pressed by the British under Cornwallis. Laying aside his books he fell into the ranks of the Rockbridge company, and had Archibald Stuart, afterward the Judge, as his messmate.

Mr. Houston kept a diary of the trip, writing every day except one, from his departure till his return, which is published in full in the Second Series of *Footé's Sketches of Virginia*. It is provoking for its brevity and omission of much that would now be interesting, but contains some items worth reproducing.

The Rockbridge company marched from Lexington to Grigsby's on Monday, February 26th. The next day they marched fifteen miles, and encamped at Purgatory, near Buchanan, in Botetourt County.

Apparently, the command was in no hurry to reach the enemy. Imagine Stonewall Jackson marching fifteen miles one day and twelve the next, while on his way to reinforce General Lee! On Sabbath, March the 4th, however, the day's march was twenty miles to a point beyond New London. This day "we pressed a hog, which was served without scraping." The word "pressed," so familiar to Confederate soldiers, is therefore as old as the Revolution.

The night of the 4th was spent at a Major Ward's, and on the next day the command crossed Staunton River, into Pittsylvania, and marched eight miles. On the 6th they advanced fourteen miles, when Major Ward overtook them, with a complaint that some of his personal property had disappeared. "We were searched," says the diary, "and Mr. Ward's goods found with James Berry and John Harris, who were whipped. The same were condemned to ten lashes for disobeying the officer of the day on Monday." Harris deserted on the 7th, and Berry was arrested and sent to prison.

The Dan River was crossed on the 8th. "At this river some mean cowards threatened to return. This morning (the 9th) Lyle, Hays and Lusk went to General Greene and returned. The same day deserted George Culwell."

The headquarters of General Greene's army was reached Saturday night, the 10th, and the Battle of Guilford was fought on Thursday,

March 15th. Colonel McDowell's battalion of Augusta and Rock-bridge militia composed a part of General Stephen's brigade. The men were ordered to "take trees," which they did with alacrity, many, however, crowding to one tree. The close firing began near the center, but soon extended along the line. During the battle, which lasted two hours and twenty-five minutes, Mr. Houston discharged his rifle fourteen times. He says, "our Brigade Major, Mr. Williams, fled." For some time the militia displayed great bravery; they repulsed the enemy several times, and after advancing fell back, when compelled, in good order. Finally they were assailed by the British light horse, "were obliged to run, and many were sore chased and some were cut down." Major Stuart was captured and Captain Tate killed. Eight or ten married men of the Bethel Church neighborhood were among the slain. The men "all scattered," but soon came together, and with Captain Moffett and other officers retreated fourteen miles. The following night, through darkness and rain and want of provisions, we were in distress. Some parched a little corn."

Early in the morning of the 16th, the men were "decamped, and marched through the rain till we arrived at Speedwell furnace, where Greene had retreated from Guilford town." There "we met many of our company with great joy, particularly Colonel McDowell." Other men given up for lost also came in. In the evening "orders were read to draw provisions and ammunition, to be in readiness, which struck a panic on the minds of many."

The next day the men discussed the matter of returning home, pleading want of blankets and clothing. "Many went off; a few were remaining when General Lawson came and raged very much; and about ten o'clock all but McDowell came off."

Dan River was recrossed on the 18th. "A little afterward many went to a tavern, where some got drunk and quarreled." On the 21st "we paid Murphy one dollar a man for horses to carry us over Goose Creek." On the 22nd "my brother and I hired Mr. Rountree's horses, and his son came with us to Mr. Lambert's, when, after he received forty-three dollars, he returned. We ate with Mr. Lambert and paid him ten dollars each. I bought five books from him and paid him four hundred and twelve dollars and a half. We crossed the mountains, and in the valley saw the wonderful mill without wheels, doors or floors." On Friday, March 23, 1781, Mr. Houston arrived at his brother William's, and there the diary ended.

We are accustomed to think of the men of the Revolutionary period as all heroes panting for the fray, and patriots ready to make any sacrifice for the cause of their country. Here we see they were very much like other people. The men who composed Colonel McDowell's battalion were, most of them, worthy citizens, of fully average courage and public spirit. But they were hastily levied, untrained, and easily demoralized. However brave each man might be, he could not rely with certainty on the support of his neighbors in the ranks, and therefore provided for his own safety according to his best judgment. So raw militia have nearly always acted, and nearly always will.

ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY.

From Henry Howe's History of Virginia (Published in 1846).

Rockbridge County derives its name from the celebrated natural bridge. It was formed in 1778, from Augusta and Botetourt. First settlements in that portion of the "Valley" were made by the Scotch-Irish, with a few original Scotch among them. Rockbridge and Augusta have always been the strongholds of Scotch-Irish and Presbyterianism. In the spring of 1736 John Lewis, one of the enterprising men of the "Valley," met Benjamin Burden, who had lately come over as agent for Lord Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck. Burden accepted Lewis' invitation to accompany him to his new home in the "Valley." He spent several months with his friend, exploring the country and hunting the buffalo, with Lewis and his sons, Samuel and Andrew. The party happened once to take a young buffalo calf, which Samuel and Andrew Lewis gave to Burden to take with him to Williamsburg. This sort of an animal was unknown in lower Virginia. Burden presented the shaggy young monster to Governor Gooch. The Governor was so delighted with this rare pet, and so pleased with the donor, that he readily acceded to Burden's request for a grant of land.

The grant was for 500,000 acres of land or any less quantity, on the waters of the Shenandoah and James Rivers, on condition that it did not interfere with any previous grants, and that within ten years he should settle at least one hundred families on the located lands. On these conditions, he should be freely entitled to 1000 acres adjacent to every house, with the privilege of entering as much more of the adjacent lands at one shilling per acre.

Burden returned to England for emigrants, and the next year, 1737, brought upwards of a hundred families to settle upon the granted lands, the spirit of emigration being rife among the Presbyterians in the northern parts of Ireland, Scotland and adjacent parts of England. Most of Burden's colonists were Scotch-Irish. Among others we find the name of Ephraim McDowell, Archibald Alexander, Andrew Moore, John Patton, Hugh Tilford, also the Prestons, Paxtons, Lyles, Grigsbys, Stuarts, Crawfords, Cumminses, Browns, Wallaces, Wilsons, Campbells, McCampbells, McClungs, Walkers, etc. They were soon joined by others, mostly of their connections and acquaintances at home. Their chief article of exchange was tobacco, which did well in the "Valley." They no sooner found a home in the wilderness than they betook themselves to clearing fields, building houses, planting orchards and cultivating in every way the arts of civilization. They were among the bravest and most effective militia, when called into the field. General Washington signified his opinion of them when, in the darkest days of the struggle of the colonists for their liberty, he expressed his confidence that if all other resources should fail, he might yet repair with a single standard to West Augusta and there rally a band of patriots who would meet the enemy at the Blue Ridge, and there establish the boundary of a free empire in the West.

This saying of Washington's has been variously reported; but we have no reason to doubt that he did, in some form, declare his belief that, in the last resort, he could yet gather a force in western Virginia which the armies of Britain could not subdue.

Another characteristic of these people was their rigid Calvinistic tendencies. No sooner had they provided necessary food and shelter, than they began to provide places for regular religious worship.

The first road from Burden's Grant over the Blue Ridge was a pack-horse road made through Rock Fish Gap. It was made by Ephraim McDowell, ancestor of Governor James McDowell.

Burden's Land was afterwards known as Walker's Creek from the several families of that name that settled there. These families being somewhat numerous and closely allied, were sometimes called "the Creek Nation." They built churches and called pastors to the full extent of their ability. Necessarily their churches were considerably scattered, obliging many of them to travel many miles to public services, but they all went, old and young. Some of these churches are yet standing, monuments to the zeal and perseverance of these early

settlers. They are built of the solid limestone of the valley. In building some of them, they had to adopt strange modes of conveyance. For example, the Providence congregation packed all the sand used in their church from a place six miles distant, sack by sack, on the backs of horses, and what is almost incredible, the wives and daughters of the congregation are said to have undertaken this part of the work, while the men labored at the stone and timber.

Their social intercourse was chiefly religious. When the Lord's Supper was administered in a church, the services usually lasted four days. A plurality of ministers was present, and the people would flock to the place from all the country around, those who lived near giving entertainment to those from a distance. It was customary to have two of these meetings a year, one in the Spring and one in the Autumn. Common schools arose among them. The first academy established in the "Valley" was located at Timber Ridge, near the present village of Fairfield. It was founded in 1776. From this institution sprung Washington College. The first rector was William Graham.

Dr. Ruffner thus describes the school: The school house was a log cabin. A fine forest of oaks, which had given Timber Ridge its name, cast a shade over it in summer and afforded fuel in the winter. A spring of pure water gushed from the rocks near by. The hill was called Mount Pleasant, and well deserved the name. It consisted of but one apartment. A horn called the pupils together. In this rustic seminary a considerable number of young men began their education, who afterwards bore a distinguished part in the civil and ecclesiastical affairs of the country.

In the *Virginia Historical Society Papers* were found the following interesting items:

Colonel Walker Stuart, transferred from 13th Pennsylvania Regiment to 2nd Pennsylvania Regiment July 1, 1778; died at Philadelphia July 14, 1796. Vol. XI.

Lieutenant David Walker, of 1st Virginia Regiment, was a prisoner at Charlestown. Vol. XI.

In Company A, 14th Regiment Virginia Cavalry, we find Corporal C. G. Walkup.

In Company A, 14th Regiment Virginia Cavalry, we find Corporal J. B. Walkup. Vol. XI.

Michael Wallace's name signed to a paper swearing allegiance to the Commonwealth of Virginia, April 21, 1779. Vol. VI.

John Stuart, Surgeon of Virginia Regiment, 1762; paid £182 10s. Vol. XI.

Captain Robert Stuart, 1762; received £182 10s. Vol. XI.

Captain John Hays, of Morgan's Rifle Corps. Vol. X.

John Clayton, a burgess of James City County, 1723, Attorney-General of the Colony in 1724; Judge of Court of Admiralty; died Nov. 18, 1737, aged 71 years. A manuscript volume of his opinions has been preserved and is in the possession of a descendant, Jasper Clayton, of Chesterfield County. His son, Thomas C. Clayton, M. D., a learned, ingenious gentleman, died in Gloucester County, Va., Oct., 1739.—*Spotswood's Letters*, Vol. I.

The following relating to the Revolutionary service of a few of the members of this family was obtained from Miss Kate M. Rowland, No. 1214 Linden Ave., Baltimore, Maryland, who has compiled the fullest list extant of Virginia Militia, said list containing upwards of 4000 names. The references given will be found in the Manuscript Books from the Auditor's Office, now to be found in the State Library at Richmond, Va. I have put after each item the number of the person to whom the item, in my estimation, refers:

Book 18, Page 533, April 10, 1784: Warrants to William Walker for services in Militia, £9, 2; Page 534, April 10, £2, 4, 2; Page 558, April 17, £5, 4; Page 572, Warrant, £3, 6, 8. (No. 1942.)

Book 32, Page 46: David Logan.

Book 18, Page 443, March, 1784: Warrant to John Moore, £2, 17, 4.

Book 27, Pages 61, 198.

Account Book, January 2 to June 1, 1786—Book 31, Page 358, May 17, 1786: Warrant for Military services, £182, 6, 4, to James Moore.

Specie Waste Book, March 23 to May 22, 1784—Book 20, Page 318, May 15, 1784: Warrant to William McPheeters, £0, 18s, 9d. (No. 314.)

Book 14, Page 257, June 19, 1783: Warrant to John Campbell for services in Militia under Captain Thomas Renken from Augusta County, £1, 10, 8. (No. 21.)

Book 15, Page 318, June 19, 1783: Warrant to John Campbell

for services in Militia under Captain Renken from Augusta County, £1, 10. (No. 21.)

Auditor's Waste Book, July 24, 1779, to March 4, 1780—Book 3, Page 249, December 23, 1779: Warrant to Nath. Walker and John Walker as lookouts on the seashore of Princess Ann County, £112, 10 each. (No. 4064.)

Waste Book, March 24 to November 14, 1781—Book 8, Page 59, April 14, 1781: Warrant to John Walker for services as commissary to a detachment of Greenbrier militia on duty at Muddy Creek in County of Northumberland, \$550. 16. (No. 1941.)

Specie Waste Book No. 4, April 25 to July 4, 1783—Book 14, Page 287, June 25, 1783: Warrant to John Walker for services under Captain Anderson from Berkeley County, £17, 4.

Journal Book A, April 25 to October 29, 1783—Book 15, Page 356, June 25, 1783: Warrant to John Walker for services in militia under Captain Wm. Murphy from Berkeley County, £2, 17, 4.

Book 14, Page 333, July 4, 1783: Warrant to Joel Walker, under Captain Gray from Rockbridge, £2, 16. (No. 1047.)

Book 15, Page 401: Warrant to Joel Walker for services in the Militia under Captain Gray from Rockbridge, £2, 16. (No. 1047.)

Book A, No. 3, October 30, 1783, to May 22, 1784—Book 18, Page 694, May 21, 1784: Warrant to Joel Walker for services in the Militia of State of Virginia, £6, 10, 10. Book 16 could not give any information.

Book 15, Page 534, Sept. 16, 1783: Warrant to James Walker for services in Militia, £3, 9, 4. (No. 1943.)

Book No. 5, July 4 to October 29, 1783—Book 16, Page 179, Sept. 16, 1783: To James Walker for services in Militia under Captain Rice from Culpepper, £3, 9, 4.

JOSEPH Walker² (13) (John¹); the youngest son of John and Katherine Rutherford Walker; b. July 15, 1722, near Londonderry, Ireland, where his family had come from Scotland. He was a Revolutionary soldier; enlisted Feb. 2, 1776. He was a very devout church-member; m. Nancy McClung March 10, 1749. She d. in Kentucky in May, 1789, aged 60 years. He then m. Grizelda McCrosky Feb. 22, 1791, Rev. John Brown of the New Providence Church officiating. He d. 1806.

Rev. William McPheeters, in a record of his family, writes thus of

Joseph Walker: "Joseph Walker, one of the brothers of my grandmother Jane, and my mother's uncle, was born July 15, 1722, and lived to a great age. The last years of his life were spent in Kentucky, where I saw him several times, and visited him once or twice in his own home. When I last visited that state, in the year 1805, this aged and venerable man was, I think, still living. He was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian Church, a sensible and influential man, pious and much gifted in prayer. From him chiefly has been obtained the data for my records relating to my grandfather's family (James Moore); also respecting the Scotch ancestry of my grandmother, Jane Walker. I know nothing of his children except that his daughter Sarah married John Paxton. Their son, Rev. John D. Paxton, was pastor of a church in Norfolk, Va., and now resides in Kentucky.

Since writing the above particulars concerning Joseph Walker, I have found an old letter, addressed to me, while living in Augusta, written by Rev. John P. Campbell of Kentucky and dated August 1, 1806. In this letter he notices the death of Joseph Walker, and furnishes the following particulars: 'Our venerable uncle, Joseph Walker, died about two weeks ago. The company around him had sung, at his request, the 28th Hymn, 2nd Book, Dr. Watt's, as follows:

'Stoop down, my thoughts, that used to rise,
Converse awhile with death;
Think how a gasping mortal lies
And pants away his breath.'

When they had sung the whole hymn through, he asked them to sing the last verse over again. They did so, and he joined with them.

'Jesus, to thy dear faithful hand,
My naked soul I trust;
And my flesh waits for thy command,
To drop into my dust.'

Then saying, 'It is enough,' he turned upon his side, and in a short time expired. Thus died that good man. 'Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord.' Probably born in Ireland, near Londonderry. He was born in 1772, and died about the middle of July, making him 84 years old.'"

RECORD AND PENSION OFFICE, WAR DEPARTMENT.

WASHINGTON, D. C., March 6, 1900.

The records of this office show that one Joseph Walker served as a private in Captain Thomas Snead's Company, known also as Captain Nathaniel Morri's Company, and as Arthur Teacker's Company, 9th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel George Mathews, Revolutionary War. He enlisted Feb. 2, 1776, and was discharged in September, 1776.

No further information relative to this soldier has been found of record.

By authority of the Secretary of War:

Root.

(Signed) JOHN TUEADALE,
Acting Chief of Office.

(300 a.)

The military record of Joseph Walker was found in the Department of Records and Pensions at Washington, D. C. Singular to say I have been unable to find either in the War Records of the State of Tennessee or Kentucky or the U. S. War Department, any record of my Grandfather Hays' service. I only know from his own lips of his service in the War of 1812, in the stories he used to tell us when we were little folks. His son, Dr. Edgar C. Hays (who by the way served in Forrest's Cavalry Brigade under Colonel Joseph Wheeler, in the late war), says that his recollection is that grandfather enlisted at Columbia, Ky., and that his company was in the regiment commanded by Colonel Adair, but a search, as I say, of the records, fails to confirm any of this; but I will say this that the officers to whom I wrote were in accord in stating that the records were very incomplete.

Yours very truly,

GEORGE D. CLAYTON,
Hannibal, Mo.

The 11 children of Joseph and Nancy Walker were:

- 3533. Sarah Walker; b. Jan. 20, 1750. In June 1773, she m. John Paxton, a nephew of John Paxton, grandfather of General Sam Houston +.
- 3534. William Walker; d. young.
- 3535. John Walker; d. young.

3536. Mary Campbell Walker; b. Nov. 18, 1754; d. March, 1811; m. Charles John Hays. He was a Colonial soldier, probably a son of John Hays of Augusta +.
3537. Jane Walker; m. William Walker. For children, see No. 1942. He was a son of Alexander and Jane Hammer.
3538. Elizabeth Walker; b. Sept. 7, 1757; d. 1787.
3539. Joseph Walker; b. Jan. 10, 1761. He m. Mary Hays, a sister of Dr. Hays, who m. Ophelia Polk +.
3540. Susan Walker; b. Aug. 20, 1762; m. James McCrosky May, 1789. 10 children +.
3541. Nancy Walker; m. Michael Warnock in March, 1788 +.
3542. James Walker; b. June 21, 1764; d. March 7, 1838; m. Esther, the widow of Mr. Alexander in 1794. She was b. 1771. 3 children +.
3543. Samuel Walker; b. March 21, 1766; m. Jane Simpson Jan., 1790.

SARAH Walker (3533) and John Paxton had one son and possibly others:

3544. John D. Paxton. Rev. John D. Paxton, A. B., D. D., was a native of Rockbridge County, Va.; a Presbyterian minister; pastor of a church at Danville, also in Shelby County, Ky.; d. Oct. 2, 1868.

This name was erroneously given under No. 304 as a son of Samuel and Mary Moore Paxton.

MARY CAMPBELL Walker³ (3536) (Joseph², John¹); b. Nov. 18, 1754; d. March, 1811; m. Charles John Hays about 1779 or 1780. It is supposed that he was a Revolutionary soldier. For his Colonial service, see *Virginia Magazine*, page 279 of Vol. 8, No. 3, John Buchanan, Captain, Will Evans, Lieutenant. 8 children, viz:

3545. Andrew Hays; b. April 20, 1781; d. Aug., 1820.
3546. Joseph Hays; b. April 1, 1783.
3547. John Hays; b. April 23, 1786; d. Feb. 25, 1847.
3548. Polly M. Hays; b. May 27, 1788; d. March, 1842.
3549. Charles Hays; b. Oct. 29, 1790; d. Sept. 21, 1870; m. Mary B. Walker +.
3550. James W. Hays; b. Nov. 5, 1792; d. Oct. 15, 1819.

3551. George C. Hays; b. March 7, 1794; d. Oct. 14, 1880; m. Sarah B. Collins. 8 children +.
3552. Sallie Hays; b. Feb. 3, 1796; d. July, 1841.

CHARLES Hays⁴ (3549) (Mary³, Joseph², John¹); son of Charles and Mary Walker Hays; b. in Rockbridge County, Va., Oct. 29, 1790. In early manhood he removed with a large company of Walker's and Hays' families and settled in Columbia, Adair County, Ky. He studied medicine and practiced successfully for many years. Not believing in slavery, he disposed of his slaves at a merely nominal price, and with Hon. Cyrus Walker, Colonel W. W. Bailey, James McCrosky and others, removed to Illinois, settling in Macomb, which city he helped to found. He was one of the organizers of the Presbyterian Church there, and remained during life one of its ruling elders and largest supporters; was largely instrumental in the founding and maintaining of McDonough College, an institution which flourished for many years, where many young men now prominent in professional life received their early education. He was a public spirited and large minded man, and an honor to his chosen profession. He was m. Oct., 1816, to Mary Blair Walker, his own cousin, in Columbia, Ky. She d. at Macomb Aug. 31, 1852. Eleven children were born of this marriage four of whom are living (1900). He m. (2) March 16, 1853, Sarah E. Wilson. She was living in 1900. Two sons were born, the eldest, Joseph Hays, is at the head of the Macomb High School. He d. Sept. 21, 1870. Mary Blair was 2nd daughter of James³ (Joseph², John¹); b. 1796. The 14 children of Charles Hays, Jr., were:

3553. Emily Hays; b. May 25, 1818.
3554. Elizabeth McClung Hays; b. Nov. 11, 1821; m. Samuel B. Kyle. 3 children +.
3555. James C. Hayes; b. Nov. 9, 1823.
3556. Joseph Hays; b. July 25, 1826.
3557. Clarinda Hays; b. Aug. 12, 1828; m. Joseph E. Wync. 10 children +.
3558. Charles B. Hays; b. May 1, 1830; m. Sarah E. Provine. 4 children +.
3559. Ellen E. Hays; b. Jan 3, 1832; m. Beverly R. Westfall. 14 children +.
3560. Sarah M. Hays; b. July 20, 1834.

3561. George W. Hays; b. June 8, 1837; m. Lizzie Hanna. 6 children +.
3562. Mary Walker Hays; b. Jan. 3, 1839; m. Joseph Graff Waters. 7 children +.
3563. William H. Hays; b. April 14, 1841.

Children by second marriage:

3564. Joseph W. Hays; b. April 19, 1854; lives at Macomb, Ill.; is at the head of the High School there.
3565. Elmira Hays; b. Oct. 11, 1856.
3566. John S. Hays; b. May 20, 1858.

ELIZABETH McCLUNG Hays⁵ (3554) (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. in Columbia, Ky., Nov. 11, 1821; m. Dec. 29, 1836, to Samuel B. Kyle. 3 children, viz:

3567. Emily Victoria Kyle; m. James C. Young. 4 children +.
3568. Mary Ellen Kyle; m. Harry B. Cochran. 7 children +.
3569. Georgia Anna Kyle; b. Macomb June 6, 1849.

EMILY VICTORIA Kyle⁶ (3567) (Elizabeth⁵, Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. at Macomb, Ill., May 11, 1838; m. James C. Young at Macomb, Ill., Oct. 17, 1867. 4 children, viz:

3570. Clarence C. Young; b. Dayton, Ohio, Aug. 4, 1869.
3571. Walter W. Young; b. Dayton, Ohio, Oct. 25, 1871.
3572. Bertha Young; b. Dayton, Ohio, March 20, 1875. She m. George Stephens at Dayton, Ohio, Jan. 6, 1897. One child +.
3573. Thomas Young; b. Dayton, Ohio, April 16, 1877.

BERTHA Young (3572); m. George Stephens at Dayton, Ohio. 1 child, viz:

3574. James Anthony Stephens; b. at Dayton March 20, 1898.

MARY ELLEN Kyle⁶ (3568) (Elizabeth M.⁵, Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. at Macomb, Ill., April 28, 1846. She m. Harry B. Cochran in Dayton, O., Sept. 23, 1869. 7 children, viz:

3575. Harry K. Cochran; b. Nov. 4, 1870, in Dayton; m. Margaret Ryan in New Orleans July 25, 1895.
3576. Elizabeth M. Cochran; b. Baltimore, O., March 16, 1873; m. Henry T. Phillips at Dayton, O., Feb. 21, 1897.

- 3577. Conollus B. Cochran; b. Dayton Dec. 25, 1874.
- 3578. Iva E. Cochran; b. Tippecanoe, O., June 15, 1881.
- 3579. Angie Cochran; b. Tippecanoe June 15, 1881.
- 3580. Ida Cochran; b. Tippecanoe Sept. 11, 1885.
- 3581. Georgia A. Cochran; b. Troy, O., March 19, 1889.

CLARINDA Hays⁵ (3557) (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) on her father's side, (Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹) on her mother's side; b. Aug. 12, 1828; d. March 21, 1888. She m. Joseph Evermont Wyne June 5, 1845. He was b. in Columbia, Adair County, Ky., Feb. 13, 1820. When quite young his parents moved to Princeton, Caldwell County, Ky. Here the father and mother died. At the age of 14 years he went to Illinois with Joseph McCrosky's family. In 1838 he went to Macomb, Ill., where he now resides (1899); was Mayor of Macomb one term, and a member of the City Council several years; Postmaster of Macomb 4 years, receiving his appointment from President Lincoln; was elected Clerk of the Circuit Court of McDonough County in 1880; held the office 4 years; united with the Presbyterian Church in 1837, and was elected an elder in 1846, which position he has held continuously up to the present time (1899). 10 children were born to them, viz:

- 3582. Mary Ellen Wyne; b. May 27, 1846; d. Dec. 15, 1850.
- 3583. Elizabeth Wyne; m. James A. Huntgate. 6 children +.
- 3584. Joseph William Wyne; m. Sarah E. Erwin. 3 children +.
- 3585. Henry Clay Wyne; m. Fanny J. Miller. 4 children +.
- 3586. Charles Wyne; b. March 7, 1852; d. Aug. 29, 1855.
- 3587. Louis Evermont Wyne; b. Jan. 17, 1856; resides in Kansas City, Mo.; practicing attorney and city alderman.
- 3588. Franklin Pillsbury Wyne; m. Ann C. Thurlow. 2 children +.
- 3589. George Hays Wyne; b. March 10, 1860.
- 3590. Anna Wyne; b. April 1, 1862; unmarried; lives with her father in Macomb, Ill.
- 3591. Walter Wyne; m. Clara N. Clark. 4 children +.

ELIZABETH Wyne⁶ (3583) (Clarinda⁵, Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 31, 1848; m. James A. Hungate Dec. 16, 1869; resides at Pullman, Colifax County, Washington. He was b. July 24, 1844. 6 children (all living in 1899), viz:

3592. Laura Maud Hungate; b. Sept. 25, 1870; m. Sept. 15, 1897, Charles Vancouver Piper. He was b. Jan. 16, 1867.
3593. Frank Evermont Hungate; b. Oct. 30, 1872.
3594. Jessie Eugenia Hungate; b. Nov. 22, 1874.
3595. James William Hungate; b. June 4, 1878.
3596. Joseph Wyne Hungate; b. Oct. 28, 1881.
3597. Helen Elizabeth Hungate; b. Oct., 1894.

JOSEPH WILLIAM Wyne (3584); b. Feb. 27, 1850; m. Sept. 14, 1876, to Sarah Alice Erwin (No. 3858). She was 2nd daughter of Captain William and Mary H. Erwin. 3 children, viz:

3598. Erwin E. Wyne; b. April 24, 1879.
3599. Mary E. Wyne; b. Sept. 23, 1883.
3600. Florence Wyne; b. April 10, 1887.

HENRY CLAY Wyne⁶ (3585) (Clarinda⁵, Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); b. March 7, 1852; m. at Petersburg, Ill., Oct. 25, 1887, to Fanny Jenny Miller. She was b. in Vermont, Ill., Jan. 27, 1857. 5 children, viz:

3601. Margaret Ruth Wyne; b. in Macomb, Aug. 30, 1888.
3602. Frances Lucile Wyne; b. Jan. 21, 1890.
3603. Dorothy Evelyn Wyne; b. Feb. 13, 1892.
3604. Henry Miller Wyne; b. July 28, 1893 (dead).
3605. Harlow Hays Wyne; b. July 28, 1896.

FRANKLIN PILLSBURY Wyne⁶ (3588) (Clarinda⁵, Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); b. Feb. 1, 1858; resides in Chicago, Ill.; m. Anna C. Thurlow Oct. 27, 1886, at Peoria, Ill. They have 2 children, viz:

3606. Jeannette Clarinda Wyne; b. April 22, 1886.
3607. Frank Thurlow Wyne; b. Sept. 25, 1891.

WALTER Wyne⁶ (3591) (Clarinda⁵, Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); b. June 5, 1864; m. Clara N. Clark Oct. 25, 1888. They reside in Macomb, Ill. 4 children, viz:

3608. Joseph Evermont Wyne; b. July 13, 1891.
3609. Walter Louis Wyne; b. Sept. 5, 1893.
3610. Clarinda Jean Wyne; b. Oct. 17, 1895.
3611. Eleanor Elizabeth Wyne; b. July 24, 1897.

CHARLES B. Hays⁵ (3558) (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; son of Charles and Mary B. Walker Hays ; studied medicine but never practiced ; resides in Los Angeles, Cal. ; m. at Macomb, Ill., March 27, 1862, Sallie E. Provine. She was b. Jan. 22, 1838. 4 children, viz :

- 3612. Edwin B. Hays ; m. Mandilla G———. 2 children +.
- 3613. William H. Hays ; b. at Macomb Oct. 5, 1864. He is now in Alaska (1900) ; m. Myra Westfall Aug. 16, 1897. No children.
- 3614. George P. Hays ; b. at Macomb July 27, 1867. He is now in Alaska (1900). Not married.
- 3615. Mary L. Hays ; m. Dr. Silas F. Johnson. 2 children +.

EDWIN B. Hays⁶ (3612) (Charles⁵, Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. at Macomb May 30, 1863 ; m. Mandilla G——— at Santa Rosa, Cal., Dec. 10, 1895 ; Presbyterian minister ; now settled at Gilroy, Cal. ; twice served as State President of the Christian Endeavor Society. 2 children, viz :

- 3616. Mildred Esther Hays ; b. at Modeste Nov. 15, 1897.
- 3617. Ruth Irma Hays ; b. at Gilroy May 15, 1899.

MARY L. Hays⁶ (3615) (Charles⁵, Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. April 17, 1869. She taught for some time in the public schools at Los Angeles, Cal. ; m. Dr. Silas F. Johnson Aug. 28, 1894. He is a medical missionary at Batanga, on the west coast of Africa. They are now returning, after a short visit home, Jan., 1900. 2 children, viz :

- 3618. Mary Johnson ; b. Effulen, Africa, March 8, 1896.
- 3619. Louis Johnson ; b. Los Angeles, Cal., Oct. 14, 1898.

ELLEN E. Hays⁵ (3559) (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Jan. 3, 1832 ; d. March 7, 1882. She m. Beverly R. Westfall Oct. 14, 1847. He was b. Aug. 11, 1824, and d. Aug. 3, 1889. 14 children, viz :

- 3620. Charles Rush Westfall ; b. July 28, 1849 ; d. Feb. 25, 1864.
- 3621. Salome Westfall ; b. Jan. 16, 1851 ; m. F. M. Martin Aug. 24, 1871 +.
- 3622. C. Frank Westfall ; b. July 3, 1853 ; m. Marion Corl March 20, 1873.
- 3623. Ralph B. Westfall ; b. March 27, 1856.
- 3624. A. Bruce Westfall ; b. Nov. 14, 1857.

- 3625. Clara Ellen Westfall; b. July 12, 1859; d. April 13, 1886;
m. John R. Bonner July 9, 1885.
- 3626. Mary A. Westfall; b. Feb. 17, 1861; d. Feb. 5, 1885.
- 3627. Leland D. Westfall; b. Feb. 11, 1862; m. Kate Plaste (?)
Nov., 1886.
- 3628. Charles Grant Westfall; b. Dec. 25, 1863.
- 3629. Linnens L. Westfall; b. April 15, 1865; m. Adelaide
Nickle Oct. 2, 1890.
- 3630. Hugh H. Westfall; b. Sept. 27, 1866; m. Mary Barret
April 24, 1890.
- 3631. Alice N. Westfall; b. Feb. 24, 1868; m. Wm. F. McKay
Sept. 18, 1890.
- 3632. Almyra H. Westfall; b. Dec. 9, 1869; m. William Hays
August, 1871.
- 3633. Claud R. Westfall; b. Aug. 24, 1871; d. March 20, 1894.

SALOME Westfall⁶ (3621) (Ellen⁵, Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 16, 1851; m. F. M. Martin Aug. 24, 1871. 5 children, viz:

- 3634. Beverly R. Martin; b. July 6, 1872.
- 3635. Mabel P. Martin; b. April 26, 1874.
- 3636. Charles Vilas Martin; b. May 3, 1879.
- 3637. Ellen Mildred Martin; b. March 10, 1883; d. Nov. 6, 1883.
- 3638. Alice A. Martin; b. Feb. 15, 1885.

GEORGE W. Hays⁵ (3561) (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. in Macomb, Ill., June 8, 1837. He graduated at McDonough College, and studied law under Cyrus Walker, and was licensed to practice, but being converted about this time decided to attend a Theological school at Chicago, from which he graduated; preached four years at Aurora, Ill. While there he married Lizzie Hanna, who died shortly afterward. He married in Ohio Harriet I. Pease; removed to California in 1885; has been pastor of the Plymouth Rock Church for more than ten years; resides at Petaluma, Cal. 6 children, viz:

- 3639. Wilfred B. Hays.
- 3640. Mabel S. Hays.
- 3641. George P. Hays.
- 3642. Booth U. Hays.
- 3643. Opal Walker Hays.
- 3644. Hattie B. Hays.

MARY WALKER Hays⁵ (3562) (Mary B.⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹) on her mother's side, (Charles⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) on her father's side; b. Jan. 3, 1839, in Macomb, McDonough County, Ill.; m. Joseph Graff Waters May 3, 186—, in Macomb. Joseph G. Waters was b. Oct. 18, 1837, in Campbell County, Ky. Their home is in Topeka, Kas., where he holds the position of Judge of the District Court. 7 children, viz:

- 3645. Lizzie Adelaide Waters; b. Oct. 6, at Macomb, Ill.; m. Frank Farnsworth Dec. 24, 1883, at Topeka.
- 3646. Mary Rebecca Waters; b. June 2, 1867, at Rome, Ga.; m. A. S. Embree, D. D., at Topeka Dec. 7, 1898.
- 3647. John Charles Waters; b. Feb. 7, 1869, at Mobile, Ala.
- 3648. Frederick Ray Waters; b. Nov. 7, 1871, at Topeka; m. Isabella Ashley Sept. 22, 1897, at Kansas City, Mo.
- 3649. Joseph Dean Waters; b. Nov. 22, 1873, at Topeka, Kas.
- 3650. Santa Waters; b. Aug. 13, 1875, at Topeka, Kas.
- 3651. Fe' Waters; b. Aug. 7, 1878, at Topeka, Kas.

GEORGE CAMPBELL Hays⁴ (3551) (Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Dec. 28, 1824, near Winchester, Clark County, Ky., to Sarah Dillard Collins (daughter of Dillard Collins and Sarah Montague Duncan, who was descended from Peter Montague of Virginia); both members of the Christian Church.

George C. Hays was apprenticed at an early age to Mr. Bell, a merchant of Adair County, Ky. At the age of eighteen he enlisted in the War of 1812, against Great Britain, and served as color-bearer in a regiment of Kentucky Volunteers, commanded by Colonel Adair, under General Jackson. He was at the Battle of New Orleans, and during the hottest of the fighting the flag was shot away and fell without the breastworks of cotton bales. Young Hays climbed over the breastworks and regained the flag, and stood for some time holding it aloft by its shattered standard; although the enemy's fire was directed at him he came out unscathed.

After the war he returned to Columbia, Ky., where he remained until his marriage. He then removed to Overton, Monroe County, Tennessee, where he engaged in the general merchandise business, in which he was very successful, accumulating what was then considered quite a fortune. He removed to Ralls County, Mo., in 1835, journeying overland with his wife, three children and servants, their objective



GEORGE CAMPBELL HAYS.



point being New London, then an important outfitting point for west-bound emigrants, and later a prominent station on the old Santa Fe trail. Here he resumed the mercantile business, continuing to prosper until the breaking out of the war between the states, at which time he lost considerable property.

He gave to his slaves, of whom he owned a goodly number, their freedom at the beginning of the Civil War, but all of them remained his steadfast servitors all through those trying times; enlisted in the Mexican War, but the war ended before his company saw active service. George C. Hays and Sarah had 8 children, viz:

- 3652. George Campbell Hays, Jr.; b. Sept. 25, 1828, in Monroe, Tennessee +.
- 3653. Anne Elizabeth Hays; b. Aug. 21, 1832, in Monroe, Tennessee +.
- 3654. Charles Dillard Hays; b. Feb. 12, 1830, in Monroe, Tenn.; d. Sept. 12, 1859.
- 3655. Andrew Collins Hays; b. April 11, 1835 +.
- 3656. James Willis Hays; b. April 26, 1837, in New London, Mo.; d. April 11, 1849.
- 3657. Edgar Clinton Hays; b. Oct. 27, 1838, in New London, Missouri +.
- 3658. Uriel Clay Hays; b. July 30, 1843, in New London, Mo. +
- 3659. James W. Hays; b. April 24, 1849, in New London, Mo.; d. Oct. 3, 1849.

GEORGE C. Hays, Jr.⁵ (3652) (George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Oct. 24, 1854, Mary Jane Wise; living (1899) in New London, Mo. They have 6 children, viz:

- 3660. James W. Hays; b. March 6, 1856; d. Dec. 7, 1861.
- 3661. Anna Maria Hays; b. Dec. 24, 1857; lives at New London +.
- 3662. Sarah Campbell Hays; b. Nov. 11, 1859; lives at New London +.
- 3663. Mary Margaret Hays; b. March 1, 1863; lives at New London +.
- 3664. George Edgar Hays; b. May 20, 1865; lives at Rensselaer, Missouri +.
- 3665. Charles Thomas Hays; b. May 9, 1869; lives at New London, Mo. +

ANNA MARIA Hays⁶ (3661) (George C.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. April 24, 1884, Samuel C. Downing. He d. April 18, 1893. They had one child, viz:

3666. Samuel Casey Downing; b. July 4, 1889.

SARAH CAMPBELL Hays⁶ (3662) (George C.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Dr. J. T. Downing Nov. 13, 1878. Their 3 children were:

3667. Thomas Campbell Downing; b. June 20, 1880.

3668. Mary Downing; b. May 20, 1885.

3669. Marjorie Nell Downing; b. June 26, 1887.

MARY MARGARET Hays⁶ (3663) (George C.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Reuben E. Roy Dec. 19, 1882, at New London, Mo. Hon. R. F. Roy was elected Judge of the 16th Judicial Circuit Nov., 1892, and served with distinguished ability; retired from the bench Jan. 1, 1899, and resumed the practice of his profession. They are the parents of one child, viz:

3670. George Roy; b. May 5, 1891.

GEORGE EDGAR Hays⁶ (3664) (George C.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Jessie Ogle Nov. 11, 1891. 3 children, viz:

3671. Mary Nell Hays; b. July 6, 1893; d. Dec. 14, 1897.

3672. William Ogle Hays; b. Aug. 8, 1895.

3673. George Edgar Hays, Jr.; b. Jan. 6, 1897; d. May 21, 1898.

CHARLES THOMAS Hays⁶ (3665) (George C.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Sarah Margaret Brashears May 27, 1897. She was a daughter of S. Brashears and Anne Lyons Brashhears; b. in Ralls County Aug. 10, 1871. He is a lawyer of the firm of Roy & Hays, New London, Mo. 1 child, viz:

3674. Agnes Hays; b. Dec. 7, 1898.

ANN ELIZABETH Hays⁵ (3653) (George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Dr. Charles Fenton Clayton May 21, 1850, as his 2nd wife. He was b. in Loudon County, Va., March 16, 1822. His father d. when he was only 7 years old, leaving a widow and 7 children. The mother, with all of the children except the oldest son, went to Ralls County, Mo., in 1832, where they settled on a farm.

At the age of 17, Charles Fenton taught school. He saved his earnings and attended the St. Louis Medical College. His ambition to become a physician was opposed by all of his family except a widowed sister, who offered him every encouragement, going with him to St. Louis and assisting him by keeping a boarding house. He graduated in 1845, and began practicing in New London, Mo., removing to Hannibal, Mo., in 1862, where he continued the practice of medicine until his death which occurred July 12, 1883.

In 1851 he was elected to the State Legislature from Ralls County, Mo., serving one term. For over 40 years he was a prominent physician, enjoying a lucrative practice and the full confidence of his fellow citizens. He was a prominent member of the Masonic and Odd Fellow Fraternities, and an active member of the Christian Church, in which he was an elder for 20 years. Their 8 children were:

- 3675. Sarah Eliza Clayton; b. April 13, 1851, at New London +.
- 3676. Virginia Hays Clayton; b. Nov. 8, 1852, at New London +
- 3677. Mary Campbell Clayton; b. Nov. 28, 1854, at New London +.
- 3678. Charles Hammond Clayton; b. Dec. 29, 1856, at New London; unmarried; removed to Birmingham, Ala., in 1879, where he now resides.
- 3679. George Dillard Clayton; b. Aug. 8, 1859, at New London +
- 3680. Lavina Dorsey Clayton; b. Jan. 17, 1865, at Hannibal, Missouri +.
- 3681. Edgar Clinton Clayton; b. Aug. 28, 1862, at New London; d. young.
- 3682. Anne Elizabeth Clayton; b. Feb. 23, 1867, at Hannibal, Missouri +.

SARAH ELIZA Clayton⁶ (3675) (Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); eldest child of Anne Elizabeth and Dr. C. F. Clayton; m. Dr. Charles H. Yancey at Hannibal, Mo., Nov. 16, 1870. He was b. in Hannibal Nov. 3, 1850, where he lived until 1879; graduated from the Louisville, Ky., Medical College in 1877. He is surgeon for the M. K. & T. R. R., also the Wabash R. R. He was son of Jeremiah Yancey, who was b. in Campbell County, Tenn., in 1827, and Mary Ellen Powell, who was b. in Jessamine County, Ky., in 1823. They reside at Hannibal, Mo. 1 child, viz:

- 3683. Jerry Clayton Yancey; b. July 2, 1872; d. July 13, 1873.

VIRGINIA HAYS Clayton⁶ (3676) (Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Morrison B. Craft at Hannibal, Mo., Sept. 1, 1875. Their 3 children were:

3684. Minnie Clifton Craft; b. July 31, 1877, at Hannibal, Missouri +.

3685. Julia Montague Craft; b. Nov. 11, 1879, at Hannibal, Mo.

3686. Lavina Whitney Craft; b. Dec. 1, 1883, at Hannibal, Mo.

MINNIE CLIFTON Craft (3684); m. at Hannibal, March 22, 1898, Walter Shirley White. They have 1 child, viz:

3687. Mary Virginia White; b. Dec. 26, 1898.

MARY CAMPBELL Clayton⁶ (3677) (Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. John H. Chapman at Hannibal, Mo., Dec. 21, 1876. They reside at Omaha, Neb. He was b. Nov. 22, 1853, at Vergennes, Vermont; went to Hannibal in 1873; was in the R. R. business from 1870 to 1888 as agent, operator, etc.; is now in charge of the accounts of the Union Pacific Coal Co., of Omaha, Neb. Their 2 children are:

3688. Mary Claire Chapman; b. Aug. 21, 1879, at Hannibal, Mo.

3689. Sadie Genevieve Chapman; b. Sept. 3, 1883.

LAVINA D. Clayton⁶ (3680) (Anne E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 17, 1865; m. at Hannibal, Mo., April, 10, 1883, Luther Winfield Welsh, son of Warner and Mary Ann Hyatt Welsh. Rev. L. W. Welsh was b. Sept. 4, 1852, in Hyattstown, Md.; descended from Major John Welsh of Maryland, who settled there prior to 1668; is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars of Missouri by right of descent from Colonel Nicholas Greenberry, Major John Hammond, Commanding General Gerret Van Sweringen, Hon. John Dorsey and Hon. Henry Griffith. His ancestor, "Maryland" Van Sweringen, married Elizabeth Walker; was b. in Somerset County, Md., where he lived to the age of 109 years. His son, known as "Middletown Van," was the ancestor of Rev. Welsh. He was Captain in the Revolutionary War.

Rev. Welsh graduated from Bethany College, West Virginia, in 1875; had degrees A. B., B. L. and A. M. conferred upon him; minister in the Christian Church; taught school for several years; was at one time Principal of an Academy in Hannibal; Professor of

Mathematics in Columbia, Mo., College; is at present (1899) Professor of Anatomy and Physiology in the National School of Osteopathy in Kansas City, Mo. 3 children, viz:

- 3690. Jeanne Howard Welsh; b. Oct. 9, 1884.
- 3691. Lavina Dorsey Clayton Welsh; b. Sept. 26, 1888.
- 3692. Anne Montague Welsh; b. March 4, 1898.

GEORGE DILLARD Clayton⁶ (3679) (Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. at St. Louis, Mo., April 12, 1887, Mary Coleman Morrison, daughter of Hugh Davis and Margaret E. Morrison; reside at Hannibal, Mo. 4 children, viz:

- 3693. Robert Morrison Clayton; b. Jan. 26, 1888.
- 3694. Charles Yancey Clayton; b. Jan. 29, 1891.
- 3695. Margaret M. Clayton; b. Jan. 1, 1895.
- 3696. George Dillard Clayton, Jr.; b. Dec. 15, 1897.

ANNE ELIZABETH Clayton⁶ (3682) (Anne E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. at Omaha, Neb., Oct. 15, 1890, Hon. Willard Slabaugh, Judge of the Circuit Court at Omaha, where they reside.

Willard Washington Slabaugh was born in Locke Township, Elkhart County, Ind., Feb. 29, 1856. His father was a farmer, who felled trees, built his own log cabin and made the clearing for himself and family a home, where Willard, his second son, was born. In 1858, his parents moved to Portage County, Ohio. When old enough Willard assisted his father on the farm, attending district school during the winter. At the age of 18 years he taught his first term of school at Randolph, Ohio, thereafter teaching school winters until 1882. He attended Mount Union College, Ohio, two terms, and Valparaiso Normal School, Indiana, one term; afterwards he attended Hiram College, Ohio, from which college he was graduated in 1883. In the fall of 1884 he came to Nebraska. He taught school during the winters of 1884 and 1885. In the spring of 1885 he and another young man drove to Thomas County, Kansas, where he took up a homestead of 160 acres. After securing his homestead he returned to Nebraska, where he continued the study of the law, which study he had begun in Ohio. He was admitted to the bar in August of the same year. In 1892 he was appointed Assistant State Attorney, and

served in such capacity until the fall of 1895, when he was elected Judge of the District Court, which office he still holds (1899). Their 4 children are:

- 3697. Willard Clayton Slabaugh; b. Aug. 6, 1891.
- 3698. Ruth Julia Slabaugh; b. May 9, 1893.
- 3699. Grace Elizabeth Slabaugh; b. Nov. 12, 1895.
- 3700. ————; b. 1899.

ANDREW COLLINS Hays⁵ (3655) (George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Dec., 1857, at New London, Mo., to Laura Lancaster. 9 children, viz:

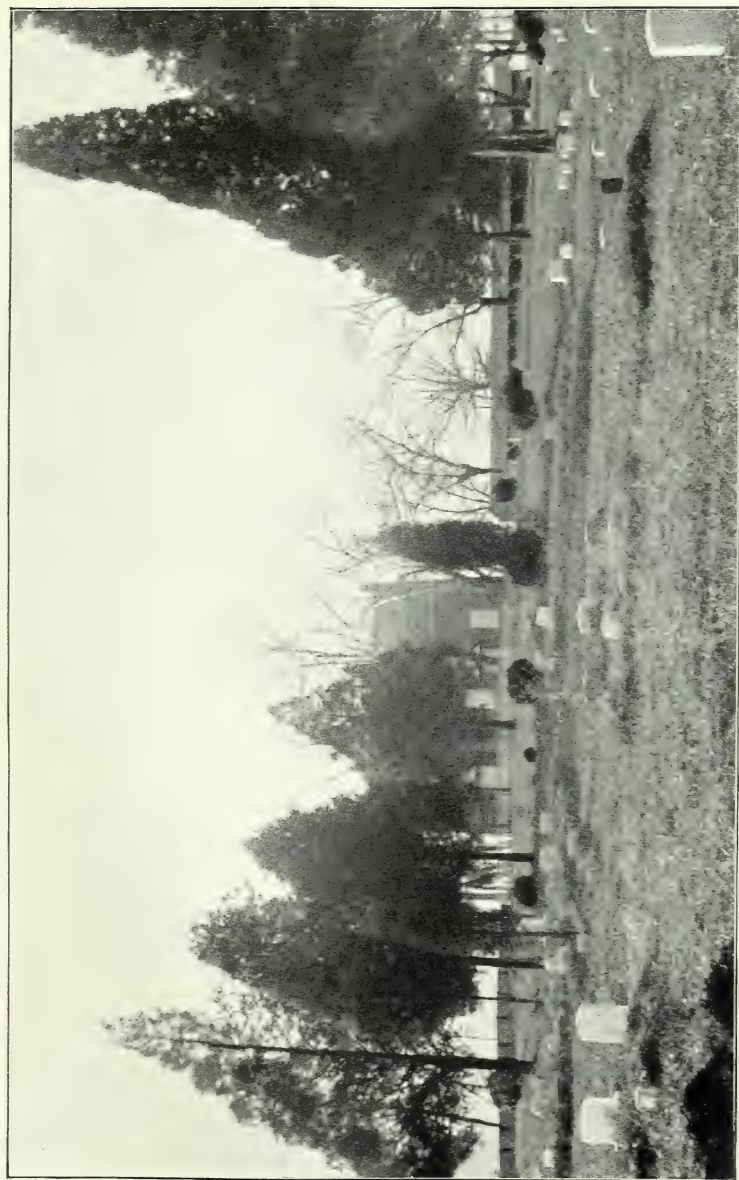
- 3701. Lena Campbell Hays; b. Sept. 16, 1858; m. Mr. Henry; d. in 1885, leaving 2 children.
- 3702. Laura Perry Hays; b. Dec. 3, 1860; m. Oscar Brandsletter. 5 children.
- 3703. Minnie Collins Hays; b. Jan. 20, 1863; m. Lewis Grisham +.
- 3704. William Andrew Hays; b. Dec. 20, 1865; m. Kate O'Meahra. 2 children.
- 3705. Annie Gertrude Hays; b. May 21, 1868; m. H. W. Young +.
- 3706. George Dillard Hays; b. Aug. 10, 1872; m. Miss Barry of Illinois.
- 3707. Sarah Jane Hays; b. Jan. 29, 1874; m. Mr. Felly April, 1898.
- 3708. Edgar Clinton Hays; b. March 14, 1880; d. in infancy.
- 3709. Genevieve Claire Hays; b. May 21, 1883.

MINNIE COLLINS Hays⁷ (3703) (Andrew⁶, Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. Lewis Grisham. She d. in 1890, leaving 2 children, viz:

- 3710. William B. Grisham; b. 1888.
- 3711. Clayton Grisham; b. 1890.

ANNIE GERTRUDE Hays⁷ (3705) (Andrew⁶, Ann E.⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹); m. H. W. Young. 2 children, viz:

- 3712. Clyde Young.
- 3713. Gladys Young.



NOTTINGHAM MEETING HOUSE.

EDGAR CLINTON Hays⁵ (3657) (George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. May 20, 1869, at Hannibal, Mo., Margaret M. Harrison. Margaret Hays d. in July, 1893. Edgar C. Hays enlisted in the Civil War, C. S. A., in 1861; served throughout the war in Forrest's Cavalry, under General Joseph Wheeler. Returning in 1865, he took up the study of medicine, and graduated from the St. Louis Medical College in 1867; located at Fort Scott, Kas., but returned to Hannibal in 1873, where he has since resided. He is regarded as one of the foremost physicians of northeast Missouri. 5 children, viz:

- 3714. Ellen Morton Hays; b. Jan., 1872.
- 3715. William Harrison Hays; b. July, 1873.
- 3716. Mary Sloan Hays; d. in infancy.
- 3717. Margaret Tracy Hays; d. in infancy.
- 3718. Ruth Hays; d. in infancy.

URIEL CLAY Hays⁵ (3658) (George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Jan. 5, 1865, to Lucy M. Tutt, at New London, Mo. 5 children, viz:

- 3719. Edgaretta Clinton Hays; b. Jan. 31, 1866.
- 3720. Charles Lampton Hays; b. Feb. 29, 1868; d. in infancy.
- 3721. Uriel Clay Hays, Jr.; b. June 27, 1870; married; resides in Washington, D. C.
- 3722. Lucy Belle Hays; b. Aug. 6, 1872; m. Mr. Martin; resides Perry, Mo. 1 son.
- 3723. Mary Georgia Hays; b. Dec., 1883. She m. Mr. Hays; d. Jan., 1898, at Perry, Mo.

EDGARETTA C. Hays⁶ (3719) (Uriel⁵, George C.⁴, Mary³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Miss D. Seaton, and lives at Perry, Ralls County, Mo. They have 1 child, viz:

- 3724. Lulu Hays.

HAYS FAMILY.

"Major John Hays lived on a farm under the Jump Mountain in Rockbridge County. His sons were: (1) Michael Hays, of Ohio, who was an officer in the United States Army in 1812; (2) Andrew Hays, a distinguished lawyer of Nashville, Tenn.; (3) John Brown Hays, of Columbia, Tenn., whose wife was a sister of President Polk; (4)

James Campbell Hays, of Tennessee and Texas, who was the father of Jack Hays, the Texas Ranger."—*From Annals of Augusta Co.*

There was also one daughter, Mary, and possibly more. Mary Hays m. No. 3539 Joseph Walker³ (Joseph², John¹). There was also a General William Hays of the Revolution, who belonged to the Order of the Cincinnati. He was either a brother or son of Major John Hays.

Dr. John B. Hays, a first cousin to James Walker (No. 3725), m. Ophelia C. Polk, a sister of Maria Jane Polk Walker and President James K. Polk. They moved from Virginia to Columbia, Tenn. They had 2 daughters, viz:

a. Virginia Hays; m. Captain Ed. Lee, C. S. A., of Columbia, Tenn., on Dec. 25, 1854. They had 1 child, viz:

Hays Lee; b. 1855. He is now (1898) a practicing physician in Evansville, Ill.

b. Naomi Hays; m. Major W. E. Moore, Chief of Subsistence on General Hood's Staff, in Dec., 1864. They had 1 daughter, viz:

Ophelia Polk Moore, who was injured in a railroad accident at State Line, N. C., and died six hours afterward in a church near by, where all the injured were taken.

Mrs. Moore had a beautiful window placed in this church in memory of her, and afterwards in Helena, Ark., she endowed the Ophelia Polk Orphan Home for girls, in remembrance of her daughter. Mrs. Moore died in Helena, Ark., about 1896.

Ophelia Polk Moore, daughter of William E. and Naomi Hays Moore; b. at Columbia, Tenn., Sept. 2, 1867; baptized by Rev. David Pise, D. D., Oct. 12, 1867; died at Statesville, N. C., Aug. 27, 1891. It is well for the living to remember the virtues of the blessed dead, who have finished their earthly pilgrimage, for the memory of their good deeds incites those who are left behind to follow in their footsteps. Actuated by such feelings, a friend, at the request of Mrs. W. E. Moore, compiled a beautiful memorial in testimony of the gentle and lovely character of Ophelia Polk Moore, whose untimely and sad death in the terrible railway accident near Statesville, N. C., Aug. 27th, has brought sorrow and grief to a large circle of relatives, friends and co-workers in St. John's Church, Helena, Ark.

"Cut off in the full promise of her young and gentle womanhood, she has left behind her an example of Christian character, loyalty to

duty and filial affection, beautiful, helpful and worthy of our highest praises. Grant her eternal rest, O Lord, and let perpetual light shine upon her, and give us grace to follow her good example, that we may with her be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom."—*From a Memorial.*

POLK FAMILY.

Robert Polk; born and married in Ireland; m. Magdalene Tasker, widow of Colonel Parker, and heiress of Mowning Hill. 8 children, viz:

- a. John Polk +.
- b. William Polk.
- c. Ephraim Polk.
- d. James Polk.
- e. Robert Polk.
- f. Joseph Polk.
- g. Margaret Polk.
- h. Ann Polk.

JOHN Polk² (a) (Robert¹); m. Joanna Knox, (2) Jugga Hugg. 2 children, one of whom was:

William Polk; m. Priscilla Roberts. 2 children, viz:

- a. Colonel Ezekial Polk; married +.
- b. General Thomas Polk.

COLONEL EZEKIAL Polk⁴ (a) (William³, John², Robert¹); m. ——— and had 1 child, viz:

Major Samuel Polk; m. Jane Knox, a daughter of Captain James Knox of the Revolution. He was a son of John Knox (a descendant of a brother of John Knox, the Covenanter), a native of Scotland; went to Ireland and there married Jean Gracey. They emigrated to America about 1740; had 8 children, 7 sons and 1 daughter. One of the sons was James, who was born in Ireland; was a resident of Iredell County, N. C. He received grants of military land for service in the Revolution prior to December 31, 1784.—*See Record of Revolutionary War, by W. T. Saffel.*

Major Samuel Polk, one of the early settlers of Maury County, Tenn., was a Major in the Revolution. He was a nephew of General Thomas, and son of Ezekial Polk (brothers), who signed the famous Mecklenburg treaty. This was several months before the Declara-

tion of July 4, 1776. Abraham Alexander, Chairman of this famous meeting, and John McNutt Alexander, Clerk of the same, were near relatives of the Polks, as was also Dr. Chapman Brevard, author of the Resolutions. Tradition ascribes to Thomas Polk the principal agency in bringing about the Declaration.—*From Life of James K. Polk, by John S. Jenkins.*

Of Samuel and Jane Polk's 9 children we have account of the following three:

- a. James Knox Polk, who became President of the United States.
- b. Jane Maria Polk, who married James Walker.
- c. Ophelia Polk, who married John Brown Hays, a brother of Mary Hays, who married No. 3539 Joseph Walker.

Joseph Walker³ (3539) (Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 10, 1761; m. Mary, daughter of Major John Hays. The name of only one of their children is known, but there were probably others. 1 child, viz:

3725. James Walker; m. Jane Maria Polk. He was probably the eldest child. He and Jane Maria Polk were m. Feb. 24, 1813. She was b. Jan. 4, 1798, in Charlotte, N. C. While a mere girl she removed with her father and family to Maury County, Tenn., which was about 1806. She united with the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1829, living ever afterwards a consistent, faithful member. She possessed in a remarkable degree vigor of intellect as well as unusual physical activity and energy. She and her two daughters, Sally and Anna Maria, spent one winter at the White House with her brother during his Presidency. She went to Nashville when that city entertained Lafayette and met him there. This was while James K. Polk was Governor of Tennessee. Among her personal friends were W. W. Corcoran and Bancroft, the historian.

Old "Rally Hill," a place of 12 acres, with a large, comfortably arranged mansion, the home of the Walkers, was given to Mrs. Maria Walker by her sons, Samuel and Joseph Knox. The place was called "Rally Hill" because Mrs. Walker said it should be a rallying place for all the family, which it always was. It was a brick building with a wide hall in the center, and a wing on each side containing large rooms. When President Polk died, leaving no heirs, his property was divided among his sister Maria's children, of whom there were eleven. At the time of her death, Oct. 14, 1876, her descendants numbered one hundred.

James Walker was born in Fayette County, Ky., near Lexington; died June, 1864, aged 72 years; celebrated his golden wedding in 1863; was a remarkably robust man, but never recovered from the shock of hearing that his son Marshall was killed in a duel, just two weeks after the death of his son Joseph Knox. His mother died when he was quite small, and his father married Miss McCrosky. His step-mother bound him out to a cabinet maker, which did not suit James. His old colored nurse, "Lindy," stole him from the cabinet maker and together they went to Tennessee, walking over 200 miles. She cared for him until he was old enough to care for himself. She spent her long life in her master's family, being always loved and cared for by him. James lived for awhile with an uncle, Dr. Hays. He was raised a Presbyterian, but was induced to join the Episcopal Church by his cousin James Piper, who had come to Virginia on a visit. This Piper was the one who wrote his name on the Virginia Natural Bridge, above the name of Washington. But there probably is no truth in the usually credited story that he climbed so far that it was dangerous to retrace his steps and that his comrades hauled him fainting to the top. Mr. William A. Caruthers, one of his comrades, says that "When he had ascended about 170 feet from the earth, and had reached the point where the pillar overhangs the ravine, his heart seemed to fail him. He stopped and seemed to us to be balancing midway between heaven and earth. We had entreated him to return, all to no purpose. Now it was perilous even to speak to him, and difficult to carry on a conversation at all, from the immense height to which he had ascended, and the noise of the brook which tumbled down the cascade. At length he seemed to discover that one of the clefts recrated backward from the overhanging position of the pillar. Into this he sprang at once, and was soon out of sight and out of danger."—*Henry Howe's History of Virginia*.

James Walker was Senior Warden of the Episcopal Church for over 40 years; was highly educated for the time in which he lived; was always called "Squire"; was one of the first Episcopalists in Tennessee; was also the first printer, and started the first newspaper in the State of Tennessee. He owned the first stage line in middle Tennessee, also the first iron works in the state, and was a trustee of Columbia Institute from the time it was founded until his death. All of his daughters were educated at this institute. He was related to the Ballards, McDowells and Hays, also other families of note in

Virginia. At one time he owned a fine plantation in Arkansas. He had two sisters, Nancy and Mary, also had several half-brothers in Kentucky whom he never saw.

The 11 children of James and Jane Maria Polk Walker were as follows :

- 3726. Samuel Polk Walker; m. Eleanor Wormley Taylor. 10 children +.
- 3727. James Hays Walker; b. May 14, 1816; m. Saphrona Davis in Corinth, Miss., May 18, 1869. She lived only one year after their marriage. He served in the Mexican War as Captain; now lives with his sister, Mrs. Barnett, in Columbia, Tenn.
- 3728. Joseph Knox Walker; m. Augusta Adams Tabb. 10 children +.
- 3729. Jane Clarissa Walker; m. Isaac N. Barnett. 5 children +.
- 3730. Mary Eliza Walker; m. Wm. S. Pickett +.
- 3731. Sarah Naomi Walker; m. Dr. John B. Green +.
- 3732. Lucius Marshall Walker; m. Celestine Garth. 3 children +.
- 3733. Anna Maria Walker; b. April 3, 1827; m. Lemuel Phillips in Columbia, Tenn., Dec. 25, 1854; no children; is a widow and resides in Columbia.
- 3734. Andrew Jackson Walker; married. 4 children +.
- 3735. Ophelia Lysinka Walker; b. Jan. 10, 1837; d. young.
- 3736. Leonidas Walker; b. Sept. 15, 1839; d. young.

SAMUEL POLK Walker⁵ (3726) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 26, 1814; d. about 1869; m. Eleanor Taylor Wormley Oct. 22, 1834. They were married in Maury County, Tenn. She was a daughter of John Warner Wormley and Catherine Hannah Fairfax (cousin of George Washington). Samuel Polk Walker represented Tennessee in the Legislature one term after the war. He was Lieutenant, C. S. A., on General Marshall Walker's staff (aide). They were the parents of 10 children, viz :

- 3737. Maria Belinda Walker; m. John Sannoner, (2) Charles K. Hall. 2 children +.
- 3738. Catherine Hannah Walker; m. Dr. James Correy. 2 children +.
- 3739. James Walker; was Lieutenant in C. S. A.; d. in service +.
- 3740. John Warner Walker; m. Amanda Newell. 5 children +.

- 3741. Samuel Polk Walker; m. Maggie McCrae, (2) Mary Howard Lombard. 5 children +.
- 3742. Eleanor Wormley Walker; m. Captain Robert G. Portlock. 3 children +.
- 3743. William Pickett Walker; married. 1 child +.
- 3744. Joseph Knox Walker; d. young.
- 3745. Mary Harris Walker; m. Josh G. Bailey. 3 children +.
- 3746. Elizabeth C. Walker; m. Richard H. Allen of Memphis. They had 7 children +.

MARIA BELINDA Walker⁶ (3737) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. John Sannoner of Memphis, Tenn. They are the parents of 2 children. He d. and she m. Charles K. Hall about 1864. They had no children. They are both dead. 2 children, viz:

- 3747. Walker Sannoner; b. 1853; died.
- 3748. John Sannoner.

CATHERINE HANNAH Walker⁶ (3738) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. Dr. James Correy of Memphis. She is now dead. 2 children, viz:

- 3749. Eleanor Walker Correy; m. Lewis Gates of Denver.
- 3750. James Correy; m. a Denver lady, name not given.

JAMES Walker⁶ (3739) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); must have entered the service young. The account of his sad death follows.

EXTRACTS FROM "AFTER THE BATTLE OF BELMONT."

BY SALLIE WALKER BOON, OF CARTHAGE, MO.

Up to November, 1861, we, who lived in Memphis, thought we realized that the war had begun. From out every home some one had gone to fight for their country. My father, Colonel J. Knox Walker, was a Union man, and all his relatives and family were on that side, but in the twinkling of an eye everything changed. Lincoln's Proclamation was read in the morning papers—that night my father was Colonel of the 2nd Tennessee Regiment, C. S. A., the first to be raised in Memphis. Two regiments claimed to be the 2nd. The dispute was never settled until after the Battle of Belmont. At Belmont my father's regiment received its baptism of blood on the battlefield.

After that it was called the "Bloody 2nd." Memphis had a large Irish population, my father was their friend; in politics they followed his lead. My mother was dead, the children were young (six of them) and the father left the little family to serve his country. I was only a young girl, but shall I ever forget those sad, sad days? The hearts that were broken, the homes that were made desolate?

I was the daughter of my father's regiment; his sisters, Mrs. W. S. Pickett and Mrs. I. N. Barnett, gave the flag. I presented the flag. Captain Saffrance in an impromptu speech accepted it, then my father with his brave Irish boys in gray (and none braver ever followed a flag) left for the front. Among many other sufferers Lieutenant Jimmie Walker was mortally wounded. This news was sad indeed to everyone, for he was a favorite with all. After what seemed days of anxious waiting, he was brought home, and loving friends did all they could to soften the last few hours, but it was not long until his spirit had fled, and we laid him to rest in Elmwood, the farewell salute was fired, and we returned home. After the Battle of Belmont the Generals met under a flag of truce, General Grant proposed the toast, "General Washington." As the glasses were raised, cousin Marsh Polk, who was a Colonel on General Polk's staff, said "The first rebel," and everybody laughed.

JOHN WARNER Walker⁶ (3740) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. Amanda Newell of Memphis, Tenn.; was a Lieutenant in C. S. A. He attended Nashville Military Academy. He was m. a second time to Mrs. Margaret Sale Summerville. 4 children, viz:

- 3751. Thomas Newell Walker; m. Eva Kennedy. 1 child +.
- 3752. John Warner Walker; m. Ella Taylor. 2 children +.
- 3753. James Walker.
- 3754. Samuel Polk Walker; m., name of wife not known.

THOMAS NEWELL Walker (3751); m. Eva Kennedy. 1 child, viz:

- 3755. Kennedy Walker.

JOHN WARNER Walker, Jr. (3752); m. Ella Taylor. 2 children, viz:

- 3752a. Norma Walker.
- 3752b. Jack Walker.

SAMUEL POLK Walker⁶ (3741) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. a daughter of Judge McCrae of North Carolina who was minister at the Court of St. James during President Buchanan's administration. He was a Lieutenant and was on his Uncle General Marshall Walker's staff all through the war. He attended the University of Virginia, but left it to join the army. After the war he graduated in law from Cambridge. Samuel and his brother John were taken prisoners at Island No. 10, taken to Johnson Island and kept about a year.

SAMUEL POLK WALKER.

Samuel Polk Walker, the fifth child of S. P. Walker and Eleanor Wormley, was born October 17, 1842, in Memphis, Tenn., and was therefore not quite 56 years old when he died, Sept. 15, 1898. His brother, J. W. Walker, and sisters, Mrs. Nellie W. Portlock, Mrs. Mary Bailey and Mrs. R. H. Allen, all residents of Memphis, survive him. His father was a cotton commission merchant, one of the largest operators in this city, maintaining also a house in New Orleans.

Judge Walker was married twice. His first wife was Margaret McCrae. They were married in Memphis in 1866. She was a daughter of D. K. McCrae, one of the most distinguished lawyers of his time, who came from North Carolina to Memphis. His second wife was Miss Mary Howard Lombard. They were married Dec. 18, 1879. She survives him, as do his children, Mrs. E. H. Martin of Green Grove, Miss., and Miss Valerie Walker, children of the first union, and Samuel P., Jr., and Howard, children of the second. The latter are yet youths.

Judge Walker graduated at the age of 17 as valedictorian of his class from the Nashville College, and then entered the Virginia Military Institute at Lexington, where he was when the Civil War began. He returned home, entered the Confederate Army and served four years. He was Adjutant for two years upon the staff of General L. Marshall Walker, and after the latter's death became adjutant to and served on the staff of General W. Y. C. Humes until the close of the war. He then entered the Harvard Law School, and completed there the course, returning to Memphis to enter the practice of law with his father-in-law, the firm name being McCrae, Perkins and Walker. Subsequently the firm became McCrae and Walker. He was city attorney for several years. Judge Walker was a Mason, being a mem-

ber of the South Memphis Lodge. He was also a member of the Tennessee Club, and of the Memphis Gun Club, the Wapanoca Outing and Oakdonic Fishing Clubs. He was elected Chancellor in 1872, but resigned to give his attention to the business of the firm of Metcalf & Walker, which was formed in 1874, and of which he remained the rest of his life a member. He was the youngest chancellor ever chosen in Tennessee under the present constitution.

Judge Walker was one of the ablest and most widely known lawyers in the State of Tennessee. The universal esteem in which he was held sprang from a combination of superior professional worth and social characteristics that made him a charming associate in any circle he entered. His grace of manners, delicate regard of others, love of social enjoyment and his versatility as displayed in turning easily his brilliant mind from "law's grave study" to lighter vein, caused him to be eagerly sought after in club life and society.

The conscientiousness with which he discharged his professional duties, the vigor with which he entered upon and continued his work, the lucidity with which he stated cases, the accuracy and readiness with which he seized salient facts, the nicety with which he drew distinctions in the application of legal principles; his conciseness, his clearness, his logic—made it plain that he had sacrificed no professional excellence in becoming a good companion and enlisted the utmost esteem of those who studied him as a lawyer. His nature kept his heart always in touch with humanity. His life was adorned by noble work.

Judge Walker died at West Yarmouth, Mass., where the family were spending the summer."—*Taken from the Commercial Appeal, Memphis, Tenn.*

COPY OF TELEGRAM FROM THE SUPREME COURT OF TENNESSEE UPON THE DEATH OF JUDGE WALKER.

"We have heard with profound sorrow of the death of Judge Walker. His loss to his family, to the bar, to the Courts and to the State is irreparable. We tender our sympathy in your great affliction."

D. L. SNODGRASS, Chief Justice.

The children were:

3756. Virginia McRae Walker; m. Nov. 7, 1887, to Edward H. Martin; no children.



COL. JOSEPH KNOX WALKER.

3757. Samuel Polk Walker; dead.

3758. Valerie Walker; unmarried in 1899.

The children of Samuel Polk Walker and his second wife were:

3759. Samuel P. Walker; b. Sept. 18, 1880.

3760. Howard L. Walker; b. Nov. 7, 1882.

ELEANOR WORMLEY Walker⁶ (3742) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. Captain Robert G. Portlock, C. S. A., of Virginia. They were m. in Memphis Oct., 1867. They were the parents of the following children:

3761. Robert G. Portlock; died of yellow fever.

3762. Samuel Walker Portlock; living in Memphis, Tenn.

3763. Mary Elizabeth Portlock; dead.

WILLIAM PICKETT Walker⁶ (3743) (Samuel⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. Clara Sebastian in Arkansas. He was a Lieutenant in the C. S. A., and was with General Forrest's Cavalry when he entered Memphis after it was held by the Federals. 1 child, viz:

3764. William Walker.

MARY HARRIS Walker (3745); m. Josh G. Bailey. He d. about 1896. She lives in Memphis, Tenn. Three children, viz:

3745a. Eleanor Wormley Bailey; b. about 1885.

3745b. Josh G. Bailey; b. about 1888.

3745c. Lizzie Bailey; b. about 1893.

ELIZABETH C. Walker (3746); m. Richard H. Allen. † children, viz:

3746a. Thomas H. Allen.

3746b. Richard H. Allen.

3746c. Maria Allen.

3746d. James Sedden Allen.

3746e. Eleanor Katherine Allen.

3746f. Jessie Allen.

3746g. Jean Allen.

JOSEPH KNOX Walker⁵ (3728) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. in Columbia, Tenn., July 19, 1818; d. in Memphis,

Tenn., Aug. 25, 1863. Augusta Adams Tabb, wife of J. K. Walker, was born in Lynchburg, Va., 1824; died in Memphis July 30, 1860. She was the daughter of Henry (possibly Wm. Henry) Tabb and Caledonia (Garland or Daniels) and was said to be a direct descendant of Pocahontas. She had a brother, Blucher Tabb, who was appointed to the Navy by President Polk, and was killed while in the Navy on the coast of Africa, when only about 18 years old. Her parents both dying when she was quite young, her uncle, Samuel Garland, was appointed her guardian. He died during the war. From her Uncle Hugh Daniels she inherited \$20,000; was often called the Virginia heiress, having inherited several other legacies. She was a cousin of General Sam Garland, C. S. A., who was killed in western Virginia. When a young man Joseph Knox left his home in Lexington and went to Tennessee; was one of the leading criminal lawyers in the state and represented Shelby County in the State Senate in 1858-9; was State Delegate to three National Democratic Conventions—the one held at Cincinnati when Lincoln and Hamlin were nominated, also at Baltimore and Charleston. He studied law with his Uncle James K. Polk, and was for awhile his partner at Columbia; graduated from Yale College with high honors in 1838; was private secretary to President Polk. It is said that the office was created for him. While serving in this capacity he with his family lived in the White House at Washington. After Polk's term expired J. K. Walker practiced law awhile in Washington, then moved to Memphis in 1852. When the war broke out he raised a regiment, which fought like tigers at Belmont. After this battle Walker's regiment was called "The Bloody Second." He was a great friend of the Irish, his regiment being composed mostly of men of this nationality. He was presented with the use of a pew during his life time in the Catholic Cathedral at Memphis, although he was a member of the Episcopal Church; was at the time of his death one of the highest Masons in the state. He married Augusta Adams Tabb in Lynchburg, Va., Dec., 1841. Their 10 children were:

- 3765. Maria Polk Walker; m. General F. C. Armstrong. 2 children +.
- 3766. Henry Tabb Walker; m. Bessie Ware. 4 children +.
- 3767. Sally Walker; m. Major H. L. Boon. 5 children +.
- 3768. Joseph Knox Walker; d. aged 10 years +.
- 3769. Samuel Polk Walker; m. Laura Thornton. 2 children +.



AUGUSTA ADAMS TABB WALKER.

3770. Augusta Tabb Walker; b. June 27, 1850, in Washington, D. C.; d. in 1860 at Memphis, Tenn.
3771. Nellie Knox Walker; m. John Gardnier +.
3772. Barnett Walker; m. Kate Austin. 2 children +.
3773. Cettie Walker; b. Aug. 3, 1856; d. in 1856.
3774. Gideon Pillow Walker; b. May 4, 1857; d. 1859.

MARIA POLK Walker⁶ (3765) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. Jan. 19, 1843, in Columbia, Tenn.; d. Aug. 26, 1872, in Springfield, Mo.; m. General Frank C. Armstrong, C. S. A., April 27, 1863, in Columbia, Tenn.

During the fall of 1862, after the Federals had taken possession of Memphis and the surrounding territory, Colonel Samuel P. Walker obtained permission to go south, presumably to visit his three sons, who were officers in the Confederate service. His real mission probably was to purchase cotton which he intended to ship through the lines and sell in the North. With the money obtained in this way he no doubt purchased the supplies which he sent to his soldier sons. He also had permission to take with him his wife, daughter Nellie, then a young girl, and a young lady niece, Maria Polk, daughter of his brother, Colonel J. K. Walker. The party remained South several months, a greater part of the time they spent in Oxford, Miss. While South Maria met and became engaged to Frank Crawford Armstrong, a Brigadier-General of Cavalry. After she returned North her health became greatly impaired from the shock of several reports received at different times of the wounding and death of General Armstrong. She begged to be allowed to go South and marry the General. This her father would not consent to, but later when word came that General Armstrong's Brigade would be camped near Columbia, where Colonel Walker's parents lived, he gave his consent for Maria to go through the lines and be married at his mother's home. It was a long and hard trip made overland in any and all kind of conveyances, through Federal and Confederate lines. She arrived in Columbia about the middle of April and her marriage was to be on the 27th. On the evening of this day in the presence of about two hundred people, in the parlors of "Old Rally Hill," Maria P. Walker was married to F. C. Armstrong by Rev. Pease of the Episcopal Church. It was a full military wedding, almost every gentleman present was in uniform, and the General and his attendants were in the full dress of the

Confederate Cavalry, gray with yellow trimmings. The attendants were staff officers of General Armstrong and General Van Dorn. Maria was given away by her grandfather, James Walker, who only a few weeks before had celebrated his golden wedding. The attendants were Sally Walker, sister of the bride, and Captain James H. Polk, of General Armstrong's bodyguard, Maria Barnett and Hal T. Walker, Naomi Hays and Major M. M. Kimmel, Fannie and Sallie Hawkins and Antoinette Polk, cousins of the bride, Major Ed Dillon, and Major Kenny. General Earl Van Dorn and General Forrest were present at the wedding, also several other officers of the army. Immediately after the ceremony the Brigade Band played a familiar air. It was by far the largest body of cavalry ever seen together at that time and was a very impressive and imposing function.

The account of the above was obtained from Mrs. Boon, who was a sister of the bride and was present at the wedding.

Two children, viz:

- 3775. Belle Armstrong; b. Feb. 29, 1864; lives at Washington, D. C., with her father.
- 3776. Knox Walker Armstrong; b. 1865, in New Orleans; d. March, 1867, in Memphis, Tenn.

HENRY TABB Walker⁶ (3766) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); Captain Henry Tabb Walker, C. S. A., second child of Colonel Joseph Knox Walker, was b. in Columbia, Tenn., Sept. 13, 1844. He m. Bessie Ware, daughter of James Anthony and Jane Ware of Alabama, Dec. 11, 1866. They live in Montgomery, Ala. 4 children, viz:

- 3777. Croom W. Walker; b. July 17, 1868.
- 3778. Augusta Knox Walker; b. Jan. 14, 1872.
- 3779. James Ware Walker; b. Dec. 25, 1873.
- 3780. Bessie Ware Walker; b. Feb. 4, 1884.

CROOM W. Walker (3777); m. Mary Spencer Thornton (related to George Washington), in California, June 1, 1888. 3 children, viz:

- 3781. Croom W. Walker; b. Sept 13, 1889, in Alabama.
- 3782. Knox Polk Walker; b. April 28, 1892, in San Francisco.
- 3783. George Washington Thornton Walker; b. in 1895.



SALLY WALKER BOONE.
Born in the White House.

BOONE FAMILY.

George Boone had a son, Squire Boone. Squire Boone had a son, Daniel, who was the Kentucky pioneer; also had a son, George, who was the father of William C. Boone; and he was the father of William Crawford Boone, who married Lucy Daly. They had 7 sons and 4 daughters. One of these, Hampton Lynch Boone, was b. in Fayette, Howard County, Mo., Dec. 15, 1837, and m. Sallie, daughter of J. Knox Walker. When very young he attended Bethany College at Wheeling, Va., and was educated under the late Alexander Campbell. After graduating there he attended the law school at Lebanon, Tenn.; practiced law awhile, but about that time the gold fever broke out, and he joined a western expedition, and was one of the original forty men who located and named the city of Denver, Col. At the outbreak of the war he entered the Confederate army as Lieutenant at Fayette, Mo., and was all through the Missouri campaign with General Sterling Price. He was at the battles of Boonville, Carthage, Wilson Creek and many others, and was the officer detailed to bury General Nathaniel Lyons, U. S. A.

During the Missouri campaign he was captured seven times, but was never exchanged, each time making his escape. Later he was Quartermaster on General Earl Van Dorn's staff. After General Van Dorn's death he was on the staff of General Frank C. Armstrong. He was one of the first to enter the army, and remained in active service until its close. Upon the occasion of his death, The Sterling Price Camp Veterans drew up and caused to be published the most complimentary resolutions of respect and esteem. From these resolutions the above account of his services was taken. He died at Ardmore, Ind. Ter., April 8, 1890.

SALLY Walker⁶ (3767) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); was b. in the White House, Washington, D. C., March 15, 1846; m. Hampton Lynch Boon in Memphis, Tenn., July 12, 1866. He d. 1890. His widow and children live in Carthage, Mo. 5 children, viz:

3784. Samuel Walker Boon; b. April 8, 1867, in Memphis, Tenn.

3785. William Crawford Boon; b. Jan. 28, 1872, in Fremont, Nebraska.

3786. Lucy Hampton Boon; b. Dec. 11, 1874, in California, Mo.; a teacher in one of the Kansas City public schools.

3787. Riley Boon; b. Jan. 11, 1876, in San Francisco, Cal. Riley d. Aug. 15, 1890, in Carthage, Mo.
3788. Sallie Knox Boon; b. Aug. 14, 1878, in Denver, Colorado. Lucy H. and Sally K. Boon are successful teachers.

JOSEPH KNOX Walker⁶ (3768) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. in the White House, Washington, D. C., Dec. 9, 1847; was thrown from his pony and killed Aug. 1, 1857; said to have been the first and only boy born in the White House.

SAMUEL POLK Walker⁶ (3769) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. in Washington, D. C., June 4, 1849; m. about 1882, Laura Thornton of Santa Rosa, Cal. (Laura is a sister of Mary Thornton, who m. Croom Walker.) 2 children, viz:

3789. Harry Thornton Walker.
3790. Nellie Knox Walker.

NELLIE KNOX Walker⁶ (3771) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. in Washington, D. C., May 4, 1852; m. John Gardnier of Ft. Smith, Ark. She d. Christmas, 1882, at Ft. Smith. No children.

BARNETT Walker⁶ (3772) (J. Knox⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. Feb. 14, 1854, in Memphis, Tenn. He was appointed a railway postal clerk in the Southwest by President Grant and held the office nine years. Under Cleveland he held a clerkship in the Treasury Department at Washington for five years, and under President Harrison he had a place in the internal revenue service; m. Kate Austin of Decatur, Ala., Sept. 5, 1878. 2 children, viz:

3791. Knox Walker; b. Nov. 3, 1879.
3792. Todd Walker; b. Dec. 9, 1881.

JANE CLARISSA Walker⁵ (3729) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. Oct. 7, 1820; m. in Columbia, Tenn., in 1842, to Major Isaac N. Barnett, one of the most prominent lawyers of Tennessee. He was Quartermaster on Colonel J. Knox Walker's staff. Mrs. Jane Barnett made the flag which was presented to Colonel Joseph Knox Walker, the cost of which was about \$65.00, Mrs. Eliza Pickett furnishing the material. It was presented by Sally Walker, daughter of the regiment. She afterwards became Mrs. Hampton L. Boon, of



SALLY WALKER.
Born in the White House.

Carthage, Mo. Mrs. Jane Barnett lives in Columbia, Tenn. Her brother James and her sister, Mrs. Ann Phillips, make their home with her. Mrs. Jane C. Barnett, aged 79 years, died Nov. 27, 1899, in Columbia, Tenn., where she was born. She was for many years identified with the social and religious life of the city. She was the oldest member of any church in Columbia, and for more than fifty years taught a Sunday-School and also a Bible class. She spent most of her young womanhood in Washington, during the career of her illustrious uncle, President Polk. During the war she was a tender and careful nurse of sick and wounded soldiers confined in the hospital at Columbia. Many were her deeds of charity, and many a weary heart has she comforted. It may well be said of her, "she hath done what she could." Her life was a box of alabaster ointment which she broke in her Master's cause. Their children were:

3793. Maria Barnett. She m. General George Johnson of Alabama, who distinguished himself at the Battle of Resaca, Ga.; left one child +.

3794. Edwin Barnett; d. young.

3795. Rosa Barnett; is a teacher; lives with her mother.

3796. Mary Pickett Barnett; m. William J. Hine, of Athens, Ala. He d. in 1891. She teaches in Columbia Institute. 4 children +.

3797. Walker Barnett; unmarried; lives in Columbia.

MARIA Barnett (3793); m. General George Johnson. 1 child, viz:

3798. Maria Barnett Johnson.

MARY PICKETT Barnett (3796); m. William J. Hine. 4 children, viz:

3796a. William J. Hine, Jr. He is attending the Sewanee Institute.

3796b. Jane Barnett Hine.

3796c. Barnett Hine. He is attending the Sewanee Institute.

3796d. Rosa Hine.

MARY ELIZA Walker⁵ (3730) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. March 8, 1823; formerly of Columbia, now of Memphis, Tenn. She m. William S. Pickett July 12, ——. She d. in November, 1901.

EXTRACTS FROM A LETTER WRITTEN BY MRS. ANNIE PHILLIPS TO
HER NIECE, SALLIE WALKER BOON, DATED COLUMBIA,
TENN., SEPTEMBER 19TH, 1898.

* * * * My grandfather was named Joseph Walker. He married a Miss Hays of Virginia, an aunt of Dr. Hays. My father, James Walker, was born in Kentucky, but after his mother's death he went to Virginia to live with his mother's relatives. His father married a second time and there were two half-sisters, one Aunt McCrosky, and Mary Walker, who was a celebrated beauty. He had several half-brothers in Kentucky whom he never saw. * * * * *

I must tell you of a circumstance that happened during the Civil War. On the battlefield of Shiloh, General Walker of the Federal army met your father and could have shot him, but he said, "he looked so much like my own brother that I could not." He asked what that man's name was and was told that it was Colonel Joseph Knox Walker of the Rebel army. He said, "that man is my cousin, and I could swear to it." General William Walker came to Columbia after the Battle of Shiloh and was invited to Uncle Polk's to supper with other Federal officers and told Uncle William all about meeting your father on the battlefield.

Seven children, viz:

- 3799. Jane Walker Pickett; m. Captain Isaac Saffurance. 3 children +.
- 3800. William J. Pickett; dead.
- 3801. James Hays Pickett; dead.
- 3802. Horace Pickett; m. Emma Chalmers in Waco, Tex. They live in Waco, and have 4 children +.
- 3803. Anna Duncan Pickett; m. John Douglass Robinson. One child. She is Regent of the Jane Knox Chapter of The Daughters of The American Revolution of Memphis, Tennessee +.
- 3804. Mary Knox Pickett; m. Robert G. Smiley; lives near Waco, Texas. 2 children +.
- 3805. Maria Marshall Pickett; d. young.

JANE WALKER Pickett⁶ (3799) (Mary E.⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); m. Captain Isaac Saffurance in Columbia, Tenn., Feb. 15, 1871. He was on Colonel J. Knox Walker's staff as Commissary during the war. 3 children, viz:

3806. Malvina Hays Safferance; m. William T. Gould. 2 children +.

3807. Polk Safferance; d. young.

3808. Marion Pickett Safferance.

MALVINA HAYS Safferance (3806); m. William T. Gould.
They had 2 children, viz:

3806a. William T. Gould, Jr.

3806b. Jane Pickett Gould.

HORACE Pickett (3802); m. Emma Chalmers. 4 children, viz:

3802a. William S. Pickett.

3802b. Horace Pickett; dead.

3802c. Albert Chalmers Pickett.

3802d. Max Pickett.

ANNA DUNCAN Pickett (3803); m. John Douglass Robinson.
1 child, viz:

3803a. Anna Douglass Robinson.

MARY KNOX Pickett (3804); m. Robert G. Smiley. 2 children, viz:

3804a. Horace Pickett Smiley.

3804b. Mary Hays Smiley.

SARAH NAOMI Walker⁵ (3731) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. Feb. 20, 1825; m. Dr. John B. Green Jan. 7, 1847, in Columbia. She spent one winter at the White House with her aunt, Mrs. Polk. She now lives in Nashville, Tenn. 6 children, viz:

3809. James Walker Green; m. Mary Barker of Texas; has six or eight girls, names not given.

3810. Thomas Jefferson Green; dead.

3811. Fannie Barton Green; dead.

3812. Maria Polk Green; m. Elijah Allen. 4 children +.

3813. Sarah Naomi Green; m. Hugh L. McNish. 4 children +.

3814. Jane Barnett Green; married.

MARIA POLK Green (3812); m. Elijah Allen. 4 children, names of only 2 known. They live near Nashville, Tenn.

3812a. Sadie Allen.

3812b. Robert Allen.

SARAH NAOMI Green (3813) ; m. Hugh L. McNish. 4 children, viz :

- 3813a. Jennie McNish.
- 3813b. Hugh McNish.
- 3813c. Jach McNish.
- 3813d. Phillips McNish.

LUCIUS MARSHALL Walker⁵ (3732) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Oct. 19, 1830 ; m. Nov. 19, 1856, to Miss Celestine Garth of Charlottesville, Va. About this time he bought a plantation in St. Francis County, Ark. When the war broke out he raised a regiment in Arkansas ; was elected Colonel and afterwards Brigadier-General, then Major-General. He was first in the army of Tennessee, and afterwards transferred to the then called Trans-Mississippi Department. He and General Marmaduke had a difference about rank and fought a duel in which General Walker was killed. He was shot at sunrise Sunday morning, Sept. 19, 1864, and lived until 10 p. m., the next evening. (See account of this elsewhere.) He graduated from West Point Military Academy in 1849. He was Lieutenant of Dragoon for two years (cavalry). After the death of Lucius Marshall, Sr., his wife married John A. Stockton. He lived about four years and died, leaving one son who is married and living in Albermarle County, Va. "The Lotus," the home of General Walker, is nearly opposite Monticello, the home of Thomas Jefferson. 3 children, viz :

- 3815. Anna McNeil Walker ; d. when 7 years of age.
- 3816. Eilzabeth Polk Walker ; m. Martin H. Albin. 2 children +
- 3817. Lucius Marshall Walker, Jr. ; married. 2 children +.

ELIZABETH POLK Walker⁶ (3816) (Lucius⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Martin H. Albin, a lawyer, in St. Paul, Minn. 2 children, viz :

- 3818. Marshall Polk Albin ; d. young.
- 3819. Rebecca Dean Albin.

LUCIUS MARSHALL Walker, Jr. (3817) ; m. ————
2 children, viz :

- 3820. Marshall Walker.
- 3821. Mabel Murry Walker.

ANDREW JACKSON Walker⁵ (3734) (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); b. July 9, 1834, in Columbia; m. April 8, 1856, to Susan W. Watts, who was b. March 3, 1837, on her father's plantation in Madison Parish, La.; lived in Louisiana 13 years. He served in the C. S. A. 4 years, enlisting in the 3rd Louisiana Regiment, afterwards transferred to his brother's, General Marshall Walker's staff; was traveling salesman out of St. Louis for 20 years; lives with his daughter, Mrs. Cole in Charleston, Mo. 4 children, viz:

- 3822. Thomas Walker, twin of Annie; b. 1857 on a steamboat on Mississippi River; lives in Cincinnati, and is employed by the *Cincinnati Enquirer*; m. Eva Petter of Cincinnati in 1895. No children.
- 3823. Annie Walker; m. Wm. E. Cole. 2 children +.
- 3824. Naomi Hays Walker; m. J. A. McNeilly. 8 children +.
- 3825. James Walker; m. Jennie Scott, (?) Katherine Schneider. 3 children +.

ANNIE Walker⁶ (3823) (Andrew⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹); twin of Thomas; b. on a steamboat on the Mississippi River in 1857; m. Wm. E. Cole in 1876 in St. Louis, Mo. He was agent for the Merchant's Dispatch, Waterloo, Iowa, where he d. in 1892. 2 children, viz:

- 3826. James Walker Cole; b. Feb. 14, 1878; enlisted in regular army the next day after President McKinley called for troops; now a soldier at Manila (1898) with Admiral Dewey; private in Company D, U. S. Artillery, 6th Battery +.
- 3827. Mellop Cole; now attending a Baptist College in Charleston, Mo.

JAMES WALKER Cole (3826). A St. Louis paper gives the following account of James W. Cole's experience at the memorable Battle of Manila, where he as a trumpeter sounded the call to arms, and recovered six miles of deep sea cable from the interior of the islands, receiving a wound just as he fired one of the big guns. He received his discharge from the army April 26, 1899.

J. W. Cole, a St. Louis young man, who was formerly a member of Battery A, and who enlisted in the regular army in May, 1898, sounded the call to arms which sent the famous Battery D of the Sixth

Light Artillery into action at Manila on the night of Feb. 5, when the Filipinos attacked the town and began the miserable war that has continued since.

Cole returned to St. Louis last week with a discharge from the army for disability, an honorable record for over a year's service, a special mention in writing for secret service work, a scar from a Mauser bullet and a fund of narratives of personal experience and observations.

Cole recovered the six miles of deep sea cable now doing duty between Cavite and Manila after it had been stolen from the navy yard at Cavite by Filipinos and carried 60 miles into the interior. For this performance he received honorable mention from Colonel Thompson, chief of the secret service.

Cole followed the theatrical profession in St. Louis and is well known about the local theaters. He has a part in "Northern Lights" at the Imperial Theater this week.

Cole enlisted as a trumpeter, but did little trumpeting, save on the night of the attack. His ability gained him an assignment to the secret service and the lack of men in his own command sent him back there as an artilleryman.

Cole related some of his experiences to the *Post-Dispatch*. A striking feature about the recital was the fact that Cole proclaimed himself "nothing but a private" at the outset and declared that others might criticize officers and commanders if they chose, but he would not make adverse comment on the work of his superiors, no matter what his opinion might be.

Another feature in Cole's tale is the occasional use of expressive slang of the day, as our soldiers in the Orient used it.

"My first experience under fire was the night of the attack on Manila, Feb. 5," said Cole. "Naturally I remember what I saw that night quite distinctly, and I also remember something of how I felt.

"That was some time after I had returned to the battery, subsequent to my service in the secret service.

"The battery's quarters were at Nos. 5, 6, 7 and 8, Calle Malate in Manila, just outside the walls of the old town.

"We had six guns at the quarters. Two were at Fort Malate and four were at our position opposite Block House No. 11, on Artillery Knoll.

"This block house was one of the chain of fourteen that extended around the town from the bay to the bay. The block houses were in the possession of the Filipinos. The lines at that time were close, indeed. In some places our lines were within 60 yards of the enemy's trenches. But that is ahead of this particular story.

"The various commands in the army had quarters in the city and a post at the front. It was the custom to keep a detachment at the post while the main body of the command remained at quarters.

"At that time our battery was short of men. We had been given

the guns of the Astor battery, which made us a 12-gun battery, whereas we were a six-gun battery when we occupied Manila.

"Our quarters were about three miles from our position on Artillery Knoll. On the night in question I was trumpeter of the guard, and my station was outside of the building which served as barracks. The guns were always in position in the street.

"The night was dark as any I remember. A drizzling rain was falling. Directly across the street from the quarters were the headquarters of the signal service. That building was lighted up. Our barracks were dark.

"'Quarter' had gone about 15 minutes, and the men were in bed. It was about 9 o'clock, when I saw the operator across the street wave a message at me. I saw that he was excited and surmised the orders must be important.

"Being trumpeter of the guard I was messenger to the captain also. I ran across the street and took the dispatch. I carried it to the captain. He was at supper. I knocked at the door. The captain opened the door. His napkin was fastened under his chin.

"As the door swung open I saluted and handed him the message, and then stood at attention, waiting for the reply.

"The light being behind him I could not see the expression on his face as he tore open the envelope and glanced at the enclosure. But he gave it only a glance, then—

"'Trumpeter, blow "Call to arms"—quick,'

"Now, 'Call to arms' meant 'something doing.' That was no drill command; it meant fight. I faced about, with the mouth of my trumpet out of doors and blew to beat the band.

"The captain did not finish his supper that night, for he was out with the guns almost as quick as I got there. In seven minutes, so I was told later, after I blew that call the entire force at quarters was out and the guns were manned.

"The men had turned out of bunks, dressed, received revolver ammunition and taken places in that time.

"One thing we did not have to do. That was hitch up horses. Why? Because we had no horses. We dragged the guns. We were horse-soldiers, as the boy said. Each man did the work of one horse until firing began and then he did the work of one man or the number that was short at his piece. But we did not have horses to clean—there was consolation in that.

"There we stood in the street, waiting. No one but the officers knew what had happened, but we in the ranks knew full well, without being told, that the long expected had happened; the fighting had been begun somewhere and we were shortly to be in it.

"There was no sound of firing—no sound but the falling rain, which was increasing. While we stood there the Idaho regiment, which had quarters around the corner from us, dashed past doing double time.

"Two or three mounted messengers galloped into the city from the direction of our post. We called each other's attention, in that way soldiers have without talking in ranks, to several moving colored lights in the sky, far out beyond where our outposts were. These looked like balloons, and they were—Filipino signal balloons.

"These things I tell you of transpired within a very few minutes. We were given the command and away we went at a steady pace, following the officers who were mounted, out the road towards Artillery Knoll, with the guns rumbling and grumbling behind us.

"There was no sign of firing, no light in the sky from burning huts, no sign of war until—well, the beginning came quick enough and was apparent enough to suit the most exacting.

"We had covered half the distance to our position and were passing the old Paco Church, which stood at the fork where one branch led to Artillery Knoll and the other to Malate.

"I had often admired the church for its quaint architecture and the gay colored dome. It was the chief building of a monastery inhabited by nice old monks.

"What do you think? Out of that nice old dome there came a flash—which I thought was lightning—and in the same instant realized, with the report of a gun in my ears, that it was from a sharpshooter's rifle. One of our boys yelped. Another flash and report, another shot, and half a dozen followed.

"We were being fired on from the church. The battery almost halted, and I feel sure that every man whipped out his revolver—I know I did. My impulse was to defend my life as best I could.

"The Captain shouted a command, the battery rallied and continued at the old pace, slipping and sliding along the muddy road, while the firing continued.

"We passed within 50 feet of the church. Four or five shots were fired at the building by our boys in the first excitement. No one ever knew but the men in the ranks who fired them, and no inquiry was made.

"The fire from the church ceased when we had gone about 100 yards from it. On we went through the mud. We began to hear what sounded like volley-firing, way off to the left, but all about us was quiet.

"There were no signs of life in the trenches and blockhouses in front of our position when we got there. As soon as we got to the knoll the Captain commanded, without halting the battery, 'Action to rear!'

"Well, we did 'action to rear,' and in about 10 minutes Paco Church was out of the business.

"The tall dome made a good enough mark for the first shot, although we were a mile away from it. The first shot fired the building and after that we had a bonfire to shoot at.

"Nothing else occurred that night. We stood at our posts all night.

The sound of firing came nearer and nearer as the night wore on, and when daylight lighted up the trenches, the blockhouse, the marshes and rice fields in front, the engagement was on in earnest, and we were under fire from blockhouse No. 11, which was less than 100 yards away.

"So soon as the target was plain enough we opened fire on Messrs. Filipinos and the blockhouse. This was the way it was done, after the mark had been indicated:

"'Battery—load!'

"'Fire by battery!'

"'No. 1, ready!—No. 2, ready!' and on down the line of guns. Then, from the captain:

"'Fire!'

"That was the end of Blockhouse No. 11 and all the Filipinos in it. Following the destruction of No. 11, we turned on Blockhouses 9 and 10 and finished them. Our section of two guns at Malate attended to Blockhouses 13 and 14 in the same thorough manner.

"But while this was going on we were under a heavy cross fire. There were three fires directed at us, one from the Danish Consul's house, another from the trenches on our left and the third from a good position, near a bridge, to the right. Had the Filipinos been good shots we would have suffered severely. As it was, five men were wounded."

Cole tells of his being wounded without calling attention to the courage and devotion to duty he displayed at the time, but the plain facts show that he acted heroically.

"The battery advanced to participate in the destruction of San Pedro de Macarte after destroying the blockhouses. We had fired several shots. I was acting as No. 2 at my piece, and a boy of 16—Thompson was his name—was acting trumpeter. The piece was loaded and primed. I had the lanyard in my hand and was in position, waiting for the command. We were firing by battery.

"I felt a sharp blow on my chest, a stinging pain. I was dizzy and reeling. One hand let go of the lanyard. I heard:

"'Fire!'

"I braced myself and pulled the lanyard, while the report of the other guns told me I was late. It seemed that the concussion lifted me from the ground. The town and trenches beyond were jumbled in a mass of earth and buildings before me. That was the last I saw or felt until I awoke on a cot, with rows of men on cots about me and a nurse told me I had been out of the business 15 days.

"My wound was in the chest. The bullet is still in my body. I remained in the hospital, it was the second reserve inside of Manila, until the middle of July, six months, and was then carried on board the transport Sherman.

"My condition began to improve as soon as we got out to sea, and

I was practically well when we reached San Francisco a month later, although I am physically unable to soldier now."

Cole arrived at Manila Aug. 16, 1898, three days after the occupation of the city by the American Army. He was doing duty as trumpeter and messenger. The battery was called upon to furnish one man for secret service duty. Captain Dyer recommended Cole and he was detailed to that duty under Colonel Thompson.

"My most interesting experience in the secret service was in recovering six miles of deep sea cable," said Cole. "The cable was originally Spanish property. It was on board the gunboat *Isla de Manila* when Dewey captured that vessel with some dozens of others on the 1st of May. The Manila was sent into dry dock at the Cavite Naval Yard and the cable was placed on shore. While there it disappeared.

"I was assigned to find the cable. It was a bulky thing to carry away, making almost a carload. I learned that it was in three sections. It was natural to suppose it had been shipped into the interior on the railroad, which was Filipino property.

"It was not difficult to trace the cable to Corrigedor Island, where it had been stored. I learned that it had been put on a train and started up country.

"I then assumed the role of an Englishman en route to the gold mines in the interior and visited General Luna at Malabon. Luna was afterwards assassinated. Luna received me courteously and gave me a pass through the Filipino lines.

"I learned at Malabon that the cable had been transferred to bull carts—it required five carts—and sent away from the railroad. I secured a pair of native ponies and a cart and went in pursuit. I came up with the ox carts hauling the cable about 60 miles south of Manila and out of the territory that was occupied by Aguinaldo.

"After getting a sight of the ox-train I kept it in sight and never traveled many miles ahead of it. I knew where the carts halted each night and saw them start out each morning.

"Finally the train left the road and went out across the rice fields. I kept them in sight. There was a detail of Filipino soldiers with the train. They buried the cable in a marsh and covered it with bamboos, which they stuck in the ground as though they were growing there.

"The soldiers and the carts left the place. I remained in the neighborhood long enough to become convinced that the cable was to be left where it was buried, and then hastened back to Manila to report.

"I was sent out with a detail of soldiers and piloted them to the spot where the cable was buried. The cable was dug up and hauled back to Manila in ox carts. We took a roundabout course which kept us clear of the Filipino camps and reached Manila in safety."

"What was your reward?"

"A piece of paper—honorable mention."

NAOMI HAYS Walker⁶ (3824) (Andrew J.⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Oct. 3, 1859 ; m. J. A. McNeilly of the firm of McNeilly and Mitchell, St. Louis, Mo. 6 children, viz :

- 3828. Andrew Walker McNeilly ; b. Sept. 18, 1878.
- 3829. Susan A. McNeilly ; b. 1883.
- 3830. May McNeilly ; b. 1889.
- 3831. Grace McNeilly ; b. 1893.
- 3832. Katherine McNeilly ; b. 1895.
- 3833. Jacob A. McNeilly ; b. 1896.

JAMES Walker⁶ (3825) (Andrew J.⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Feb. 1, 1861 ; m. (1) Jennie Scott of Evansville, Ind. They had 2 children, both dead :

- 3834. Thomas Walker.
- 3835. Mary Walker.

Jennie died six years after marriage. He then married Katherine Schneider of Evansville, Ind. They had one son :

- 3836. Andrew Jackson Walker ; b. 1888. He lives in Washington, D. C., where he has a government position.

CHILDREN OF THE WHITE HOUSE.

THE CLEVELAND BABIES NOT THE ONLY ONES BORN THERE.

Reminiscences of the four little folks of President Polk's household—
Told by "one of the children," now living in Carthage, Mo.

The following interesting story of White House children is contributed to the *Republic* by Mrs. H. L. Boon of Carthage, Mo., widow of Major Hampton L. Boon, and great-niece of President James K. Polk. Mrs. Boon's childhood days were passed in the White House, and this bit of history of the little folks who were born and reared there is exceptionally entertaining. Mrs. Boon says: "Although much has been written at various times regarding children of the White House, I have never seen a true account of my father's children, so I send you the following account."

It would seem from the story that boys have never at any time been as plentiful at the White House as girls in the past, and at present the

three Cleveland babies may play with their dolls without fear of the noisy presence and interference of a boy.

The little bunch of anecdotes and reminiscences are told by Mrs. Boon as follows:

"As we look in upon the White House, during President Polk's administration, we see it made glad and happy with the prattle and laughter of little children.

When Colonel J. Knox Walker moved into the White House to become private secretary to his uncle, his family consisted of his beautiful wife, then only twenty-one, and two lovely children, Maria Polk, two years old, and Henry Tabb who was called Hal, seven months old.

Colonel J. Knox Walker was a very handsome man, with polished manners and a charming voice.

In an *Appleton's Journal* of March, 1875, I find this description of Mrs. Walker. The writer, speaking of a reception of President Polk's, says: "Mrs. Polk was an elegant hostess, and she was assisted by Mrs. Knox Walker, a most beautiful creature, who possessed that charm of making any place look festive."

After reading the above description, one can see why of a large family of relatives, Mr. Polk selected Colonel Walker for his private secretary, and desired him to bring his family to the White House.

On March 15, 1846, on General Jackson's birthday, and in the room he had occupied, there was born a little girl. Colonel Walker named his little girl, Sarah, for Mrs. Polk, but she was always called Sally. This baby was not named Polk, as Colonel Walker's oldest daughter was named Maria Polk, for his mother, who was a sister of Mr. Polk.

As but few babies had previously been born in the White House, Mrs. Polk made arrangements for an elegant christening party, but when the rector of Christ Church, Rev. Mr. White Pine, was told about the party to be given, he said the rules of the Church required all children to be brought to the church except where sickness prevented. Mr. and Mrs. Polk, not being Episcopalians, were quite provoked, and Colonel Walker thought it best to let the matter drop.

Little Sally, though a mite of a baby, must have made up her mind to be christened in the White House, for shortly afterwards she was taken very ill. Dr. Miller did not think she would live, so Rev. Mr. White Pine was sent for in a hurry and the baby was christened in the White House.

On Dec. 9, 1847, J. Knox Walker, Jr., was born in the White House. If Sally had been a little queen during her short reign, little Knox was made a baby king, for it was said that he was the first boy that was ever born in the White House.

Mr. W. W. Corcoran, after the birth of each of these children, sent an elegant silver cup and spoon. These cups and spoons were the only presents of any value I ever heard of these children receiving, with one exception. Mrs. Polk ordered a breast-pin, and when it came earrings were sent too. Mrs. Polk did not wear earrings, but Mrs. Walker handed her \$15.00 saying, "Aunt Sally, I will take them." They were gold harps. Mrs. Polk turned and handed the money to Colonel Walker, with the remark, "Knox, give this gold to little Sally with interest when she is fifteen years old."

Maria Polk began to play her part as "Queen of Hearts" in the White House, and played it through her short life. While very young, she gained two warm friends, who remained loyal through her life time. One was Mr. Buchanan, Secretary of State in Mr. Polk's Cabinet, afterward President, and the other was General Harney. Maria was devoted to Mr. Buchanan, and often ran away to visit him in his office. One day Mr. Buchanan was dining with the President and Maria was brought to the table, when the dessert was being served. Mr. Buchanan said: "Well, my little pet, what did you do with that nice bolt of red ribbon (legal red tape) that I gave you this morning?" "My mamma tied me to the bed-post because I runned away."

General Harney was very fond of Maria, and when she was about seven years old he bought from Tom Thumb, when he was being exhibited in Washington, one of his coaches, and presented it to Maria. It was a beautiful thing, and would hold four small children, a driver and footman. Of course, the latter were children also.

Hal was a great favorite of the President's. He now has a letter written by his father to his mother, who was on a visit to her girlhood's home in Lynchburg. In it he says: "I am glad you will soon be home, as Uncle James misses Hal so much. Be sure to have Hal bring him some of Grandpa's Tabb's tobacco, as the last he gave him is about gone."

Sally was devoted to Mr. Polk, and it was almost impossible to keep her out of his office. Mr. Polk could often be seen walking about holding Sally by the hand, and to the first one he met he would say:

"Won't you please keep Sally out of my room?" I suppose Sally is the only one who ever attended Cabinet meetings, and on that account acquired her nickname of "Curly."

Colonel Robert J. Walker, Secretary of the Treasury in Mr. Polk's Cabinet, was a very bright and lovable man, and his friends declared he would find out all the secrets of state, and he was called by his intimate friends, "Curly." Sally could not be kept out of the Cabinet meetings, and she was called "Curly." Colonel Walker did not approve of nicknames, but he always called his daughter by the one gained in this manner. After leaving the White House, Colonel Walker kept house for a few years in Washington, but then moved to Memphis, Tenn. I forgot to mention that Maria came very near handing her name down in history. While living at the White House, she put a lighted candle under the bed. If it had not been discovered in time the house would have been burned. As it was, the room was just a little damaged.

Maria Walker was educated at the Convent of Visitation, Georgetown, D. C., and spent the winter of fifty-nine in Washington. As a little child she had often given Mr. Buchanan a warm welcome to the White House. Now he as President, and living at the White House, returned the compliment.

During one of her visits, Mr. James Buchanan, nephew and private secretary to the President, was showing Miss Maria Walker through the White House. He showed her a cradle, and said, "Here is your cradle." But she replied, "No." He said, "Well, it belongs to one of Colonel Knox Walker's children." "It was my sister Sally's."

Colonel Walker had 10 children, but Knox was the pet lamb of the fold. When 10 years old, he was thrown from his pony and killed.

Mrs. Walker never recovered from the shock and sorrow. She saw four of her children carried out to Elmwood, and then she too was laid beside them. Though the mother of ten children, she was still very young, and very beautiful, not being quite thirty-six years old when she died.

Mr. Polk thought Mrs. Walker so beautiful, that when celebrated artists came to paint his portrait, he would have Mrs. Walker sit also. Healy, the celebrated portrait painter, executed an excellent portrait of Mrs. Walker. She is sitting in the east room in the Court of Arms Chair. Sully also painted an ivory miniature. These pictures are prized very highly by Mrs. Walker's children.

Maria Walker married General Frank C. Armstrong, and it was a coincidence that she, who had been such a pet of General Harney's, should marry a gentleman, who, when in the United States' Army, had been a staff officer of General Harney's. When General Armstrong married Miss Walker he was in the Confederate army. Mrs. Armstrong died at the age of twenty-seven. She had gone to Springfield, Mo., for health, and died there, and is buried in the Roman Catholic Cemetery.

Sally married in 1866 Major Hampton L. Boon, who had been on General Van Dorn's staff during the war. After the war Major Boon was a well known agent of the New York Life Insurance Company. He died in Ardmore, Indian Territory, in 1893, and is buried in Carthage, Mo., where his widow resides with four children. General Armstrong is at present Assistant Indian Inspector. Hal T. Walker resides with his family in Montgomery, Ala. Joseph Knox Walker was a Colonel in the Confederate army. He died in 1863, and is buried in Elmwood in Memphis. His death was caused by sickness contracted by exposure in the army. President and Mrs. Polk are both buried in Nashville, Tenn.

Of the many people who went in and out of the White House during Mr. Polk's term, I know of but two that are living, Sally Walker Boon and Hal T. Walker, of Montgomery, Ala.—*Written by Sally Walker Boon, for the St. Louis Republic.*

Mrs. Green of Nashville sends the following in reference to the statement that Sally Walker was born in the White House. As proof of the fact, I publish the affidavit in this connection.

This is to Certify, That I am a sister of Joseph Knox Walker, who was Private Secretary to James K. Polk, President of the United States, during his whole administration. I solemnly affirm that Sally Walker Boon is the daughter of J. Knox Walker, and was born in the White House at Washington, D. C., in March, 1846. I was spending the winter with my uncle at that time, and was therefore in the White House at the time of her birth. I will swear to this fact if necessary.

(Signed) MRS. SALLIE WALKER GREEN,

Nashville, Tenn.

April 10th, 1902.

GENERAL LUCIUS MARSHALL Walker⁵ (James⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹).

A FAMOUS DUEL.

HOW GEN. L. M. WALKER WAS KILLED BY GEN. JOHN S. MARMADUKE.

—THE STORY TOLD BY A GRANDSON OF DAVY CROCKETT, WHO WAS WALKER'S SECOND.—THE FIRST AUTHENTIC STATEMENT.—
A CHARGE OF COWARDICE THE CAUSE.

During the four years of carnage known in history and memory as "The War of the Secession," there occurred no single incident of a more romantic, sensational or thrilling character, than the duel fought near Little Rock, Ark., between Generals Walker and Marmaduke.

This famous meeting on the field of honor, has been written of in many of its aspects. It is possible the facts have never before been chronicled. The following graphic account is from the lips of Colonel Robert H. Crockett, of Arkansas, a grandson of the historic Davy Crockett, and himself a conspicuous figure in the scenes of which he relates. His story runs thus: "Although more than a quarter of a century has passed since it occurred, yet even now, every scene connected with it, is as fresh and vivid in my "mind's eye" as though it had happened only yesterday.

Shortly after the death of General Marmaduke, the story of the duel again came to the front, and nearly every leading journal had its own version (with no two alike, and each claiming to be right), while all were more or less incorrect. Some of these narratives and interviews reflected on the seconds rather severely. I read an interview with General Frost in a St. Louis paper, which made the old hero say: "The duel was entirely unnecessary, and was the result of bad management on the part of the seconds."

President Davis of the Confederate States, differs with General Frost, as you will see before I get through. The charge that through my mismanagement, my best friend had been killed, would have long since driven me mad, had I thought it well founded. And yet, God help me, it may have been so. But you shall hear the story—"nothing extenuating, nor ought set down in malice."

A few days prior to the evacuation of Little Rock by General Price it will be remembered that General Steele's advance forces were met at Reed's Bridge, on Bayou Meto, on the old military road, twelve

miles from Little Rock, by Price's cavalry, under the command of General L. M. Walker, General Marmaduke commanding one brigade and Colonel R. C. Newton the other. Generals Walker and Marmaduke were both Brigadiers, but the latter ranked the former by seniority of commission. After the battle, in which the Federals were repulsed, our forces fell back toward Little Rock, General Walker still in command, whose quarters were at the "Robinson Place," five miles from Little Rock, on the same road. A day or two after the battle, a member of General Marmaduke's staff, accompanied by a stranger, whose name is not recollected, rode up to General Walker's headquarters and stopped to dine. After dinner, this gentleman insisted that General Walker and myself should accompany them to the city. General Walker asked Major Ragland (his quartermaster) and myself if we would like to go, to which we both agreed, and our horses were ordered.

After starting, General Walker and the stranger rode on together, leaving Major Ragland, the officer and myself riding together in the rear. He (General Marmaduke's aide) said to us: "Who do you say won the fight at Reed's Bridge?" To which I replied that General Walker was in command, and of course, was entitled to whatever credit there be, but the boys who did the fighting won the battle." To which he said, somewhat hastily, "No, General Marmaduke won the battle, and he says General Walker acted the d——d coward. Mind you, I do not say General Walker is a coward, but General Marmaduke says so." To this, Major Ragland and myself made no reply until we had nearly reached General Marmaduke's headquarters, and stopped on the creek to let our horses drink, when I said to him: "Do you remember what you said a little way back of General Marmaduke's charge against General Walker?" His answer was: "Perfectly well, but remember I don't say General Walker is a d——d coward, but General Marmaduke does, and if I was not on General Marmaduke's staff, I would like to be on General Walker's."

WALKER INFORMED.

General Walker, all unconscious of the charge, stopped at General Marmaduke's headquarters, whom we found to be absent at Little Rock. I called Captain William Price, a cousin of General Marmaduke, and one of his aides, aside, and stated to him what his brother staff officer had said. His reply was: "For God's sake, Colonel, don't pay any attention to it! Your informant is drinking, and don't

know what he says ; General Marmaduke, I am sure, never made any such remark."

Just as we (General Walker, Major Ragland and myself) were preparing to mount, a lady drove up to the headquarters, with whom I had a few moments conversation, necessarily delaying me, and General Walker and Major Ragland had got some distance ahead of me before I started. On overtaking them, I found to my regret, that Major Ragland had communicated to General Walker the conversation which had passed between General Marmaduke's staff officer and myself, for I had hoped to keep it from him, until I could get it more reliably. As I rode up, General Walker turned to me, his face wearing its usual smile, and said :

"Bob, is it so?"

"What, Marsh?" (We were so intimate that in private, we dropped titles.)

"What Ragland tells me—that General Marmaduke has denounced me as a coward?"

"Yes, old man, but Billy Price says that our informant is off his balance to-day, and not reliable. I am sorry Ragland has repeated the report to you. I wanted to investigate it a little, and if the charge was actually made by General Marmaduke, to get it in reliable shape before communicating it to you."

At this time we saw General Marmaduke and several members of his staff returning from Little Rock. I suggested to General Walker that what he had heard was "not matter for a street brawl," to which he replied, "Don't be uneasy, Bob." When they met, they saluted each other pleasantly, and after the usual courtesies, General Walker remarked, "I have been ordered across the river with my brigade." General Marmaduke replied, "And I have been ordered to remain on this side." "Well," said General Walker, "I hope you may have a pleasant time," and saluting, we rode on.

Coming into the city, we received orders from Adjutant-General Snead to remove our brigade across at Terry's Ferry, to the south side of the river, nine miles below Little Rock, and returning to headquarters, we moved five miles that evening, going into camp on that side of the river. After supper, General Walker requested me to take a walk with him, and said to me :

"Crockett, I cannot submit to this charge of Marmaduke, and I want you to take a note to him early in the morning."

I replied, "Marsh, consider the condition of our informant, and Captain Price assures me that General Marmaduke made no such remark; let's wait until we get it in more reliable shape."

He said, "I cannot wait; I am satisfied that Marmaduke made the charge, and I must demand an explanation, or else resign my commission in the army."

"All right," I answered, "but get General F. or some friend of your own rank, to represent you in the matter, and conduct your correspondence; I shrink from the responsibility."

He put his arm around my neck, and said, "Bob, old boy, I had rather trust you than any of them, and I make it a test of your friendship."

What could I do? I replied, "All right, Marsh, sleep on it to-night, and to-morrow morning, I am at your service for whatever you desire me to do."

THE CORRESPONDENCE.

The next morning he said to me: "Bob, I must do this thing, or else lose the respect of the men under my command. He requested me to write to General Marmaduke and ask if the report was true. I wrote for him as near as I can remember, the following note:

"General J. S. Marmaduke:

SIR:—I have been informed that you have pronounced me a coward, and that I so acted in the Battle of Reed's Bridge. Please inform me if you have been correctly reported. This note will be handed by my friend, Colonel Robert H. Crockett.

(Signed) L. M. WALKER."

This note I delivered to General Marmaduke in person at his headquarters. He read it, and said: "This is all right. Tell General Walker I will give him a reply as soon as possible."

In the meantime, General Walker with his command had crossed the river and camped near Terry's Ferry, eight or nine miles below Little Rock. On the next day, Captain John C. Moore, a member of General Marmaduke's staff, came into our camp, bearing as near as I can remember, the following note:

"General L. M. Walker:

SIR:—Yours of —— date by your friend, Colonel Crockett, received at —— hour, and would have received an early reply, but that I had to visit my outposts. While I deny your right to demand of me

an explanation of remarks founded on public rumor, I am frank to say that your conduct in the fight at Reed's Bridge was of such a nature, that I declined to serve longer under you, and have so informed Adjutant-General Snead. This will be handed you by my friend, Captain John C. Moore.

Very respectfully your obedient servant,

J. S. MARMADUKE."

Walker insisted that I challenge on this, but instead I sent the following reply for General Walker:

"General J. S. Marmaduke:

SIR:—Yours of —— date by your friend, Captain John C. Moore, received at —— hour, in which you reply to my note, that 'My conduct in the retreat from Brownsville, and in the fight at Reed's Bridge, was of such a nature, that you declined to serve any longer under me, etc.'

This language is susceptible of various constructions, and unsatisfactory, and I therefore demand an explicit answer to the interrogation contained in my first note. This will be handed you by my friend, Colonel Crockett. I have the honor to be,

Your obedient servant, etc.,

L. M. WALKER."

This note was delivered without delay, and at the request of Captain Moore, I came to the Anthony House in Little Rock to await an answer. In a short time, Captain Moore came to the hotel, and sent to my room, the following:

"Colonel R. H. Crockett:

DEAR SIR:—General Walker's note of —— date, General Marmaduke received at —— hour. General Marmaduke, while denying having used the specific term, 'coward' in reference to General Walker's conduct, yet he holds himself responsible for any inference of that nature, which may have been drawn from his remarks, predicated on General Walker's somewhat more than prudent care in the avoidance of all positions of danger in the Battle of Reeds Bridge, and his refusal to come upon the field, when requested by General Marmaduke to do so.

I have the honor to be, Colonel, your obedient servant,

JOHN C. MOORE."

THE CHALLENGE.

My answer to the above was as follows :

"Captain John C. Moore :

DEAR SIR :—Your note of this date, received at — hour, in reply to General Walker's note to General Marmaduke. It presents but one alternative. As the friend of General Walker, and without consultation with him, I have the honor to demand of General Marmaduke, through you, the satisfaction due to a gentleman for the insult offered. I have the honor to be, very respectfully, etc.,

R. H. CROCKETT."

The reply to the above was as follows :

"Colonel R. H. Crockett :

DEAR SIR :—Your note of this date received, in which you demand of General Marmaduke, in behalf of General Walker, the satisfaction for an insult offered. I take pleasure in according General Walker the satisfaction demanded. Please meet me at your earliest convenience, that we may arrange preliminaries for a speedy meeting.

I have the honor to be, very respectfully,

JOHN C. MOORE."

I sent a request to Captain Moore to come to my room, which he promptly did, and we selected there our advising friends, he choosing Captain William M. Price, of General Marmaduke's staff, and I taking Major John C. King. Captain Moore then wrote the following agreement of the meeting :

THE AGREEMENT.

"General J. S. Marmaduke agrees to meet General L. M. Walker on the following terms, to-wit :

Principals, seconds, advising friends and surgeons to come on the field with side-arms.

Weapons to be Colt's navy sixes, and to be loaded on the field.

Seconds to toss for choice of word and position.

Principals to be placed at fifteen paces apart.

Weapons to be placed in the hands of the principals, cocked, and to be held at an angle of forty-five degrees up or down, as each may choose.

The word to be, 'Gentlemen, are you ready'?

If both answer in the affirmative, the second having the call shall

say: 'Ready—one, two, three—fire.' After the word, 'fire,' parties may fire at will, without leaving their places, until all the chambers are exhausted, or one of the parties shall fall, when the command, 'stop,' shall be given.

No one to be on the field, except the principals, seconds, advising friends and surgeons.

Any infringement of these rules, whether by the principals, seconds, advising friends or surgeons, shall subject the person so infringing to be shot on the spot.

Parties to meet at the Godfrey Le Fevre Place, seven miles below Little Rock, on the north side of the Arkansas River.

The meeting to take place between daylight and sunrise on tomorrow morning.

(Signed) J. S. MARMADUKE,
By his friend, John C. Moore.
L. M. WALKER,
By his friend, R. H. Crockett."

It should be remembered that the above correspondence is from memory, and errors, if any, are excusable by the lapse of years, but it is believed that they are almost verbatim copies.

By the time the preliminaries were completed, it was midnight. Taking my friend, John C. King, and a surgeon whose name I do not remember, we rode down to General Walker's headquarters, reaching there about three hours before day. Arousing him from a sound sleep, I submitted to his inspection, the correspondence. His only remark on reading it over, was: "All right, Bob, but you should have challenged on the first note, as I desired you to do."

I answered him: "Never mind, Marsh, my responsibility is heavy enough as it is."

WALKER SHOT.

He ordered the horses saddled. Calling up his servant and a guide, we mounted, and, preceded by the guide, forded the river on horseback by starlight—a dangerous undertaking, as five feet either way, would have put us in the quicksand, which might have resulted in loss of life. Crossing the river safely, we reached the old "La Fevre mansion" one hour before daybreak, which was occupied by two ladies, of whom we requested the use of a room, which was promptly accorded.

Just as it was dawning, General Marmaduke, his second, advising

friend and a surgeon, accompanied by an ambulance, arrived, and were assigned to another room. As soon as it was light enough to see, Captain Moore and myself walked out one or two hundred yards from the house, and selected the ground in an open grove of heavy timber. We stepped the distance, and placed a chunk of wood to mark the positions to be occupied by our principals, making them north and south, so as to give neither of them the advantage of position on account of the rising sun.

We then returned to the house and accompanied our principals to the ground, by which time it was light enough to see how to shoot.

On meeting, Generals Marmaduke and Walker saluted each other with the greatest courtesy, standing a few paces apart, General Marmaduke with his arms folded, and General Walker with a toothpick between his lips, calm and smiling as he always was. The advising friends, King and Price sat down on a log, side by side, and loaded the weapons—regular navy sixes, old style—while Captain Moore and myself tossed a silver half-dollar for the choice of position and the word. Captain Moore, being the winner, one toss decided both.

The principals were placed in position, pistols in hand, the seconds taking positions two paces to the right and left of the line of fire.

At the word, both parties fired, the sound being simultaneous, and neither was hurt. There was a pause of perhaps a second, and then General Marmaduke's pistol rang out, and the ball striking General Walker in the side, he fell on his back, his pistol exploding as he fell. Captain Moore forgot to give the word "Stop," and I gave it for him, for which he afterwards thanked me. At the word, General Marmaduke lowered his pistol.

I rushed to General Walker, and kneeling beside him, inquired if he was hurt. He said, "Yes, Bob, I am a dead man; my legs are dead already," still smiling, and without a groan escaping his lips.

Our surgeon coming to his aid, I arose to my feet, when Captain Moore approached and said: "Colonel, General Marmaduke desires to speak with you." I walked toward General Marmaduke, who still retained his position, and he said to me: "Colonel Crockett, are you satisfied with my conduct?"

I replied: "I am, General."

"Have I permission to leave my position?" he then asked, and I answered him: "Certainly, sir, my principal, is I fear, mortally wounded, and not in condition for further combat."

I turned to go back to General Walker, when Captain Moore again called to me, and said: "Colonel, General Marmaduke desires me to tender to you the services of our surgeons, and the use of our ambulance."

In answer, I said: "In behalf of General Walker, I thank General Marmaduke for his courtesy, and gratefully accept the use of his ambulance, as we forded the river on horseback, and have no conveyance in which we can transport General Walker to Little Rock, but we do not need the services of the surgeon, as we are already provided with one."

A FATAL WOUND.

A hasty examination by the surgeon developed that the wound was fatal, the ball having passed through the right kidney and lodged in the spine, producing paralysis of the lower extremities. General Walker was placed in the ambulance on his back. I seated myself on the floor, taking his head in my lap, while his faithful negro servant stripped his feet, and bathing them with his tears, vainly attempted to chafe them back to life.

I was crying like a baby—it was the saddest experience of my life. As we were coming up to the city, General Walker, evidently in great pain, looked up to me, and said: "Bob, did I hit him?"

I said: "No, Marsh, I think not."

"Thank God, I am glad of it!" he said. "He will yet live to do his country service."

We reached Little Rock at ten o'clock in the morning, stopping at the residence of Mrs. Cates (mother of Pratt Cates), where General Walker lived until the next evening.

After his death and burial, I addressed the following note to General Marmaduke:

"General J. S. Marmaduke:

SIR:—General Walker, before his death, requested me to see you in person and assure you that before taking the last sacrament, he sincerely forgave you for his death, and desired his friends and relations also to forgive you, and neither persecute nor prosecute you. You will readily understand, General, why I take this method of conveying to you in preference to a personal interview.

I have the honor to be, etc.,

(Signed) R. H. CROCKETT."

I received no reply to this letter, and of course, expected none. All the parties connected with the duel were placed under arrest, but at their own request were released during the fight at Little Rock, and the retreat therefrom, and at Arkadelphia, we were finally released without trial and ordered back to our respective commands.

After the war closed, I met Ex-President Davis of the Confederacy, at the Peabody Hotel in Memphis, and in conversation with him, he said: "By the way, Colonel, were you not General Walker's second in the Marmaduke-Walker duel?"

"Yes, sir, and we were released without trial, as we understood at the time, by your order, and it was stated you remarked after reading the correspondence, that the duel was unavoidable, and there was no necessity for a court martial. Do you remember, Mr. Davis, having made such a remark?"

"Not as to the exact words," he replied, "but I thought then, and say now that no man can hold a commission in the army while lying under an imputation of cowardice on the battle field from a brother officer. Without knowing the grounds on which General Marmaduke impugned General Walker I can say now, as I thought then, that General Walker must have exacted satisfaction for the charge, or else have left the army. Had it been known to me that any officer in the Confederate army had been charged with cowardice, and had not resented it, I, as commander-in-chief of the army, would have suggested to him, the propriety of his resignation. Soldiers are efficient only when commanded by officers in whose courage they have implicit confidence."

SUSAN Walker³ (3540) (Joseph², John¹); daughter of Joseph and Nancy McClung Walker; b. Aug. 20, 1762, in Virginia; m. James McCrosky in May, 1789. He was b. Jan. 1, 1760. It is stated upon good authority that James McCrosky was a Revolutionary soldier. (See following sketch.) He was 18 years old in 1776. They both d. in Oct., 1835, she at the age of 73, and he at the age of 76. They lived for many years near Georgetown, Scott County, Ky., where he died.

William B. McCrosky furnishes the following account of the McCrosky family:

My grandfather lived in Rockingham County, Va., during the Revolutionary War period. There was, I think, four brothers in the first

family: James, John, William and I have forgotten the name of the fourth brother. William was my father. James lived and died in Kentucky in the year 1841 or 1842. Father hearing of his illness went to visit him. I think cousin James was there at the time of uncle's death.

One uncle went to Pennsylvania and one went to Tennessee. Uncle James lived quite a distance from Lexington. Grandfather Blair McCrosky settled 8 miles northeast of Lexington; his farm joined Governor Shelby's on the east. My aunt and family were still on the farm when I visited it in 1856. She was the wife of David McCrosky, father's half-brother (I think). He had only been dead a few years in 1856. Their house was the first hewed log house with shingle roof built in the county. The first roof was put on by boring gimlet holes through the shingles and lath and pinning in place with wooden pegs. The house was built in 1784, of black locust logs, with good foundation and chimney of stone. It still stands seemingly as good as when built. I think James McCrosky of Myers, Fla. (who m. Sophia Lord Barber), is a grandson of Uncle James McCrosky (who m. Susan Walker, granddaughter of the emigrant John).

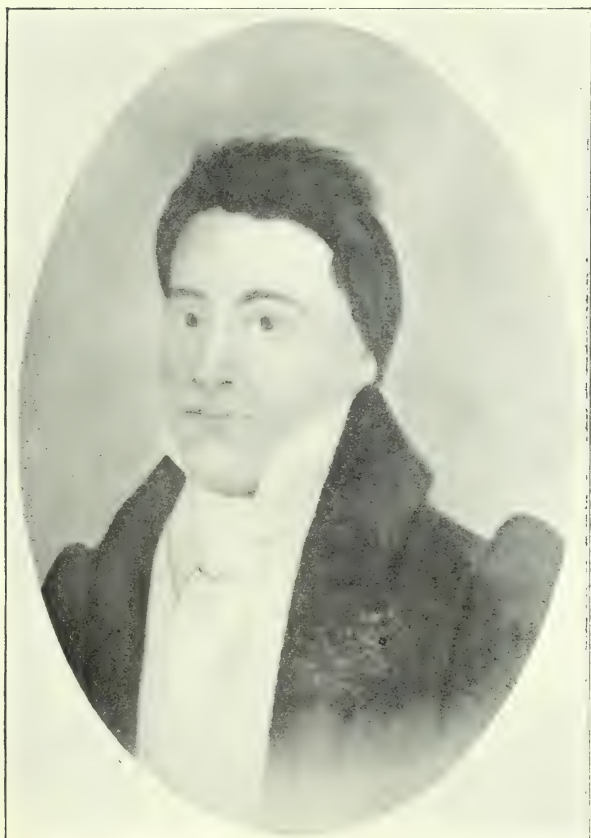
Uncle James McCrosky was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was standing beside Washington when Cornwallis handed him his sword. I do not remember of hearing of the death of Uncle James, but I heard of the family leaving Illinois, and going to Cleveland, O. I also heard he had a son in Tecumseh, Neb., and two daughters in Washington, D. C. My understanding was that their husbands held government offices.

WILLIAM BLAIR MCCROSKY,
Of Eureka Springs, Mo.

April, 1899.

The 10 children of Joseph and Nancy Walker McCrosky were as follows:

- 3837. Nancy McCrosky; b. Jan. 1, 1790; m. Levi McMurtry and settled in Calloway County, Mo.
- 3838. Samuel McCrosky; b. May 8, about 1791.
- 3839. John McCrosky; b. Nov. 15, about 1792.
- 3840. James McCrosky; b. March 22, 1794; m. Sally Hays; d. in Rushville, Ill. 9 children +.



JAMES McCROSKY.



SARAH HAYS McCROSKY.

- 3841. Polly McCrosky; b. Feb. 20, 1796; m. James Griffen, and d. in Scott County, Ky.
- 3842. Joseph McCrosky; b. Nov. 23, 1797, in Scott County, Ky.; m. Mary H. Rice July 31, 1831; d. in Macomb, Ill., Jan. 3, 1871.
- 3843. Sarah McCrosky; b. Nov. 12, 1799; m. Rev. Samuel Wilson. 5 children +.
- 3844. William McCrosky; b. Sept. 22, 1801; d. unmarried in Kentucky.
- 3845. Blair McCrosky; b. June 20, 1804; m. and had children. He d. in Kentucky.
- 3846. Milton McCrosky; b. Dec. 14, 1806; d. when grown; is remembered by all who knew him as a very good man.

JAMES McCrosky⁴ (3840) (Susan³, Joseph², John¹); b. in 1794; d. in Rushville, Ill., Aug. 8, 1848; m. Sept. 5, 1820, to Sarah Hays, daughter of ————. She was b. Feb. 3, 1796; d. July 1, 1841, in Rushville, Ill. James McCrosky m. (2) Lorena S. Campbell (b. March, 1807), April 28, 1842. She d. in Rushville, Sept. 9, 1871; moved to Rushville in 1834. Their 9 children were:

- 3847. William McCrosky; b. July 15, 1821; d. in Columbia, Ky., Aug. 22, 1822.
- 3848. Mary McCrosky; m. William I. Erwin. 3 children +.
- 3849. Susan McCrosky; b. Dec. 3, 1828; m. Pinkney H. Walker in 1840. For children, see No. 3004.
- 3850. Sarah McCrosky; m. Theodore S. Ray, (2) James D. Ray. 2 children +.
- 3851. James McCrosky; b. May 2, 1829; m. Aug. 27, 1857, Sophia Lord Barber. They reside in Cleveland, O. She is daughter of Epapras L., son of Josiah Barber and Sophia Lord Barber. He was son of Captain Stephen Barber of Connecticut. Her mother was Jerusha Sargent, daughter of Levi and Rosamond B. Harris Sargent, and her mother was a Miss Hyde, who traced her ancestry back to Ethelred, the Unready. Have adopted a son of Henry Christian Cooper, son of Bishop Cooper, of the Huron Diocese. They named him Frederick Barber McCrosky. He was b. May 29, 1865.
- 3852. Lucillia McCrosky; m. Geo. W. Robertson. 2 children +.

3853. Charles McCrosky; m. Elizabeth M. Warren. 4 children+
 3854. Elizabeth McCrosky; b. Sept. 23, 1835; m. William Wells
 April 24, 1871.
 3855. Ann Maria McCrosky; b. March 16, 1838; d. in Cleveland,
 O., Sept. 11, 1890.

MARY McCrosky⁵ (3848) (James⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹); m.
 William I. Erwin April 19, 1849. He d. in Macomb. 3 children,
 viz:

3856. Ella Erwin; b. March 10, 1850.
 3857. James Erwin; b. Aug. 25, 1856.
 3858. Sarah Alice Erwin; b. Dec. 7, 1857; m. Joseph William
 Wyne. For their children, see Joseph William Wyne.
 No. 3584.

SARAH McCrosky⁵ (3850) (James⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹);
 b. March 9, 1827; m. (1) Theodore S. Ray Dec. 12, 1844. He d. in
 Rushville Nov. 8, 1845. She then m. James D. Ray in Feb., 1857.
 She d. in New York April, 1897. James Ray d. in New York in
 1897. They had 2 children, viz:

3859. Minnie Ray; m. Sidney Clark of Hartford, Conn.
 3860. William Ray; m. Cecelia ———

LUCILLIA McCrosky⁵ (3852) (James⁴, Susan³, Joseph²,
 John¹); b. April 28, 1831. She m. Geo. W. Robertson March, 1852.
 He d. in Rushville Oct., 1857. They have 2 children, viz:

3861. James McCrosky Robertson.
 3862. Charles Wilson Robertson; m. May Braidenthal. 2 chil-
 dren, viz:
 3863. George McCrosky Robertson.
 3864. Maud McCrosky Robertson.

CHARLES McCrosky⁵ (3853) (James⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹);
 b. March 28, 1833; d. in Tecumseh, Neb., April 9, 1893. He m.
 Elizabeth M. Warren Oct. 28, 1865. She was b. in Rushville, Ill.,
 Dec. 13, 1842. They had 4 children as follows:

3865. Mary McCrosky; b. in Indushy, Ill., Oct. 28, 1866.
 3866. Ella McCrosky; b. in Tecumseh, Neb., Feb. 7, 1872.
 3867. James W. McCrosky; b. in Indushy, Ill., April 7, 1869 +.
 3868. Anna McCrosky; b. Tecumseh, Neb., Jan. 14, 1878.

JAMES W. McCrosky⁶ (3867) (Charles⁵, James⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Josephine Tremaine, daughter of L. B. Tremaine of Lincoln, in Buenos Ayres, S. A., Dec. 21, 1896. J. W. McCrosky, formerly of Tecumseh, enjoys an enviable reputation as an electrical engineer. He is chief engineer of La Capital Tramways Co., a company of American and English capitalists which is engaged in constructing very extensive electrical plants in both Buenos Ayres and Cordova. Before marriage Miss Tremaine was teacher of Latin and Greek in the Lincoln State University. They have one son, viz :

3869. Donald Warren McCrosky ; b. March 24, 1898, at Buenos Ayres, South America.

SARAH McCrosky⁴ (3843) (Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Nov. 12, 1779 ; m. Rev. Samuel Wilson, a Presbyterian minister, Oct. 18, 1827. Of their 5 children, those who are living are :

3870. Elvira J. Wilson ; m. Mr. Graham. 4 children +.

3871. John M. Wilson ; m. Amanda Jane Decker. 1 child +.

3872. Samuel Wilson ; married. 5 children +.

ELVIRA J. Wilson⁵ (3870) (Sarah⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Mr. Graham. They live in Oquawka, Ill. 4 children, viz :

3873. Jessie Graham ; m. Mr. Moir.

3874. Mrs. Alexander Fergus Campbell, Chicago, Ill.

3875. Mrs. William S. Montgomery.

3876. William Wilson Graham ; m. Miss Allen ; resides in Kansas City, Mo.

JESSIE Graham⁶ (3873) (Elvira⁵, Sarah⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Mr. Moir. He is dead and she is living in Oquawaka, Ill., with their 3 children, viz :

3877. John Moir.

3878. Robert Moir.

3879. Mabel Moir.

JOHN M. Wilson⁵ (3871) (Sarah⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Feb. 13, 1833 ; m. Amanda Jane Decker Dec. 4, 1857 ; resides in Grandin, Carter County, Mo. 1 daughter, viz :

3880. Elizabeth M. Wilson ; a music teacher in Kansas City, Mo.

SAMUEL Wilson⁵ (3872) (Sarah⁴, Susan³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. and lives in Macon, Mo. 5 children, viz:

- 3881. Fred Wilson ; married +.
- 3882. Jessie Wilson ; m. Philip Gauss. No children.
- 3883. Nellie Wilson.
- 3884. Charles Wilson.
- 3885. Robert Wilson.

FRED Wilson (3881) ; married, but name of wife not known. Children :

- 3886. Son ; name not given.
- 3887. Name not given.

NANCY Walker³ (3541) (Joseph², John¹) ; b. 1760, and d. Dec. 1, 1850 ; m. Michael Warnock at or near Lexington, Va., March, 1788, and removed to Kentucky in 1789. He was b. March, 1751, in Londonderry, Ireland ; came to America in 1776. He d. Aug., 1823. 6 children, viz:

- 3888. Joseph Warnock ; b. 1790 ; killed in the Battle of Tippecanoe in 1811.
- 3889. Nancy Warnock. She m. Amos Robertson, and d. in Adams County, Ill.
- 3890. Sally Warnock ; d. unmarried in La Porte County, Ind.
- 3891. James Warnock ; b. Woodford County, Ky., March 27, 1794 ; m. Nancy Garner. 8 children +.
- 3892. Elizabeth Warnock ; b. 1799. She m. — Craig, and d. 1879.
- 3893. John Warnock ; b. Dec. 15, 1803 ; d. Aug., 1890. He m. Charlotte Garner, sister of Nancy Garner, who m. James Warnock.

JAMES Warnock⁴ (3891) (Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. 1794 in Woodford County, Ky. ; moved to Scott County, 1795, and from there to Indiana in 1809. He m. Nancy Garner April 14, 1814, and settled in Clark County ; removed to La Porte County in 1834 ; joined the M. E. Church in 1818 ; d. April 29, 1887. Nancy Garner, daughter of Rev. James Garner and his wife, Susannah Newman, was b. Nov., 1799, and d. Jan. 27, 1840. After Nancy's death James War-

nock m. in June, 1841, Ellen Steele. She d. Jan. 23, 1873. The children of James and Nancy Warnock were 8, as follows:

- 3894. Susannah Warnock; b. April 24, in Clark County; d. May 20, 1891.
- 3895. Charlotte Warnock; b. July 29, 1817; m. O. V. Lemon. She d. June 8, 1870. 8 children +.
- 3896. Mary Ann Warnock; b. Nov. 16, 1820, in Monroe County. She m. Francis A. Sale. 2 children +.
- 3897. Joseph Garner Warnock; b. Oct. 19, 1822, in Clark County, Ind.; m. Miriam E. Clybourne. He d. Oct. 5, 1888; m. (2) Martha Ann Teale. 7 children +.
- 3898. John Milton Warnock; b. Sept. 29, 1825, in Clark County, Indiana.
- 3899. Amanda Walker Warnock; b. June 7, 1833; d. July 17, 1837.
- 3900. Allen Wiley Warnock; b. April 30, 1837, in Clark County; m. Eliza E. Beahm. 2 children +.
- 3901. Charles Christopher Warnock; b. April 23, 1839, in La Porte County, Ind.; d. in La Porte County, Jan. 22, 1869.

CHARLOTTE Warnock⁵ (3895) (James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); b. July 29, 1817; d. June 8, 1870, in Richmond; second child of James and Nancy Garner Warnock. She married as his second wife, Orange Vandevere Lemon in La Porte County, Ind., June, 1837. He was the son of Wm. Lemon, who was b. in Virginia, and grandson of Alexander Lemon, who was b. in North Ireland; b. in Ohio Jan. 27, 1813. He was licensed to preach in the M. E. Church in 1841, serving as pastor in northern Indiana for 37 years, two of which was spent as Chaplain of the 36th Indiana Regiment Volunteer Infantry; served as presiding elder, also attended the General Conference as delegate several times; and served four years on the Book Committee of the M. E. Church. He d. Sept., 1889, in Richmond. Their 8 children were:

- 3902. James Wm. K. Lemon; m. Alice M. King. 3 children +.
- 3903. Leonard T. Lemon; m. Martha Wilcoxon. 3 children +.
- 3904. Joseph Gaines Lemon; m. Ida Z. Newton. 4 children +.
- 3905. Orange V. Lemon, Jr.; m. Ida Morgan. 5 children +.
- 3906. Hamlin T. Lemon; m. Anna Coale. 4 children +.

3907. Olive Viola Lemon; m. Dr. John M. Bouser. 1 child +.
3908. Ella Rosetta Lemon; m. Dr. Joseph H. Heatwold. 3 children +.
3909. Charles Ellsworth Lemon; m. Anna M. King. 4 children +.

JAMES Wm. KENTON Lemon⁶ (3902) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); b. Aug. 12, 1838; m. Alice M. King, and resides at Topeka, Kansas. 3 children, viz:

3910. Walter Clifford Lemon; d. young.
3911. Herbert Kenton Lemon; single.
3912. Grace Allen Lemon; single in 1900.

LEONARD TAYLOR Lemon⁶ (3903) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); b. July 27, 1841. He m. Martha Wilcoxon. 3 children, viz:

3913. Mary Louise Lemon; b. 1869; d. 1882.
3914. Grace Lemon; b. 1871. She m. Henry L. Cannon of Indianapolis. No children.
3915. Edna Lemon; d. young.

JOSEPH GAINES Lemon⁶ (3904) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); born July 28, 1843; died Aug. 30, 1889; entered the army Sept., 1861, at the age of 18 as a private in the 36th Indiana Volunteer Infantry; gradually promoted for faithful service from Corporal to 1st Lieutenant and Adjutant; was severely wounded in one of the engagements before Atlanta, after three years of service. He served two terms as Treasurer of Wayne County, Ind., and helped to organize the Richmond City Mill Works, of which he was President at the time of his death. He m. Ida Z. Newton. Their 4 children were:

3916. Lillian Viola Lemon. She m. Fred Underhill. They reside at Terre Haute, Ind.
3917. Alice-Adelaide Lemon; d. young.
3918. Charlotte Lemon. She m. Allen J. Vesey; reside at Fort Wayne, Ind.
3919. Frank Newton Lemon; d. 1882, aged 7 years.

ORANGE V. Lemon, Jr.⁶ (3905) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³,

Joseph², John¹) ; b. Jan. 8, 1846. He m. Ida Morgan. They have 5 children, viz :

- 3920. Leonard Orange Lemon ; m. Maud Hollenbeck. 1 child +.
- 3921. Zitella Lemon. She m. Frank Lamar ; no children ; reside at Wilmington, O.
- 3922. Everett Roy Lemon. He m. Harriet Barber ; reside at Richmond ; no children.
- 3923. Mary Morgan Lemon ; resides at Richmond ; single in 1900.
- 3924. Ella Reynolds Lemon ; resides at Richmond ; single in 1900.

LEONARD ORANGE Lemon (3920) ; m. Maud Hollenbeck. 1 child, viz :

- 3925. Leonard O. Lemon, Jr.

HAMLIN TEFT Lemon⁶ (3906) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. May 22, 1848. He m. Anna Coale. They have 4 children, as follows :

- 3926. Harland Lemon ; resides at Richmond ; single, 1900.
- 3927. Frederick Lemon. He m. Flora Hill ; resides at Richmond. No children.
- 3928. Alice Lemon ; single in 1900.
- 3929. Olive Viola Lemon ; single in 1900.

OLIVE VIOLA Lemon⁶ (3907) Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Feb. 15, 1851. She m. Dr. John M. Bouser. They have 1 child, viz :

- 3930. Charles Kenton Bouser ; b. about 1887.

ELLA ROSETTA Lemon⁶ (3908) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Dec. 12, 1854. She m. Dr. Joseph H. Heatwold, who entered the Spanish-American War as Major ; d. of yellow fever at Santiago, Cuba, in July, 1899. They have 3 children, viz :

- 3931. Henry Heatwold ; d. young.
- 3932. Mary Irmyn Heatwold ; d. aged 7 years.
- 3933. Louisa Heatwold ; b. about 1890.

CHARLES ELLSWORTH Lemon⁶ (3909) (Charlotte⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Nov. 17, 1859. He was the youngest of

the children of O. V. and Charlotte Warnock Lemon. He m. Anna M. King, sister of the wife of J. W. K. Lemon. They had 4 children, as follows:

- 3934. Mary Inez Lemon; b. 1879; single in 1900.
- 3935. Blanche Louise Lemon; b. 1883; single in 1900.
- 3936. Robert Lloyd Lemon; b. 1886.
- 3937. George King Lemon; d. young.

MARY ANN Warnock⁵ (3896) (James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); third child of James and Nancy Warnock, was b. Nov. 16, 1820; m. Francis A. Sale Oct. 4, 1844. Rev. Francis A. Sale, b. in Green County, O., June 7, 1816, son of Rev. John Sale and Nancy Bower, who came from West Virginia to Ohio about 1800. He d. Feb. 12, 1879. Several of their children d. young. 2 children, viz:

- 3938. Dennis Sale; m. Florinda O. Huffman. 2 children +.
- 3939. James W. Sale; m. Bessie Klinck, (2) Kittie H. Kenogy. 3 children +.

DENNIS Sale (3938); b. Dec. 3, 1845; m. Florinda O. Huffman in 1872. 2 children, viz:

- 3940. Grace Sale; b. 1879.
- 3941. John Walter Sale; b. 1885.

JAMES W. Sale (3939); b. Aug. 1, 1858; m. Bessie Klinck Sept. 9, 1884. After her death, Sept., 1886, he m. Kittie H. Kenogy May 30, 1890. 3 children, viz:

- 3942. Bessie Klinck Sale; b. Sept. 7, 1886.
- 3943. Frederick K. Sale; b. July 26, 1891.
- 3944. Mary Sale; b. Oct. 31, 1898.

JOSEPH GARNER Warnock⁵ (3897) (James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); b. Oct. 19, 1822, in Clark County, Ind.; attended Asbury University at Greencastle; d. Oct. 5, 1888. He m. Miriam Eliza, daughter of Henley Clybourne, in 1847. She d. June, 1854, aged 27 years. He then m. Martha Ann, daughter of Dr. Andrew Teale and his wife, Aurelia Gray, at Plainfield, Ill., Feb. 22, 1855. She was b. Oct. 16, 1838. Joseph G. Warnock served three years in the Civil War, belonging to Company I, 23d Iowa Regiment. After Joseph's

death Martha G. Warnock m. Sept. 23, 1890, Rev. Wm. Graham. He d. April 17, 1897. The children were 7, as follows:

- 3945. Lillian Eldora Warnock; b. March 23, 1856. She m. Ralph Hixon in 1875. 2 children +.
- 3946. Luella Aurelia Warnock; b. Oct. 19, 1857. She m. Frank P. Haskill in 1879. 5 children +.
- 3947. Charles Sumner Warnock; b. Feb. 21, 1859; m. Mina M. Colwell. 4 children +.
- 3948. Alice Josephine Warnock; b. April 21, 1863; m. Morton Tuttle in 1886. 1 child +.
- 3949. Olive Rosetta Warnock; b. May 8, 1865. 4 children +.
- 3950. Mary Virginia Warnock; b. Feb. 8, 1867. She m. Charles Carlson in 1886. 3 children +.
- 3951. Nelle Miriam Warnock; b. Nov. 16, 1875.

LILLIAN ELDORA Warnock⁶ (3945) (Joseph⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); m. Ralph, son of Lucas and Emmeline Hixon, May 27, 1875. He was b. Oct. 20, 1853. 3 children, viz:

- 3952. Hugh Warnock Hixon; b. Aug. 1, 1876.
- 3953. Joseph Lucas Hixon; b. Nov. 28, 1878.
- 3954. Jared Ralph Hixon; b. Aug. 11, 1880.

LUELLA AURELIA Warnock (3946); m. Frank P., son of Edmond Gardner and Polly Haskill, Feb. 23, 1879, in Westville, Ind. Their 5 children were:

- 3955. Infant; d. July 11, 1879.
- 3956. Ethel Warnock Haskill; b. Aug. 21, 1880; m. Jan., 1900.
- 3957. Edward Earl Haskill; b. Dec. 7, 1881; d. Oct. 12, 1883.
- 3958. Martha Alice Haskill; b. May 8, 1885.
- 3959. Frankie Argyle Haskill; b. Sept. 6, 1892.

CHARLES SUMNER Warnock⁶ (3947) (Joseph⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹); b. Feb. 21, 1859; m. Mina May, daughter of Marshall H. and Alzada Colwell, in Dunlap, Ia., April 12, 1882. She was b. Nov. 29, 1862. Their 4 children were:

- 3960. Robert Eugene Warnock; b. April 16, 1885.
- 3961. Carl Marshall Warnock; b. Sept. 15, 1887.
- 3962. Bernice Helene Warnock; b. Dec. 8, 1890.
- 3963. Leland Colwell Warnock; b. Nov. 2, 1897.

ALICE JOSEPHINE Warnock⁶ (3948) (Joseph⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. April 21, 1863 ; m. June 24, 1886, Morton, son of Chauncey C. and Mary A. Tuttle. Their home is in Huntington, Ind. 1 child, viz :

3964. Melville Warnock Tuttle ; b. March 14, 1889.

OLIVE ROSETTA Warnock⁶ (3949) (Joseph⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. May 8, 1865 ; m. Andrew Carlson Nov., 1885. 4 children, viz :

3965. Gertrude Carlson ; b. Nov., 1886.

3966. Glenn Carlson ; b. April, 1888 ; d. 1891.

3967. Fred Carlson ; b. Aug., 1896.

3968. Infant ; b. 1900.

MARY VIRGINIA Warnock⁶ (3950) (Joseph⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Feb. 8, 1867 ; m. Charles Carlson Aug., 1886. 3 children, viz :

3969. Louie Carlson ; b. 1888.

3970. Guy Carlson ; b. 1890.

3971. Nellie Carlson ; b. 1894.

ALLEN WILEY Warnock⁵ (3900) (James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. April 30, 1837, in LaPorte County, Ind. ; m. April 4, 1860, Eliza Ellen, daughter of Henry and Julia A. Beahm. He served in the Civil War from Sept. 28, 1861, to June 7, 1863. Eliza E. was b. April 8, 1836, in LaPorte County. Her mother was Julia A. Forte. 2 children, viz :

3972. Henry Arthur Warnock ; b. March 17, 1861, in LaPorte County +.

3973. Hattie Estelle Warnock ; b. Feb. 21, 1864 +.

HENRY ARTHUR Warnock⁶ (3972) (Allen W.⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. Susie, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ludington. She was b. April 30, 1863. 1 child, viz :

3974. Ella Orville Warnock ; b. June 5, 1889, at Kearney, Neb.

HATTIE ESTELLE Warnock⁶ (3973) (Allen W.⁵, James⁴, Nancy³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. June 30, 1885, Walter Lonsdale, son of George and Elizabeth Lonsdale. He was b. Sept. 9, 1856, in Mar-

tin County, Ind., and d. Oct. 3, 1899, at Longcliff, Logansport, Ind. 1 child, viz:

3975. Allen Wiley Lonsdale; b. Oct. 5, 1889; d. Feb. 26, 1893, at Chicago, Ill.

JAMES Walker³ (3542) (Joseph², John¹); m. Mrs. Esther Alexander. She had one son, Archibald Alexander, when they were married. 3 children, viz:

3976. Joseph Walker; m. Maria Collins, sister of Sarah Dillard Collins, who m. George C. Hays. 7 children +.
3977. Mary Blair Walker; d. at Macomb, Ill.; m. Dr. Charles Hays, Jr., No. 3549. See Hays family for their descendants +.
3978. Elizabeth McAffe Walker; b. 1798; m. W. W. Bailey Jan. 5, 1819. He was b. in Rockbridge County, Va., Nov. 25, 1796; d. Aug. 9, 1858; both d. in Macomb, Ill. 9 children +.

JOSEPH M. Walker⁴ (3976) (James³, Joseph², John¹); b. 1794; d. Nov. 1, 1846, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Maria Collins. She d. Dec. 27, 1848. He moved from Adair County, Ky., in 1836, to Camp Creek, McDonough County, Ill. After his death his wife went to Macomb, Ill., to live. 7 children, viz:

3979. Talithia C. Walker; b. July 25, 1821. She m. Nathaniel P. Lindsay Sept. 20, 1838. She d. June 11, 1847. Their home was in Macomb, Ill. 1 child +.
3980. Mary A. Walker; b. Nov. 17, 1822; m. Joseph E. Wyne Oct. 14, 1841. She d. April 1, 1842. No children.
3981. James D. Walker; b. Oct. 29, 1824; m. Mary Campbell March 22, 1849. He was a physician. He d. Nov. 13, 1862. She d. Sept. 20, 1858. 3 children +.
3982. Sarah E. Walker; b. Oct. 26, 1826; m. Cyrus A. Lawson Sept. 25, 1845. She d. April 25, 1899. He d. June 14, 1890. Their children all d. young.
3983. Elizabeth Walker; b. Sept. 28, 1829; m. David Lawson June 11, 1850.
3984. Willis Collins Walker; b. April 29, 1831; m. Rusella Easton Watson Aug. 9, 1860. She was a daughter of James

Stewart and Abby Easton Watson. She was b. Jan. 20, 1842. Their home is in St. Louis, Mo. 6 children +.

3985. Esther M. Walker; b. Oct. 1, 1833. On Feb. 16, 1850, she m. James H. Parrotte, a brother of Walter Parrotte, who m. Mary Tunnecliffe. He was b. July 11, 1828, in Glasgow, Kentucky, son of Josiah and Nancy Glasgow Bransford Parrotte. Their home is in Omaha, Neb. 3 children +.

TALITHIA C. Walker (3979); m. Nathaniel P. Lindsay. One child, viz:

3986. Mary C. Lindsay; b. Dec. 7, 1845; m. Albert Eads, son of John and Margaret Anderson Eads, Jan. 28, 1868. He was b. April 23, 1842. Their home is in Macomb, Ill. He is President of the Union National Bank of Macomb, Ill., where they reside. 2 children +.

JAMES DILLARD Walker (3981); m. Mary Campbell. 3 children, viz:

3987. Mary Louise Walker; m. George Wells. He d. about 1900. 6 children +.
3988. Nellie Hempstead Walker; m. James Ray. She is dead.
3989. Elizabeth Caroline Walker; unmarried. Her home is in Omaha, Neb.

ELIZABETH Walker (3883); m. David Lawson. Their home is in Denver, Col. 5 children, viz:

3990. Joseph Lawson; m. Mary Shields of Columbia. 3 children +.
3991. Sarah Lawson. She went as a missionary to China; went when 18 years old; spent 7 years there; m. Rev. Edward Diggs in Texas. He is an Episcopal minister. 1 child +.
3992. Willis Lawson. His home is in Ft. Worth, Tex.; married; 2 children +.
3993. George Lawson; married.
3994. Elizabeth Lawson; unmarried. Her home is in Denver.

WILLIS COLLINS Walker (3984); m. Rusella E. Watson. 6 children, viz:

3995. Abby Maria Walker; b. May 18, 1861; m. William H. Mason Feb. 28, 1888. 2 children +.
3996. Etta Walker; b. June 18, 1863.
3997. Rusella Watson Walker; b. Jan. 18, 1865; d. March 29, 1866.
3998. James Stewart Walker; b. June 15, 1868.
3999. Willis Collins Walker; b. July 23, 1871; d. Nov. 10, 1872.
4000. Maurice Alexander Walker; b. Dec. 15, 1873.

ABBY MARIA Walker (3995); m. William H. Mason. 2 children, viz:

4001. Abby Walker Mason; b. July 29, 1889.
4002. Walker Mason; b. June 29, 1897.

ESTHER M. Walker (3985); m. James H. Parrotte. 3 children, viz:

4003. Willis Bransford Parrotte; b. Dec. 28, 1865; d. March 6, 1866.
4004. Eva Parrotte; m. Cleon F. Sweeney in Rushville, Ill., Aug. 18, 1881.
4005. Elizabeth Parrotte; m. Clayton Holmes Goodrich in Omaha, Neb., Feb. 14, 1900. Their home is in Kansas City, Mo.

MARY C. Linsley (3986); m. Albert Eads. 2 children, viz:

4006. Lizzie Eleanor Eads; b. Feb. 23, 1869; m. James Worthington Bailey. For children, see No. 4052.
4007. Margaret Linsley Eads; b. Jan. 12, 1875; d. Oct. 2, 1879.

JOSEPH Lawson (3990); m. Mary Shields. 4 children, viz:

4008. Lucille Lawson.
4009. Elizabeth Lawson.
4010. Shields Lawson.
4011. Joseph Lawson.

SARAH Lawson (3991); m. Rev. Edward Diggs. 1 child, viz:

4012. Elizabeth Diggs.

WILLIS Lawson (3992); married. 2 children, viz:

4013. ——— Lawson.
4014. ——— Lawson.

MARY LOUISE Walker (3987) ; m. George Wells. 6 children, viz:

- 4015. Mamie Wells.
- 4016. Walker Wells ; m. and lives in Wyoming.
- 4017. Charles Wells.
- 4018. Nellie Wells.
- 4019. Florence Wells.
- 4020. Louise Wells.

ELIZABETH McAFFE Walker⁴ (3978) (James³, Joseph², John¹) ; m. William W. Bailey Jan. 5, 1819. He was b. in Rock-bridge County, Va., Nov. 25, 1796 ; d. in Macomb, Aug. 9, 1858. Their 9 children were:

- 4021. James Walker Bailey ; b. Nov. 2, 1819 ; d. Aug. 25, 1892 ; m. Elizabeth Tull. 3 children +.
- 4022. William Sutherland Bailey ; b. Oct. 21, 1821 ; m. Dorothy Catherine, daughter of Tunstal Quarrels Walker, in 1858. (See children, No. 3497.)
- 4023. Joseph Alexander Bailey ; b. Oct. 1, 1823 ; d. Aug. 14, 1854.
- 4024. Samuel Elliot Bailey ; b. April 2, 1826 ; d. June 28, 1851.
- 4025. John H. Bailey ; b. June 15 ; d. June 3, 1831.
- 4026. Betsey Ann Bailey ; b. Nov. 30, 1832 ; d. Oct. 1, 1834.
- 4027. Mary Elizabeth Bailey ; b. Feb. 21, 1835 ; m. D. G. Tunnecliff. She d. April 21, 1865. 6 children +.
- 4028. George W. Bailey ; b. Aug. 24, 1838 ; merchant in Macomb, Ill. 3 children +.
- 4029. Henry Bailey ; b. Aug. 1, 1842 ; member of 16th Illinois Infantry ; d. in service March 16, 1862.

JAMES WALKER Bailey⁵ (4021) (Elizabeth⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. in Adair County, Ky. ; d. Aug. 25, 1892 ; m. Elizabeth Tull Dec. 29, 1846. She d. Dec. 28, 1898. 3 children, viz:

- 4030. Eliza Victor Bailey ; m. Bennet W. Bowdry. 8 children +
- 4031. Mary Elizabeth Bailey ; b. Aug. 4, 1853 ; d. Dec. 26, 1898.
- 4032. John Wm. Bailey ; b. Aug. 19, 1856.

ELIZA VICTOR Bailey⁶ (4030) (James W.⁵, Elizabeth⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹) ; b. Oct. 19, 1847. She m. Bennet W. Bow-

dry Sept. 23, 1869. They live in Carrollton, Mo. 8 children, viz:

- 4033. James Samuel Bowdry; b. May 14, 1870.
- 4034. Elizabeth Bowdry; b. Sept. 2, 1872; m. Henry A. Dunker Jan. 19, 1898.
- 4035. Sally Kirtly Bowdry; b. Feb. 22, 1876; d. Oct. 30, 1879.
- 4036. Hannah Dean Bowdry; b. Sept. 11, 1878.
- 4037. Dorothy Catherine Bowdry; b. Sept. 21, 1881.
- 4038. Ruth Marian Bowdry; b. July 26, 1883.
- 4039. Eliza Victor Bowdry; b. July 31, 1886.
- 4040. Bennet W. Bowdry; b. Sept. 29, 1887.

MARY ELIZABETH Bailey⁵ (4027) (Elizabeth⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); seventh child of Elizabeth and W. W. Bailey; b. 1833. She m. Damon G. Tunnecliff of Macomb. Elizabeth d. in 1865, and he then m. a sister of Dr. Bacon of Macomb. Their 6 children were:

- 4041. Mary Eliza Tunnecliff; b. Oct. 11, 1855; m. Walter Lee Parrotte. He was b. in Rushville, Ill.; reside in Chicago, Illinois.
- 4042. Bailey Tunnecliff; b. April 23, 1857; not married in 1900.
- 4043. Elizabeth Marinda Tunnecliff; b. Dec. 23, 1859; died.
- 4044. George Damon Tunnecliff; b. Dec. 14, 1861; m. Isabelle Baker. 3 children +.
- 4045. Wm. Washington Tunnecliff; b. Nov. 23, 1863; m. Minnie F. Wilson.
- 4046. Henry Tunnecliff; b. April 15, 1865. He d., date not given.

GEORGE DAMON Tunnecliff (4044); m. Isabella Baker. 3 children, viz:

- 4047. Helen Baker Tunnecliff.
- 4048. Louise Tunnecliff.
- 4049. Morris Damon Tunnecliff.

GEORGE W. Bailey⁵ (4028) (Elizabeth⁴, James³, Joseph², John¹); b. 1838; m. Eliza Madison Worthington Feb. 20, 1861. She was b. April 10, 1839. Their 3 children were:

- 4050. Rowland William Bailey; b. Oct. 3, 1862; m. Aug. 6, 1885, Mary E. Joy. 4 children +.
- 4051. Annie Louise Bailey; b. Jan. 9, 1865; m. Ambrose B. Blount Oct. 18, 1887.

4052. James Worthington Bailey; b. Aug. 13, 1867; m. Lizzie Eleanor Eads May 11, 1892. She was a daughter of Albert and Mary C. Linsley Eads No. 4006. 1 child +.

ROWLAND WILLIAM Bailey (4050); m. Mary E. Joy. 4 children, viz:

4053. George Rowland Bailey; b. May 25, 1886; d. Aug. 4, 1893.
 4054. Joseph Ralph Bailey; b. June 30, 1889.
 4055. Joy Bailey; b. Feb. 28, 1892.
 4056. Anna Bailey; b. April 30, 1894.

JAMES WORTHINGTON Bailey (4052); m. Lizzie Eleanor Eads. 1 child, viz:

4057. Albert Eads Bailey; b. Aug. 13, 1893.

THE FAMILY OF ALEXANDER, BROTHER OF JOHN WALKER, THE EMIGRANT.

3. Alexander Walker, who was a brother of John the emigrant, never, that we know of, left Scotland. The name of his wife is not known; and as he is the head of the family whose record follows, he will be designated thus: Alexander¹. Of the three children of his who came to America with their Uncle John and Aunt Katherine Rutherford Walker, one was named:

4058. John Walker. He m. Mary Culton. 11 children +.

This John Walker had a brother, Alexander, and sister, Eleanor. As much of their history as is known to us will appear further on in this work.

JOHN Walker² (4058) (Alexander¹); came with his Uncle John from Ireland to America. Soon afterwards he m. Mary Culton. They are both buried in a graveyard on the hill in front of his cousin, Alexander Walker's home, which is about one mile from where he settled on Walker's Creek. The farm is now owned by a Mr. Whitmore. John Walker was a member of the New Providence Church and was an upright, conscientious man. From his occupation he was called "Gunstocker John," and many of the guns he assisted in making were used in the Revolutionary War.

WILL OF JOHN WALKER.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN :

I, John Walker of Rockbridge County and State of Virginia, calling to mind the mortality of my body, knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make this my last will and testament, that is, principally and first of all, I recommend my soul to God who gave it, and my body to the earth, to be buried in a Christianlike manner by my executors, and as touching what worldly goods it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life, I will and dispose of in manner following, viz :

I will and bequeath unto my son, William Walker, the plantation that I now live on, containing two hundred and seventy-one acres, be the same more or less, with all buildings, orchards, &c., to him, his heirs or assigns forever.

Item. I will and bequeath unto Margaret, my beloved wife, her mare and saddle, all the household furniture, beds, &c., bed clothes included, as also the negro wench named Philos, during her natural life and what issue said wench has is to be at the sole disposal of my said wife, being only the issue said wench has during my said wife's natural life, likewise what money may be on hand, and accounts due to me is also to be for the use of my said wife, except the sum of forty-five pound what my son William is owing to me and eight pounds that my son Alexander is owing me.

Item. It is my will and I order my negro wench Philos, after my wife's decease to be sold and one moiety of her price for my son Joseph and the other to be equally divided between the children of my son, John Walker, deceased.

Item. It is my will and I order that the remainder of my estate after my funeral expenses and lawful debts are discharged be equally divided between my son Joseph, Alexander, James, Samuel, Andrew and William, and my daughter Mary Graham and Margaret Phresher and the children of my son John deceased is to have a tenth part of the said remainder of my estate equally divided between them and the same to be divided equally between the children of my daughter, Jean Raugh, deceased, and I do hereby constitute and appoint my beloved wife Margret and my sons Joseph and Alexander sole executors of this my last will and testament, and do hereby revoke all other wills and testaments by me heretofore made, declaring this my last will and testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-seventh day of March, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-seven.

Teste: JOHN WALKER, L. S.

JOHN WALKER.

TOBIAS LAMBERT.

JOHN STUART.

DANIEL SCHREKKENART.

AT A COURT HELD FOR ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY, THE THIRD DAY OF OCTOBER, 1797.

This writing purporting the last will and testament of John Walker, deceased, was produced in Court by Joseph Walker and Alexander Walker, Executors therein and proved by the oath of John Walker, Tobias Lambert and John Stuart, subscribing witness and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: A. REID, C. C.

(A Copy.)

Teste: A. T. SHIELDS, Clerk.

Their eleven children were:

4059. Joseph Culton Walker; m. Jane Moore, and from these are descended the Houston, Bernard, Barclay and other families. See record elsewhere. 9 children +.
4060. Mary Walker; m. Abraham Graham. 9 children +.
4061. Alexander Walker; m. Jane Stuart (sister of Judge Stuart). 11 children +.
4062. James Walker; m. Mary Ann Walker. 7 children +.
4063. Jane Walker; m. *John Ray. 2 children +.
4064. John Walker; m. Betsey McCampbell. 2 children, names not given.
4065. William Walker; m. Mary Stuart. 8 children +.
4066. Samuel Walker; m. Rebecca Grados. 7 children +.
4067. Margaret Walker; m. James Carr Frazier. 13 children +.
4068. Andrew Walker; m. Betsey McKinney. 6 children +.
4069. Eleanor Walker; m. Andrew Martin. 1 child +.

JOSEPH C. Walker³ (4059) (John², Alexander¹). He came with the first tide of emigration from Lancaster County, Pa., to the

*This name is spelled Raugh in her father's will.

Valley, and settled near Lexington. He was one of the three granters of land upon which Liberty Hall Academy was built, which was burned in 1803, the ruins of which can still be seen from the University. He afterwards removed to a large farm on Buffalo Creek, including what is now known as Buffalo Mills. He was for many years Justice of the Peace; was High Sheriff of the County, and was a ruling elder in both Monmouth and Falling Springs Churches. He was appointed by the Hanover Presbytery in 1782 a trustee, and was one of the trustees named in the charter. He served until 1815, a period of more than 30 years, and the records of the board attest his punctual attendance, and his fidelity to duty. He was a large man, of dark complexion, commanding in appearance, and rather taciturn. His wife was Jane Moore (No. 139), the aunt of the captive, Mary Moore, who lived with him after her return from captivity. His daughter, Margaret, m. Rev. Samuel Houston.—*Historical Papers of Washington and Lee College*, No. 2, page 109, 110.

Joseph C. Walker and his wife, Jane Moore, had the following nine children:

- *4070. Margaret Walker; m. Rev. Samuel Houston +.
- 4071. Jane Walker; m. Samuel Barclay +.
- 4072. James Walker; d. aged 13 years.
- 4073. Mary (Polly) Walker; m. Richard Bernard +.
- 4074. Rachael Walker; d. young.
- 4075. John Moore Walker; m. Margaret Woods +.
- 4076. Joseph Walker; d. young.
- 4077. Patsey Walker; m. John Donihue +.
- 4078. Alexander Walker; d. young.

MARGARET Walker⁴ (4070) (Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Rev. Samuel Houston in 1795. She was a daughter of Joseph, who was long a ruling elder in the Falling Springs Church. She had a well balanced mind and retentive memory; was very religious. At 83 years of age she still retained the manner and appearance of a much younger woman; was often found ministering to the sick and afflicted of the neighborhood. Mary Moore, the captive of Abb's Valley, was brought up with Margaret Walker, being her first cousin. Margaret Walker Houston d. at her home, "Rural Valley," Aug. 14, 1854, and was buried in the cemetery of "High Bridge Church."

* These names by mistake were previously numbered, and will be found from 1079 to 1087 inclusive.

HOUSTON FAMILY.

Memorial of Rev. Samuel R. Houston, D. D., read before the Synod of Virginia, Nov. 3, 1887:

The Rev. Samuel Rutherford Houston, D. D., after a long life of eminent piety and earnest labors for Christ, died at his home in Monroe County, West Virginia, on the 29th of January, 1887.

He was born near the Natural Bridge in Rockbridge County, Virginia, March 12, 1806. His father was the Rev. Samuel Houston, who for many years was the pastor of High Bridge and Falling Spring Churches in Rockbridge County, Virginia. On his mother's side he could trace his ancestry back through seven generations to the illustrious Samuel Rutherford of Scotland, for whom he was named.

He was gifted with a high order of talents, and his requirements as a scholar were extraordinary both for their extent and thoroughness. These were generally concealed by his modesty, but when occasion demanded, they showed themselves, often to the astonishment of his most intimate acquaintances.

To his intellectual attainments were added elegance of person, a face that beamed with benevolence, and dignity and simplicity of character which commanded reverence as well as confidence.

He received his first academic instructions from his father, and at the age of sixteen he entered Dickenson College, Pa. He graduated in the twentieth year of his age. After leaving college he was engaged the next six years as an instructor in the Deaf and Dumb Asylum in Philadelphia. This experience gave him a love for the language and sign of mutes, and throughout life he embraced every opportunity of preaching to the deaf and dumb and conversing with them wherever he met them.

In the year 1831 he began his study for the ministry at Princeton Theological Seminary, but owing to the prevalence of an epidemic, he left Princeton and went to Union Seminary, Virginia, where he completed his course in 1834. He was soon after licensed to preach by the Lexington Presbytery and ordained to go as a missionary to the foreign field. He was stationed for a few months on the island of Scio, and was then directed to Areopolis in southern Greece. There he and the Rev. George Seyburn commenced their labors together of teaching and preaching the gospel. After four years, in which they had established a successful school and laid the founda-

tion of a hopeful missionary work, Mr. Houston was compelled, on account of his wife's declining health, to remove to Egypt for a better climate. While here he supplied the place of the chaplain of the Church of England for six months by the invitation of the British Consul. The expected advantages of climate were not realized and he had to resign to the hands of death the beloved partner of his trials and lay her in a foreign grave. He returned again to his work in Greece, but the critical condition of little Rutherford, his only living child, required his return to America. He arrived amongst his friends in this country in 1841. After spending some time in visiting the churches, he married again, with the full purpose of going back to the mission in Greece. But before setting out medical counsel decided that Mrs. Houston's health would not permit her to live in southern Greece. This he regarded as the voice of Providence assigning him to his work in the field at home.

In 1842 he became pastor of the churches of Union and Mt. Pleasant, Monroe County, West Virginia. There for forty-four years he abounded in labors and gathered many souls into the Kingdom. Frequently his churches were blessed with seasons of refreshing in which large numbers were added to the Lord.

During his long ministry he grew into the affection of his people, until in the latter years of his life he enjoyed their confidence and love to such a degree that they seemed anxious that every wish of his should be gratified. No people were ever blessed with a more faithful and instructive minister. He loved to study and explain the word of God, and during his long pastorate he expounded every part of the Bible to his people. He gloried in the cross and his heart glowed with love to the Redeemer, and he made all his expositions of the scriptures bear upon Christ and Him crucified. Almost every sermon was a finished production and delivered with an eloquence and an unction that would have charmed and impressed the most cultured and learned audience. Those who have heard him preach during a series of services under the special presence of the Holy Spirit have heard specimens of pulpit eloquence and power of the highest order.

As a pastor he was unsurpassed in his adaptation to men of different classes or to persons in different circumstances. He knew just how to bring Christ to the bedside of the sick, to the hearts of the afflicted or to the mind of the inquiring sinner.

He was the most profitable and pleasant of companions. His well stored mind, his great fund of incident and his genial spirit made him entertaining and attractive to all.

Few men leave behind them such a record of a holy, useful life; few receive such unusual testimony to their excellence. Yet he was wholly unconscious of any greatness or superiority in himself. He leaned upon Christ for wisdom, strength and righteousness, and looked to him as the source of all excellence. The last words found written in his diary were these: "There never was such a glorious person as Jesus Christ; never such a glorious doctrine as the doctrine of the Cross."

J. C. BARR,
M. L. LACY,
J. C. BELL,
Committee.

REMARKS OF REV. JOS. A. WADDELL, MODERATOR.

I cannot forbear from adding to the beautiful tribute just read a word or two of personal testimony to the character of the subject. I have ever regarded Dr. Houston as my father in the ministry, having under his advice dedicated my life to the service and made my preparation for it with the aid of his counsel and example. Frequent observation and intercourse with him impressed me with his apparent exemption from almost all those imperfections which are observed in other men.

His physical manhood seemed to have been cast in a mould of exquisite proportions. It was noble, dignified and commanding; and his intellectual, moral and spiritual being seemed in all respects to correspond with the form and bearing of the external man. The impression given from day to day that he was a rounded character, grand and purer than a transient observation would suggest.

My testimony can add nothing to his merits, but it gratifies the speaker to pay this brief tribute to his name and memory. It is right and just that one too modest in life to challenge the admiration of his contemporaries should receive after his departure the commendation he had so nobly won.

REMARKS OF REV. DR. WILLIAM BROWN.

It is not in my power to add anything to what has already been said in reference to this venerable man of God, who has been taken

from us. But it is at least a personal gratification to give some expression to the feelings which are in my heart to-day. There is a reason for this which is somewhat special. The mother of Dr. Houston and my own mother were near kindred to each other, and when my mother was brought back from her captivity her home was with the father of Dr. Houston's mother. In this way they were brought up together more like sisters than cousins.

My earliest recollection goes back to 1821 or 1822. He came with his father to attend a sacramental meeting at New Providence. There was at that time a wonderful religious awakening in Rockbridge County, and about fifty persons sat down together for the first time, at the Lord's table. It was truly a time of the right hand of the Most High. It was about this time that Samuel Rutherford Houston and George Seyburn, both in the freshness of youth, made a public profession of religion. This fact, wherever known, made a deep impression.

It was not my privilege to see a great deal of Mr. Houston in after years, but it may be said that I knew him well. He was a noble example of what a Christian gentleman and minister ought to be. He had an excellent mind well stored with theological and literary furniture. He was a man of quick sensibilities, true and courageous where his convictions of duty were concerned, yet with a heart tender, sympathetic and gentle. He was eminently a lover of peace. His piety was of the best sort, thorough, scriptural and consistent through all his life. He was one of the most powerful preachers in the Synod of Virginia, and his ministry was greatly blessed. It would be hard to point to any minister that inspired more respect and affection where he was known. His loss to his family and the church is great. But it is the privilege of the weary to go home and rest when the work of life is over. Our brother now rests from his labors and his works do follow him. Let us bless God for all that he was both by nature and grace; for all that he now is; and for all that he will be in the Kingdom of Glory, world without end. Amen.

Taken from Foote's Sketches of Virginia:—

Mr. Houston was born on Hay's Creek, in the congregation of New Providence. In his letter to Mr. Morrison, he gives a few pleasant facts respecting his ancestry. His parents' names were John Houston and Sally Todd. His father was for many years an elder in New Providence. In his old age he removed to Tennessee, and

died at about four score years. While an infant, Mr. Samuel Houston was exceedingly feeble; on more than one occasion he was laid down supposed to be dying. As he increased in years he became vigorous; and through a long life enjoyed almost uninterrupted health. In his manhood he was tall, erect, square shouldered, spare and active; particular in his dress and dignified in his deportment. After he became a minister, he never seemed to forget that he was a minister of the Lord Jesus, and that all parts of his office were honorable. All duties devolving upon him by custom, or by the voice of his brethren, he cheerfully performed to the utmost of his ability. From his deference to those of greater acquirements, or more ample endowments of mind, or more maturity of age, and his unobtrusiveness upon the public, strangers might have concluded that he was a timid man. And when called to act, and his line of duty led him to face opposition, in whatever form it might come, his imperturbability might, by a casual observer, have been considered want of feeling. But his kindness and benevolence in the relations of life demonstrated the depth of feeling in his heart; and his acquaintances knew him to be pure in his principles, warm in his affections, and unflinching in his bravery. A man was sure of a firm friend, if he could convince Samuel Houston it was his duty to stand by him. His whole appearance and bearing were those of an honest man. His classical education was completed during the troubles and confusions of the American Revolution, and about the time of the removal of Liberty Hall Academy to the neighborhood of Lexington. In 1781 a call came for militia to assist Greene against Cornwallis. The memorable Battle of the Cowpens had been fought, and Morgan, under protection of Greene's retreating army, had escaped with the prisoners to Virginia. Cornwallis had encamped at Hillsborough, and Greene was waiting near the Virginia line for reinforcements to drive his pursuer, Cornwallis, back to South Carolina or overcome him in battle. Samuel Houston was called to go as a private from the congregation of New Providence, in his 23rd year. Arrested in his studies preparatory to the ministry, he went cheerfully, with others, to try the labors and exposures of camp. After his death there was found among his papers a manuscript of foolscap, folded down to sixteen leaves a sheet, on which were memoranda of his campaign, covering about the one-half of a sheet of the large size, then in use. He notices all that appeared to him worthy of special

mention, and as remembrances of all that occurred, no better description of a militia force in its weakness and efficiency has been left us from the experience of the Revolution. The beginning is abrupt; no mention being made of the draft or the officers in command, or the object of the expedition. (For extracts from this diary, see pages 486-488 of this work.)

The Rev. Samuel Houston, in answer to some inquiries made by the Rev. James Morrison, the third pastor of New Providence, gave in writing the origin of the congregation. He begins with the grants to Beverly and Burden. "The dividing line between their grants crossed the valley near where New Providence Church now stands."

"Those families that came first were nearly connected or large families. For comfort and for safety they generally settled near each other, and with the understanding that as soon as practicable they might have schools for their children, and form religious societies and have places of public worship. Those first settlers in the valley were mostly Presbyterians; but those in New Providence, I believe were wholly so, at least in name. Near the South Mountain, there were several families by the name of Moore; others of Steel; near them, McClung, Fulton and Beard; and then a little further on, my grandfather, John Houston, and his brother-in-law, John Montgomery, and some by the name of Eaken. Near the middle of the valley, on Kennedy's Creek and its branches, were the Kennedys Wardlaws, Logans, and another line of Steels, Edmundsons, Buchanans, Pattons, Millars and Stephensons. Toward the North Mountain, on Hay's and Walker's Creeks, were two families of Hays, three or four Walkers of the same stock, and their brother-in-law, James Moore; two families of Robinsons, one each of Kelly, Hudson, Thompson and Smiley and two of Rheas. In the midst were three of the Berry family, one of Tedford, one of McCampbell, two or three McCroskys and a Coalter family. In the course of a few years other families came and settled among them. Their names were McNutt, Weir, Campbell, Wilson, Anderson, Culton, Henry, Lowry, and another stock of Edmundsons, and one family named Todd, my grandfather on my mother's side; two of the name of Stuart, one each of Alexander, Cowder, Gray, Jamieson, and two Pattons. Of all these families, by intermarriages, other families were soon formed; also others coming in.

"The above settlers commenced, at least many of them, in the

woods, and in much fear from savages and wild beasts. Hence, at my grandfather's house, which was some distance from the South Mountain, but nearer it than the western side of the settlement, and a house most convenient for the whole settlement to collect their families together in case of an invasion, the settlers erected a stockade fort, the remainder of which I saw around the yard when I was a boy. Near to the fort, at a place then, and now, called Old Providence, they erected a log meeting house, and had worship occasionally by supplies from Pennsylvania. In those early days, the population of Timber Ridge united with Providence to get supplies, intending as soon as they could, to have a settled pastor between them. The lower settlement on Hay's Creek and Walker's Creek, felt themselves too distant from Old Providence, and urged a more central place between the mountains, and proposed the place, now near Witherow's Mansion. My grandfather prevailed upon his neighbors to meet them at the new site; accordingly a log meeting house was erected on the southern side of the creek. The united congregations of Timber Ridge and New Providence called Mr. John Brown, and he was installed as their pastor. The first elders were a Mr. Millar, Andrew Hays, John Logan, Samuel Buchanan, Alexander Walker, my grandfather John Houston, and Andrew Steel. After the congregation had agreed upon a site for the new church, having had much difficulty in becoming united in the choice, it was proposed to adopt a name. My aged ancestor said, 'Neighbors, we have hitherto had unpleasant and fruitless meetings; to-day we have had an agreeable and successful one, and we are indebted to a kind Providence; let us call it New Providence,' to which all agreed. Then, or soon afterwards, they united in efforts, some contributing, others laboring, until they finished the stone walls, roof, doors, windows and floor, and set in benches and a temporary pulpit, and then rested for some years until I was a boy capable of observation; for well do I remember sitting in my father's seat and seeing the swallows flying in and out during public worship, to feed their young ones, in nests upon the collar beams and wall plates, or cavities in the stone work. When the people, after some years, finished the work by making a pulpit with a canopy, a gallery, and by glazing the windows, he says, 'the elders were Andrew Hays, John Logan, Alexander Walker, John Houston (my father), Saunders Walker, and soon after James Henry, Charles Campbell and James McCampbell.'

"About the year 1763, an unhappy difference took place between the pastor, Mr. Brown, and some of the leading men in Timber Ridge congregation, on account of which Mr. Brown talked of removing. This deeply affected many of the New Providence congregation. But at last they agreed to retain his labors entirely, and on his accepting £80 salary from them alone, his connection and theirs with Timber Ridge was dissolved. Mr. Brown's labors were continued harmoniously in New Providence, until his powers of body failed, especially his voice. Therefore mutually he and the congregation agreed for him to be relieved by the congregation becoming vacant, and another called, all which was in due order effected; and in a short time his successor, Mr. Samuel Brown, was called and installed as their pastor, which brings us down to the year 1796.

"A few remarks and I am done. After Mr. J. B. Brown left Timber Ridge many of said congregation retained much affection for him, and through much inconvenience attended almost steadily New Providence meetings and communions as formerly. Another remark is, that before the struggle for independence took place, New Providence kept the Sabbath with great strictness, and family worship was almost universal. Another remark is, that shortly before the war, some men, whose sons were growing up, felt a desire for having them, or part of them, educated liberally, chiefly with a view to the ministry of the gospel. Accordingly a small grammar school was formed in the neighborhood of Old Providence, composed of Samuel Doak, John Montgomery, Archibald Alexander, James Houston, William Tate, Samuel Greenlee, William Wilson, and others, which greatly increased and drew youths from distant neighborhoods. This grammar school was moved to the place near Fairfield, called Mount Pleasant; it was, in 1776, established at Timber Ridge meeting house, and named Liberty Hall. Sincerely yours,

S. HOUSTON."

Tradition says that the first work after building log cabins for themselves, was to erect a capacious meeting house. For permanency and dignity they determined it should be of stone. Limestone for mortar could be found in any abundance, but sand was brought on pack horses six or seven miles from the stream called South Fork. Nails and glass were brought in the same way from Philadelphia. A sycamore, for a long time the only one in the neighborhood, sprung from the bank of refuse brought from a stream where the

tree abounds. The succeeding generations knew the old sycamore, enjoying its shade on Sabbath noon. So intent were many of the people of New Providence that their house of worship should be properly finished, that they forebore not only luxuries, but what are now esteemed the necessities of housewifery. One old lady apologized to some company that came to eat with her, for not accommodating more at a time at the table, and requiring them to eat by turns, that all might have the benefit of her few knives and forks, by saying, "We intended to have got a set of knives this year, but the meeting house was to be finished, and we could not give our share and get the knives, so we put them off for another year." The only pair of wheels in the congregation for many years was made to draw timbers for the church. In their private concerns the drag and sled sufficed.

The name of the first teacher has been preserved, but not those of his successors, till William Graham and John Montgomery; these are preserved in the records of Presbytery. It does not appear that Mr. J. Brown ever himself engaged in teaching the school which for years was in operation about a mile from his dwelling, in which his elder children received their education, preparatory for those posts of honor conferred upon them by the community.

The people of New Providence were visited by the missionaries sent out by the Presbyteries of the Synod of New York, and May 18, 1748, the Records of Synod say, "A call was brought into Synod from Falling Spring and New Providence, to be presented to Mr. Bryam, the acceptance of which he declined." The congregation being pleased with the labors of Mr. John Brown, a licentiate of New Castle Presbytery, who remained in the valley for some time as a missionary, united in 1753 with the people of Timber Ridge in making the call for his services. After Mr. Brown withdrew from Timber Ridge, he continued for many years to preach to New Providence alone. His sketch is given under the head of Timber Ridge. That the congregation of New Providence did not overvalue his usefulness, is seen in their prosperity. It went united into the hands of his successors, with a cheering prospect of usefulness, the standard of piety, an able eldership, a large number of professors of religion, having sent into the ministry some of her sons, and been the nursery of the Academy and the germ of the College.

The second pastor was Mr. Samuel Brown, settled in 1796. We

know nothing of the life of John Brown till he left college; we know but comparatively little of his successor before he entered on his ministry; and that little we know is from the memoranda of a son, now a minister of the gospel. Samuel Brown, of English origin, was born in the year 1766, of a family of moderate circumstances, in Bedford County, Virginia, in the bounds of the congregation of Peaks and Pisgah, the fruitful mother of many ministers of the gospel prominent in the Virginia Church.

While preparing for the ministry as a candidate, he was a member of Liberty Hall Academy, under William Graham. At the meeting of Hanover Presbytery, at Concord, July 30, 1791, Messrs. Turner and Calhoun read parts of their trials in preparation for licensure; the call from Philadelphia for the removal of J. B. Smith, from Hampden Sidney College, was put in his hands with the non-concurrence of the Presbytery; and three young men were taken as candidates. John Lyle, recommended to this Presbytery as a young man of good moral character, prosecuting his studies, and desirous of putting himself under their care, not as a candidate at present, but for their patronage and direction, was introduced; and the Presbytery, having heard an account of his religious exercises, thought proper to encourage him in his studies. Mr. Samuel Brown was also recommended as a young man in nearly the same circumstances, and wishing to be taken under the directions of Presbytery in the same manner.

At Bethel, July 27, 1792, Mr. Brown read his essay upon the "Extent of Christ's Satisfaction." This essay was on the 30th considered and sustained, and an essay was appointed him upon the question, "How do men become depraved, and wherein does that depravity consist"; and also a Presbyterianial exercise upon Romans 1st, 18th. At Providence, in Louisa, Oct. 5, 1792, "Mr. Brown was appointed a popular discourse on Rom. 5th, 1st, in addition to his other parts of trial to be produced at the next meeting." Briery, April 5, 1793.—"The Presbytery was opened with a sermon by Samuel Brown, on the subject assigned him." At this meeting the Rev. Devereux Jarret took his seat as a corresponding member. On the next evening the Presbytery met at 7 o'clock, at the house "of old Mrs. Morton," and after consideration, sustained Mr. Brown's popular sermon. The notice of his reading his essay and Presbyterianial exercise is omitted in the records. "The Presbytery then proceeded

to examine Mr. Brown with respect to his knowledge in the doctrines of divinity, and his answers being satisfactory, it was agreed to license him to preach the gospel; and Mr. Brown, having adopted the Confession of Faith as received in the Presbyterian Church in America, and promised subjection to his brethren in the Lord, was accordingly licensed to preach the everlasting gospel of Jesus Christ, and recommended to all the churches where God in his Providence may call him." At a meeting in July, at the Cove, on the 25th instant, Presbytery recommended Mr. Brown to the commission of Synod. Under the direction of this commission, he performed missionary service until April 21, 1796.

The range of his missionary field was large; the bounds of the commission extended over Virginia, West Pennsylvania and Kentucky. With the general extent of their bounds, and a large proportion of the particulars, Mr. Brown became fully acquainted; and the selection of a place of living, which he was enabled to make by the good will and choice of the people, was characteristic of the man. For quietness, usefulness, comfort, present success in the ministry, and prospective in-gathering of harvests, New Providence was unsurpassed by any of the numerous vacancies, and was equalled by few that had pastors. Honesty of purpose, simplicity of manner, diligence in business, and a liberal economy characterized the people of this retired but fertile region of country. The congregation had been famous for its attachment to its ministers; and the condition in which the first minister left it, in his feeble age, bore testimony to his fidelity. The activity of a young man was becoming visibly necessary, and Brown the first gave place cheerfully to Brown the second, and the successor as cheerfully honored his predecessor while reaping the fruit of his labors.

Tall, spare, broad shouldered, and not particularly careful at all times whether he stood precisely straight, a thin visage with small, deep-set eyes of a grey color tinged with blue, not particularly expressive till the deep passions of the heart were aroused—"Then," said Governor James McDowell, "they began to sparkle and glow, and apparently sink deeper in his head, and grow brighter and brighter, till the sparkling black was lost in a vivid flame of fire"; then the volcano, giving no other sign in muscle or in limb, of its subterraneous workings, was ready to burst. Then, if the explosion was a volume of wrath, it was terrible; if the kindling of a great

subject, the burst of eloquence was resistless ; the bolt shot forth and shivered like lightning.”

The people of New Providence considered their pastor as completely suited to them ; they desired no other ; they could not well conceive a better. And Mr. Brown rejoiced in an eldership of men of simplicity of manners and purposes ; of sterling integrity and unfeigned piety ; and a congregation of sensible people, numerous enough for all his capabilities as a pastor, and worthy of the best exercise of those endowments of body and mind that might be fitted for any service the Lord might call. Both were contented. Under his ministry the old stone meeting house, endeared by a thousand recollections, gave place to a new brick building ; and as his own log dwelling was about to be exchanged for a convenient brick residence, nearly completed, he came suddenly to the end of his life. Mr. Brown left a widow and ten children, seven sons and three daughters. A sketch of his widow has appeared in the preceding volume. In about six years she followed her husband to the tomb, and lies by his side. One of his elders describes him thus :

JANUARY 4TH, 1851.

REVEREND AND DEAR SIR :—

I received your favor of Dec. 4th, only a few days ago, making some inquiries respecting the Reverend Samuel Brown. In compliance with your request, I will with pleasure, send you such notices of him as my information on the subject will allow. He preached his first sermon in New Providence, after taking their call into his hands, June 5, 1796. He was married 9th of October, 1798, to Polly Moore, whose story is known to you. He purchased soon afterwards a small farm near Brownsburg, and commenced teaching a classical school. He continued the school several years. Amongst those who were his pupils I may name Governor James McDowell, Governor McNutt of Mississippi, Samuel McD. Moore, and Dr. Wilson, now of Union Seminary. He attended to the business of the farm himself, employing no overseer. His salary was only \$400 per annum, until a year or two before his death, when it was raised to \$500. He was judicious and economical in the management of his affairs. At the time of his installation his means were nothing, his family became large, yet at his death his estate was quite considerable. He died suddenly, 13th of October, 1818, having preached the day be-

fore. His text on that occasion was in the 40th chapter of Isaiah, 30 and 31.

His talents, according to the common opinion, and that is my own, were of a very high order. His judgment in all matters was sound and practical. In cases where it seemed difficult to arrive at a correct decision, he seemed to seize with facility the true view; and the clearness of his statements hardly failed to bring others to concur with him. His preaching was impressive and interesting. His gestures, according to my recollection, were few, but appropriate. In his addresses from the pulpit he was eminent for strength, conciseness and perspicuity. Argumentative more than declamatory, he convinced the judgment of his hearers. Plain, instructive and practical in his discourses, he brought the principles of the Bible to bear upon the conduct of his people in all their relations. He also held very strongly the great Calvinistic doctrines of the Scriptures.

His sermons were short generally. I have heard people complain sometimes that they were too short, but never that they were too long. When he preached two sermons on the Sabbath, as he did in the summer, his last sermon was generally considered the ablest. I never saw but one sermon of his in print; that one was preached at the installation or ordination of A. B. Davidson, in Harrisonburg. Mr. Brown told me he had preached it without much preparation, that he had however felt liberty in the delivery of it. When the Presbytery applied for a copy he had none, and wrote it out as nearly as he could; but I think he was not satisfied with it, and people generally did not consider it a fair specimen of his sermons.

The longer he lived among his people, the more they became attached to him. He mingled amongst them on easy and familiar terms; took an interest in their welfare, both temporal and spiritual. His conversation was interesting, and to use a current phrase, he was the soul of the company in which he was. He took an active interest in the Brownsburg Circulating Library, and was desirous to promote the taste, and the habit of reading amongst his people. He uniformly attended to catechising once a year, at the different places of his congregation, and made pastoral visits to some extent. In his day it was not customary to preach at funerals.

He was a very kind husband, and was always heard to speak of his wife in the most affectionate manner, and he reposed in her opinion and judgment great confidence. His piety was undoubted. He died

universally lamented, in the prime of life, in full intellectual vigor, in the midst of his usefulness, and when the love of his people toward him, so far from abating, was becoming deeper and stronger.

I am yours, respectfully,

THOMAS H. WALKER.

BATTLE OF GUILFORD COURT HOUSE.

Occasionally in speaking of this battle among his friends Mr. Houston related two circumstances respecting himself; one was that on the morning of the battle, he got an opportunity for private prayer in an old tree top, and with unusual freedom committed himself to the wise and protecting providence of God; the other was that in that battle of two hours and twenty minutes, he discharged his rifle fourteen times, that is, once in about ten minutes from the time he heard the first fire of the approaching enemy, till his company joined the retreat of Greene. Others in the battle said that he was the first in his line to answer the command, "fire," and that he was quite in advance when he discharged his rifle. It is easy to find the position of the Rockbridge militia in the battle from the diagram and statements in the life of General Greene. Greene, with the regulars, were at the court house; some distance in front, crossing at right angles the great Salisbury road on which the British were advancing, were stationed the Virginia militia; some distance in front and across the same road lay the North Carolina militia. The Virginia line was in the forest; the Carolina partly in the forest and partly in the skirts of the forest and partly behind a fence enclosing the open space across which the British force was advancing with extended front. According to orders, the Carolina line, when the enemy was very near, gave their fire, which on the left of the British line was deadly, and having repeated it retreated; some remained to give a third fire, and some made such haste in retreat as to bring reproach upon themselves as deficient in bravery, while their neighbors behaved like heroes. The right wing of the Virginia line was soon turned by the British regulars pressing on to the position of Greene, and like the Carolina line gave vivid examples both of timidity and heroic courage; the left wing, in which Houston was, maintained its position till Greene retreated, almost constantly engaged, but not pressed so hard as they might have been by the regulars occupied with the main body of the American army.

The greatest loss of the Rockbridge and Augusta forces was experienced after they commenced their retreat. Lee's light horse were not ready to cover them, and their retreat became a flight exposed to the sabres of the British light horse. Mr. Samuel Steele, that died an old man, near Waynesborough, in that retreat shot one horseman that followed him. Two others came upon him before he reloaded, and he surrendered himself a prisoner. "Give us your gun." "Oh, no, I can't think of that." "I say, give us your gun!" "Oh, no, I can't think of that." Bursting into a laugh at his simplicity, "Well, carry it along then," motioning him to follow in the rear. He went along some distance, when suddenly springing into the thick top of a fallen tree, he commenced loading his gun. The horsemen, unable to get at him with their swords, put spurs and rode out of reach of his shot. He took advantage of their disappearance and was soon out of danger. David Steele, of Medway, where Waddell addressed the militia before their march, was cut down in the retreat and left for dead. The scar of a deep wound over one of his eyes was frightful to strangers through his long life. Judge Stuart, of Staunton, was in the battle, a messmate of Houston, and retained a friendship for him till his death; excelling in talents he could not, in the opinion of the soldiers, surpass him in the cool facing of danger. Captain James Tate, of Bethel, was killed in the early part of the battle. Captain Andrew Wallace, from near Lexington, was in the regular service, and had always shown himself a brave man. That morning he expressed a mournful presage that he would fall that day. In the course of the action, he sheltered himself behind a tree, with some indication of alarm. Being reproached, he immediately left the shelter, and in a moment received his death wound. A brother of his, Captain Adam Wallace, was with Buford at the terrible massacre on the Waxhaw; after killing many of the enemy with his esponton, he dies bravely fighting. A third brother, Captain Hugh Wallace, in the regular army, died in Philadelphia, of smallpox. Major Alexander Stuart, of whom Mr. Houston says, "We lost our Major," was mounted on a beautiful mare. A shot was fatal to her on the hasty retreat. As she fell, the Major was seized and surrendered. His captors plundered him and left him standing in his cocked hat, shirt and shoes. He was unwounded. Cornwallis took him and other prisoners with him in his retreat to Wilmington. For a time Greene greatly harassed Cornwallis in his daily marches. Mr. Stuart said

the prisoners suffered severely, particularly from thirst. So great was the haste of flight, and the unkindness of the guard, that the prisoners were not suffered to intermit their speed even to drink in crossing the runs; those that attempted to drink were warned by the bayonet point to go on. He dipped water with his cocked hat; others used their shoes. Archibald Stuart was commissary, but at Guilford he took his musket and entered the ranks as a common soldier. Major Stuart said that Green afterward told him that there was a turn in the battle in which, if he could have reckoned upon the firm stand of the left wing of Virginia militia, he could have annihilated the army of Cornwallis. He knew they were good for a short fight, but was not prepared to see them stand it out as regulars. The defect of the militia system was apparent. The second day after the battle, when they must either march further from home in pursuit of Cornwallis—"to offer the British force more cannon and another regiment of recaptured prisoners, on the same terms as on the 15th"—or return home; they all, the very men who called those who flinched at the Dan "cowards"; all, in face of their Colonel, and displeasure, "the fury" of the General of Brigade, all marched off home. The American Generals soon learned to object to short terms of service, and at the same time had full confidence in the courage of their countrymen.

[I also add a few additional items also found in *Footes Sketches of Virginia* relating to the different churches of Augusta in which Rev. Houston labored.—Ed.]

At a meeting of Hanover Presbytery at the stone meeting house, Augusta County, November, 1771, Messrs. Samuel Houston, Andrew McClure, Samuel Carrick and Adam Rankin, were on examination received as candidates for the ministry. In May, 1772, at Timber Ridge, on the 22nd, Mr. Houston read a lecture on Colossians 3d from the 1st to the 8th verse; and also a Presbyterial discourse on 1 Tim., 1, 5, which were sustained as parts of trial. Messrs. Rankin, Carrick and McClure exhibited parts of their trials for licensure. At this Presbytery Mr. John McCue was licensed, and on parts of his examination Messrs. Houston and Rankin were associated. October 22, 1772, at New Providence, the Presbytery was opened with a sermon by Adam Rankin, from 2 Cor., 5, 14, and Samuel Houston John, 17, 3; both candidates for licensure. They were sustained. Messrs. Andrew McClure and Samuel Carrick, also produced their

pieces of trial; and the four candidates having passed acceptably all their trials, were licensed to preach the gospel. At Hall's meeting house May 20, 1773, Mr. Houston accepted a call from the Providence congregation in Washington County. The third Wednesday of August was fixed for the ordination: Mr. Houston to preach from Col., 3, 4; the ordination services to be performed by Messrs Cummings, Balch and Doak, the second to preach the ordination sermon, the third to preside, the first to give the charge. In August, 1775, the Presbytery of Abingdon was formed, and Mr. Houston made a constituent part. In May, 1786, he took his seat in the Synod as the first in attendance from the Presbytery. In the events of the few succeeding years, Mr. Houston, in common with his fellow citizens, took an active part. He advocated the formation of a new state to be called Franklin. After some years of commotion the State of Tennessee was formed and made one of the Union. Unfortunately the Presbyterian ministers were divided in their opinions in the course of the procedure, and suffered, many of them, much uneasiness on a subject the particulars of which it is not necessary to record, except in a history of Tennessee in its settlement and progress. For various reasons Mr. Houston determined to return to Virginia, and on the 24th of October, 1789, he was admitted a member of Lexington Presbytery.

In September, 1791, at Augusta Church on the 20th, when A. Alexander opened Presbytery with his trial sermon, he accepted a call from Falling Spring for two-thirds of his time. At this place and High Bridge he performed the duties of a minister of the gospel, faithfully and diligently, till the infirmities of age made it necessary for him to throw the labor on younger men. For many years he taught a classical school with success, mingling firmness and kindness in his discipline. He took great delight in meeting his brethren in the judicatories of the church. His last attendance of the Virginia Synod was at Lexington, October, 1837. Bent with age, almost blind, his long gray locks falling upon his shoulders, he sedulously attended the sessions and listened to the debates, and finally gave his vote to sustain the action of the Assembly of '37. None that saw him could forget his appearance. Cheerful through life, he was glad when his end came. His works remain. He was one that cherished Washington College in the days of its greatest weakness and depression. When his infirmities came upon him, he resigned his pastoral

charges, and employed himself in going out into the highways and hedges. About two miles from the Natural Bridge, and sixteen from Lexington, on the road to Fincastle, is a brick church on a hill, surrounded by a graveyard. At the western end of the church is a marble slab inscribed:

SACRED
TO THE MEMORY
OF THE
REV. SAMUEL HOUSTON,
WHO IN EARLY LIFE WAS A SOLDIER OF THE
REVOLUTION,
AND FOR 55 YEARS A FAITHFUL MINISTER OF THE
LORD JESUS CHRIST.
HE DIED ON THE 20TH DAY OF JANUARY, 1839,
AGED 81 YEARS,
IN THE MATURED AND BLESSED HOPE OF A
GLORIOUS RESURRECTION
AND OF IMMORTAL LIFE, IN THE KINGDOM OF
HIS FATHER AND HIS GOD.

PAXTON FAMILY.

John Paxton, one of the three brothers who emigrated with the Houstons first to Pennsylvania and afterwards with them to the Valley of Virginia, 1740-45.

He was a Brigade Inspector for many years, and while from home attending his military duties in the western part of Virginia he was arrested by the hand of death, and breathed his last in Callighan's Hotel, a celebrated inn, in what is now Alleghany County, Va.

He was a man above the ordinary size, of fine personal appearance and military bearing. We have not been able to gather such knowledge of his history as might otherwise, no doubt, have given much entertainment to his posterity, some of whom were among the most distinguished of the tribe. Not many years after his death, his widow left the home which he had inherited from his father on Timber Ridge, and removed with her family to Blount County, Tenn. (about 1807), and settled on Pistol Creek, near a church which was called "Baker's Creek Church," where she habitually attended with her children. She was a lady of much excellence. Her prominent

virtues were displayed in bringing up her large family after the sudden death of her husband. Among their children were:

- a. John Paxton; b. 1715 or 1716; m. Mary Blair.
- b. Samuel Paxton; m. Mary Moore (No. 133). He d. in 1756, leaving a son, Samuel Paxton, who was in Adair County, Ky., in 1803.
- c. Mary Paxton; m. Major Stuart.
- d. Thomas Paxton; m. Betsey McClung.
- e. Joseph Paxton; d. unmarried, in 1755.
- f. William Paxton; m. Eleanor Hays.
- g. Elizabeth Paxton; m. Samuel Houston.

HOUSTON FAMILY.

BY REV. SAMUEL R. HOUSTON, D. D.

The following is copied from a manuscript found among the papers of Rev. Samuel Houston (who married Margaret Walker):

"John Houston, my grandfather, came from Ireland with his family when my father was about nine years old, about 1735, bringing with him his mother and wife, who was a Miss Cunningham, and all of his children, excepting the oldest son, James, who died soon after the family left him.

John Houston's family consisted of the following children:

- a. Robert Houston +.
- b. Isabella Houston.
- c. Esther Houston.
- d. John Houston +.
- e. Samuel Houston.
- f. Matthew Houston.

Grandfather John Houston remained in Pennsylvania until his three oldest children were married. He then removed to Virginia, and settled on 'Burden's Land,' and with his son-in-law (John Montgomery), was a principal founder of the congregation of 'New Providence,' to which he gave the name. In the cemetery of the same, his mother, aged ninety-seven, his wife and himself, with several of his descendants, lie buried.

John Houston, my grandfather, was killed by a limb falling from a tree on fire, as he walked under it. My mother, her maiden name

was Todd, died in 1795, and was buried near Maryville, Blount County. My father died in Kentucky, and was buried in a churchyard near Whipperwill Creek, Logan County,

(Signed) SAMUEL HOUSTON."

May 30th, 1820.

General Sam Houston furnishes some interesting history connected with the family:

"At an early period in the history of the Houstons, John Houston, with a body of soldiers, reinforced a broken column, and for his great courage and unexampled energy was knighted on the field of battle. The greyhounds in their coat of arms, indicates his fleetness in coming to the rescue; the 'last sand of the hour-glass,' the perilous extremity of the army; and the motto, 'In time,' its victory. It is the tradition that the Houstons dwelt on the 'Lowlands' of Scotland, and the registering of their 'Coat of Arms' in the government office at London, proves satisfactorily that their standing was somewhat elevated. They took a decided stand in favor of the Reformation; adopted early the tenets of Calvin; sustained with their hearts' substance and blood the religious views of John Knox; and were persecuted for their rigid adherence to the Bible, and the 'Bible alone,' as their rule of faith and practice, and to the 'Presbytery' as the scriptural form of Church government. Many of them fled to the north of Ireland, and were there and joined in the siege of Londonderry, and shared in the final triumph in 1688. In the party which emigrated to America in 1735, with John Houston, were a number who had considerable money. Believing from all appearances that the crew had designs of robbing the passengers, after holding a consultation, the crew were seized, put in chains, and some of the emigrants who were skilled in navigation, took command of the ship and landed safely in the port of Philadelphia. Two large grants of land were made by Governor Gooch to induce settlers to come to this fertile valley. The land was offered for twenty-five dollars per hundred acres. The Scotch-Irish then came in from Pennsylvania and other places in considerable numbers, and made their homes there."

ROBERT Houston (a), the oldest of John's family, was born in Ireland about 1720; lived on Timber Ridge, some five or six miles northeast of Lexington, the county seat of Rockbridge County. He

married Margaret Davidson, a daughter of Samuel and Ann Dunlap. Robert's second son, Samuel Houston, married Elizabeth Paxton, a daughter of John Paxton, and Samuel and Elizabeth were the parents of General Samuel Houston, he being their fifth son, the fourth son being Major John Houston.

JOHN Houston (d), the fourth child of John Houston and ——— Cunningham, was nine years old when his father came to America in 1735. He was b. in Ireland; settled on Hay's Creek, near Brownsburg, on a farm now known as the McBride place. He was High Sheriff of Rockbridge County in 1786-88; a Trustee of Washington and Lee College in 1776; also of the incorporated body from 1784-1791. He cultivated his plantation and lived a life of industry and piety; m. Sarah Todd. She d. in Blount County, Tenn., in 1795. He d. in 1795 while on a visit to his son Robert, who lived in Logan County, Ky. They had 9 children, viz:

- a. James Houston; b. about 1754; m. Elizabeth Weir. 5 children.
- b. John Houston; b. about 1750.
- c. Samuel Houston; b. Jan. 1, 1758; graduated from Liberty Hall Academy; joined the army and served with great credit; was a minister of the gospel for about fifty-five years; m. Margaret Walker +.
- d. William Houston. He was a merchant; went North to purchase goods and was never heard from again.
- e. Robert Houston; b. 1768; d. in Logan County in 1863; m. (1) a Miss Matthews, (2) Mary J. Neely. General Alexander Houston was his son.
- f. Matthew Houston; b. about 1762; m. Patsey Cloyd. 6 children.
- g. Alice Houston; m. William Stephenson. 3 children.
- h. Margaret Houston; m. (1) Alexander McEwen, (2) Rev. Samuel Doak, D. D. 5 children by first husband.
- i. Esther Houston; m. Joel Wallace. He d. aged about 80 years. She d. aged about 60 years. 6 children.

SAMUEL Houston³ (c) (John², John¹); third child of John and Sarah Todd Houston; b. Jan. 1, 1758; d. 1839; graduated from "Liberty Hall Academy," 1780. Soon after this he entered the

army and fought at Guilford Court House, and probably other places; was a minister of the Gospel 55 years, 47 of these years in Virginia; was clerk of the Presbytery of Rockbridge County; was an intimate friend of Dr. Moses Hoge; corresponded with him for years. These letters were preserved by the family until they were turned over to Dr. Foote, to be used by him in preparing his "Sketches of Virginia." His farm consisted of more than six hundred acres. He was a successful farmer. He invented and obtained a patent for a threshing machine. For about 20 years he taught a classical school, which was well patronized. As a preacher he was plain, practical and tender, and well beloved by his flock. In his dress and manners he was always the gentleman, neat and courteous. For many years his dress was that of the English gentry in former times—short breeches, buttoned and buckled at the knees, long stockings, shoes rather large, with heavy silver buckles; boots, when riding out, reaching nearly to the knees, with white leather tops to them; a dress coat rounded in front, with many buttons on one side only, and a standing collar. To crown all he wore a broad-brimmed, triangular cocked hat. His father, John, was a brother of Robert Houston, grandfather of Governor Samuel Houston. Thus Rev. Samuel and Governor Sam Houston were second cousins. His first wife was a Miss Hall, who died within a few months after their marriage. He then married Margaret Walker in 1795. Their 7 children were:

- 4079. Betsey Stuart Houston; b. 1796 +.
- 4080. Maria Todd Houston; b. 1798 +.
- 4081. Janette Moore Houston; b. 1800. She m. Madison Gilmore. They had no children. Mr. Gilmore was a man highly respected for his integrity, honorable bearing and usefulness; was Magistrate of Botetourt County, Va., for many years; was twice elected to represent Botetourt and Craig Counties in the Legislature. She was an exemplary Christian woman.
- 4082. Matilda Rowe Houston; b. 1802 +.
- 4083. Elvira Margaret Walker Houston; b. 1804. She m. Dr. J. J. Moorman. They adopted Ella M. Houston, who was a daughter of John Davies Houston. Dr. Moorman was a member of the Virginia Legislature, an elder in the Salem Church and the author of several books. Elvira Margaret Moorman was considered by all who knew

her as a very superior woman, very religious. Her husband was resident physician at White Sulphur Springs for about 40 years.

4084. Samuel Rutherford Houston; b. 1806 +.

4085. John Davies Houston; b. 1809 +.

BETSEY STUART Houston⁵ (4079) (Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Dr. James Paxton, brother of Rev. John D. Paxton, D. D., of Kentucky. They were sons of John Paxton, ruling elder of Falling Springs Church. They lived at Abingdon, Va., where he practiced his profession with great skill and success. She died there after a short illness in 1827. Her epitaph is as follows:

“Here lies all that is mortal of Elizabeth Stuart Paxton and her infant, who died Jan. 16, 1827, aged 30. Dust to dust, but the spirit to God, who gave it.”

She was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and of profound religious principles. They left one child, viz:

4086. John Paxton. He m. Miss Campbell. They had four or five children, names not given. He was a physician of some note in Knoxville, Tenn., and was a surgeon in the Confederate army.

MARIA TODD Houston⁵ (4080) (Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Samuel Walkup. He was a minister in the Presbyterian Church. At one time he was editor of a paper or magazine in Lexington, Va.; afterwards sheriff of Rockbridge County, Va. In the War of 1812 he was Paymaster in the army stationed at Norfolk, Va. She was a most devoted woman to her family and friends. Her last illness was contracted by fatigue and exposure while caring for her grandchildren. She d. in 1875, aged 76. Their children were:

4087. Samuel Augustine Walkup; m. Louisa B. Banks +.

4088. John Arthur Walkup; m. Susan Banks, a daughter of William Banks of Halifax Court House; educated at Washington College; taught a classical school; resided in Halifax County, Va., 1877. No children.

4089. Rev. Joseph Walker Walkup; m. twice, Jennie Armstrong and Kate Kendrick +.

4090. Matthew Henry Walkup (Elder); m. (1) Kate Byrnside, (2) Elizabeth Ann Bickett +.

- 4091. Samuel Rutherford Walkup; d. in infancy.
- 4092. James Douglass Walkup; m. Bessie Pegram +.
- 4093. William Madison Walkup +.
- 4094. Samuel Houston Walkup; m. Annie DeWitt +.

SAMUEL AUGUSTINE Walkup⁶ (4087) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Louisa B. Banks for his first wife; m. (2) Mary M. Gerry in 1859, daughter of Rev. J. L. Gerry of Hamilton County, Fla. (Louisa B. was the daughter of Wm. Banks of Pittsylvania Court House, Va., who was State Attorney of Halifax County in 1846.) Samuel Augustine was educated at Washington College, Virginia; graduated in 1841; studied medicine under Dr. Moorman and Dr. David Houston; attended lectures and obtained a diploma from a New York City School, 1847-9. He practiced in several places, finally locating in Eufalia, Alabama. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church. His first wife d. in 1857. Four children by first wife. The 11 children were:

- 4095. Alice L. Walkup.
- 4096. Susan M. Walkup; m. A. W. Stokes. 3 children +.
- 4097. Margaret Louisa Walkup; d. from effects of a burn.
- 4098. Lucy G. Walkup.
- 4099. Jennie F. Walkup.
- 4100. Roberta P. Walkup.
- 4101. Jessie Walkup.
- 4102. Charles G. Walkup.
- 4103. Augustine J. Walkup.
- 4104. Marion Julia Walkup.
- 4105. Mary Maud Walkup.

SUSAN M. Walkup (4096); m. A. W. Stokes at Eufalia. 3 children, viz:

- 4106. Margaret L. Stokes.
- 4107. Name not given.
- 4108. Name not given.

JOSEPH WALKER Walkup⁶ (4089) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. (1) Jennie Armstrong. (2) Kate Kendrick of Frederick County, Va. Jennie was a daughter of Rev. Dr. Armstrong, pastor of the Second Presbyterian Church of

Richmond, Va., who lost his wife by the wrecking of a steamer on Long Island Sound. Rev. Walkup was pastor of "Old Concord" Roanoke Presbytery. The 6 children were:

- 4109. George Armstrong Walkup; a son by the first wife; attended Washington and Lee College.
- 4110. Samuel Kendrick Walkup.
- 4111. Joseph Alleine Walkup. He was a chaplain in the Confederate army.
- 4112. Edward H. Walkup.
- 4113. Arthur D. Walkup.
- 4114. William C. Walkup.

MATTHEW HENRY Walkup⁶ (4090) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. first Kate Byrnside, secondly Elizabeth Ann Bickett. Of his seven children, four are by his first wife. He was educated at Washington College; is an elder in the church and resides near Rocky Point, Monroe County, Va. 7 children, viz:

- 4115. Samuel B. Walkup.
- 4116. Maria Houston Walkup; m. Mr. Peck in 1883.
- 4117. William Akers Walkup.
- 4118. Kate May Walkup.
- 4119. Nannie Jane Walkup.
- 4120. Michael Henry Walkup.
- 4121. Samuel R. Walkup; d. young.

JAMES DOUGLASS Walkup⁶ (4092) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Bessie Pegram; joined the M. E. Church, and is an active member. Their 5 children were:

- 4022. Samuel D. Walkup.
- 4123. John P. Walkup.
- 4124. Joseph A. Walkup.
- 4025. William Maston Walkup.
- 4126. Lizzie Houston Walkup.

WILLIAM MADISON Walkup⁶ (4093) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mattie Hunter, 1867. She d. in 1877; m. (2) Fannie A. Adams. He taught in a high school at Holly Springs for some time. 4 children, all by first wife, viz:

- 4127. Anna Maria Walkup.
- 4128. Claudius Houston Walkup.
- 4129. Mary Elizabeth Walkup.
- 4130. William Hunter Walkup.

SAMUEL HOUSTON Walkup⁶ (4094) (Maria T.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mary Ann Dewitt of Richmond, Va. He was terribly wounded, first in the battle at Williamsburg, in both hands and in the side; and again, in the battle of Drury Bluff, he was shot through his left lung. It is with difficulty he supports his family. Their children were:

- 4131. Dewitt Walkup.
- 4132. Arthur R. Walkup.
- 4133. Lottie M. Walkup.
- 4134. Julia R. Walkup.
- 4135. Joseph Walkup.
- 4136. Samuel Price Walkup (or Philip).
- 4137. John Thompson Walkup.

MATILDA ROWE Houston⁵ (4082) (Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. John H. Myers of Georgetown, D. C., a merchant. She d. Sept. 1, 1832. They had one daughter, viz:

- 4138. Matilda H. Myers; attended a Female Seminary in New Jersey. She d. at Lexington, in 1862 or 1863, of brain fever.

SAMUEL RUTHERFORD Houston⁵ (4084) (Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. (1) Mary R. Rowland, (2) Mary P. Paxton. 3 children by first wife and eight by the second. All of the latter, except William P., b. in Monroe County, Va.

Rev. Samuel Rutherford Houston, to whom we are indebted for most of the data of the Houston family, was born March 12, 1806, at Rural Valley, Rockbridge County. He was named for the Rev. Samuel Rutherford of Scotland, author of "The Rutherford Letters" and other religious works. Soon after graduating from Dickenson College, Carlisle, Pa., he became instructor in the Institution for the Deaf and Dumb at Philadelphia, where he remained about six years. After graduating in Theology he was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Lexington in 1843; was ordained the following

January, to labor as an evangelist under the direction of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. He was designated to a field in Asia Minor, "Old Kaiseria," along with Rev. John B. Adger. Rev. Houston was located on the Island of Scio, for the training of "Helpers" for the Greek Mission. This island is about 75 miles from Smyrna, and nine miles from the coast of Asia. He commenced his labors here Nov. 8, 1834, remaining two and one-half years. From here he went to the Province of Laconia, in Peloponnesus. The Rev. George Leyburn joining him, they chartered a Greek coasting vessel and proceeded at once to Athens, thence to Areopolis, the capital of Laconia, and were received with the highest tokens of respect by the Governor and the people of the "old Bey." Here they erected a large school house, sufficient to accommodate at least 150 pupils, with another building for higher studies. In a short time both were in successful operation, the good effects of which are seen to the present day. Owing to the ill health of wife and child he left here after a stay of three or four years, and went to Athens, where the child died. They then went to Egypt. He preached in Alexandria six months, in the house of the British Consulate. His wife dying in the city of Cairo, he returned to his labors in Greece. But only remained about eighteen months, being obliged to leave on account of the illness of his remaining child. He returned to America, arriving at his home in Virginia Aug., 1841. After some delay, arrangements were made for his return to his missionary labors in the East. His baggage had gone on to Boston, when his second wife was stricken down with a disease, the nature of which prevented their embarking for foreign shores. He therefore sought for work nearer home and was soon located as pastor at Union, Mt. Pleasant, West Virginia, where he was in 1882.

His first wife, Mary Russel Rowland, was born in Pattonsburg, Botetourt County, Va. She was the second daughter of Colonel Wm. Rowland, a man of considerable wealth and influence. She was a woman of Christian character, her early devotion to the cause of missions being quite marked. She acquired a knowledge of the Greek language, and was a help-meet indeed to her husband. She died at Cairo, Egypt, in 1839, and was buried in Alexandria.

The second wife of Samuel R. Houston was Margaret Parks Paxton, daughter of Colonel Wm. Paxton. The family to which she belonged emigrated from Ireland with the Houstons in 1735. William

C. was a magistrate, also represented the County in the Legislature. His wife, Polly Paxton was his cousin. She was a niece of Elizabeth Paxton, the mother of General Samuel Houston. Mrs. Houston's brothers, Archibald and James Paxton, and sisters, Mrs. Mary Barclay and Mrs. Dr. McClung, have all occupied highly respected positions in society. S. R. Houston wrote a history of the Houston family in 1876-82, and left a manuscript record of the Walker and allied families, prepared in 1883. The 11 children of Samuel R. Houston were as follows:

- 4139. Rutherford R. Houston; b. in Smyrna, Asia Minor; m. Margaret Steele +.
- 4140. Catherine Elizabeth Houston; b. at Areopolis, Laconia, Greece; d. young at Port Athens May 10, 1839; buried at Athens.
- 4141. William Paxton Houston; b. April 18, 1843 +.
- 4142. Samuel Adger Houston; b. May 29, 1845; has served as County Justice of the Peace and as a County Delegate; served two years in the State Legislature; has been a member and elder for years in the church of Union. He was engaged in ten of the most terrific battles of the Civil War, also a number of others of less magnitude.
- 4143. Adamantine Corey Houston; b. Feb. 15, 1847. He is a lawyer; has a diploma from Washington College; is now practicing in Union, Monroe County, Va.; has served his county as commonwealth attorney; is often called upon to make public speeches, where he acquits himself well; is a member of the church and teacher in the Sabbath School; enlisted in the Civil War at the age of 17; was in a West Virginia regiment.
- 4144. MARY MARGARET Houston; b. March 11, 1849. At an early age she showed extraordinary talent for drawing and painting, and her drawings were much sought after by her friends and relatives far and near. She left a first draught of the "Genealogical Tree" of the Houston family. For many years she occupied a prominent position in the choir of one of her father's churches; d. unmarried.
- 4145. Helen Alexander Houston; b. March 13, 1851. She is a musician of much ability; was chief organist in one of

her father's churches. When her sister died, leaving a child only six months old, she took this child and proved a most worthy guardian. She with her sister conducts a Sabbath School for colored children.

- 4146. Elizabeth Moore Houston; b. April 12, 1853. She is a teacher in the colored school which is kept at her father's residence, "Wigton."
- 4147. Janet Hay Houston; b. May 2, 1855. At an early period in her life she had her attention turned towards the crying wants of the heathen world, and soon determined to offer herself as a missionary to China. She was accepted by the Committee of Foreign Missions, but the limited means of the church prevented her from engaging in the work until 1880, when she was sent to the Mexican Mission on the Rio Grande River, until such time as they could gratify her wish in regard to China; engaged in missionary work in Brownville, Texas, in 1899.
- 4148. James Bernard Houston; b. June 15, 1858; attended the Medical College at Louisville, Ky., and afterwards attended the Ohio Medical College at Cincinnati, Ohio.
- 4149. Hubert Todd Houston; b. March 7, 1861. He attended Washington College.

RUTHERFORD R. Houston⁶ (4139) (Samuel⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Margaret Steele. He graduated from Washington College, 1855. After a full Theological course, was appointed Assistant Professor of Oriental Literature. Being licensed to preach, he has filled several pastorates, settling in 1869 at Fincastle, Botetourt County, Va. 9 children, viz:

- 4150. Mary Bell Houston.
- 4151. Emma Bessie Houston.
- 4152. Catherine M. Houston.
- 4153. Alice Houston.
- 4154. Annie R. Houston.
- 4155. Stella M. Houston.
- 4156. Olive A. Houston.
- 4157. Harry R. Houston.
- 4158. Janet Caroline Houston.

WILLIAM PAXTON Houston⁶ (4141) (Samuel⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. (1) April 27, 1871, to Edith McClung. She d. Dec. 25, 1873, leaving a daughter Edith, who was cared for by her Grandfather Houston. Edith McClung was the daughter of an eminent physician of Lexington, Va. Judge William Paxton Houston m. (2) Hannah M. Barclay. He was educated at the classical school in Union County and at Washington College. He enlisted in the Civil War at Lexington, Va., at the age of 18, and was a battery officer. 2 children, viz:

4159. Martha Elizabeth H. Houston; d. in infancy.

4160. Edith McClung Houston.

JOHN DAVIES Houston⁵ (4085) (Margaret⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. (1) Martha Wilson, (2) Lizzie Steele. Martha was a daughter of Rev. Samuel B. Wilson, D. D., a Professor in the Union Theological College of Virginia. Lizzie was a niece of Rev. Jno. Steele of Staunton. John D. Houston d. in 1879. Their children were:

4161. Samuel Wilson Houston; never married; was last heard of in Dakota.

4162. Margaret Walker Houston; m. Mr. Leach +.

4163. Mary Rowland Houston; never married.

4164. Bettie Stuart Houston; m. Mr. Listre; no children.

4165. Horace Houston; m. Miss Wilson.

4166. Ella Moorman Houston; adopted by her uncle, Dr. Moorman. She m. Dr. Scott +.

4167. Janette Madison Houston; m. Mr. Sterret; no children.

4168. Jennie Caruthers Houston; m. Mr. Swink; reside in Rockbridge County.

4169. Martha Hannah Houston; m. Mr. Cottingham.

4170. J. LeRoy Davies Houston; single; minister in Arkansas.

4171. Robert Bruce Houston; single.

By the second wife:

4172. Lorene H. Houston.

4173. John Perry Houston.

4174. Matilda P. Houston.

4175. Mabel Houston.

MARGARET Houston⁶ (4162) (John D.⁵, Margaret⁴, Joseph

C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Boliver F. Leach of Rockbridge. He graduated from Washington College; was a Delegate to the State Legislature three terms. Their 9 children are:

- 4176. Ella H. Leach.
- 4177. Houston Leach.
- 4178. Coray Leach.
- 4179. Stuart Leach.
- 4180. Charles B. Leach.
- 4181. Herbert Leach.
- 4182. Finley Leach.
- 4183. Maggie Homer Leach.
- 4184. Name not given.

ELLA MOORMAN Houston (4166); m. Dr. Scott. They have one child, a daughter, viz:

- 4185. Eddie Scott.

JANE Walker⁴ (4071) (Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹). She was a sister of Margaret Walker, who m. Samuel Houston; m. Samuel Barclay. He was b. 1773; d. 1845. She d. in 1845, having been m. 50 years; lived for some time in Fincastle, Botetourt County, Va., then removed to Bowling Green, Ky., in 1806. He was a cabinet-maker and farmer; both members of the Presbyterian Church. Their 10 children were:

- 4186. Sarah C. Barclay; b. 1796; d. 1823; unmarried; member of Bowling Green Church.
- 4187. Philander W. Barclay; b. 1798; d. 1838 +.
- 4188. Joseph W. Barclay; b. 1800; d. 1830 +.
- 4189. Hugh Barclay; b. 1802; d. 1878 +.
- 4190. Jane Moore Barclay; b. 1805; d. (living in 1880) +.
- 4191. Mary Barclay; b. 1807 (living in 1883) +.
- 4192. Virginia Barclay; b. 1809 (living in 1883) +.
- 4193. Margaret H. Barclay; b. 1812; d. 1855.
- 4194. Samuel Alexander Barclay; b. March, 1815; d. 1877 +.
- 4195. Martha Donahue Barclay; b. 1819 (living in 1880) +.

PHILANDER W. Barclay⁵ (4187) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Elizabeth Garnett. Their 2 children were:

4196. Ann Eliza Barclay +.

4197. Joseph Walker Barclay +.

ANN ELIZA Barclay⁶ (4196) (Philander⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Walter B. Pendleton. 6 children, viz:

4198. Philander B. Pendleton, Jr.

4199. Carrie Ray Pendleton.

4200. Loulie Parker Pendleton.

4201. Died young.

4202. Name not known.

4203. Name not known.

JOSEPH W. Barclay⁶ (4197) (Philander⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; b. 1800 ; d. 1830 ; m. (1) Sallie Tandy, (2) Sallie Proctor. Several children.

JOSEPH W. Barclay⁵ (4188) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Adeleine Lapsley, a daughter of Rev. J. Lapsley. They had two children, both died in infancy.

HUGH Barclay⁵ (4189) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Lavina Hall. They resided in Russelville in 1877, on a valuable farm. They were Methodists. He d. in 1878. Two of their sons were officers in the Russelville Bank. They are the parents of eleven children, viz:

4204. James Samuel Barclay ; m. Mary E. Taylor. 2 children +

4205. Philander W. Barclay ; m. Mary E. Crews. 3 children +.

4206. Amanda M. Barclay ; d. young.

4207. Joseph Crews Barclay.

4208. Sarah Jane Barclay +.

4209. John Fletcher Barclay ; m. Lucy Allison. 2 children ; d. young.

4210. Luanna L. Barclay ; d. young.

4211. Hugh Barclay ; m. Jane Rizer +.

4212. Prudence Barclay ; m. Walter G. Hines ; no children.

4213. Virginia E. Barclay ; m. A. C. Wright +.

4214. Wilber Fisk Barclay. His home is at Louisville, Ky. ; m. Alice Hargrove. 2 children +.

JAMES SAMUEL Barclay⁶ (4204) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³,

John², Alexander¹) ; m. Mary E. Taylor. He was a druggist in Cairo, Ill. They had 2 children :

4215. Luanna E. Barclay.

4216. James Taylor Barclay.

PHILANDER W. Barclay⁶ (4205) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Mary E. Crews, daughter of Rev. H. Crews, D. D., who was a Methodist and Grand Commander of Knight's Templars in Illinois in 1876-7. Philander W. Barclay and Mary E. Barclay are the parents of 3 children, viz :

4217. Philander C. Barclay.

4218. Fannie L. Barclay.

4219. Hugh Barclay.

JOSEPH CREWS Barclay⁶ (4207) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. (1) to Anna Dulaney and (2) to Mary Ronald. He was a farmer in Rockfield, Warren County, Ill. ; a Methodist. They have 2 children, viz :

4220. Annie L. Barclay.

4221. Elizabeth Barclay.

SARAH JANE Barclay⁶ (4208) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Hon. John W. Caldwell, who was a Colonel in the 9th Regiment of C. S. A., also a County Judge and a member of the U. S. Congress. They are the parents of 3 children, viz :

4222. Lulu Caldwell.

4223. Virginia P. Caldwell.

4224. Hugh B. Caldwell.

HUGH Barclay⁶ (4211) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Jane Rizer. He was a banker in Russelville. They are the parents of five children, viz :

4225. Hugh P. Barclay.

4226. Edwin Barclay.

4227. ——— ; d. young.

4228. ——— ; d. young.

4229. ——— ; d. young.

VIRGINIA E. Barclay⁶ (4213) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³,

John², Alexander¹) ; m. A. Cooper Wright, a physician in Bowling Green, in 1882. They have a son, whose name is unknown :

4230. ——— ——— ; b. in 1875.

WILBER FISK Barclay⁶ (4214) (Hugh⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Alice Hargrove, a daughter of Bishop R. K. Hargrove, D. D., of Franklin County, Tenn. Wilber Fisk Barclay was educated at Washington and Lee University. He and his wife, Alice Barclay, are the parents of 2 children, viz :

4231. Wilbur Hargrove Barclay.

4232. Robert H. Barclay.

JANE MOORE Barclay⁵ (4190) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Hugh H. Patton, D. D., of Tennessee, a Presbyterian clergyman and physician in Princeton, Indiana. He was b. in 1796 and d. in 1876. Jane Moore Barclay is described by those who knew her as "A genuine Virginia lady, kind, sincere and cordial." 2 children, viz :

4233. Sarah Jane Patton ; d. in 1840, aged 17 years.

4234. James Comfort Patton. He was a physician and member of the Presbyterian Church. He m. Louisa Marstella. They are the parents of the following 10 children :

4235. Samuel B. Patton ; m. Henrietta Kolb at Princeton, Ill., in 1876.

4236. Morgan Leslie Patton ; m. (1) to Jane Moore and (2) to Elizabeth Walker in 1868.

4237. Jane Moore Patton.

4238. Elizabeth Walker Patton.

4239. Gilbert Tennant Patton.

4240. Annie Patton.

4241. Lewis Patton.

4242. ——— ——— ; d. young.

4243. ——— ——— ; d. young.

4244. ——— ——— ; d. young.

MARY Barclay⁵ (4191) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Samuel Stubbins. He was a tanner of Bowling Green, Ky., and a worthy elder in the Presbyterian Church. They were the parents of the following 8 children :

4245. Martha Jane Stubbins; b. 1834; m. H. H. Jackson. No children.
4246. Samuel Barclay Stubbins; b. 1836; m. Sarah N. Ray. They had 2 children, both d. young.
4247. Philander Stubbins; b. 1838. He was a druggist; never married.
4248. Virginia Agnes Stubbins; b. 1841; m. James A. Briggs. They have 1 child +.
4249. Hugh Alexander Stubbins; b. 1843; m. Georgia Patterson. 2 children +.
4250. Asher Rice Stubbins; b. 1845; a druggist; never married.
4251. Cecil Grace Stubbins; b. 1848; m. Hiram Dulaney, a farmer. 2 children +.
4252. Joseph Briggs Stubbins; b. 1850; m. Mollie Gaines, daughter of Professor Gaines, a relative of General Gaines. 1 child.

VIRGINIA AGNES Stubbins (4248); m. James A. Briggs. 1 child, viz:

4253. John S. Briggs.

HUGH ALEXANDER Stubbins⁶ (4249) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Georgia Patterson. Their 2 children were:

4254. Richard P. Stubbins.
4255. Carrie T. Stubbins.

CECIL GRACE Stubbins⁶ (4251) (Mary⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Hiram Dulaney. 2 children, viz:

4256. Mary S. Dulaney.
4257. Annie Woodford Dulaney.

VIRGINIA Barclay⁵ (4192) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Robert Garnett. Their 10 children were:

4258. Jane W. Garnett.
4259. Samuel B. Garnett; b. 1838; C. S. A. soldier. He was killed at Helena, Ark.
4260. Richard Garnett; b. 1834; farmer and miller; is a member of the Baptist Church. He m. Martha E. Fisher. They have 1 child +.

4261. John Garnett; b. 1840; m. 1874, in Warren County, Tenn.
He is a Baptist +.
4262. Mary C. Garnett; b. 1842.
4263. Hugh B. Garnett; b. 1844 +.
4264. Martha L. Garnett; b. 1847.
4265. William G. Garnett; d. 1866.
4266. Joseph P. Garnett; b. 1852.
4267. Luann V. Garnett; b. 1855.

JOHN Garnett⁶ (4261) (Virginia⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. ——. They have 2 children, viz:

4268. James L. Garnett; b. 1875.
4269. Virginia Garnett; b. 1876.

HUGH Garnett⁶ (4263) (Virginia⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Lizzie Ewing. They have 3 children, viz:

4270. Lizzie Garnett.
4271. Robert S. Garnett.
4272. Mary C. Garnett.

RICHARD Garnett⁶ (4260) (Virginia⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. 1834; m. Martha E. Fisher. One child, viz:

4273. Robert F. Garnett.

SAMUEL ALEXANDER Barclay⁵ (4194) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. (1) Sarah Pollard, (2) Louisa Douglass, (3) Mary Gillis. 7 children, viz:

4274. Thomas Philander Barclay; m. Lou Rorer. 6 children +.
4275. Jane Pollard Barclay; m. Judge Wm. L. Dulaney; no children.
4276. Hettie A. Barclay; m. Dr. Wm. Claypool. 5 children +.
4277. Sally Barclay; m. James A. Mitchell, a lawyer. 4 children +.
4278. Douglass Barclay.
4279. Julius P. Barclay; Banker in Kentucky.
4280. Mary Gillis Barclay.

THOMAS P. Barclay⁶ (4274) (Samuel⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Lou Rorer. 6 children, viz:

- 4281. Jonas Barclay; b. 1867.
- 4282. Samuel Alexander Barclay; b. 1867.
- 4283. McKee Barclay; b. 1869.
- 4284. Julia Comley; b. 1871.
- 4285. Thomas Pollard Barclay; a manufacturer in Louisville in 1880.
- 4286. Child; d. young.

HETTIE A. Barclay⁶ (4276) (Samuel⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Dr. W. Claypool. 5 children, viz:

- 4287. Barclay Claypool; b. 1867.
- 4288. Elijah Claypool; b. 1869.
- 4289. William Claypool; b. 1871.
- 4290. Bettie Claypool; b. 1873.
- 4291. Sarah Claypool; b. 1877; d. young.

SALLY Barclay⁶ (4277) (Samuel⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. J. A. Mitchell. 4 children, viz:

- 4292. Robert S. Mitchell; b. 1870.
- 4293. Martha Douglass Mitchell; b. 1873.
- 4294. Louisa Mitchell; b. 1875.
- 4295. Samuel Julius Mitchell.

MARTHA DONAHUE Barclay⁵ (4195) (Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. John Walker McIlwaine. He was related to the Fraziers; was a farmer in Trenton, Ky., 20 miles from Russellville, where they had a beautiful home surrounded by a lovely lawn; member of the Presbyterian Church. 7 children, viz:

- 4296. Thomas W. McIlwaine; m. J. Dickenson. 3 children +.
- 4297. Mary Jane McIlwaine; m. Robert Johnson; had children.
- 4298. Alexander McIlwaine.
- 4299. Martha Ann McIlwaine; m. Cullender Reeves. 1 child +.
- 4300. Samuel Barclay McIlwaine.
- 4301. Virginia McIlwaine; m. John B. Sullivan. 1 child +.
- 4302. Irene John McIlwaine; m. Robert Morrison. 1 child +.

THOMAS W. McIlwaine⁶ (4296) (Martha D.⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. J. Dickenson. 3 children, viz:

4303. Charles Ross McIlwaine.

4304. ———; d. young.

4305. ———; d. young.

MARTHA ANN McIlwaine⁶ (4299) (Martha D.⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Cullender Reeves. 1 child, viz:

4306. Wade Hampton Reeves.

VIRGINIA McIlwaine⁶ (4301) (Martha D.⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. John B. Sullivan. 1 child, viz:

4307. Percy B. Sullivan.

IRENE JOHN McIlwaine⁶ (4302) (Martha D.⁵, Jane⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Robert Morrison. 1 child, viz:

4308. Ora Lee Morrison.

BERNARD FAMILY.

Richard Bernard, who m. Mary (Polly) Walker (daughter of Joseph C.), was a son of Wm. Bernard and Mary Fleming Bernard. William, with his brother, John Bernard, emigrated to America from Ireland, 1735-40. He had two sisters: ——— Eliza Bernard, m. Mr. M. Gooch; Mary Bernard, m. Mr. Branch. Mrs. Gooch and Mrs. Branch each left a son and daughter.

Mary Fleming, the mother of Richard Bernard, was a sister of Colonel Charles Fleming, who was paid off in 54,000 acres of Kentucky land; also a sister of Judge Fleming, of Chesterfield County, Va. Richard Bernard moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Highland County, O., in 1805, and made his home there until the time of his death in 1834. This was on Tees Creek, one mile west of New Lexington. The father of Mary Fleming was Colonel John Fleming of Goochland County, Va. Mary's mother was a daughter of Robert Bowling, whose wife was a Miss Rolf, a descendant of Pocahontas. Wm. Bernard and Mary had the 5 following children:

- a. John Bernard; who had several children. After his death the children moved to Lynchburg, Va.
- b. Wm. Bernard; b. 1750; was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, under Colonel Charles Fleming.
- c. Robert Bernard; was a private under General Morgan in Revolutionary War.

- d. Thomas Bernard; b. 1756; m. a Miss Hicks. They had eight children. The descendants of Thomas are living in Clinton and Highland Counties, Ohio.
- e. Richard Bernard; m. Mary (Polly) Walker +.

MARY (POLLY) Walker⁴ (4073) (Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. in 1775; d. 1860; m. Richard Bernard, son of William and Mary; had 8 children, viz:

- 4309. William Plummer Bernard; b. 1880; m. Mary Rhoades. 1 child +.
- 4310. Joseph Walker Bernard; b. 1805; m. Nancy Miller. 3 children +.
- 4311. Eliza Fleming Bernard; b. 1807; m. Hugh Evans. 7 children +.
- 4312. Mary Jane Bernard; b. 1803; d. 1823.
- 4313. Martha A. Bernard; b. 1805; d. 1836.
- 4314. Richard F. Bernard; b. 1815; m. Emma Wicks. 9 children +.
- 4315. Caroline M. Bernard; b. 1817; m. Hugh Evans. 4 children +.
- 4316. Christopher C. Bernard; b. 1811; d. young.

WILLIAM PLUMMER Bernard⁵ (4309) (Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹). He was b. in Lexington, Va., 1800, and m. in 1853 Mrs. Mary Rhoades of Hattsborough, O. She was a widow with three sons and one daughter. Wm. P. Bernard lived for several years with his uncle, Rev. Samuel Houston, of Rockbridge, who was the Principal of the "Rural Valley Classical School." Wm. P. Bernard was a deacon in the Hillsborough Church for 25 years. He d. Nov. 9, 1880. 1 child, viz:

- 4317. Charles Fleming Bernard; b. 1831; d. aged 23 years.

JOSEPH WALKER Bernard⁵ (4310) (Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. in 1805; was an elder in the Presbyterian Church; lived in Logan County, Ill.; was a farmer (1877); m. in 1830 Nancy Miller. Their 3 children were:

- 4318. William Miller Bernard; lived in California; had seven children +.
- 4319. Anortown Bernard; m. Robert Willock. 2 children +.
- 4320. Martha Caroline Bernard; unmarried in 1883.

WILLIAM MILLER Bernard (4318); m. and had seven children, viz:

- 4321. Herbert Bernard.
- 4322. Victor Bernard.
- 4323. Walter Bernard.
- 4324. Joseph Bernard.
- 4325. Anor T. Bernard.
- 4326. Jessie Bernard.
- 4327. David Bernard.

ANORTOWN Bernard (4319); m. Robert Willock. 2 children, viz:

- 4328. Nellie Willock.
- 4329. Emma Willock.

ELIZA F. Bernard⁵ (4311) (Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. in 1807, and d. in 1846. She m. Hugh Evans and lives in Cincinnati (Avonsdale), Ohio. She is a member of the Presbyterian Church. 7 children, viz:

- 4330. Richard B. Evans; d. in infancy.
- 4331. Mary J. Evans; m. David Terrel. 7 children +.
- 4332. Thomas Rowland Evans; was a soldier in the war with the Indians; d. in 1866.
- 4333. Martha A. Evans; m. Mr. Dale of a large publishing house in Cincinnati, Ohio. They have no children; made in 1882, an extended trip through the British Islands, and on the European continent; both belong to the Methodist Church.
- 4334. Caroline Matilda Evans; m. in 1872 Richard Beresford. She d. in Rockbridge County, Va.; member of the Presbyterian Church. 2 children +.
- 4335. Nancy M. Evans; m. Mr. Samuel Blatchly in 1864; live in New Haven, Conn. She belonged to the Episcopal Church. They have no children.
- 4336. Henry Clay Evans; m. Ella Stewart; no children.

MARY J. Evans⁶ (4331) (Eliza F.⁵, Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. David Terrel. 7 children, viz:

- 4337. Moss Louisa Terrel.
- 4338. Cora Fleming Terrel.

- 4339. Hugh Terrel.
- 4340. Ann Terrel.
- 4341. Harry Terrel.
- 4342. Imogen Terrel.
- 4342a. Rutherford Terrel.

CAROLINE MATILDA Evans (4334) ; m. Richard Beresford.
2 children, viz :

- 4343. Richard Beresford.
- 4344. John Dale Beresford.

RICHARD F. Bernard⁵ (4314) (Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Emma (Eunice) Wicks in 1839. 9 children, viz :

- 4345. Mary Ann Bernard. She d. in 1859 ; m. Cyrus Johnson, and lived in Highland County, Ohio. 1 child.
- 4346. William H. H. Bernard ; m. Alice Bowman. 3 daughters.
- 4347. Christopher C. Bernard ; killed in Confederate war.
- 4348. Frank Sherman Bernard ; lives in Iowa.
- 4349. Joseph Edgar Bernard ; lives in California.
- 4350. Ella Fleming Bernard ; single in 1880.
- 4351. Horace Rutherford Bernard ; lives in Iowa.
- 4352. Flora Bernard.
- 4353. Margaret Eliza Bernard ; m. Mr. Gilchrist. They have 1 daughter.

CAROLINE M. Bernard⁵ (4315) (Mary⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Hugh Evans (her brother-in-law). 4 children, viz :

- 4354. Alice Fleming Evans ; m. Wm. M. Frazier ; no children ; live in Cincinnati, O.
- 4355. Charles Walker Evans ; lived with Mrs. Frazier.
- 4356. Benjamin Franklin Evans ; lived with Mrs. Frazier.
- 4357. James Rutherford Evans ; d. aged 4 years.

JOHN MOORE Walker⁴ (4075) (Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹) ; settled on a portion of his father's estate on Buffalo Creek in Rockbridge County, Va. ; built a large sawmill, also a stone mill, and made many improvements ; moved to Tennessee in 1810 ; a son, 15 years old, was drowned while they lived in Tennessee ; m. Margaret Woods. He d. in Nashville, where he had amassed a considerable fortune in the banking business. Their 8 children were :

- 4358. Catherine Rutherford Walker; b. in Virginia, 1801; m. Robert A. Lapsley. She d. 1844. 9 children +.
- 4359. James Walker; b. 1802, in Virginia; never married.
- 4360. Agnes Walker; b. in Virginia, 1804; m. James Norvell; no children.
- 4361. Margaret J. Walker; b. 1806; m. John Duke Kelly; no children.
- 4362. Joseph Walker; b. in Virginia; d., single, in 1808.
- 4363. Robert Woods Walker; b. in Kentucky, 1810; m. Eulalia B. Taylor. 11 children +.
- 4364. John M. Walker; b. 1812 in Kentucky; never married.
- 4365. Espa M. Walker; b. in 1814 in Kentucky; m. Reuben L. Kay; no children. After her husband's death she with her widowed sisters, Agnes Norvell and Margaret Kelly, lived together for some time at Jones Switch, Autogia County, Ala.

CATHERINE R. Walker⁵ (4358) (John⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. in Virginia in 1801; d. in 1844; m. Robert A. Lapsley, D. D., in 1823. He was for many years pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Nashville, Tenn. After Catherine's death he m. two other wives.

This appears on the tombstone over Catherine R. Lapsley's grave: "Mrs. Catherine Rutherford Lapsley, daughter of John Moore Walker, was born in Virginia, 1801; descended from Samuel Rutherford, member of the Westminster Assembly; dedicated to God in infancy; educated in the doctrines of the Reformation, as compiled by that body. She beautifully illustrated their truth by a life of active piety, and their efficacy, in a death of signal triumph."

It is supposed that Rev. Samuel Rutherford's children all died without issue. 9 children, viz:

- 4366. Joseph Woods Lapsley; b. 1824; graduated at Nashville University and studied Theology at Princeton College, N. J. He never married.
- 4367. John Duke Lapsley; b. 1827; never married.
- 4368. Norvell Alexander Lapsley; b. 1831; never married.
- 4369. Robert Lapsley; b. 1833; m. (1) Mary Alberti Pratt, daughter of Rev. H. S. Pratt, Professor in University of Alabama, and sister of John W. Pratt, D. D., of Central

University of Kentucky; m. (2) Mary Willie Pettus, daughter of John Pettus, Governor of Mississippi. Robert Lapsley is a merchant at Selma, Ala., also Treasurer of S. R. & Dalton R. R.; an elder in Presbyterian Church. 3 children +.

4370. James Woods Lapsley; b. 1835; m. Sarah Eliza Pratt, sister of Rev. J. W. Pratt, of Lexington; an eminent lawyer; resides in Selma, Ala.; elder in Vine Hill Church. 12 children +.
4371. Margaret Agnes Lapsley; b. 1838; m. James W. Moore. No children.
4372. Mary Priscilla Lapsley; b. 1840 (twin).
4373. Elsie Lapsley; b. 1840 (twin).
4374. Samuel Rutherford Lapsley; d. of wounds received at Shiloh, Ala., April, 1862.

ROBERT Lapsley⁶ (4369) (Catherine⁵, John⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mary A. Pratt, (2) Mary W. Pettus. 3 children, viz:

4375. Robert K. Lapsley; b. 1870.
4376. John Pettus Lapsley; b. 1872.
4377. Edna Winstun Lapsley; b. 1877.

JAMES WOODS Lapsley⁶ (4370) (Catherine⁵, John⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. 1835. He m. Sarah Eliza Pratt, who was b. in 1857. They live in Selma, Ala., and have the following 12 children:

4378. Robert Alberti Lapsley; b. 1858; Theological student in Columbia Seminary, South Carolina, in 1880.
4379. James Lapsley; b. 1859; attended an Agricultural College.
4380. Zaidee Lapsley; b. 1862.
4381. Samuel Norvell Lapsley; b. 1866.
4382. Mary Alberti Lapsley; b. 1867.
4383. Isabella P. Lapsley; b. 1868.
4384. John Kay Lapsley; b. 1871.
4385. Zaidee (2) Lapsley; b. 1872.
4386. John P. Lapsley; b. 1873.
4387. Rutherford Lapsley; b. 1875, in Vine Hill, Autauga County, Ala.

4388. Catherine Lapsley; b. 1876, in Vine Hill, Autauga County, Ala.
 4389. Norvell Lapsley; b. 1879, in Vine Hill, Autauga County, Alabama.

ROBERT WOODS Walker⁵ (4363) (John⁴, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Eulalia B. Taylor. They are the parents of the following 12 children:

4390. Creed Taylor Walker; m. Elizabeth Cox. He was cashier of a bank at Little Rock, Ark.; is now dead. His widow, mother, brother and sister lived in 1880, near Pine Bluff, Ark. +
 4391. Margaret Walker; m. Benjamin T. Benton. They had 1 child +.
 4392. John Moore Walker.
 4393. Catherine Walker.
 4394. Joseph Walker.
 4395. Agnes Mary Walker.
 4396. Sallie Moseby Walker.
 4397. Robert Woods Walker.
 4398. Samuel Walker.
 4399. James Walker.
 4400. James Norvell Walker.

CREED TAYLOR Walker (4390); m. Elizabeth Cox. Several children, name of only one given, viz:

4401. Robert Walker.

MARGARET Walker (4391); m. Benjamin T. Benton. One child, viz:

4402. Eulalia Benton.

PATSIE Walker⁴ (4077) (Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); b. in Rockbridge County, Va., in 1795, and d. in 1868, near Detroit, Mich. She m. John Donihue, who was b. in 1775, and d. in 1858. They lived for awhile on Buffalo Creek, where he built a forge and engaged in manufacturing, but afterwards removed to Michigan. He was from Pennsylvania. They were members of the Falling

Springs Church, and were a fine Christian family. Their 10 children were:

- 4403. Joseph A. W. Donihue; m. Lydia R. Adams. Their home is in Chicago. They have 5 children, also grandchildren. One son +.
- 4404. Laura E. Donihue; m. Captain J. L. S. Andrews in 1843. She d. 1852. He d. in 1851, in Racine, Wis. No children.
- 4405. Davis W. Donihue; m. Juliet Harris. They went to Florida about 1878. 7 children, several of whom live in Grandville, Mich.
- 4406. Gibbons S. Donihue; m. Mary S. Foot. 3 children +.
- 4407. Caroline Susan Donihue; m. Rev. W. Bakewell. She d. in 1877, leaving no children.
- 4408. Thomas S. Donihue; m. Jane Luce in 1854; lived in Chicago in 1878. He has one child, who m. E. C. Jennings, a merchant in Detroit, also grandchildren.
- 4409. Margaret Houston Donihue.
- 4410. Jane Moore Donihue; lives with her brother Gibbons.
- 4411. Matilda Harvey Donihue.
- 4412. Drusilla L. Donihue.

JOSEPH A. W. Donihue (4403); m. Lydia R. Adams. 1 child, viz:

- 4413. Joseph Donihue, Jr.; m. Miss Race of Chicago. They have 1 child, name not given.

GIBBONS S. Donihue⁶ (4406) (Patsie⁵, Joseph C.³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mary S. Foot. 3 children, viz:

- 4414. John Donihue; m. in Bismark, Dakota.
- 4415. Emma Donihue; m. W. Westbrook in 1874.
- 4416. ———; name not given.

MARY Walker³ (4060) (John², Alexander¹); m. Abraham Grimes (Graham). The record said this name was Grimes, but in John Walker's will the name was Graham. Their 9 children are:

- 4417. Mary Grimes (Graham).
- 4418. Margaret Grimes (Graham).
- 4419. Jane Grimes (Graham).

- 4420. Torgy Grimes (Graham).
- 4421. John Grimes (Graham).
- 4422. James Grimes (Graham).
- 4423. Joseph Grimes (Graham).
- 4424. Robert Grimes (Graham).
- 4425. Rebecca Grimes (Graham).

ALEXANDER Walker³ (4061) (John², Alexander¹); m. Jane Stuart, sister of Judge Stuart. Their 11 children are:

- 4426. Mary Culton Walker (Polly). Nothing is known of this daughter, except that she m. Mr. Hoague and settled in Lawrence, Ind.
- 4427. John C. Walker; m. Margaret Culton.
- 4428. James Walker.
- 4429. Pherzy Walker.
- 4430. Joseph Walker; drowned in the Arkansas River.
- 4431. Ella Walker; m. Charles Kelso, son of Hugh.
- 4432. Ann Walker; m. Walker Kelso, brother of Hugh. These two families of Kelsos moved to Kentucky.
- 4433. Betsey Walker.
- 4434. Pricilla Walker.
- 4435. Melinda Walker.
- 4436. Archibald Walker; d. during or after the Civil War, at Raleigh Court House, West Virginia.

Betsey, Pricilla, Melinda and Archibald removed from Rockbridge County, Va., to Rawley County, W. Va., where they died; none of them married.

JAMES Walker³ (4062) (John², Alexander¹); m. Ann Walker³ (Alexander², John¹). They were second cousins. Ann was born March 22, 1754. She d. in McDonough County, Ill. He d. in Montgomery County, Ill. They were m. Feb. 24, 1774. James Walker was a Revolutionary soldier. For their 8 children, see No. 1944, page 327.

JANE Walker³ (4063) (John², Alexander¹); m. John Ray. They had 2 children, viz:

- 4437. Robert Ray.
- 4438. John Ray.

JOHN Walker³ (4064) (John², Alexander¹); m. Betsey McCampbell. They had 2 children, names not known.

WILLIAM Walker³ (4065) (John², Alexander¹); m. Mary Stuart (No. 198). He was a good man and an elder in the New Providence Church. Their 8 children are:

- 4439. John Walker; never married.
- 4440. Betsey Walker; d. young.
- 4441. Joseph Walker; m. Mary Walker. 3 children +.
- 4442. James Walker; m. Nancy Walker; had no children.
- 4443. Margaret Walker; m. William Brown and had four children +.
- 4444. Robert Walker. Nothing known of this son.
- 4445. Stuart Walker. (This may be wrong.)
- 4446. Ann Eliza Walker; m. James Rowan and had seven children. All this family lived and died on Walker's Creek, and are buried in a graveyard at the foot of Jump Mountain +.

JOSEPH Walker⁴ (4441) (William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mary Walker. 3 children, viz:

- 4447. Cyrus Walker; m. Catherine Patterson. 12 children +.
- 4448. William A. Walker; never married. He fought four years in the Civil War. He was a brave soldier. He d. of consumption May 12, 1898, aged sixty-four years. He was a member of New Providence Church; lies buried on the hill near Jump Mountain.
- 4449. James Morrison Walker; m. Miss Patterson and moved West. They had several children, names not known.

MARGARET Walker⁴ (4443) (William³, John², Alexander¹); m. William Brown. They have 4 children, viz:

- 4450. Mary Jane Brown; m. Joseph Strickler. 5 children +.
- 4451. James Brown; m. Mary Stuart. 6 children +.
- 4452. Eliza Brown; m. John Horne. 3 children +.
- 4453. Margaret Brown; m. Colonel Robert Brown; no children.

ANN ELIZA Walker⁴ (4446) (William³, John², Alexander¹); m. James Rowan. 7 children, viz:

- 4454. Mary Rowan; m. Charles Berry. 4 children +.
- 4455. William Rowan; m. Eliza Harper. 6 children +.
- 4456. Demaras Rowan; m. Captain Samuel Carson; no children.
- 4457. Ella Rowan; never married; d. of consumption.
- 4458. Fannie Rowan; never married; d. 1889.
- 4459. Davis Rowan; m. Mary Paxton. 3 children +.
- 4460. Baxter Rowan; m. Maggie Massie. 3 children +.

MARY Rowan⁵ (4454) (Ann E.⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Chas. Berry. They are members of the New Providence Church; have the following 4 children:

- 4461. Frank Berry.
- 4462. Callie Berry.
- 4463. Irene Berry.
- 4464. Ralston Berry.

WILLIAM Rowan⁵ (4455) (Ann E.⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Eliza Harper. They have the following 6 children:

- 4465. Annie Rowan; m. Murray Oats of Arkansas.
- 4466. Calvin Rowan.
- 4467. Poague Rowan.
- 4468. William Rowan.
- 4469. John Rowan.
- 4470. Mary Rowan.

DAVIS Rowan⁵ (4459) (Ann E.⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Mary Paxton. They have 3 children, viz:

- 4471. Cary Rowan.
- 4472. Warren Rowan.
- 4473. Sallie Rowan.

BAXTER Rowan⁵ (4460) (Ann E.⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Maggie Massie. They had 3 children, viz:

- 4474. Ella Rowan.
- 4475. Louis Rowan.
- 4476. Baxter Stuart Rowan; d. 1889.

All of this family, except the Berrys, belong to the Old Providence Church. The Berrys belong to the New Providence Church and are all good Christian people.

CYRUS Walker⁵ (4447) (Joseph⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Catherine Patterson. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church; is buried on a hill near Jump Mountain. He d. in 1894. Their 12 children are:

- 4477. Joseph Walker.
- 4478. William Walker.
- 4479. Zachariah Walker.
- 4480. Viola Walker.
- 4481. Hettie Walker.
- 4482. Fannie Walker.
- 4483. Annie Walker.
- 4484. Linn Walker.
- 4485. Kate Walker.
- 4486. Agnes Walker.
- 4487. John Walker.
- 4488. Margaret Walker.

MARY JANE Brown⁵ (4450) (Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Rev. Joseph Strickler. 5 children, viz:

- 4489. Cyrus Strickler; killed during the war.
- 4490. Rev. Givens Brown Strickler; m. Francis Moore. 5 children +.
- 4491. Jennie Strickler; teacher of Latin in Mary Baldwin Seminary since 1865.
- 4492. Heron Strickler; m. ——. 3 children +.
- 4493. Estalimo Strickler; m. Mr. Hughing in Kansas City, Mo. She d. some years ago.

GIVENS BROWN Strickler⁶ (4490) (Mary J.⁵, Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Francis Moore of Rockbridge County, Va. They are the parents of the following 5 children:

- 4494. Nettie Strickler; m. Rev. Ranklin in October, 1898.
- 4495. Cyrus Strickler.
- 4496. Mary Strickler.
- 4497. Janie Strickler.
- 4498. Effie Strickler.

HERON Strickler⁶ (4492) (Mary⁵, Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); married; has 3 children, viz:

4499. Joseph Strickler.

4500. Son.

4501. Daughter.

JAMES Brown⁵ (4451) (Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. (No. 283) Mary Stuart in 1847. 6 children, viz:

4502. Francis Virginia Brown.

4503. William Stuart Brown; m. Grace Swain. 1 child +.

4504. James Rutherford Brown; m. Rebecca Buchanan April, 1896.

4505. Cyrus Givens Brown; m. Ella Walker Oct. 23, 1888. (See record elsewhere.) He was educated at Washington and Lee College, and attended Union Seminary. He was ordained by the Lexington Presbytery in 1888 as an evangelist, and left the same year for Japan, where they spent four years +.

4506. Robert Brown; not married.

4507. Albert Sidney Brown; not married.

WILLIAM STUART Brown⁶ (4503) (James⁵, Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. Grace Swain of Richmond, Va., in May, 1892. 1 child, viz:

4508. Stuart Swain Brown; b. March, 1893.

ELIZA Brown⁵ (4452) (Margaret⁴, William³, John², Alexander¹); m. John Horne. They are the parents of the following three children:

4509. Emerson Horne.

4510. Elizabeth Horne.

4511. Mary Horne.

SAMUEL Walker³ (4066) (John², Alexander¹); m. Rebecca Grados. He went south and settled in the northern part of Georgia among the Cherokee Indians. Their seven children are:

4512. Margaret Walker.

4513. Nancy Walker.

4514. Rebecca Walker.

4515. John Walker.

4516. Thomas Walker.

4517. Jane Walker.

4518. Eliza Walker.

MARGARET Walker³ (4067) (John², Alexander¹); m. James Carr Frazier. They moved to Logan County, Ky., between 1790-1800. From them are descended a numerous family. Two of their grandchildren lived in Russellville. Rev. Samuel Rutherford Houston visited the family of Betsey Frazier Collins in 1877, as he was returning from the General Assembly at New Orleans. Mrs. Ellen C. Alexander of St. Paul, Minn., writes me that her grandfather, James C. Frazier, was a Revolutionary soldier; that he d. before she was born, and that her father d. when she was about 8 years old. Their children were:

- 4519. Thomas Frazier.
- 4520. Walker Frazier.
- 4521. Joseph Frazier.
- 4522. Cutton Frazier.
- 4523. John Frazier.
- 4524. Polly Frazier.
- 4525. James Frazier.
- 4526. Elijah Frazier; lived in St. Louis in 1877.
- 4527. Levi Frazier.
- 4528. William Frazier.
- 4529. Betsey Frazier; m. Geo. H. Collins; both living in Logan County in 1877.
- 4530. Jane Frazier.
- 4531. Washington Frazier.

ANDREW Walker³ (4068) (John², Alexander¹); m. Betsey McKinney. Their 6 children were:

- 4532. Margaret Walker.
- 4533. Alexander Walker.
- 4534. John Walker.
- 4535. William Walker.
- 4536. Betsey Walker.
- 4537. Mary Walker.

ELEANOR Walker³ (4069) (John², Alexander¹); m. Mr. Andrew Martin. He was a soldier in the colonial service, 1742. (See *Virginia Magazine* for January, 1901.) Had one child, viz:

- 4538. Eleanor Martin.

JOHN C. Walker⁴ (4427) (Alexander³, John², Alexander¹) ; m. Margaret Culton April 1, 1822. This family moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Montgomery County, Ind., in 1837, where John and his wife died. Archibald, the oldest son, died there also. John C. d. Aug. 15, 1866. Margaret Walker d. Oct. 18, 1839. Margaret Culton had two aunts, Katherine and Agnes Culton, who made their home with her as long as they lived. They were the parents of the following 4 children, viz:

- 4539. Archibald Walker ; b. March 12, 1823 ; m. Mary E. Harris. 1 child +.
- 4540. Alexander Stuart Walker ; b. August 18, 1826 ; m. (1) Anna Jane Wilbarger ; m. (2) Katherine Pendleton Waggener. 2 children +.
- 4541. Robert S. Walker ; b. April 20, 1830 ; m. Mary E. Cook, (2) Sarah M. Brown Shuey. 2 children +.
- 4542. John Edgar Walker ; b. Dec. 4, 1831, in Rockbridge County, Va. ; attended the Waveland Academy, Indiana ; later attended Wabash College, and in 1851 began the study of medicine under Dr. Parsons of Mace, Ind. After attending Rush Medical College, Chicago, he began the practice of medicine in Indiana, where New Paris is now located. In 1858 he opened an office in Georgetown, Tex. He m. Louisa Wilbarger, sister of his brother's wife. She survives him. He d. May 31, 1893. No children were born to them, but they raised their nephew, Alex. S. Walker, from infancy.

ARCHIBALD Walker⁵ (4539) (John C.⁴, Alexander³, John², Alexander¹) ; d. April 8, 1863 ; m. Mary E. Harris Feb. 28, 1851. They had one child, Martha E. After Archibald's death Mary m. Rev. M. M. Van Cleave, of Crawfordsville, Ind. He d. in 1899. She resides in Crawfordsville. 1 child, viz:

- 4543. Martha E. Walker ; m. Mr. Fisher, but d. without issue, about 1878.

ALEXANDER STUART Walker (4540) ; son of John Walker and Margaret Culton Walker ; was b. near Brownsburg in Rockbridge County, Va., on the 18th day of August, 1826, and at the time of his

death, August 14, 1896, he was within a few days of being seventy years of age. His parents were of Scotch-Irish descent. When 11 years of age he removed with his parents to Crawfordsville, Ind., where they died. His opportunities for education were ample, and he graduated in 1850 at Hanover College, Indiana, from which he received the degree of Master of Arts. At Hanover he was a classmate of Judge X. B. Saunders of Belton, and Judge Davis of El Paso.

He removed to Texas in 1852, settling at Manayunk, on the San Jacinto River, not far from Houston, where he taught school. While teaching, acting under the advice of David G. Burnett, first president of the Republic, and J. Pickney Henderson, first governor of Texas, he studied law, using their books. In January, 1853, he obtained his professional license. In July of that year he removed to Georgetown, Williamson County, where he began the active practice of his profession, rapidly rose in it, and in 1858 was elected district attorney.

At the outbreak of the war, he enlisted as a private soldier in the Confederate army, and while absent from home at the front he was elected Judge of the Seventeenth Judicial District of Texas, and returned home to enter upon the discharge of the duties of that office. Subsequently, in 1865, because of his well known and pronounced political views, he was removed by the military authorities as an impediment to reconstruction. He moved to Austin and shortly afterwards became one of the principal projectors of the "Austin Statesman." He was prominent in politics and conducted the campaign which resulted in the redemption of Texas from radical reconstruction rule. While in partnership with Judge Alexander W. Terrell their services were secured as supreme court reporters, and the result of this labor is found in Volumes 38 to 52 inclusive, Texas Supreme Court Reports. He was later elected and re-elected, without canvass or solicitation, as Judge of his judicial district, and was holding this office, when he was appointed Judge of the Supreme Court of the State of Texas. In 1889 he was selected as Supreme Court Reporter, which position he filled until the date of his death which occurred at Austin, Texas.

He was rarely absent from church services; was a liberal supporter of all benevolent objects. He was for a long time Trustee of the Southern Free Presbyterian Church of Austin, yet never connect-

ed himself with any church. The *Texas Presbyterian* says: "He came nearer filling the picture drawn by the Psalmist in the 24th Psalm than any man we have ever seen: 'Who shall ascend unto the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place? He that hath clean hands and a pure heart.' In all his public and private life his hands were clean, his heart right." Rev. R. L. Dabney, D. D., said that Judge Walker was one of the most entertaining men, when one succeeded in drawing him out, with whom he ever talked.

The ruling traits of Judge Walker's character were a deep love of justice, an unswerving and an abiding strictness in the performance of duty. He was a thorough master of the principles of law, untiring in his search for truth, calm and conscientious in his conclusions, and no art of casuistry could induce him to abandon an opinion formed from an impartial judgment and fortified by reason and sound sense. He was patient and courteous in his deference to the opinions of others and to the views of the opposition, and while firm in maintaining his own honest convictions, he never challenged the honesty and sincerity of others. Few judges ever enjoyed greater confidence on the part of both the bar and the people. His opinions from the bench were generally accepted as conclusive and as lights along the paths of justice. While he was stern in the enforcement of law, the breath of goodness and the robe of mercy were around him. Patience with the erring and offending was a lofty trait of his character. Compassion with him was great and he was often seen quietly shedding tears when passing sentence upon some hapless criminal.

Judge A. S. Walker's private life was a beautiful conception. It was an example to all men in every sphere of life; in the homes of the rich, in humble abodes and in the daily intercourse with the world. He lived the life of a truly good man, pure, calm, strong, self-reliant and dependent neither upon fashion, fortune nor fame. Judge Walker was a good man, and goodness is the great inspirer, the great refiner and the great glorifier of this world. He wore the crown of fidelity and truth, the crown of earthly royalty, and amid assembled worlds a brighter crown has been placed upon his brow. "Be thou faithful unto death," saith the Judge of all hearts, "and I will give thee a crown of life." Judge Alexander Stuart Walker was faithful. His first wife was Anna Jane Wilbarger of Georgetown, Texas. She was born in Bastrop County, Texas, July 1, 1839.

and died in Dec., 1865. After her death he m. Katherine Pendleton Waggener. 2 children, viz:

4544. Sarah Margaret Walker; b. June 24, 1862; d. Oct. 14, 1867.

4545. Alexander Stuart Walker; b. Nov. 27, 1865 +.

ALEXANDER STUART Walker⁶ (4545) (Alexander⁵, John C.⁴, Alexander³, John², Alexander¹); b. Nov. 27, 1865, at Georgetown, Tex.; attended the Southwestern University at Georgetown; entered Washington and Lee University in 1882; graduated from Law Department of University of Texas in 1886, taking highest honor in his class and being elected by the faculty representative of the University at large on Commencement Day; was appointed County Attorney of Travis County in 1891. In 1892, was elected to the same office which he held until 1894; was then elected Judge of Travis County, which position he now holds (1899); m. Nov. 27, 1888, Katherine Pendleton Waggener, daughter of Dr. Leslie Waggener, Chairman of the Faculty of the University of Texas. They have 2 children, viz:

4546. Frances Pendleton Walker; b. Nov. 24, 1889.

4547. Alexander Stuart Walker; b. Jan. 14, 1892.

ROBERT S. Walker⁵ (4541) (John C.⁴, Alexander³, John², Alexander¹); m. on July 4, 1861, Mary E. Cook. They came to Iowa, April, 1868. Mary E. Walker d. Dec. 11, 1868, in Iowa. He then m. April 6, 1871, Sarah M. Brown Shuey. He is Justice of the Peace and an elder in the Presbyterian Church. 2 children, viz:

4548. Clara A. Walker; b. Sept. 4, 1863. She m. Anderson C. Van Cleave in 1883. 3 children +.

4549. Margaret M. Walker; b. May 1, 1866; m. Nov. 11, 1896, Sylvester A. Van Cleave, a brother of Anderson C. They have no children. This family lives at Earlham, Iowa. He is Secretary of the School Board, and has been an elder for over 34 years.

CLARA A. Walker (4548); m. Anderson Van Cleave. 3 children, viz:

4550. Sarah A. Van Cleave; b. April 7, 1886.

4551. Robert T. Van Cleave; b. Jan. 2, 1888.

4552. Nellie G. Van Cleave; b. Jan., 1898.

ALEXANDER Walker² (3) (Alexander¹); was the nephew of John and Katherine Walker, the emigrants. He came to America with them in 1728, with his older brother John (called Jack) and sister Eleanor; first settled in Pennsylvania, and then with his brother John and cousin Alexander (eighth child of John and Katherine) went to Virginia and settled on what was called Walker's Creek, Rockbridge County, then Augusta County; this was in the fall of 1734. Alexander Walker lived on the farm now owned by William Walker; his brother John settled about one mile up the creek, and their cousin Alexander pitched his tent nearer the Jump Mountain, about one-half mile from his cousin Alexander's place, they being the first settlers there. The creek which runs parallel with the valley was called for them, and still bears that name. Alexander or "Sawney" as he was called, was killed by the falling of a tree, and was buried on a hill which is near and overlooks his farm. In this quiet "God's Acre" rest many of his kindred.

IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen I Alexander Walker of Rockbridge County and Colony of Virginia being weakly of body but of perfect mind and Memory thanks be given to almighty God therefore considering the Mortality of my Body and that it is appointed for all Men once to die do therefore make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say Principally and first of all I recommend and Commit my soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it and my Body to the Earth to be decently Buried at the Discretion of my Executors doubting nothing but I shall receive the same by the Mighty power of God at the general Resurrection and as touching what estate it has pleased God to bless me within this life I give Devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form Im-premise it is my Will and I do Order that all my lawful Debts and funeral Charges be fully paid and satisfied Item I give and bequeth Jean my beloved Wife one third part of my plantation on which we now live which containeth one hundred and seventy seven acres while she liveth and remaineth unmarried, Item I also give and bequeth unto Jean my beloved wife her Mare and Saddle and bed with its furniture, Item I give and bequeth unto Joseph Walker my young Son the other two thirds of my Plantation on which we now live up-

on Condition he will bind himself to pay unto Eleanor Walker my younger Doughter fifty Pounds Current Money of Virginia upon the Eightteenth Day of Feeburwary in the year one thousand seven hundred and eighty nine and it is my Will and I do order and apoint that the other third of the land shall fall into his posession at his mother's Death or marriage, Item It is my Will and I do order that all my moovabell estate be sold at public vendue the Price of which I order and dispose of in manner following, Item I give and bequeth unto John Walker my beloved son five Pounds Current money of Virginia, Item I give and bequeth unto Rebecca Walker my (once) beloved Daughter six shillings and six Pence Current money of Virginia and one fourth part of my Library and the rest I do order to be equally Divided betwixt my wife and my son Joseph and my Daughter Eleanor that is to say I give and bequeth one third unto Jean my beloved wife and one third unto Joseph my beloved Son., and the other third I give and bequeth unto Eleanor my beloved Daughter, Item it is my will and I do order that Eleanor shall have her boarding from the fruits of the Plantation while she come to Age if she seeth cause to live upon it so long, Item it is my Will and I do order that if my son Joseph Die before he come to age or marry that then his Brother John and his Sister Eleanor shall equally Heir his Estate, Item it is my Will and I do order that if Eleanor Die before she come to Age that then John and Joseph her Brothers shall equally Heir her Estate and I do ordar that my Library be equally Divided amongst my wife and Children, I likewise Constitute and apoint my Trusted friend and well beloved Cousin Joseph Moore and my son John Walker my sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament and do hereby Disannul and Revoke all other Wills or Testaments by me made Declaring and publishing this my last Will and Testament In Witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Twenty-fourth Day of January one thousand seven hundred and Eighty three published and pronounced in the presance of us

ALEXdr WALKER (Seal)

ARTHUR GRAHAM
JOSEPH WALKER
JAMES WALLACE
JOHN KIDD
JOHN WALLACE.

AT A COURT CONTINUED AND HELD FOR ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY MAY 4TH, 1785.

This writing purporting the last Will & Testament of Alexander Walker decd. was Presented in Court by Joseph Moore and John Walker the Excurs therein named and proved by James Wallace Joseph Walker & Jno Kidd * * * Witnesses thereto and Ordered to be Recorded And on the motion of said Executors who made Oath according to Law Certificate is Granted them for obtaining Probate thereof in due form giving Security whereupon they together with Jno Hays and John Moore their securities entered into and acknowledged their Bond in Two Thousand pounds Conditioned * * * According to Law.

A copy Test A Reid Clk.

A Copy:

Teste: R. C. WALKER, Deputy Clerk.

THIS INDENTURE made this Sixth day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven Hundred & Seventy Eight Between Alexander Walker of the County of Rockbridge and Commonwealth of Virginia of the one part and John Walker of the County and Commonwealth aforesaid of the other part.

Witnesseth that the said Alexander Walker for and in consideration of the Sum of three hundred and fifty Pounds Current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said John Walker the Receipt whereof he the said Alexander Walker doth hereby Acknowledge and of Every part and parcel thereof doth Clearly Acquit Exonerate and Discharge the said *Said* John Walker: hath Granted Bargained and Sold Alienated and Confirms and by these Presents doth grant Bargain and Sell Alien and Confirm unto the said John Walker and His Heirs one Certain Tract or Parcel of Land containing one Hundred and fifty acres be the same more or less; Lying and being in the County of Rockbridge on Walkers Creek (formerly called Hayses Creek) in Burdens Tract, and Bounded as followeth (to-wit) Beginning at an Ash a Red Bud and Walnut Sapling by the West side of Said Creek and running Thence North ten degrees, East fifty poles to a poplar in James Walkers Line, thence North Sixty Six degrees, West one Hundred and Seventy nine Poles to a Stake between a dogwood and Black Oak, thence South twenty four Degrees, West one hundred and twenty seven Poles to a small poplar and dogwood in

a line of Kellys Land(formerly John Walkers), thence with said line South Sixty Six degrees, East two hundred and four Poles to a stake between a poplar and White Walnut by the side of said Creek, thence up the Several Courses of the Creek to the Begining and now in the possession of the said John Walker with all Houses ways Easements and advantages whatsoever to the said Land and premises belonging or in any ways appertaining and also all the Estate Right Title Interest Claim and demand Whatsoever of him the Said Alexander Walker of in and to the Same. To have and to hold the said Land and Premises with the appurtenances unto the said John Walker his heirs and assigns forever and the said Alexander Walker and his Heirs the Said Land and Premises above mentioned with the appurtenances to the said John Walker his Heirs and assigns against him the said Alexander Walker and his Heirs and all other persons whatsoever will warrant and forever Defend by these presents in Witness whereof the said Alexander Walker hath hereunto set his hand and seal the Day and year first above Written.

Signed sealed and Delivered In the Presence of

ALEXANDER WALKER (Seal)

AT A COURT HELD FOR ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY OCTOBER 6TH, 1778.

This Deed Indented from Alexander Walker to John Walker was acknowledged & ordered to be Recorded.

A Copy:

ANDREW REID, Clk.

Teste: R. C. WALKER, Deputy Clerk.

Alexander Walker m. Jane ——. They had 4 children, viz:

- 4553. John Walker; who m. Mary Moore, daughter of John Moore and Jane Walker Moore. 8 children +.
- 4554. Rebecca Walker; who m. against her parents' wishes and was disinherited. She went to Kentucky and nothing further is known of her family. I have been told that they prospered and were respected.
- 4555. Joseph Walker; nothing known of him.
- 4556. Eleanor Walker; never married; d. in Kentucky.

The only living descendants as far as known of Alexander (Sawney) Walker are the two children of Louisa Chisolm, and the three of Belle Mackey Sterett.

JOHN Walker³ (4553) (Alexander², Alexander¹); m. Mary Moore³, the daughter of John Moore and Jane Walker² (John Walker¹), and an aunt of Mary Moore, the Abb's Valley captive. Their children were:

- 4557. John Walker; never married; d. in 1812 or 1813.
- 4558. Alexander Walker; never married.
- 4559. Jane Walker.
- 4560. Joseph Walker; m. Sallie Johnston. 5 children +.
- 4561. Polly Walker.
- 4562. Betsey Walker.
- 4563. James Walker; m. (1) Isabella Dunlap, (2) Sallie Beard. 1 child +.
- 4564. William Walker; never married; d. May 25, 1866, aged 60 years.

JOSEPH Walker⁴ (4560) (John³, Alexander², Alexander¹). Squire Joseph Walker was for years an elder in the Presbyterian Church; m. Sallie Johnston in 1829. He d. in May, 1879, aged 86 years; buried in New Providence graveyard. 5 children, viz:

- 4565. John Walker; never married; served in the War of the Secession and d. in prison in Elmira, N. Y.
- 4566. Zachariah Walker; a noted physician; surgeon in Civil War; m. Bettie Brooks of Augusta County, Va.; both d. Nov. 8, 1889; no children.
- 4567. Jane Ann Walker; m. Nov. 9, 1859, Colonel William Setington of Bath County, Va.; no children.
- 4568. William Walker; studied medicine in New York City for several years; was a noted physician; d. at the home of his brother, Dr. Zachariah Walker, in Brownsburg, Va.
- 4569. Louisa Walker; m. Mr. Chisolm. 4 children:
 - 4570. Josie Chisolm.
 - Three others, names not known.

JAMES Walker⁴ (4563) (John³, Alexander², Alexander¹); lived at the forks of Walker's and Hays' Creeks; was a very pious man; m. (1) Isabella Dunlap of Rockbridge County. She d. Jan. 5, 1865. He then m. Sallie Beard, who d. in 1892. He d. March 9, 1867. 1 child, viz:

4571. Martha Jane Walker; d. Nov. 27, 1862; m. Dr. A. S. Mackey of Rockbridge. 2 children, viz:

4572. Belle Mackey; married. 3 children +.

4573. John Mackey; not married.

BELLE Mackey (4572); m. Frank Sterrett of Lexington, Va. 3 children, viz:

4574. Martha Sterrett.

4575. John D. Sterrett.

4576. James Reid Sterrett.

LINE OF JENCY WALKER, WIFE OF TAYLOR POLK.

The following records were furnished by Mrs. F. M. Angellotti of San Rafael, California. We were not able to ascertain the name of the father of Alexander Walker, whose daughter Jency married Taylor Polk, but being satisfied that he was of this family and a direct descendant of John and Katherine Walker of Wigton, we have included the record in this work. Old letters and papers in the Polk family show that the wife of Taylor Polk was Jency Walker, daughter of Alexander Walker, a lineal descendant of John and Katherine Rutherford Walker of Wigton, Scotland.

Taylor Polk was a son of John Polk, a private in Captain James Watson's company of the famous "Flying Camp" of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, commanded by Colonel James Cunningham, which participated in the New Jersey Campaign of 1776, and was at the Battle of Long Island in August, 1776. (For reference, see Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, Vol. 15, p. 631.) He was subsequently in the service of the Pennsylvania line of the Revolution, and received depreciation pay for his services from the State of Pennsylvania up to Jan. 1, 1781. (See Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, Vol. 13, p. 183.)

John Polk married Eleanor Shelby, daughter of Evan Shelby and his wife, Letitia Cox, of Fort Frederick, Maryland, afterwards of Bristol, Tennessee, the "King's Meadows" of Colonial days. Eleanor was a sister of Isaac Shelby, first Governor of Kentucky. John Polk was the son of William, son of John, son of Robert Polk and Magdalen Tasker, his wife, who emigrated to America, and in 1687

received from Lord Balimore the original grant of "Polk's Folly," in Somerset County, Maryland.

Robert Polk was Captain in the regiment of Colonel Porter, under Cromwell. After Colonel Porter's death he married his widow, whose maiden name was Magdalen Tasker. She was the daughter of Colonel Tasker, a Chancellor of Ireland, whose seat was Bloomfield Castle, near Londonderry. (For these facts, and also for descent of Taylor Polk, see *American Historical Magazine*, Vol. II, No. 4.)

ALEXANDER Walker (4577); m., name of wife not known. 4 children, viz:

4578. Jency Walker; m. Taylor Polk in 1798. He d. in 1824.

She d. Dec. 3, 1814. 7 children +.

4579. Alexander Walker.

4580. Joel Walker.

4581. Sylvester Walker.

JENCY (probably Janey) Walker (4578); m. Taylor Polk, son of John and Eleanor Shelby Polk. 7 children, viz:

4582. Benjamin Polk; b. in 1799; m. Peggy Boatright. 7 children +.

4583. Taylor Polk; b. 1800; m. Prudence Anderson. 10 children +.

4584. James Polk; b. 1802; m. (1) Miss Trammell, m. (2) Sallie Cox. 5 children +.

4585. Cumberland Polk; b. 1803; m. in 1826 Nancy Cox, sister of Sallie Cox, who m. James Polk. Nancy Cox. was b. in Kentucky in 1811, daughter of Joel and Frances Bartlett Cox. The marriage took place in Arkansas, where the Polks owned what was then termed "Western lands." He d. at his home, "Red Top," in Grimes County, Tex., June 16, 1859. She d. in May, 1867. 12 children +.

4586. William Polk; b. 1805; m. (1) Miss Griffith. They had 2 children; m. (2) Miss Griffith, a cousin of his first wife +.

4587. Jency Polk; b. 1810; m. Mitchell Anderson, brother of the wife of Taylor Polk, No. 4583. 10 children +.

4588. Alfred Polk; b. 1814; m. (1) Irene Chandler, (2) Mrs. Ricketts. 12 children +.

BENJAMIN Polk (4582) ; m. Peggy Boatright. Their children all died in childhood. 7 children, viz:

- 4589. Jency Polk.
- 4590. Benjamin Polk.
- 4591. James Walker Polk.
- 4592. Charles Polk.
- 4593. William Polk.
- 4594. Richard Polk.
- 4595. Priscilla Polk.

TAYLOR Polk (4583) ; m. Prudence Anderson. 10 children, viz:

- 4596. Anderson Polk ; married +.
- 4597. Eleanor Polk ; married +.
- 4598. Cumberland Polk ; married +.
- 4599. Sarah DeLaney Polk ; married +.
- 4600. Mitchell Polk ; died ; unmarried.
- 4601. Sylvester Walker Polk ; married +.
- 4602. Henry Clay Polk ; married +.
- 4603. Taylor Polk ; married +.
- 4604. Prudence Polk ; married +.
- 4605. Alfred Polk ; married +.

ANDERSON Polk (4596) ; m. (1) Eliza Epperson, 4 children ; m. (2) Martha Martin, 4 children ; m. (3) Susan Langley, 2 children. 10 children, viz:

- 4606. Henry Polk ; m. Ellen Deathrow.
- 4607. Sarah Polk ; m. John Huddelston.
- 4608. Jane Polk ; m. Thomas Huddleston.
- 4609. Sylvester Polk ; m. Sarah Intz.
- 4610. Texanna Polk ; m. Thomas Williamson.
- 4611. Matilda Polk ; m. James Joplin.
- 4612. Thomas Polk ; m. Annie Mettock.
- 4613. Prudence Polk ; died ; unmarried.
- 4614. Martha Polk ; m. Jefferson Bugg.
- 4615. Almeda Polk ; m. Charles Cruger.

ELEANOR Polk (4597) ; m. Daniel Huddleston. 6 children, viz:

- 4616. Prudence Huddleston; m. Joseph Story.
- 4617. Daniel Huddleston; m. Miss Stinson.
- 4618. Jane Huddleston; m. Moses Waterman.
- 4619. Rachel Huddleston; m. Jefferson Cunningham.
- 4620. Thomas Huddleston; m. Jane Polk.
- 4621. Katherine Huddleston; m. James Stevens.

CUMBERLAND Polk (4598); m. Almeda Blackwood. 10 children, viz:

- 4622. Prudence Polk; m. James Stanford.
- 4623. Taylor Polk; m. Ellen Griggs.
- 4624. Caldonia Polk; m. Robert Priest.
- 4625. Lucinda Polk; m. John Houston.
- 4626. Lawrence Polk; m. Penelope Rose.
- 4627. Sarah Polk; m. Alonza Tracy.
- 4628. John Polk; never married.
- 4629. Sylvester Polk; never married.
- 4630. Henry Polk; never married.
- 4631. Wesley Polk; never married.

SARAH DELANEY Polk (4599); m. Captain T. G. Epperson. 5 children, viz:

- 4632. Henry Peyton Epperson; m. Miss Rowles.
- 4633. Mary Epperson; m. Blount Bullock.
- 4634. Taylor Epperson; m. Victoria Bush.
- 4635. Isabella Epperson; m. George Jacobs.
- 4636. Emma Epperson; m. Ira Cobb.

SYLVESTER WALKER Polk (4601); m. Sarah Large. 9 children, viz:

- 4637. Isom Polk; m. Lucy Miller.
- 4638. Victoria Polk; m. H. O. Brockmann.
- 4639. Paschal Polk; m. Hannah Jones.
- 4640. Isadora Polk; m. W. R. Capps.
- 4641. David Polk; m. Jane Burnett.
- 4642. Laura Polk; m. L. D. Burnett.
- 4643. Alpha Polk; m. John Lindsay.
- 4644. Maud Polk; m. W. L. Rothmann.
- 4645. Claud Polk.

HENRY CLAY Polk (4602) ; m. Mary A. Dickson. 10 children, viz:

- 4646. Henry Polk ; m. Annie Gould.
- 4647. David Polk ; unmarried.
- 4648. Emma Polk ; died.
- 4649. Alice Polk ; m. Dr. G. B. Green.
- 4650. John Polk ; m. Susan Brown.
- 4651. Anna Polk ; m. John Hawkins.
- 4652. Lela Polk ; m. Dr. John Brown.
- 4653. Betty Polk ; unmarried.
- 4654. Roxy Polk ; unmarried.
- 4655. Leon Polk ; unmarried.

TAYLOR Polk (4603) ; m. Mary Petty. They had 10 children, viz:

- 4656. Laura Polk.
- 4657. Augusta Polk.
- 4658. Mollie Polk ; m. T. M. Poole.
- 4659. James Polk ; m. Mary Allison.
- 4660. Leta Polk (twin).
- 4661. Lota Polk (twin).
- 4662. Henry Polk.
- 4663. Leon Polk.
- 4664. Myrtle Polk ; m. Richard Shegog.
- 4665. Beverly Polk.

PRUDENCE Polk (4604) ; m. Benjamin Dickson. 5 children, viz:

- 4666. Charles Dickson ; m. Carrie Young.
- 4667. Minnie Dickson ; m. Dr. Oscar Smith.
- 4668. William Dickson.
- 4669. Pearl Dickson ; m. Russell Williams.
- 4670. Ethel Dickson ; m. George Holland.

ALFRED Polk (4605) ; m. Sarah Wilson. 4 children, viz:

- 4671. Sylvester Polk.
- 4672. Burt Polk.
- 4673. Mabel Polk.
- 4674. James Polk.

JAMES Polk (4584) ; m. (1) Miss Trammell, m. (2) Sallie Cox.
5 children, viz :

- 4675. Jency Polk ; married +.
- 4676. Bettie Polk ; married +.
- 4677. Franklin Polk ; m. Jane Rider.
- 4678. James Polk ; m. Lizzie Roberts.
- 4679. Cumberland Polk ; m. Laura Kirk. 7 children +.

JENCY Polk (4675) ; m. Fielding Tweedle. They had one son,
viz :

- 4680. William Tweedle ; d. unmarried.
- BETTIE Polk (4676) ; m. Martin Newman. 2 children, viz :
- 4681. James F. Newman ; m. Josephine Rushing.
- 4682. Mary Newman ; m. Thomas Trammell.

CUMBERLAND Polk (4679) ; m. Laura Kirk. 7 children, viz :

- 4683. James Polk.
- 4684. Lizzie Polk ; m. D. L. Norman.
- 4685. Annie Polk.
- 4686. Frank Polk.
- 4687. Mattie Polk ; m. James B. Trammell.
- 4688. Louis Polk.
- 4689. Minnie Polk.

CUMBERLAND Polk (4585) ; m. Nancy Cox. 12 children, viz :

- 4690. Lucretia Polk ; b. July 16, 1829 ; m. Edmond Cearley. 9 children +.
- 4691. Lucinda Polk ; b. Sept. 6, 1831 ; d. young.
- 4691a. Marshall Alexander Polk ; b. 1832 ; d. young.
- 4692. Elias Rector Polk ; b. Dec. 10, 1833 ; d., unmarried, from the effects of wounds received in C. S. A. service ; belonged to Kenard's command.
- 4693. William Jackson Polk ; b. April 19, 1836 ; d. from effects of wounds received in the army +.
- 4694. Louise Jane Polk ; b. May 2, 1839 ; married. 3 children +
- 4695. Jency Amanda Polk ; b. July 9, 1841 ; married. 4 children +.

- 4696. Louis Taylor Polk; b. Sept. 9, 1843; never m.; killed in C. S. A. service at Arkansas Post.
- 4697. Prudence Polk; b. May 17, 1846 +.
- 4698. Mary Anne Polk; b. July 17, 1849; m. Charles Jackson; no children.
- 4699. Martha Robinson Polk; b. Feb. 23, 1857; m. Handy Walker. 3 children +.
- 4700. James Knox Polk; b. Nov. 24, 1856; not m. in 1901.

LUCRETIA Polk (4690); m. Edmund Cearley, who was b. in Wilkes County, North Carolina, Sept. 27, 1806, son of Larkin Cearley and Mary Barnes, his wife. Mary Barnes was the daughter of Solomon Barnes and Elizabeth Murphy, his wife. Larkin Cearley was b. in Virginia in 1775, son of William Cearley and Rachel Neal, his wife. Shortly after the Revolution the family settled in Wilkes County, North Carolina. Lucretia Polk and Edmund Cearley were married near Hot Springs, Arkansas, August 3, 1845. They crossed the plains to California and settled as pioneers in Alameda County, where after a long and honorable life Edmund died in 1881, and his wife in 1895. 9 children, viz:

- 4701. Samuel Reyburn Cearley; b. July 7, 1864; d. unmarried in 1877.
- 4702. Newton Fleming Cearley; b. Dec. 15, 1847.
- 4703. Mary Jane Cearley; b. July 17, 1849; d. young.
- 4704. Cumberland Polk Cearley; b. July 14, 1851; d. young.
- 4705. Louise Elizabeth Cearley; b. May 10, 1853; m. George Babcock July 20, 1882.
- 4706. Cyrus Granville Cearley; b. Oct. 6, 1855; d. July 26, 1879, unmarried.
- 4707. John Brackville Cearley; b. March 4, 1858.
- 4708. Emmeline Cornelia Cearley; b. Feb. 29, 1860; m. F. M. Angellotti. 2 children +.
- 4709. Charles Tallant Cearley; b. Nov. 2, 1865; m. Rhoda Jeanette Mangrum Nov. 2, 1891. 1 child +.

EMMELINE Cornelia Cearley (4708); m. Judge Frank Marion Angellotti of San Rafael, California, Dec. 27, 1884. 2 children, viz:

- 4710. Frank Louise Angellotti; b. Dec. 5, 1885; d. Jan. 25, 1887.
- 4711. Marion Polk Angellotti; b. Nov. 12, 1887.

CHARLES TALLANT Cearley (4709); m. Rhoda Jeanette Mangrum. Their home is in Fresno, California. 1 child, viz:

4712. Mila Mangrum Cearley; b. Aug. 16, 1892.

WILLIAM JACKSON Polk (4693); m. Esther Woodward. He d. from the effects of wounds received in the C. S. A. 2 children, viz:

4713. Thomas Polk.

4714. Julia Polk.

LOUISE JANE Polk (4694); m. Rev. E. J. Billington. 3 children, viz:

4715. Lucretia Billington; m. Robert Moore.

4716. Ezekiel Jackson Billington.

4717. Julia Billington; m. Mr. Warwick.

JENCY AMANDA Polk (4695); m. William O'Neal. 4 children, viz:

4718. Nancy O'Neal; m. Robert Ross.

4719. Gussie O'Neal; m. Elisha Ross.

4720. Prudence O'Neal; m. William Ross.

4721. John O'Neal.

PRUDENCE Polk (4697); m. Frederick Jones. 2 children, viz:

4722. Mary Jones; m. William White.

4723. William Jones.

MARTHA ROBINSON Polk (4699); m. Handy Walker. 3 children, viz:

4724. Jency Walker.

4725. James Walker.

4726. Ella Walker.

WILLIAM Polk (4586); m. cousins, the Misses Griffith; issue by first marriage only. 2 children, viz:

4727. Levi Polk; killed in the C. S. A. service.

4728. Cumberland Polk; killed in the C. S. A. service.

JENCY Polk (4587); sixth child of Taylor and Jency Walker Polk; m. Mitchell Anderson, brother of the wife of Taylor Polk. 10 children, viz:

- 4729. Fannie Anderson.
- 4730. James Anderson; killed in C. S. A. service.
- 4731. Mitchell Anderson; killed in C. S. A. service.
- 4732. Benjamin Anderson; killed in C. S. A. service.
- 4733. Abraham Anderson.
- 4734. Eliza Anderson.
- 4735. Stacey Anderson.
- 4736. Jane Anderson.
- 4737. Henry Anderson.
- 4738. Taylor Anderson.

ALFRED Polk (4588); seventh child of Taylor and Jency Walker Polk; m. (1) Irene Chandler, 9 children; m. (2) Mrs. Rickets, 3 children. 12 children, viz:

- 4739. James Polk.
- 4740. Josiah Polk.
- 4741. Mary Jane Polk; m. W. W. Garner.
- 4742. Mitchell Anderson Polk.
- 4743. Caroline Polk; m. L. Dennis.
- 4744. Benjamin Polk.
- 4745. Samuel Polk.
- 4746. Almeda Polk; m. J. N. Stancell.
- 4747. Young C. Polk.
- 4748. Robert L. Polk.
- 4749. William Port Polk.
- 4750. Richard T. Polk.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

(NOT INDEXED.)

Page 36. The children of Alexander Stuart by first wife, Mary Patterson, should not have been numbered; only the children of his second wife were descendants of John Walker.

Page 70. No. 304 John D. Paxton was not the son of Samuel Paxton; he is given elsewhere.

Page 120. Judge John Coalter was b. 1769. For Edward IV., read Edward VI. John Bland m. Susan Deblere, and his son m. Sarah, daughter of Giles Bland. Jane Bennett should be Anna Bennett. Judge Coalter removed from Richmond about 1821. His last wife was Mrs. Hannah Harrison Williamson. His youngest child, St. George Tucker Coalter, was b. 1809; d. 1839.

Page 123. Dr. John Coalter Bryan d. June 1, 1853. Delia Bryan's husband was b. May 10, 1830, and d. at the University of Virginia March 11, 1901. Dr. S. S. Carmichael b. Nov. 23, 1830. His wife d. at Fredericksburg Aug. 17, 1896. John Randolph Bryan m. Feb. 19, 1867. Hon. Joseph Bryan b. Aug. 13, 1845, at Eagle Point; m. Feb. 1, 1871. Corbin Braxton Bryan b. April 17, 1852; m. Feb. 9, 1882. He has 7 children; ordained to the ministry of the Protestant Episcopal Church in June, 1878.

Page 124. Delia Bryan m. Dr. Page Oct. 30, 1856.

Page 153. In fourth line from bottom for Thomasin, read Thomas.

Page 181. No. 1164, after Susan J. Neal, read daughter of John and Eleanor Harrison Neal.

Page 198. No. (1378) fourth line from bottom, Wm. H. Inman m. Nanaline, daughter of Thaddeus and Florine Russell Holt. He d. March 20, 1902.

Page 202. No. (1428) for Nable and Nagle, read Nangle.

Page 205. No. (1423) for Nagle, read Baldwin.

Page 222. No. (1173) for 1853, read 1833. For 1853, where it appears the second time, read 1863.

Page 223. No. (1765) he m. Sarah Robinson, daughter of George W. and Louisa Shelton Robinson.

Page 365. After No. 2967, Pinkney Walker &c., read children of Alexander Walker by second wife, Margaret Coombs.

Page 377. No. 3004, after Susan McCrosky, read she died the evening of June 3, 1902.

Page 514. No. 3726, for Eleanor Wormley Taylor, read Eleanor Taylor Wormley.

Page 514. No. 3727, James Hays Walker died in Columbia, Tenn., May 27, 1902, aged about 86 years.

Page 515. No. 3741, for McCrae, read McRae.

Page 601. There should be a + mark after No. 4207.

Pages 623 and 624. Judge Walker was only married once. His wife's name was Anna Jane Wilbarger.

Page 77. No. 362. Samuel J. Kelso, father-in-law of Zebulon L. Sullivan, assistant revenue collector in this city, died Dec. 12, 1901, at his home in Mt. Carmel, Ill. He was 65 years old and was one of the well known gentlemen and former merchants of this part of the state, his home originally having been at Leavenworth, Ind., where he was born and lived the greater part of his life. He was for some years following the civil war a partner in a plantation with General Powell Clayton, U. S. Minister to Mexico, at Pine Bluff, Ark. He was a veteran of the civil war, and became an associate and close friend of Gen. Clayton. After the war was ended the two went into the cotton business together and purchased a large plantation

at Pine Bluff, which they operated together for some years, after which Mr. Kelso returned to his old home at Leavenworth, where he went into general merchandising. His store was the leading one in that section of the country for many years, and branch stores were established at surrounding towns. Later he removed to Mt. Carmel, where he engaged in the mercantile business, from which he retired about four years previous to the time of his death.

Page 107. No. (553) Rachel Mary Campbell was born near Knightstown, Ind., where she lived until the time of her marriage to Joseph E. King. Their early married life was spent in Texas. After her husband's death she returned to Knightstown, where she remained until 1884, from that time until 1895 she lived in Kansas City, Mo., then removed to Denver, where the family made their home until November, 1901, when they removed to Kansas City, where she died Jan. 22, 1902, aged nearly 66 years. For many years she was a faithful primary teacher in the Presbyterian Sabbath School. She was a charter member of the Foreign Missionary Society, and for five years was its secretary. Hers was a lovely Christian character, strong and unwavering in her convictions of right, self-sacrificing in her devotion to her family and always loyal to her friends. Her cheerfulness, humor and enjoyment of companionship was boundless. The above are extracts from a very few of the many loving tributes that were received from friends and kindred when it was known that this their dear friend had been called to the Great Beyond. Her only son, Frank Campbell King, was married April 16, 1902, to Georgiana, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edward Dudley Brackett of Kansas City, Mo.

Page 156. No. (880) Frances Brown m. Rev. James Morrison June 19, 1820. He was the son of John and Mary McCurdy Morrison, who were of Scotch-Irish origin and were held in high repute for piety and general worth. He studied with Rev. John Makemie Wilson, D. D., pastor of Rocky River congregation, in which John Morrison was a ruling elder. Later he attended the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. There he graduated with distinguished honor in 1814. On April 5, 1817, he was licensed by the Presbytery of Orange to preach the Gospel; was ordained Nov. 15th of same year. He accepted a call to become pastor of New Provi-

dence Church in Rockbridge County in Sept., 1819. In addition to his pastoral duties he conducted a classical school, which was successful and popular. He was elected a trustee of Washington and Lee College in 1820, which office he retained until 1865, when, owing to ill health, he resigned. He was a man of comely person, friendly manners and noted for a generous, hospitable disposition. His home was two miles west of Brownsburg, Va., at Belle Vue. When he was called to the church of New Providence it was to succeed his father-in-law, Rev. Samuel Brown.—*Condensed from Washington and Lee Papers No. 4.*

In "A History of the Church and Congregation of New Providence," by Rev. E. D. Junkin, I found this scrap of information:

"There is in the possession of the officers of the church the original deed given by James Wardlaw and his wife, Martha, to John Logan, Samuel Buchanan, Alexander Walker, Sr., Andrew Hays, James Henry, James McCampbell, Thomas Hill, John Houston and Alexander Walker, Jr., as *Elders of the Congregation of Dissenters of New Providence*, and conveying to them as such the original tract of land on which the church now stands. This deed is dated November 14, 1771, and according to the endorsement on its back, was recorded in the court of Augusta County May 20, 1772.

The plot of the land is with the deed and calls for eight and a half acres, for which the price of fifty pounds current money of Virginia was paid."

Page 179. No. 1117, Jane P. Walker m. John McKamy. Their grandson, Rev. John Andrew McKamy, has collected various records and data concerning his immediate family. It was expected that this material would be included in this work, but was not forwarded in time for insertion. Rev. John A. McKamy has charge of the Sunday School Department of the Cumberland Presbyterian Publishing House at Nashville, Tenn. He says: "I have heard my father say that his grandfather, *Samuel Walker, was a Captain of Virginia troops under General Washington."

General James Alexander Walker belonged to a Scotch-Irish family. He was born in Augusta County, Va., in September, 1833. His great-grandfather, Alexander Walker, was a descendant of John

* This was Samuel Walker No. 1091, who was born 1748 instead of 1784, as given.

Walker of Wigton, Scotland. (See sketch of Gen. Walker in the *Richmond Weekly Dispatch* of Oct. 24, 1901.) Alexander Walker above mentioned had, so history states, 21 children, most of whom grew to manhood and womanhood, and settled in Kentucky, Alabama, Missouri, Illinois and other states of the Union. Of these children the names of only two are known to us, John and Jane. John m. Sarah Connely. They were the grandparents of General Walker, who was a lawyer by profession, being in 1859 elected Attorney for the Commonwealth for Pulaski County, Va.; was made Captain of a fine volunteer company at the beginning of the war; was promoted to the office of Lieutenant-Colonel in April, 1861. In March, 1862, he was promoted Brigadier-General. In May, 1863, a third promotion raised him to the rank of Brigadier-General of the "Stonewall" Brigade. At the "Bloody Angle," in May, 1864, he was severely wounded. In July following, his arm yet in a sling, he was put in command of the reserve troops guarding the line of the Richmond and Southside railroads, which roads were the feeders of General Lee's army.

In January, 1865, he reported to General Lee for active service, and was assigned to the command of Early's Division, which he surrendered at Appomattox.

General Walker was with General Jackson in the famous Virginia campaign, and participated in all the battles of the Army of Northern Virginia. He was present at Bull Run, Front Royal, Winchester, Cross Keys, Port Republic, Gaines's Mill, Malvern Hill, Cedar Run, Second Bull Run or Manassas, Ox Hill, Fredericksburg, Second Winchester, Gettysburg, Payne's Farm, Mine Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania Courthouse, Fort Stedman, Petersburg, Sailor's Creek and Appomattox.

In 1869 he was elected to the Virginia House of Delegates from Pulaski County, serving two terms in that body. In 1877 he was elected Lieutenant-Governor of Virginia and served until 1881. He attended three National Conventions, in 1876, 1896 and in 1900. He m. Sarah A., daughter of Major William Poage of Rockbridge County, whose wife was Peggy Allen. The six children of General Walker were James A., Frank, Allen P., Mrs. M. M. Caldwell, Mrs. James R. Jordan and Mr. A. E. Walker of Florence, Ala. Of General Walker's immediate family two survived him at the time of his death, Oct. 20, 1901, namely, Hon. Silas Walker and Mary Walker.

Of the family of William Walker, "The Filibuster," we were able to learn very little. Rev. J. A. McKamy of Nashville, says: "William Walker's old home is here within half a square of my office. My people always claimed kin with him." He was born in Nashville May 8, 1824. His father, James Walker, was a banker of Edinburgh, Scotland, but emigrated to America about 1815. He was first a merchant, then president of the Commercial Insurance Company at Nashville, and his mother's name, Norvell, would indicate that she also was Scotch. There is little memorable in the early history of the man who became successively a doctor, lawyer, editor, president of a republic, major-general and president of another republic, the subject of deep concern to England, a thorn in the side of two administrations in the United States, and yet died at thirty-six. He was graduated from the University of Nashville in 1838, and from the Medical College of the University of Philadelphia in 1843. He completed his medical studies in Edinburgh and then traveled in Europe. The *American Historical Magazine* for July, 1898, from which the above was taken concludes a lengthy article on William Walker by saying: "It is difficult to imagine what could not have been accomplished in a better or less desperate cause by a man who had in him so much of the stuff of which heroes are made, for Walker was as calm as Lee, as earnest as Stonewall Jackson, as tenacious as Grant, and no braver man ever wore sword."

James Walker had three sons, William, Norvell and James, and one daughter who married a man by the name of Richardson and removed to Louisville, where her children still reside.

INDEX.

The figures following the names indicate the page numbers.

ABERNATHY, ABER-	William Hopkins	85	James	34
NETHY OR ABER-	William Lampson		John	34
NATHIE—		89	John McNutt	512
Celia Elizabeth	William Martin		Martha	34
Cora		87, 88, 93	Miss	85, 93
Elizabeth Fitz Will-	ACRES—		Mr.	373
iam	Emily	303, 311	Rev. A.	586
Elizabeth Martin	William	311	Sarah	67
	93, 236		William	67, 227
Fannie M.	ADAIR—		ALLEN OR ALLEIN OR	
	Colonel	494, 502	ALLEINE—	
81, 82, 92	John	178	Archibald	300
Frank	ADAMS—		Catherine	xix
Gertrude	Fannie A.	594	Charles	322
Harriet	Lydia R.	614	Eleanor Catherine	
Harriet Elizabeth	Nellie	397		519
	85, 89		Elijah	527
Harry Thomas	ADAMSON—		Elizabeth	300
Isaac	John Stephen Keith		Florence	59
James		241, 257	Hester	xix
James Logan	ADGER—		H. K.	319, 322
85, 86,	John B.	596	Isabella	xix, xx, 1,
88, 89, 93, 236	ALBIN—			3, 250, 283
John	Marshall Polk	528	James	34, 294, 300,
80, 81, 85,	Martin H.	528		301, 322, 484
86, 257	Rebecca Dean	528	James Sedden	519
John Newton	ALBRIGHT—		Jean	519
Maria Amanda	Alta	352	Jessie	519
	85, 86		Joane	xix
Mary Stevenson	William E.	350, 352	John	300, 301, 449
Nancy	ALEXANDER—		John P.	58, 59
Omar	Abraham	512	Joseph	xvi, xvii,
Parker	Andrew	34		xix, 1, 136, 250,
Rachel Ann	Archibald	34, 67,	300	
Romaine Le Moyne		294, 489, 561,	Leslie	318
		577	Macum	300, 301
Sally	Catherine	34	Maggie	322
Sarah	Cyrus	34	Maria	519
Taylor Stevenson	Eleanor	34	Mark	xix
Thomas	Ellen C.	620		
Walter Logan	E. P.	42		
William	Esther	495, 561		

Martha	300	Lucilla Jane	ASBERRY—
Mary	322	395, 396	Cornelia Martin 348
Miss	553	Marv Brown 172	ASHFORD—
Moses	300, 301	Mary Isabella	William 485
Rebecca	300	395, 396	ASHLEY—
Rev.	250	Mitchell 631, 638	Isabella 502
Richard	xvi, xvii,	Nellie May 396	ASHTON—
xix, xx, xxii		Prudence 631, 632	Ann 128
Richard H.		Robert F. 394, 395	Henry 128
515, 517, 519		Robert H. 395, 396	ATAR—
Robert	527	Sarah E. 396	William 57
Sadie	527	Stacey 638	ATKINS OR ATKYNS—
Sally	300	Taylor 638	Jane 120
Samuel E.	318	ANDREWS—	Joseph 275
Sarah Ann	298,	Clark 451	Margaret 275
299, 300, 301		J. L. S. 614	Mr. 267, 274
Theodore	59	ANGELLOTTI—	ATKINSON—
Theodosia	xvii, xix	F. M. 630, 636	Capt. 158
Thomas H.	519	Frank Louise 636	AUDRAIN—
Timothy	xix	Marion Polk 636	Mary M. 11
William		ARCHER—	AUSTIN—
xvii, 300, 301		Elizabeth 411, 412	Kate 521, 524
Zachary	xix	ARIOME—	AXTEL OR AXTELL—
ALLERMAN—		Batest 140,	Albert C. 403, 409
J. G.	227	142, 143, 144	Charles 104
ALLISON—		ARMOUR—	Eliza Candidd 409
Lucy	601	Jane Stuart 202	Harriet 105
Mary	634	John 202	Joseph 409
ALTER OR ALTERS—		Robert S. 202	Juliet Hay 105
J. R.	373	ARMSTRONG—	Lolo May 410
Mary	400, 402	Belle 522	Maggie Bell 409
ANDERSON—		Elizabeth 199, 200	Margaret Elizabeth
Abraham	638	Frank C. 520, 521,	105
Allen Walker	396	522, 523, 539	Mary Lelia 410
Amelia Rice	396, 397	Jennie 592, 593	Mary Libbania 105
A. Moore	171, 172	John 199	Mrs. 103
Benjamin	638	Knox Walker 522	Myron Walker 409
Capt.	492	Margaret 229, 231	Walter Robert 410
Cora Anna	395, 396	Margaret Ann 180	AYERS—
Edward Leondon		Mary Farrar 199	Deborah Davenport
395		Rev. 593	247
Eliza	638	Robert 299, 247	Ebenezer 238, 239,
Fannie	638	Silas 11	246, 251, 252,
Galen R.	388	Thomas 255	253
Henry	638	William 263	Ebenezer Davenport
James	638	ARNOLD—	238, 252, 253
Jane	638	Benedict 479, 480	Eliza 252

Eliza Jane	9	John Walker	382	BAIRD—	
Emily	247, 251, 252	Katherine McAllis-		Ethel	313
Frank	253	ter	382	Margaret J.	348
Gertrude	253	Mary Agnes Scripps		W. C.	313
Lycurgus	253		382	BAKER—	
Marion	253	Susan Lucilla	382	Clara	268
Rebecca	252	BAILEY—		Clemmie Clio	193
Samuel	253	Anna	566	Colonel	339
AYLETTE—		Annie Louise	565	Daniel	250
Elizabeth	65, 128	Betsey Ann	564	Eva	268
William	66, 128	Albert Eads	566	George	268
BABCOCK—		Dorothy Catherine		Guy	268
George	636		420	Isabella	565
BACON—		Elizabeth	565	John R.	193
Annie Violet	207	Elizabeth Lisle	420	Lee	347
Charles E.	207, 209	Eliza Victor	564	Maggie	268
Dora	209, 212	Eleanor Wormley		Mary	37, 268
Dorothy Lisle	420		519	Mina	268
Dr.	565	George Rowland	566	Montgomery	268
Elizabeth	209, 212	George W.	564, 565	Samuel	268
George	209	Henry	564	Susan A.	45
Guy Edward		James Walker	564	William	268, 391
	203, 212	James Worthington		BAKEWELL—	
John R.	191, 209		563, 566	Susan Donihue	152
Joseph Barnes	420	John H.	564	W.	614
Lena J.	209	John William	564	BALCH—	
M. A. Shotwell	207	Joseph	420	Mr.	586
Miss	565	Joseph Alexander		BALDWIN—	
Onie Hale	206		564	Alres	190
Reuben	206	Joseph Ralph	566	Briscoe G.	39
Samuel	200,	Josh G.	515, 519	Ellen	205
	203, 209, 212	Joy	566	Gilbert	201, 205
Samuel Siebert		Lizzie	519	Martha G. W.	
	203, 212	Mary	517		189, 190
S. E.	207	Mary Elizabeth		Martha Mays	190
Susan Woodruff	200		564, 565	Mr.	20
William E.	209	Mr.	462	Rayney S.	190
William Sutherland		Nellie	314, 315	BALL—	
	420	R. W.	159, 565, 566	Margaret William-	
Zachariah	200	Samuel Elliott	564	son	126
Zachariah F.		Warner B.	235	BALLARD—	
	206, 209	William	326, 446	Jane	106
BAGBY—		William Everett	420	BALTIMORE—	
Francis Cyrus	382	William Sutherland		Lord	631
John C.	382		420, 564	BANCROFT—	
John Scripps		W. W.	235, 496,	George	512
	381, 382		561, 564, 565		

BANKS—		Hannah M.	599	BARKDALE—	
Gen.	244	Hettie A.	605, 606	Mr.	44
Louisa B.	592, 593	Hugh	600, 601, 602	BARKER—	
Mr.	443	Hugh P.	602	Mary	527
Susan	592	James Samuel	601	BARNARD—	
William	592, 593	James Taylor	602	Winnie	384
BANNING—		Jane Moore		BARNES—	
Cynthia Ellen	383		600, 603	Elizabeth Murphy	
Cyrus Walker	383	Jane Pollard	605		636
Dorothea Esther		Jesse	150	Mary	146,
	383	John Fletcher	601		148, 465, 636
Edith	383	Jonas	606	Moses L.	312
Elizabeth Mary	382	Joseph Crews		Solomon	636
Ephraim			601, 602	BARNETT—	
	377, 382, 383	Joseph W.	600, 601	Alexander	449
Helen	383	Julia Comley	606	Ann	449
Hubert Ashley	383	Julius P.	605	Armintha	275
Joseph Gilmore	382	Luanna E.	602	Edwin	525
Louisa	386	Luanna L.	601	Isaac N.	
Martha Bell	383	Margaret H.	600		514, 516, 524
Pierson Worrall		Martha Donahue		James Thompson	
	383		600, 606		275
Pinkney Asa	382	Mary	597, 600, 603	Jane C.	524, 525
Samuel Walker	383	Mary E.	602	Maria	522, 525
Sarah Louise	383	Mary Gillis	605	Mary Elizabeth	275
Thomas Allen	383	McKee	606	Mary Pickett	525
Thomas Hubbard		Philander C.	602	Nancy Jane	275
	383	Philander W.		Panthy	449
Walker	383		600, 601, 602	Rosa	525
BARBER—		Prudence	601	Thompson	267, 275
Epapras L.	551	Robert H.	603	Walker	525
Harriet	557	Sally	605, 606	BARR—	
Josiah	551	Samuel		J. C.	572
Sophia Lord			175, 569, 600	Mr.	73
	550, 551	Samuel Alexander		BARRETT—	
Stephen	551		600, 605, 606	Britton	348
BARCLAY—		Sarah C.	600	Caroline	348
Alexander T.	33	Sarah Jane		Evelina J.	8
Alice	603		601, 602	Hannah	8
Amanda M.	601	Thomas P.	605, 606	Jesse B.	8
Ann Eliza	601	Virginia	600, 604	Mary	501
Annie L.	602	Virginia E.		N. A.	386
Douglas	605		601, 602	Sarah J.	368, 388
Edwin	602	Wilber Fisk		BARRICKMAN—	
Elizabeth	602		601, 603	Lida	354
Ellen	375	Wilber Hargrove		BARRY—	
Fannie L.	602		603	Miss	508

BARTON—		Mary	218, 222	BENNETT—	
Charlotte Elizabeth		Thomas	218	Jane	120
	86	BEARD—		Richard	120
Mr.	456	Sallie	629	BENT—	
BASKETT—		BEAHM—		Dorcas	456
John S.	61	Eliza E.	555, 560	BENTON—	
BASKIN—		Henry	560	Benjamin T.	613
Capt.	485	Julia A.	560	Eulalia	613
BATEMAN—		BEATY—		BERESFORD—	
Nancy	364	Jane	400	John Dale	610
BATES—		BECK—		Richard	609, 610
Allen C.	116	Ann J.	66	BERGEN—	
Barton	116	Joseph M.	247	Guy F.	335
Bertha	119	BEEDING—		BERKLEY—	
Carol	119	Wm. A.	8	Governor	120
Charles W.		BEEZLY—		BERNARD—	
	116, 117, 119	Eliza	208	Anor T.	609
Cora	116	BEGNELL—		Anortown	608, 609
Eads	116	Edward	241	Caroline M.	608, 610
Edward	110, 115,	Ethelyn Josephine	242	Charles Fleming	608
	116, 117, 119,	Eugene Thompson	242	Christopher C.	608, 610
	284	Vera	242	David	609
Fanny	116	BELKNAP OR BELNAP		Eliza	607
Fleming	115, 116	Druzilla E.	304	Eliza Fleming	608, 609
Frederick	115	General	247	Ella F.	610
Hatches	116	BELL—		Flora	610
Hester	116	Alexander R.	183	Frank Sherman	610
Hodgon	116	Elizabeth Wood	390	Herbert	609
James	115	Howard	183	Horace Rutherford	610
John Coalter	115,	J. C.	572	Jessie	609
	116, 117, 118,	John 154. 324. 469		John	607
	119	John Inman	183	Joseph Edgar	610
Julian	116	Joseph	265, 324	Joseph Walker	608
Katherine	116	Launcelot Graham	226, 248	Margaret Eliza	610
Margaret	116	Mary Ann 153, 154		Martha A.	608
Matilda		Miss	337	Martha Caroline	608
	115, 116, 119	Rebecca M. Howard	183	Mary	607
Mr.	443, 456, 460	Robert	6	Mary Ann	610
Nancy	116	Sarah	183	Mary Fleming	607, 608
Nannie F.	116, 117	Shadrach I.	183	Mary Jane	608
Nellie	119	Susan Pope	376		
Onward	116	T. Howard	183		
Richard	116, 117				
Thomas F.	115, 119				
Wenona	115				
BAYON—					
Cynthia Britton	218				

Richard	176	BIRD—	John	120		
569, 607, 608		Clara J.	Mary	120		
Richard F.	608, 610	BISHOP—	Richard	120, 121		
Robert	607	Alma	Theodoric			
Thomas	608	Archibald	120, 121, 122			
Victor	609	Elizabeth Axtell	BLATCHLY—			
Walter	609		Samuel	609		
William	607, 608	Elsie	BLAYDES—			
William H. H.	610	Helen	Alfred Walker			
William Miller		Janette	322, 323			
608, 609		Judson W.	Frances Elbert	323		
William Plummer		Lena	Jerome Alfred	323		
608		Majel	John Lewis	323		
BERRY—		Margaret Louisa	Mattie Jane	323		
Aradatha H.			BLOUNT—			
365, 412		Mildred	Ambrose B.	565		
Callie	617	Philander	338, 339	BLUNT—		
Charles	617	Roy	339	Beulah Irene	345	
Cynthia Ann	412	Vera	339	Dayton	344	
Elizabeth	333, 334	BISSELL—	General	90		
Frank	617	Governor	Lila	345		
Harrison	325	BIVINS—	Nina May	344		
Irene	617	Mrs.	364	BOATRIGHT—		
Isabella	412	BLACHERT—	Peggy	631, 632		
James	486	A. E.	356	BOGGS—		
Louise	412	BLACK—	Governor	434		
Margaret	412	Miss	413	BOHON—		
Mary	412	BLACKETER—	Anna	274		
Ralston	617	Bessie Lea	311	Jennie C.	274	
BERRYMAN—		BLACKWELL—	Joseph Patterson			
John	53	Robert S.	378	Mary	274	
BICKETT—		BLACKWOOD—	Thomas B.	271, 274		
Elizabeth Ann		Almeda	633	BOLLING—		
592, 594		BLAIR—	Frances	121		
BIDDLE—		Bertha	399	BOLLUS—		
Luly Edith	408	Francis P.	425	Aida	391	
BIEHL—		John	468, 472, 473	BONAPARTE—		
Barbare E. Sullivan		Mary	588	Napoleon	252	
200		S. A.	398, 399	Patterson	349	
Catherine	200, 203	BLAKEMAN—	Cynthia	414	BONDMAINT—	
Michael	200	BLAND—	Adam	120	Alexander	164
BIGHAM—		Frances		Alexander J.	157, 164	
Ann Eliza	386	120, 121, 122	Emily	164		
BILLINGTON—		Frances Bolling	122	Frances Brown	164	
E. J.	637	Giles	120	George	164	
Julia	637					
Lucretia	637					

Harriet N. L. D.		BOSWELL—		BRADY—	
	164	Colonel	73	Dorothy	375
Lulu Marcia	164	BOUSER—		Irving T.	375
Samuel	164	Charles Kenton	557	Margaret Mary	375
BONNER—		John M.	556, 557	BRAGG—	
John R.	501	BOWDRY—		General	416, 450
BOONE OR BOON—		Bennet W.	564, 565	BRAIDENTHAL—	
Alice Rebecca	8	Dorothy Catherine		May	552
Blanch	8		565	BRANCH—	
Cecelia May	8	Elizabeth	565	Mr.	607
Charlotte Davis	8	Eliza Victor	565	BRAND—	
Daniel	46, 56, 83,	Hannah Dean	565	August F.	209
	297, 299, 523	James Samuel	565	Lydia	209
George	523	Ruth Marian	565	Lydia A.	209
Hampton Lynch		Sally Kirtley	565	BRANDON—	
	520, 522, 523,	BOWEN—		Minerva Morris	193
	524, 535, 536,	Arabella	304	Morris	198
	539	BOWER—		Nathan	198
Lucy Hampton		Nancy	558	BRANDSLETTER—	
	523, 524	BOWLING—		Oscar	508
Octavius C.	8	Robert	607	BRANNEN—	
Riley	524	BOWMAN—		Mr.	272
Sallie Knox	524	Alice	610	BRANT—	
Sally Walker		Robert	46	Joseph	28, 29
	526, 539	BOWYER—		BRASHEARS—	
Samuel Walker	523	John	259,	Annie Lyons	504
Squire	523		479, 480, 482	S.	504
Walker Lane	8	William	481	Sarah Montgomery	
William C.	523	BOYD—			504
William J.	7	L.	81	BRATTON—	
BOOTH—		BRADDOCK—		Andrew Lewis	168
Edwin	129	General	477	Edith Houston	168
Edwin Bates	129	BRADFORD—		James L.	167
Elizabeth Aylette		Catherine Keith	182	James McClung	
	128	Catherine Wilson			168
James W.	128		181, 182	John McKee	168
John N.	128, 129	Didama	78	Margaret Moore	168
Mary Garrison	129	George A.	78	Martha Elizabeth	
Thomas	129	James	182		168
Thomas Warren	129	Sarah E.	78	Mary Ellen	168
William	128	BRADLEY—		Samuel Brown	168
William Aylett	128	Polly	330	William Alleine	168
BOQUET—		S. A.	447	BRAXTON—	
Colonel	477	BRADSHAW—		Betty	127
BORDEN OR BURDEN—		Alban	413, 417	Charles	127
Benjamin		Helena	417	Frank	127
	483, 488, 489	Tusa	414, 418		

Susan	127	BROWN—	James Walker	172	
William P.	126, 127	Adam	14, 15, 16, 18	Janet	34, 37
BRECK—		Adam McChesney		J. B.	577
Daniel	54		169	Jesse	95
BRECKENRIDGE—		Agnes	173	John	34, 468, 469,
Charles Clarke	285	Albert	310		492, 576, 578,
S.	116	Albert Sidney	619		579, 580, 634
Virginia	116	Alice Baird	153	John C.	
BREESE—		Anna B.	155, 156		155, 156, 166
Judge	380	Bessie Bauman	173	John E.	195
BRENT—		Bessie Belle	155	John Matthews	172
Marv	157	Betsey G.	102, 103	John Thompson	127
Samuel	365	Cecil Matthews	172	John W.	207
BREVARD—		C. Givens	61,	Joseph	153, 172
Chapman	512		171, 172, 619	Joseph Alleine	
BRICE—		Claire Alleine	172		172, 173
James	274	Daniel	153,	Joseph C.	457
BRICKWOOD—			168, 170, 282	Judge	378
Mr.	417	Daniel E.	168, 169	Laura	167
BRIGGS—		Ebenezer	154	Lavina	153,
James A.	604	E. H.	463		156, 264, 285
Jean	53, 56	Eliza	616	Lee Madison	195
John S.	604	Elizabeth	168, 169	Leona	406
Samuel	53, 56	Elizabeth Hannah		Luther	
BRISCOE—			169		154, 162, 172
Eleanor	36, 37	Eliza W.	207, 211	Lydia Sweet	11
Elizabeth	38	Ellen Lea	167	Margaret	616
Gerard	37	Elvira	456, 457	Margaret Frances	
Mary Baker	37	Flora	167		172
BROADUS—		Frances	153, 156	Maria Elizabeth	155
James	383	Frances Virginia		Mary	64
BROCKMAN—			619	Marv Aurelia	166
H. O.	633	Gertrude Grant	155	Mary E.	169, 170,
BROOKING—		Harry Clifford	310		172, 280, 282
Albert	401	Harry L.	195	Mary E. Rodgers	
Dollie	401	Henry	127,		207
Earl	401		153, 165, 167	Mary Jane	5, 153,
Frederick	401	Henry P.	126, 127		166, 616, 618
John Alexander	401	James	61, 63,	Marv Moore	
Louie	401		458, 616, 619		153, 155, 167
Lucian T.	401	James Ewell	48, 51	Mary O'Neal	195
William	400, 401	James Moore		Mary R. L.	155
William A.	401		153, 154	Mary S.	62
BROOKS—		James Morrison		Maud Elnor	310
Bettie	629		155, 166, 167	Minelma	167
Preston S.	111	James Rutherford		Morton	167
William	485		619	Mr.	458, 459, 461

Mrs.	457	Corbin Braxton	BUCHANAN—
Nellie S.	155, 156	124, 126	James 275, 517, 538
Nicholas	11	Delia 126	John 176, 263, 495
Prof.	109	Delia C. 123, 124	Joseph B. 241, 242
Rachel Tompkins		Elizabeth 126	Mr. 537, 538
	155	Elizabeth Coalter	Rebecca 619
Raeville Moore	172	125	Sallie 95, 97
Rebecca E.	155	Evelyn 125	Samuel 576
Robert	616, 619	Fanny Tucker	William Crawford
Samuel	76, 94, 97,	123, 124	242
102, 127, 135,		Georgia Screven	BUCK—
145, 151, 153,		123, 124	Henry 451
154, 167, 170,		Isabel Stewart 126	BUCKNER—
283, 577, 578,		Jane Isabel 125	Alberta L. D.
579, 580, 581,		Jonathan Randolph	322, 323
582		126	Polly 323
Samuel Henry	166	John Coalter 123	William Stanton
Stuart Swain	619	John Randolph	323
Susan	634	122, 123, 125	BUD—
Thomas	469	John Stewart 126	General 317
Turner Ashley	172	Joseph 123, 125,	BUFORD—
Virginia Idoleete		126	Abraham 65
	155	Margaret Randolph	Biddie Lucinda 214
William	153, 165,	125	Charles William 213
173, 485, 572,		Mary S. C. 126	Duncan 182, 212
616		Mary Waters 125	Edward Davison
William Garland		Mattie Minor 125	213
	173	Mrs. 122	Ellen 213
William Glenmore		Randolph 122, 123	Emma 213
	356	Robert Coalter 126	Henry 212
William Morton	166	St. George Tucker	James Robert 213
William Sherrard		126	John 212, 213
	155	St. George Tucker	K. 281
William Stuart	619	Coalter 123	Mary 214
BROWNLEE—		Thomas 122	Miles Johnson 214
James	75	Thomas Forman	Robert 213
BRUCE—		124	Robert Stanford
Robert	80, 82	Thomas Pinkney	213
BRUMBACK—		126	Samuel 213
Miss	150	Virginia Mackay	Sherman 212
BRUSTER—		123	Victoria 213
James	294	Walter 126	Walker Duncan 213
BRYAM—		William Minor 125	William 213
Mr.	573	BRYANT—	BUGG—
BRYAN—		Mattie 347, 354	Jefferson 632
Braxton	126	BRYCE—	BULKLEY—
		J. K. 349	Mr. 274

BULLOCK—		Nellie	388	Margaret	290
Blount	633	Pearl	388	Mr.	289, 290
BULL—		Squier J.	387, 388	Nancy Favow (or	
Elizabeth Olden	284	BYRD—		Farrar)	224
BURCH—		Alonzo A.	220	Nancy Jane	
Nelson	253	Columbus C.	220		224, 225
BURNETT—		Ethel Woodruff	220	Rhoda Ann Scott	
David G.	622	Jeptha	200		224
Jane	633	Harriet P. Triplett		Robert A. A	
L. D.	633		220		182, 224
BURNEY—		Pearl	220	Scott	224, 225
J. G.	255	Ray	220	S. D.	318
BURNS—		William	478	Virginia P.	602
Robert	357	BYRNSIDE—		Walker	225
BURR—		Kate	592, 594	William	225, 376,
Mrs.	251	CADY—			377, 394
BURRIS—		Samuel G.	392	William Leonard	
Ada	209	CALAHAN—			224, 225
BURSON—		Amanda F. Wever		CALHOUN—	
Alvin	306, 307		78	Esther	392
Everett Harden	307	Annie	79	Flora	392
BURTON—		Carl	79	John	365, 392
E. H.	317	Charles	79	Mary Magdalene	
Joseph	317	Fred C.	78		392
Susan Emily		James M.	78	Mr.	579
Walker	317	Jennie Kelso	76	Senator	110
BUSH—		John A.	78	CALLOWAY—	
Victoria	633	Joseph	79	James	252
BUSSY—		Margaret	79	CALVIN—	
Dr.	400	Mary	79	John	589
BUTLER—		Marv F.	78, 79	CAMERON—	
General	28	Mary J.	79	Mr.	40
Hardin	444	Samuel A.	78, 79	Simon	422, 443
John	444	Will H.	78, 79	CAMPBELL—	
Mary I.	411	CALDWELL—		Alexander	389, 523
Mildred	384	Alexander F.	225	Alexander Fergus	
Mr.	432	Andrew	224		553
William	89	Arnetta	319, 321	Andrew	389
BUZAN—		Frank	290	Charles	67, 101,
Chancy	388	George	324		102, 103, 263,
Carrie	388	Georgia	225		294, 482, 576
Eva	388	Hugh B.	602	Charles Downey	103
Fanny	388	Ira	225	Charles Wesley	391
Frank	388	John	224	Cora	392
Fred Walker	388	John W.	602	Cynthia	389
Harry A.	388	Lapsley	290	Cyrus	389, 392
Harry Walker	388	Lulu	225, 602	Cyrus Neal	391

Dougald	101	Nelly	392	Ellen Spotswood	
Duncan	101	Perry Allen	391		124
Elizabeth 4, 67, 68,		Rachel	4	Fanny Tucker	124
262, 389, 390		Rachel Mary		George Edward	124
Elizabeth Graham			104, 107	George French	123
240, 242		Rachel Moore	103	James	108, 123
Elizabeth McPheet-		Rebecca	102, 106	Mary Wellford	124
ers	104	Robert	4, 101	Randolph Bryan	
Esther	4	Rose B.	391		124
George	469	Roy	392	Spotswood Wellford	
Harriet Newell	104	Samuel L.	67, 102		123, 124
Hugh	101	Sanders	365, 389	CARMINE—	
I. N.	473	Sarah B.	109	H.	391
James	389	Smith	313	Nelson	391
James McPheeters		Susan C.	312, 313	CARPENTER—	
102, 103		Susan G.	389, 391	Arabella	213
Jane 4, 5, 365, 403		Walter	392	James	213
Joel Walker		William 67, 71, 102,		John Edwin	272
240, 256		109, 477		John R.	272
John 3, 4, 6, 101,	CANADY—			Thomas	213
240, 469, 491	Mr.	313		Willis	213
John Allen 389, 391	CANBY—			CARR—	
John P. 4, 478, 493	General	244		Mary	400, 402
John W. 3, 4, 67,	CANNON—			CARRACK OR CARRICK	
478	Henry L.	553		Samuel	177, 178,
Josephine	CANTRELL—			585	
Katherine L.	Fanny	275		CARSON—	
240, 242	Joseph	275		J. C.	152
Laura Jane	Levi	267, 275		Samuel	617
Lavina Jane	CAPPS—			CARTER—	
Lida May	W. R.	633		George C.	199
Lida Walker	CARLSON—			Margaret Ann	
Lorena S.	Andrew	560		Noblet	199
Mahala 365, 410	Charles	559, 560		Matilda	199, 202
Margaret	Fred	560		CARTWRIGHT—	
Margaret Ann	Gertrude	560		Peter	449
Margaret Arm-	Glenn	560		Rev.	433
strong	Guy	560		CARUTHERS—	
Maria	Louie	560		Elizabeth	168
Martha 179, 326	Nellie	560		William A.	513
Martin M. 230, 240	CARMICHAEL—			CARY—	
Marv 4, 561, 562	Ann	108, 110		Colonel	71
Mary E.	Catherine Scheider	108		James	128
Mary J. 389, 390				CASEY—	
Maud	Coalter Bryan	124		Annie	268
Mildred 102, 392	Elizabeth Coalter			Belle V.	271
Miss		124			

Erythusa Montgomery	267	Ola	342	Mary Claire	506
General	83	Thomas	342	Rev.	472
George	268	CEARLEY—		Sadie Genevieve	
Green	226, 267	Charles Tallant	636, 637		506
Inez	269	Cumberland Polk	636	Susan Wear	208
James Green	268			Thomas	208, 211
Jane	449	Cyrus Granville	636	CHARLIE—	
Jane Patterson	273		636	Alice Gray	344
Jennie M.	270	Edmond	635, 636	Ella Louise	344
John Allen	267, 268	Emmeline Cornelia	636	George	343, 344
Joseph Montgomery	268, 269, 270, 271		636	James Stuart	344
Joseph Nelson	271	John Brackville	636	Margaret Eliza	344
Logan	268	Larkin	636	Mary Walker	344
Margaret J.	267, 268	Louise Elizabeth	636	CHASE—	
Mary	268	Mary Barnes	636	Mr.	442, 443
Montgomery	263	Mary Jane	636	CHATFIELD—	
Mr.	430, 431	Mila Mangrum	637	Lieutenant	451
Polly Ann	267	Newton Fleming	636	CHATTERDON—	
Robert	269		636	Alvin	373
Robert Sabert	271	Rachel Neal	636	CHATTERTON—	
Sabert M.	271	Samuel Reyburn	636	Charles	401
Sarah M.	271		636	Lucian	401
William	267	William	636	Orren	400, 401
William P.	267, 269	CHALMERS—		Walter	401
CASS—		Daniel	326	Willie	401
Governor	17	Emma	526, 627	CHEEK—	
CASSIDY—		CHAMBERLAIN—		Mr.	40
Mr.	75	Elizabeth	295	CHENING—	
Samuel	75	William	295	Robert	321
CATES—		CHAMBERS—		CHEVALIER—	
Mrs.	548	David	4	Bethenia Frances	49
Pratt	548	Major	21	CHICESTER—	
CATHAY—		CHANCE—		W. J.	289
Captain	84	Harriet Young	225	CHILDS—	
CAVIN—		Harry	225	Alice Mary	343, 344
Esther	342	Joseph	225	CHINN—	
Eva	342	CHANDLER—		Charles	58
Harvey	342	Irene	631, 638	John	58
James	342	CHAPMAN—		Marcus A.	58
Jessie	342	Erastus Edward	211	Martinette M.	57, 58
Lennie	342	John H.	506	Mildred H.	58
Lila	342	Julia Catherine	211	CHISHOLM—	
Mead	342	Lyman	208	Josie	629
		Margery Edith	211	Louisa	628
		Mary Adella	211	Mr.	629

CHITTICK—		Robert Edgar	214	CLEMENT—	
Elizabeth	334, 335	Samuel William	214	David V.	9
CHITWOOD—		Susan Inman	212	Inez Theressa	9
M. Louisa	75	Vida May	214	CLEVELAND—	
CHRISMAN—		CLAY—		Grover	186, 331,
Avery B.	189	Green	424	524	
Fanny Lea	189	Henry	38, 317, 366,	CLOYD—	
George Washington	189	424		Patsey	590
Ida May	189	Mr.	443	CLYBOURNE—	
Susan Maud	189	CLAYPOOL—		Henley	558
William B.	188, 189	Barclay	606	Miriam E.	555, 558
CHRISTIAN—		Bettie	606	COALE—	
William	478, 483	Elijah	606	Anna	555, 557
CHRISWELL—		Sarah	606	COALTER—	
Miss	297	William	605, 606	Ann C.	110, 111
CHURCHILL—		CLAYTON—		Ann Frances Bland	
Betty	121	Annie Elizabeth		126, 127	
CLAFLIN—		505, 507		Aurelia	127
H. B.	257	Charles Fenton		Beverly Tucker	
CLANAHAN—		504, 505		110, 120	
John	33	Charles Hammond		Caroline	457
CLARK—		505		Caroline Gamble	
Clara N.	498, 499	Charles Yancey	507	120	
Colonel	310	Edgar Clinton	505	Caroline Lane	
Frank	198	George D.	494, 505,	110, 114	
Frank C.	198, 199	506, 507		Catherine	74
George Rogers	56	Jasper	491	David	73, 108, 110
Governor	242	John	491	Drewey	127
J. A.	249	Lavina Dorsey		Elizabeth	71, 73,
Mr.	180	505, 506		108	
Robert Preston	375	Margaret M.	507	Elizabeth Moore	120
Ruth Doughty	198	Mary Campbell		Elizabeth Tucker	
Sidney	552	505, 506		122, 123	
S. J.	325	Robert Morrison		Frances B.	121, 122
Virginia	265	507		Frances Lelia	121
CLARKSON—		Sarah Eliza	505	Frances Margaret	
J. S.	331	Thomas C.	491	110, 111	
CLARKSTON—		Virginia Hays		Henry	126
Charles	213, 214	505, 506		James	108, 109,
Charles Walker	214	CLEMENS—		110	
David	212	Jane Lampton	272	Jane	108, 128
Elizabeth Stamps	212	Jennie	273	John	73, 108, 109,
Ellen Victoria	214	John Marshall	272	120, 121, 122,	
Joseph	182, 212	Mary Eleanor		126, 127, 481	
Milas Davison	214	Stotts	271, 272	John David	
		Orion	271, 272	110, 120	
		Samuel	272	Julia	456, 460

Julia Davenport	110, 115, 116	W. P.	313	COOK OR COOKE—	
Julia Frances	120	COLE OR COLES—		Flora	50
Margaret	69, 108, 129, 174	James Walker	529, 530, 533, 534	General	50
Maria E.	109, 110	Mellop	529	John Esten	43
Mary	32, 108, 110	Robert	303	Mary E.	621, 624
Mary E.	109	William E.	529	Philip St. George	50
Micajah	108, 120	COLEMAN—		COOP—	
Michael	32, 69, 73, 108, 109, 120, 174, 481	Mr.	109	W. C.	444
St. George Tucker	122, 126, 127	COLLIER—		COOPER—	
Virginia	126, 127	Charles	107	Bishop	551
COBB—		Judge	107	E. J.	77, 78
Astle Viola	191	COLLINS—		Henry Christian	551
Buena J.	191	Bertha Ann	310	Jennie Inman	185
Edward T.	190, 191	Betsey Frazier	620	Joseph W.	185
Ira	633	Dillard	502	Samuel Inman	185
James D.	191	George H.	620	CORCORAN—	
Joel Thomas	191	Maria	561	W. W.	512, 537
John W.	190, 191	Sarah Dillard	496, 502, 561	CORL—	
Mahala Booth	191	Sarah Montague		Marion	500
Margaret Ann	191	Duncan	502	CORNBURY—	
Maria Jane	191	COLWELL—		Lord	22
Thomas T.	191	Alzada	559	CORNELIUS—	
COCHRAN—		Marshall H.	559	Sallie	348
Angie	498	Mina M.	559	CORNWALLIS—	
Conollus B.	498	Mr.	19	Gen.	119, 479, 486, 574, 584, 585
Elizabeth M.	497	COMBS OR COOMBS—		CORREY—	
Georgia A.	498	Margaret	363	Eleanor Walker	515
Harry B.	497	Peggy	363, 410	James	514, 515
Harry K.	497	COMPTON—		CORYELL—	
Ida	498	George	119	George	348
Iva E.	498	CONKLING—		Green Bently	347
John	325	Fannie Brown	315	Lida	348
V.	325	Francis	315	Louis Edgar	348
COFFEE—		Ira B.	315	Minnie Lucinda	348
Miss	390	Jessie	315	Rosa Wood	348
COFFIN—		Roscoe	315	William David	347
James A.	182	Virgil M.	314, 315	COSBY—	
Margaret	182	CONNELLY—		James	178
Margaret Martin	182	William E.	12	COSTER—	
COLBY—		CONOVER—		George W.	349
Buford M.	313	John Morean	418	Mary Ellen Miller	349
		Levi	418	Mary J.	349
		William Joseph	418	COTTINGHAM—	
		CONRAD—		Mr.	599
		Mr.	456		

COTTON—		Mildred	316	Joseph	279
John	431	Mr.	554	Joseph P.	277
Joseph	263	W. J.	277	Lucinda	277
COUCH—		CRAIN—		Maggie	279
Allen Richard	156	Bertha B.	218	Margaret	277, 278
Charles B.	155, 156	Ethel	221	Mary Ann Patter-	
Richard	156	Isom	218, 220	son	278
Robert Telford	156	John	220, 221	Mary Eleanor	
COURTNEY—		Julia Ann Hance			276, 277
James	391		218, 220	Mildred	267, 268,
COWDEN—		Sophia	221		279
Deborah E.		William Wiley	221	Nancy Ellen	280
	403, 406	CRAM—		Robert Paxton	
Flossie	405	Henry	202		276, 277
Lawrence	405	Mary E. Kinsey	202	Sallie Hughes	277
Thomas	404, 405	Maud J.	202, 206	CREW OR CREWS—	
COWEN—		CRANE—		Benjamin B.	185
Andrew	6	Frances De Witt	11	H.	602
John	479	CRAVEN—		Mary E.	601, 602
Mrs.	13, 16	Bertha	336	Roberta	185
Samuel	6	Blanche	336	Tillie Maffitt	185
William	6	Elizabeth	336	CROCKER—	
COWGILL—		Glenn	336	General	243
John W.	147	Maud	336	CROCKETT—	
COWLES—		Nellie	336	Anne	81
M. S.	356	Oscar	335, 336	Davy	540
Samuel	226, 227	Sandy	335, 336	Polly	5
COX—		CRAWFORD—		Robert H.	540, 542,
Elizabeth	613	Alexander	66, 67		543, 544, 545,
Frances Bartlett		Edward	68		546, 548, 549
	631	Elizabeth	68	CROMWELL—	
Joel	631	James	68	Oliver	66, 80, 631
Kizziah	296, 323,	Katherine C.	242	CROSS—	
452		Margaret Latmier		A.	416
Letitia	630		242	CROW—	
Nancy	631, 635	Miss	4	Ann	134, 135
Sallie	631, 635	Mr.	461	Betsey Sullivan	207
CRAFT—		Robert	242	Hattie L.	207, 210
Julia Montague	506	William Gilkerson		Ross	207
Lavina Whitney	506		240, 242	CRUGER—	
Minnie Clifton	506	CREEL—		Charles	632
Morrison B.	506	Abba B.	276, 277,	CULTON—	
CRAIG—			279, 356, 359	Agnes	621
Ellen	390	Edwin G.	276, 277	Betsey	169
John	33, 83, 471,	Elijah	267, 279,	Elizabeth	264
	472, 473		280	Isabella	265
Joseph M.	299	John	277, 279	Joseph	151

Katherine	621	Margaret Lewis	157	DAVIES—	
Margaret	151, 175, 615, 621	Mary Moore	158	Colonel	480
Mary	566	Robert L.	157, 158, 159, 472, 623	Rev.	304
Nancy	264	Samuel B.	157, 158	DAVIS—	
CULWELL—		Stella	158	Andrew J.	333
George	486	Thomas Price	157	Anna	329
CUMINGS OR CUM-		DALE—		Benjamin Rush	332
MINGS—		Martha Ann	152	Blanche	355
Charles	70, 472	Mr.	609	C. K.	363
Mr.	586	Thomas	295	Edgar L.	407
Nancy	146	Thomas J.	330	Edith	355
Samuel	263	DALY—		Emma Jane	329
CUNNINGHAM—		Lucy	523	Eva May	407
C. A.	362	DAMRON—		Florence Sedberry	332
James	630	Jane	365, 387	H. B.	354
Jefferson	633	DANDRIDGE—		James	120
John	294	Jane Butler	83	James H.	407
Miss	588	DANIEL OR DANIELS		James W.	164
Nellie	304, 305	Caledonia	520	Jefferson	45, 440, 540, 549
Walter	294	Cornelia C.	157, 164	John	294, 473
CURRY OR CURRIE—		Hugh	520	Judge	622
Algernon Sidney	195	Lucinda	347	Larkin	297
Francis J. J.	181, 194	William	464	L. P.	119
Julia	194	DARBY—		Mabel A.	408
Mattie E.	194	Pat	425	Marjorie Chappel	332
Mr.	112	DARLINGTON—		Mrs.	297
Rebecca McElrenny	195	William M.	24	Paul	355
Robert F.	194	DARNELL—		Richard Tinsley	332
CURTIN—		Robert	218	Robert E.	407
Governor	439, 440	DAUGHERTY OR		Rupert Findly	332
CUTTON—		DOUGHERTY—		Saphrona	514
Elizabeth	280	Clemy	205	Squire Richard	331, 332
DABNEY—		Elizabeth Brock	201	Squire Rutherford	330
Ann	36, 48	Horace A.	201, 205	Sythia	58
Annie Eugenia	158	Jesse J.	205	Thomas Jefferson	331, 332
Catherine Brent	158	Josiah	201	Westmoreland de	194
Charles William	157	Mary C.	201, 205	La War	194
Chiswell	48	Meney	205	William	329
Elizabeth Carrington	158	Viola J.	201, 205	DAY—	
Eugenia	158	DAVENPORT—		Silas C.	75
James Morrison	157	Deborah	252		
Lewis M.	157, 158	Margaret	120		
		DAVIDSON—			
		A. B.	582		
		Margaret	590		
		W. A.	148		

DEADRICK—		Minnie	634	Rhodes	416
Eliza Ann	182	Mary A.	634	DONALDSON—	
DEATHROW—		Pearl	634	Mr.	144
Ellen	632	William	634	DONELY—	
DEBROW—		DIDDLE—		Elizabeth	40
Isabella	241	Miss	324	Mary Stuart	40
DECKER—		DIEHL—		Mr.	40
Amanda Jane	553	Cary R.	310	DONIHUE OR DONA-	
DEMING—		Lyle James	310	HUE—	
Bernice E.	195, 196	Relta	310	Caroline Susan	614
Franklin F.	195	DIGGS—		Davis W.	614
Mary E. O'Neal	195	Edward	562, 563	Drusilla L.	614
DENNY—		Elizabeth	563	Emma	614
Hannah E.	347, 353	DILL—		Gibbons S.	614
DENTON—		Mary Lee	167	Jane	152
Alexander	79	DILLON—		Jane Moore	614
Irene	78, 79	Ed	522	John	145, 176, 569,
Lucinda Tillotson		Eliza	254	613, 614	
	79	DILWORTH—		Joseph	614
DEWEY—		Colonel	451	Joseph A. W.	614
Admiral	307, 529	DIMITRY—		Laura E.	614
Colonel	441	Alexander	45	Margaret Houston	
DE WITT—		John	42, 45, 46		614
Clinton	449	Mrs.	46	Matilda Harvey	614
Mary Ann	593, 595	DINWIDDIE—		Thomas S.	614
DICK—		Rev.	125	DORCHESTER—	
Cordelia	181, 197	DOAK OR DOAKE—		Lord	16
Henry Jackson		Colonel	472	DORSEY—	
	182, 197	Jessie May	209, 210	John	506
Jane	182, 184, 185	Mr.	586	DOUGHTY—	
Sarah Ann Peck		Samuel	577, 590	Alma	89
	182, 197	DOBBINS—		Anna	89
DICKENSON—		Thomas	4	Edward	89
J.	606	DODDS—		Mamie	89
DICKERSON—		A. J.	5	William	85, 89
Mary Mossman	244	Clelland F.	5	DOUGLASS—	
Milton Bartram	244	DODGE—		Ellen Stuart	35
Theodore H.		Governor	301	James	82, 230, 246
	243, 244	DOHEY—		Lord	80
DICKEY—		Eliza	114	Louisa	605
Michael	294	DOHONEY—		Mary Ann Pringle	
T. Kyle	372	E. L.	417		232
DICKSON—		Harriet A.	414, 416	Mary James	246
Benjamin	634	Henry H.	417	Milton	268
Charles	634	Peyton	416	Mr.	35, 371
Ethel	634	Polly Hindman	416	Stephen A.	55, 367,
Henry	74, 111	R. B.	417	369, 372, 430	
Howard	111				

DOVE—		Anna Woodford	604	Percy Walker	384
Mr.	456	Hiram	604	Pinkney Arthur	384
DOWNEY—		Mary S.	604	Rose Metta	384
Betsey	67	William L.	605	Sarah May	384
Mary Ann	67, 101	DUNBAR—		William Gaston	384
Rebecca	67	Maria	73, 74	William Lewis	377, 384
Samuel	66, 67, 481	DUNCAN—			
DOWNING—		Miss	112	EDGE—	
J. T.	504	Sallie	297	James	188
Marjorie Nell	504	Sarah Montague	502	Martha Sellers	188
Mary	504	DUNKER—		Millie C.	188, 190
Samuel C.	504	Henry A.	565	EDGERLY—	
Thomas Campbell	504	DUNLAP—		Matilda	327, 328
		Ann	590	EDMONSON—	
DRAPER—		Isabella	629	Colonel	60
Lyman C.	27, 30,	Samuel	590	EDWARDS—	
263		DUNLEVY—		George	348
DREWEY—		Gertrude H.	356	James	296
Aurelia	126, 127	DUNN—		Jonathan	250, 252,
Charlotte	126, 127	Miles	62	262	
DRYSDALE—		DUVALL—		ELDREDGE OR ELD-	
Hugh	476	Sergeant	451	RIDGE—	
DU BOSE—		DYER—		Burgess	200
Caroline	183	Captain	534	Daisy Jump	200
Catherine Lea	183	EADS—		Irene	200, 203
Edwin	183	Albert	562, 563,	Margaret	338, 341,
Edwin R.	183	566		448	
Elgiva Caroline		John	562	William	448
Spann	183	Lizzie Eleanor	563, 566	ELLIOT—	
Emma Belle	183	Margaret Anderson	562	Captain	140
James R.	183	Margaret Linsley	563	Lillie C.	195
Jane Porcher		Mary C. Linsley	566	Martha Yates	195
111, 113		EARLY—		Mr.	18, 19, 21, 22,
John Bratton	113	Ada Garnet	384	456	
Samuel Inman	183	Charles Lewis	384	Nathan S.	195
Theodore	113	Earnest Rolan	384	ELROD—	
DUCKWORTH—		James Randolph	384	Lola	241
Isaac	194	Jessie Bell	384	EMBREE—	
Julia Kent	194	John Scott	384	A. S.	502
Lucinda M.		Joseph Gilmer	384	EMERY—	
194, 196		Lewis Walker	384	Amanda	59
DUDLEY—		Mary Lincoln	384	Arthur	59
Maggie	286, 287			Bertha	59
DUFFUS—				Eliza	59
James H.	248			Herbert	59
DULANEY—				William	58, 59
Anna	602			Winnifred	59

ENGLISH—		EVANS—		FARRAGUT—	
Anne	114	Alice Fleming	610	Admiral	308
Beverly	114	Benjamin Franklin		FEBIGER—	
Beverly Means			610	Colonel	480
	113, 114	Caroline Matilda		FELLY—	
Frank	113		609, 610	Mr.	508
Harriet F.	113, 114	Charles Walker	610	FELTON—	
James	113	Henry Clay	609	Hugh	35
John	111, 113	Hugh	608, 609, 610	FERGUSON—	
Joseph	113, 114	James Rutherford		Alto Corado	211
Maria	114		610	Arthur	208
Thomas	138	Martha	133, 134,	Claude	208
ENLOE—			135, 141, 142	Cora B.	208
Catherine M.			143, 144	Elsie Blanche	211
	199, 200	Martha A.	609	General	297, 299
Julia	206, 208	Mary J.	609	George	208
Rebecca Gasperson		Nancy M.	609	Golden Pearl	211
	206	Richard B.	609	Guy Meredith	211
William	206	Thomas	134, 143,	Herman	208, 211
ENO—			144	James	208
Christian	119	Thomas Rowland		John T.	208
Edward B.	115,		609	Lela	208
	116, 119	Will	263, 495	Mary	208, 211
Julia C.	119	EVERARD—		Minnie Lee	209
Matilda	119	Martha	35	Nancy	206
EPPERSON—		EWING—		Nellie	208
Eliza	632	Alexander	226, 246	Oscar	208
Emma	633	Lizzie	605	Rosa C.	208, 211
Henry Peyton	633	Martha	167	Sally Ann	206, 207
Isabella	633	Mrs.	40	Suda Julia	211
Mary	633	Rev.	125, 159	Thomas	182, 206
Taylor	633	EWINS—		Thomas H.	206, 208
T. G.	633	Henry	260, 261	Walker	208
EPPS—		John	260, 261	Walter	208
Mr.	433	FAIRFAX—		William	206, 208
ERWIN—		Catherine Hannah		FIELD—	
Ella	552		514	Cyrus	186
James	552	Lord	483, 488	Henry M.	186
Mary H.	499	FAIVRE—		FILLMORE—	
Sarah Alice	498,	Ada	400	Millard	38, 484
	499, 552	Jennie	400	FINDLAY—	
William	499	Mary	400	Andrew	330
William I.	551, 552	Matthew	400	Ann	330, 332
ESTES—		Susie	400	Elizabeth	330, 333
Elijah T.	430	FARNSWORTH—		James	330
J. L.	430	Frank	502	James B.	330
				Jane	330

John	327, 329	Martha	325	FORREST—	
Margaret	330	Martha Susan	324	General	519, 522
Samuel Alexander		Mary Elizabeth	324	FORTE—	
	330	Miss	337	Julia A.	560
Walker	330, 332	Nancy Catherine		FOSKETT—	
FINLAY OR FINLEY—			325	Julia A.	414, 415
Rev.	250	Nancy Jane	324	FOUKE—	
Thomas	469	Roy	325	Richard	387
FISHER—		Sally Margaret	324	FOUN—	
Fred	269	Woodson	324, 325	Rhoda	206, 208
George	268, 269, 335	FLINT—		Fox	
Hattie	269	Timothy	251, 252	Anna Albertina	408
Lydia Chase	11	FLOURNOY—		Bertha Isabella	408
Martha E.	604, 605	Addison Hoge	160	Edwin Robert	408
Mary Louisa	162	Benjamin Cortland		Edwin W.	408
Mr.	621		159	George Harold	408
Roy	335	Edmund Stanhope	160	Mr.	433
FITZGERALD—		Eleanor Morrison		Ross Emerson	408
Elizabeth	391		159	Walter Preston	408
Ellen	391	Francis Rosebro	160	FRAZIER—	
Jesse	389, 391		160	Betsey	620
FITZPATRICK—		Mary Moore	159	Cutton	620
Mary E.	214, 216	Parke Poindexter	158, 159	Elijah	620
FITZ WILLIAM—		Richard Wirt	160	James	294, 620
Romaine Le Moyne	88, 89	FLOWERS—		James C.	568, 620
FLAUGHERTY—		Alexander	321	Jane	620
James	252	Anna Belle	321	John	620
FLEMING—		Ella May	321	Joseph	620
Charles	607	Emma Juriah	321	Levi	620
John	607	Henry	296	Margaret	567
Judge	607	Joseph D.	319, 321	Polly	620
Mary	607	Joseph Edmond		Thomas	620
Ursula	115		321	Walker	620
FLETCHER—		Rose Lee	321	Washington	620
Amanda Denning-		Sally Hudson		William	620
ton	324		414, 421	William M.	610
Columbus	324	FOOTE OR FOOT—		FRAME—	
Elizabeth	346, 355	Dr.	475, 573, 591	Eliza	243, 244
George Samuel	324	Mary S.	614	Judith Foresman	
Green	297	FORD—		FREEMAN—	243
James	324	Etta	362	B. F.	232
James Banford	324	Governor	371	FRINK—	
Joseph Benson	324	Mr.	427	Alice	116, 119
Lewis	296, 324	FORNEY—		FROST—	
Lucretia	327, 337	John W.	438	General	540
				Stephen	296, 297
				William	297

FRY—		GARLAND—		Russell	10, 173
George	316	Caledonia	520	Theodore	9
FULLERTON—		Samuel	520	William	10
James L.	227	GARNER—		Winnaford Bolt	10
FULTON—		Charlotte	554	GARRISON—	
Andrew	35, 37	Fannie	400, 402	Daniel R.	128
John H.	35, 37	James	554	Mary Alice	128, 129
John M.	226	Nancy	554	GARTH—	
Mr.	458	Susanna Newman	554	Celestine	514, 528
GAINES—				GASPERSON—	
Frances	265, 288	GARNETT—		Benjamin Franklin	
General	604	Elizabeth	600		188, 189
Mollie	604	Hugh	605	Burt	189
Professor	604	Hugh B.	605	Cora	189
GALLAHER—		James L.	605	Eva Alpha	189
Miss	179	John	605	John	188
GALLOWAY—		Joseph P.	605	John E.	187, 188
James	180	J. W.	376, 604	John Madison	
GAMBLE—		Lizzie	605		188, 189
Caroline Coalter	114	Luann V.	605	Louisa Ellen	188
David Coalter	114	Martha L.	605	Martin V.	188
Esther	73	Mary C.	605	Mary Ann	188, 189
Fannie Humphrey		Richard	604, 605	Perry Edwards	189
	114	Robert	604	Rachel Jane	
Hamilton	114	Robert F.	605		188, 189
Hamilton Rowan		Robert S.	605	Sarah Elizabeth	
	110, 114	Samuel B.	604		188
James	72	Virginia	605	Van Buren Marcy	
Jane	72	William G.	605		188
John	71, 72	GARRETT—		William Thomas	
Joseph	114	Byron	11, 174		189
Mary	461	Charles	174	William W.	
Mary Minor		Charles B.	9, 10,		187, 188
	114, 115		173	GATES—	
Mr.	456	Cyrus	173	Lewis	515
Nancy	72	Edward	9	GAULT—	
Philander	72	George	9	Miss	81
Polly	72	Harriet P.	173	Sophia	80
Rebecca	72	Henry	174	GAUSS—	
Robert	72	Jane	11, 174	Philip	554
Theophilus	72, 85	Joel	9	GEORGE—	
William	72	Lydia	9	Ida	396
GARDINER, GARDNER		Maria Walker	10	GERRY—	
OR GARDNIER—		Mary	9, 10	J. L.	593
Captain	306	Mrs.	31	Mary M.	593
Florence	344	Nancy	9	GEYES—	
John	521, 524	Nina	10	Miss	456

GHEISLIN—		GILKERSON—		Mary Morrison	164
Charles	163	F.	473	Robert	163, 164
Elizabeth	163	GILLESPIE—		GLOVER—	
John Dvson	163	English	114	Annie Branham	192
Samuel Brown	163	Fannie Coalter	114	Carmichael R. W.	
GIBBS—		Harriet	114		188, 192
Adda Mae	292	Sadler	114	Deliah	192
Carrie Covert	292	Thomas	178	Harvey	192
George T.	291, 292	GILLIS—		Lucinda Green	192
Grant Lynn	292	Mary	605	William D.	192
Josie	292	GILMER—		GOLD—	
Linnie Belle	292	Alexander	346,	Mary	157, 162
Marietta Ray	292		355, 447, 448	GOLLADAY—	
Minnie Edith	292	Benjamin	301	Frederick	485
Sarah Alice	292	David	355	GOOCH—	
William	448	James	300, 355,	Governor	4, 483,
GIBSON—			432, 480		488, 589
Ann	328	James Alexander		M.	607
Bishop	39		355	William	476
Dr.	246, 251	Jane	301	GOODRICH—	
Henry	328	Mary Ann	301	Clayton Holmes	
Jacob	327	Robert	355		563
James	328	Tilford	300, 301	Judge	54
Margaret	340	William	355	GOODSON—	
William	328	GILMORE—		Edmond Walker	
GILBERT—		James	444, 480		315
Katherine L.	256	Madison	591	Emma G.	315
Katherine Ruther-		William	8	Ernest G.	315
ford	242	GIRTY—		Eunice P.	315
Maurice E.	240, 242	Simon	17, 18, 19,	J. C.	312, 315
Major General	450		143	Harrison M.	315
GILCHRIST—		GIST—		Mary	287
Anna Mary	385	Christopher	24	Nannie A.	315
Charles	385	GIVLER—		Orva B.	315
Charles Allen		Jessie	398	Raymond L.	315
	377, 385	GLASCOW—		Winn M.	315
Edward M.	385	Charles Speer	100	GORDON—	
Edward Percy	385	Elizabeth	100	Governor	23
Helen Ferris	385	Ellen	100	GORE—	
Joseph Gilmer	385	Frank T.	100	Henrietta B.	
Magnolia Ellen	385	Graham	100		181, 194
Magnolia Vick	385	Robert	100	GOULD—	
Minerva Frances		Samuel B.	100	Annie	634
	385	Thomas S.	100	Jane Pickett	527
Mr.	610	GLASGOW—		William T.	527
Robert Allen	385	Katherine Anderson		GRACEY—	
Velma Jane	385		164	Jean	511

GRADOS—		Elizabeth Marricott	General	479, 480,
Rebecca	568, 619	295		486, 487, 574,
GRAHAM—		Frances		583, 584, 585
Abraham	568, 614	George Waggoner	Harriet MaGaha	
Arthur	626			213
Christopher	294	Gilbert	James Walker	527
Dr.	53	Hattie Fannie	Jane Barnett	527
Elizabeth	248	Helen Elizabeth	Jane E.	213, 214
General	88		Jane Peat	207
James	615	Inman	John B.	514, 527
Jane	614	James	Maria Polk	527
Jessie	553	James R.	Sallie Walker	539
John	615	Jennis	Samuel	207, 213
Joseph	615	John	Sarah Naomi	
Margaret	231, 614	John W.		527, 528
Mary	567, 614	Joseph	Thomas Jefferson	
Mr.	553	Judith Reffin		527
Rebecca	615	Lucy	T. M.	55
Robert	615	Lucy Briggs	William M.	44
Torgv	615	Margaret	GREENBERRY—	
William	174, 177,	296	Nicholas	506
470, 490, 559,		Margaret Dorothy	GREENFIELD—	
578, 579			Sarah	389, 392
William Wilson	553	Mary	GREENLEE—	
GRANT—		Priscilla	Mary	483
Hugh Inman	187	Rebecca	Samuel	577
John W.	187	Richard	GREENUP—	
Margaret Van Dyke		Robert	Elmer	400
187		Samuel	GREGG—	
Sally Fannie Reed		Sarah	Noah	259
187		Sarah Venable	GREGORY—	
U. S.	50, 105, 155,	Thomas	Adley	230, 234
239, 243, 255,		William	Ann	262
440, 441, 452,		GRAYSON—	Ann Whitfield	234
516, 524		Mr.	Arthur	258
William Daniel	187	GREATHOUSE—	Elizabeth Andrews	
GRASTY—		Mary E.		234
John S.	98, 99	GREELEY—	Emma	89
GRAY—		Aaron	Emma Gertrude	
Annis	295	Horace		234, 236
Aurelia	568	GREEN—	Jehiel	234
Captain	492	Berkelev	GRIFFEN—	
Cordelia	198	Ellen	James	551
David	294, 296	Emily	GRIFFITH—	
Edmond	295	Fannie Barton	Colonel	44
Edwin	295	Frank W.	Henry	506
Elizabeth	295	G. B.	Miss	631, 637

GRIGGS—		Laura Helen	193	Ina May	396
Ellen	633	Maggie Lee	193	Isaac 33, 35, 36, 37	
GRIMES—		Mary	193	James Richard	
Abraham	614	Mary Jane	193	106, 107	
Jane	614	William	193	James Robert	243
Margaret	614	HAFF—		Janet	35
Mary	614	Fred	10	Joel David	244
James	615	Nina	10	J. M.	396
John	615	Sanford	9, 10	John 35, 37, 48, 186	
Joseph	615	William	10	John Chalmers	86
Rebecca	615	HAGOOD—		Josephine	107
Robert	615	Alice	111, 112	Joshua	102, 106
Torgy	615	J. O.	113	Kenneth C.	397
William Stewart		Johnson	113	Lillian	107
	241	HAINES—		Lucilla	397
GRINNAN—		Cyrus	325	Maria	234
Andrew Glassel		HAINLINE—		Mary	107
123, 124, 125		Mildred D.	397	Mary E. 106, 356,	
Bryan Randolph		HALE—		360, 397	
125, 129		Augustus	11	Mary Walker	244
Cornelia Stuart	125	Elias	150	Mildred Elliot	106
Daniel	124, 125	John Augustus	11	Miss	591
Elizabeth Coalter		Lillian Augustus	11	Olivia W.	53, 57
125			11	Paul J.	397
Georgia Bryan		Lydia Emily	11	Rebecca	106
125, 129		HALL—		Richard	57
Helen	124	Alexander	35, 36	Robert S.	396
Isabella	129	Alexander S.	33, 35	Sally	35
John Coalter	125	36		Samuel Avery	86
St. George Tucker		Amanda W.	57	Thomas	35
125		Archibald	35	William Abernathy	
GRISHAM—		Barton	86	86	
Clayton	508	Benjamin	35, 36	William Henry	106
Lewis	508	Charles K.	514, 515	HAMILTON—	
William B.	508	Edward	34, 35, 37	Annie	114
GUFFY—		Eleanor	35, 36	Bird Ruth	271
Marv	3, 31	Elizabeth	35	Colonel	66
GUILFORD—		Ermina	397	Isabella	55
Forest	10	Eucebeus	86	Jane	181, 182
George	10	Eva J.	396	John	114
Joseph	9, 10	Festus	85, 86	John Scott	271
GUNTER—		Frank Lucas	86	John T.	324
Bertha May	193	Harriet	106	M. Casey	271
Ellen Blanche	193	Harriet Lavina	86	Nancy C.	214, 215
Glover Boone	193	Harriet May	107	Robert	182
James Turner	193	Helen	397	Sabert	271
John Henry	193	H. S.	395, 396, 397	Sarah	271

William	484	David Walker	357	HARRIS—	
William Scott	271	Ellis	352	Ann	327, 339, 343
HAMLIN—		Frank	357	Ann A. Braly	217
Carrie Marie	7	Herbert B.	351	Charles Edgar	415
John F.	7	Hilda K.	351	Charles Snow	415
Mr.	520	Linda J.	351	Eliza A.	343, 344
Paul Ingram	7	Nancy Milton	357	Fred Walker	415
HAMMER—		Thula	352	Joe Mavnor	415
Jane	3, 263, 282, 363, 495	William	355, 357	John	486
HAMMOND—		HARGROVE—		John Albert	415
Cornelia	327, 328	Alice	601, 603	Juliet	614
John	506	R. K.	603	Mary E.	621
HAMMONS—		HARLAN—		Mollie	217, 219
Mr.	328	Bessie	398	Samuel	217
HAND—		HARLAND—		William Ernest	415
Martha A.	298	Senator	439	HARRISON—	
HANDY—		HARMON OR HARMAN		Batteal	258
Rev.	125	Abraham	364	Benjamin	306, 524
HANGLIN—		Adam	364	Eleanor	181, 193
James	9	Allen	364	Emily Bondmant	164
HANNA—		Enos	364	General	17, 21, 22, 31
Lizzie	497, 501	Esther	364	Hannah	121
HARDEMAN—		Ezekial	364	Hugh A.	207
Sarah	40, 41	Ezra	364, 365	Margaret M.	509
W.	42	Joel	364	William G.	164
HARDEN OR HARDIN		John	206, 364	HARROUX—	
Alpha D.	306, 307	Julia M.	206, 210	Douglas H.	362
Anna I.	306	Margaret Isgrigs	206	Mary	362
Clara B.	306, 307	Mary Magdelene	264, 363, 364	HART—	
Edward Walker	306, 307	Mr.	469	Ellen	420
Elmer C.	306	Nancy	364	HARTMAN—	
Frances Elizabeth	306	Noah	364	Elias	207
Harvey G.	307	Thomas	364	Martha J. Lockhart	207
James	303, 306, 360	HARNEY—		Mary	207, 210
James M.	446	General	537, 539	HARWOOD—	
Miss	360, 361	HARPER—		Jennie	358
Mr.	432, 444	Ann	74	HASKILL—	
Nellie F.	307	Annie C.	111	Edward Earl	559
HARDENBROOK—		Chancellor	74	Edmond Gardner	559
Abbie M.	351	Eliza	617	Ethel Warnock	559
Allen	347, 352, 359	Henrietta	111	Frank P.	559
Anna A.	352	Maria	111	Frankie Argyle	559
Charles K.	350, 351	Weslev	111	Martha Alice	559
		William	110, 111	Polly	559

HASLEM—		Dr.	513, 526	Mary L.	500
Aida Margaret	391	Edgar C.	494, 503,	Mary Margaret	
Laura Fern	391		508 509		503, 504
Raymond	391	Edgaretta Clinton		Mary Nell	504
S.	391		509	Mary Sloan	509
Stuart	391	Edwin B.	500	Mary Walker	
HATFIELD—		Eleanor	588		497, 502
Mr.	361	Elizabeth McClung		Michael	509
HAVENOR—			496, 497	Mildred Esther	500
Edna Wisman	201	Ellen E.	496, 500	Minnie Collins	508
Emma	201	Ellen Morton	509	Miss	526
H. T.	201	Elmira	497	Mr.	283, 486, 509
HAWKINS—		Emily	496	Naomi	510, 522
Fannie	522	Genevieve Claire		Opal Walker	501
John	634		508	Polly M.	495
Mr.	424	George C.	496, 502,	Ruth	509
Sallie	522		503, 561	Ruth Irma	500
HAWLEY—		George Dillard	508	Sallie	496, 550, 551
Sarah Louisa	129	George Edgar		Sarah Campbell	
HAYDEN—			503, 504		503, 504
Mr.	122	George P.	500, 501	Sarah Jane	508
HAYNES—		George W.	497, 501	Sarah M.	496
Henry	79	Harry	468	Sarah Montague	
Roderick D.	79	Hattie B.	501	Duncan	503
S. D.	79	Jack	468, 510	Uriel Clay	503, 509
T. N.	78, 79	James	462	Virginia	510
HAYS OR HAY—		James C.	596, 510	Wilfred B.	501
Agnes	504	James W.	495, 503	William	501, 509
Andrew	495, 509,	John	484, 491, 495,	William Andrew	
576			509, 510, 512,		508
Andrew Collins			627	William H.	497,
	503, 508	John B.	495, 509,		500, 510
Anna Maria			510, 512	William Ogle	504
	503, 504	John S.	497	HEALY—	
Anne Elizabeth		Joseph	495, 496	Mr.	538
	503, 504	Joseph W.	497	HEATHCOCK—	
Annie Gertrude	508	Laura Perry	508	William	181, 199
Booth U.	501	Lena Campbell	508	HEATWOLD—	
Charles	263, 495,	Lucy Belle	509	Henry	557
	496, 500, 561	Lulu	509	Joseph H.	556, 557
Charles B.	496, 500	Mabel S.	501	Louisa	557
Charles Dillard	503	Margaret M.	509	Mary Irmyn	557
Charles John	495	Margaret Tracy	509	HEDGE—	
Charles Lampton		Mary	495, 510, 512	Henry	259
	509	Mary B. Walker		Sarah	387
Charles Thomas			496, 500	HEDGWOOD—	
	503, 504	Mary Georgia	509	Miss	333, 335

HEMANS—		HEWITT—		Metta Pearl	322
Elizabeth	179	Thomas	294	Peggy	416
HEMPHILL—		HIBARGER—		Polly Catherine	
Mr.	53	Grace Elizabeth	107		319, 322
HEMPSTEAD—		HICKEY—		Robert Young	321
Dolly	120	Mr.	94	Samuel Perry	319
HENDERSON—		HICKS—		William	322
J. Pickney	622	Margaret	213	William A.	319, 321
Mr.	274	Miss	608	HINE OR HINES—	
HENDREN—		HIGANBOTHAM—		Barnett	525
Ellen	280	Mr.	465	Jane Barnett	525
John	280, 473	HIGGINBOTHAM—		Rosa	525
HENDRICKS—		Amanda B.	149	Walter G.	601
May	347, 354	Thomas	148, 149	William J.	525
Mrs.	346	William B.	149	HINGSTON—	
HENLEY—		HIGGINS—		John	294
Arthur	66	Drusilla W.	58	HINTON—	
HENNEMAN—		Joel	58	Charles C.	216
Augusta	216, 217	Mildred	58	Clayton B.	194,
George H.	217	HIGHFILL—		214, 215	
Gertrude Vieman	217	Anna E.	353	Daniel Douglas	
		Lorenzo	353		215, 216
HENRY—		Sophia H.	353	Daniel Fenton	215
Guy V.	88	HILL—		Edna	216
James	576	Flora	557	Effie	216
Mary Ann	75	General	50	Emma May	215
Mr.	508	Elizabeth L.	403	Floyd F.	216
Patrick	56, 75, 109	HINDMAN—		Frederick	216
Philip	75	Alexander	299, 318,	Hannah Helen	215
Thomas	297		319, 416	Henry D.	216
HENSLEY—		Ann Rebecca		Ivy F.	216
Sarah	208		319, 322	James E.	216
HERRIN—		Captain	317	James Gideon	
Annie Louise	214	Charles M.	319		215, 216
Byrd	182, 212	Curtis	322	Job	182, 214
Charlotte Cordav	214	Fetna Jane		Job Henderson	215
			319, 322	John Inman	
Edward Davison		Harlan	322		214, 215
	213, 214	James	416	Laura G.	216
Hattie May	214	James Herschell		Lillie M.	216
Henry	212		321	Lottie	215
Lee Anna	192, 193	James R.	319, 320,	Lulu C.	216
Susan E.	214		321	"Mandy"	216
William M.	214	Leslie Clarence	322	Martha Bell	215
HERSMAN—		Margaret A.	319	Mary E.	216
Dr.	117	Margaret Elizabeth		Marv G.	216
William	347		319, 321	Rachel Eveline	215

Richard	R. 214,	HOLLAND—	Ivan	342	
215, 216		George	634	John	342
Sarah Richardson		HOLLENBECK—	Lessel	342	
	194, 214	Maud	557	Lester	342
Sophia J.	181, 194	HOLLER—	Robert Ross	342	
Thomas Burks	214	Nelson	373	Walter Walker	342
Thomas Cleveland		HOLLINGSWORTH—	William D.	342	
	215	Sarah Jane Ward	HORTON—		
Walter J.	216	268, 269	Mary	58, 59	
William B.	216	HOLLOWAY—	HOUSMAN—		
William Walker		Mr.	374	Mary	188, 189
	214, 215	HOLMES—	HOUSTON—		
HIRST—		Hugh	38	Adamantine Corey	
Stith T.	291, 448	Jane	264, 346	597	
HIXON—		HOLT—		Alexander	590
Emmaline	559	Florine Russell	198	Alice	590, 598
Hugh Warnock	559	Miss	288	Ann	3, 6
Jared Ralph	559	Mr.	443	Annie	162
Joseph Lucas	559	Nanaline	198	Annie R.	598
Lucas	559	Thaddeus	198	Betsey Stuart	
Ralph	559	HOOD—		591, 599	
HOAG—		General	510	Catherine Elizabeth	
Mr.	25	HOPEWELL—		597	
HOAGUE—		Emaline Venyce		Catherine M.	598
John	464	103		David	593
Mr.	615	HOPKINS—		Edith McClung	599
HOBSON—		Salina	374	Elizabeth	590
Colonel	416	HOPPING—		Elizabeth Moore	598
E. H.	320	Miss	78	Elizabeth Stuart	
General	419	HORN OR HORNE—		592	
HODGES—		Elizabeth	619	Ella M.	591
James	178	Emerson	619	Ella Moorman	
HOGAN—		Ernest M.	196	599, 600	
Bell	8	James W.	195	Elvira M. W.	591
HOGUE—		John	616, 619	Emma Bessie	598
John	146	Marion F.	195, 196	Esther	588, 590
Moses	591	Mary	619	Harry R.	598
Mr.	369, 370, 371	Nancy E. Pope	195	Helen Alexander	
HOGSETT—		HORNBACK—		597	
Mary	403	Abraham	446	Horace	599
HOGSHEAD—		Andrew	446	Hubert Todd	598
D.	473	Jesse	446	Isabella	588
Thomas	473	John	446	James	469, 577,
HOGUE—		HORNBECK—		588, 590	
Addison	158, 161	Edward	342	James Bernard	598
Margaret	373, 374	Effie Ray	342	Janet Caroline	598
		Henry Oscar	342	Janet Hay	598

Janette	591	Samuel Adger	597	William	2
Janette Madison	599	Samuel R.	150, 570,	William Ellsworth	
Jennie Caruthers		571, 572, 573,			409
	599	588, 592, 595,		Zalmon	408, 409
J. Le Roy Davies		596, 597, 620		HUFFMAN—	
	599	Samuel Wilson	599	Florinda O.	558
John	573, 575, 576,	Sarah Todd		HUGG—	
588, 589, 590,			573, 590	Jugga	511
591, 633		Stella M.	598	HUGHES—	
John Davies	591,	William	487, 590	General	4
592, 599		William P.	150,	Hannah	49
John Perry	599	595, 597, 599		Susan	327
Lorene H.	599	HOWARD—		HUGHING—	
Mabel	599	Ellen Means	217	Mr.	618
Margaret	590	J. D.	217	HULL—	
Margaret Walker		J. K.	77	Alfred Gregory	
150, 569, 599		Mary E.	217, 218	88, 89, 236	
Maria Todd		HOWE—		Andrew Young	236
591, 592		Henry	513	Annette	236
Martha Elizabeth		Mr.	461	Elizabeth Aber-	
H.	599	HOWELL—		nathy	89, 236
Martha Hannah	599	Joseph	328	Emma Gregory	89
Mary Bell	598	HUBBARD—		General	17, 18, 19,
Mary Margaret	597	Sarah J.	383	21, 31	
Mary Rowland	599	HUDDLESTON—		John Adley	
Matilda P.	599	Daniel	632, 633	236, 237	
Matilda Rowe		Jane	633	Margaret Tiffin	236
591, 595		John	632	J. A. T.	88, 89, 234,
Matthew	588, 590	Katherine	633	236	
Mr.	175	Prudence	633	HUME OR HUMES—	
Olive A.	598	Rachel	633	Peter	66
Rev.	177	Thomas	632, 633	William	66
Robert	588, 589,	HUDSON—		W. Y. C.	517
590, 591		Ann	3, 6	HUMMER—	
Robert Bruce	599	Elizabeth Ruther-		Jane	3, 263, 363
Rutherford	571	ford	264	Michael	135
Rutherford R.		Frank Ross	409	Mr.	135, 144
597, 598		Hugh	1, 2, 264	William	135
Samuel	63, 154,	James Orval	409	HUMPHREY—	
175, 470, 486,		Jane	2	Dr.	68, 72
487, 494, 569,		Jane Walker	278	HUNGATE OR HUNT-	
570, 573, 575,		John	2	GATE—	
577, 583, 584,		Margaret	2, 263,	Frank Evermont	
585, 586, 587,		264, 278		499	
588, 589, 590,		Mary	2	Helen Elizabeth	
591, 597, 600,		Preston Zalmon	409	499	
608		Thomas	2	James A.	498

James William	499	Bertie V.	196	Joel S.	190
Jessie Eugenia	499	Carey E.	196	John	187
Joseph Wyne	499	Caroline Matilda	187, 189	John H.	182, 184, 185, 186, 187
Laura Maud	499	Cerilda Ellen	193	John O.	195
HUNT—		Charles	187	John Ritchie	180, 181
Asbury	182, 212	Charles W.	195, 196	John T.	194, 196
Elizabeth Latham	212	Charlotte Jane	187	John Walter	197, 198, 199
Sallie	212, 213	Clemenza Clemen-	193	John Washington	181, 193
Thomas P.	96	cordelia Dick	199	John Wesley	193
HUNTER—		Dorothy	196	Josephine	187
Andrew	24	Edward	187	Joseph S.	194
General	86	Elizabeth	181, 182, 183, 199	Julia V.	188, 192
Henry	24	Ella	183	Lazarus	214
Josiah	324	Emma	183	Lillie J.	196
Lewis	24	Frank	185	Louise	187
Margaret	24	Franklin	188	Lucy	187
Mattie	594	Frederick	187	Margaret C.	187, 190
Mr.	324	Hannah	182, 214, 215	Marguerite	194
Robert	22, 23	Harriet Francis	198	Martha Ann	187, 188
HURLBURT—		Henry	185	Martha C.	193
Earl Elmer	404	Hugh	185, 187	Martha Louise	190, 191
Edna Caroline	404	Hugh Theodore	182, 184, 186, 187	Mary	182, 183, 198
Elmer	404	Ira A.	196	Mary A.	181, 182, 224
Martin Effie	404	Ira M.	195	Mary C.	188
HUTCHESON—		Isaac	182, 214, 215	Mary E.	193
Eliza Johnston	163	James	181, 187	Matilda Caroline	182, 216
Emma Gold	163	James M.	181, 187, 190, 191, 193, 194	Nancy D.	188
Harriet Newell	163	James T.	195	Nannie	187
James Morrison	163	Jane	182, 206	Nellie	185
Mary Elizabeth	163	Jane Francis	194	Nellie F.	195, 196
Robert Steel	163	Jane Martin	183	Ora P.	195
Stella	157	Jane Walker	182	Paulina E.	188, 191
HUTCHINSON—		Jennie D.	184	Pearly B.	197
Charles	321	Jessie J.	196	Rena M.	195
HYDE—		Job H.	194	Robert Walker	185, 194
Miss	551	Joel C.	181, 188, 190, 194	Rosa	185
HYATT—		Joel F.	194, 196	Samuel	185
George H.	304				
IMBRI—					
William	129				
INMAN—					
Abednego	181				
Annie	187				
Annie E.	195				
Arthur Crew	185				
Benjamin P.	195				

Samuel Martin 101,	IVINS—	JENNINGS—
182, 183, 184,	Margaret 276, 278	E. C. 614
185, 186, 197	JACKS—	JEWELL—
Sarah 182, 216, 222	Bertie 407	Ann 387, 389
Sarah I. 194, 196	JACKSON—	JOHNSON—
Shadrac 185	Andrew 248	Cyrus 610
Shadrac W. 181,	Charles 636	Eleanor 267, 275
182, 183, 184,	General 44, 50, 162,	Elizabeth Dela-
197, 198	486, 502, 536	meter 361, 422
Susan 182, 212, 214	H. H. 604	George 525
Susan J. 195	M. C. 160	Jane 36, 48
Susanna 190, 191	Mr. 430	John R. 428
Thursa 215	JACOBS—	J. T. 193
Varian A. 194, 196	George 633	Louis 500
Walker P. 181, 186,	JARRET—	Maria Barnett 525
197, 198	Devereux 579	Mary 500
Warren 197	JAYNE—	Miss 178
Warren W. 194	Dr. 428	Robert 606
William Baker 193	JEANS—	Sarah Z. 271
William C. 194, 195	Dalton 196	Silas F. 500
William H. 181,	Edith A. 194, 196	JOHNSTON—
185, 194, 197,	Fannie E. 215, 216	Dorothy 105
198	Gladys Otoma 196	General 106, 452
William Shadrac 188	Joel C. 196	Homer Clifton 105
Willie Lee 194	John A. 194, 196	Sallie 629
INTZ—	Sarah J. 194, 195	JONES—
Sarah 632	Susan Gibson 194	Benjamin 218
IRONSIDES—	William 194	Betty Churchill 121
Mr. 18	William S. 196	Charles 221
IRVIN, IRVINE OR	JEFFERSON—	Dorothy 236
ERVINE—	Governor 479	Edward Joseph 221
Alexander 81	Thomas 37, 38, 56,	Eliza Ann 217, 220
Ann 65	120, 252, 528	Emma 218
Crine 81	JEFFRIES—	Flora Bell 221
David 80, 81	Jackson 353	Floyd 221
George 81	Joseph R. 353	Francis E. 214, 215
Hannah 81, 83, 84	Lucretia 353	Frederick 637
James 81, 84, 473	Lula Esther 353	Gregory 236
Margaret 81	Marjoria 353	Gwendolin 351
Mary 81	JENKINS—	Hannah 121, 218,
Mr. 72	J. Knox 182, 183	221, 633
Robert 80, 81	John S. 512	Irl 222
Samuel 81	Ralph 183	James R. 218, 221
Sarah 65	Serena Ann Borders	John A. 218, 221
Sophia 81	183	John G. 216
Thomas 81	Sterling Gresham	Katie 221
William 80, 81	183	Louise 173

Maggie	218	John R.	222, 224	Robert Edward	192
Martha Reed	216	Mary E.	223, 224	Willie Pearl	192
Mary	222, 637	Mary L.	223	KELSO—	
Minerva	217, 221	Otto H.	224	Bertha	78
Nannie	407	William R.	223	Betsey	74
Roy	235, 236	Winifreda Hinton	222	Charles	71, 74, 76, 78, 615
Senator	236	KANE—		Cornelius	77
Sophia M.	218	Mr.	440	Dr.	75
Wesley	389	KASSON—		Eleanor F.	77
William	121, 637	John A.	436	Elias W.	78
William C.	216, 217	KAY—		Elizabeth E.	78
William Joseph	217, 221	Reuben L.	611	Frances	77
JOPLIN—		KEAGY—		George A.	78
James	632	Rebecca	95, 96	Hugh	31, 70, 74, 76, 77, 456, 462, 481, 615
JORDAN—		KEECH—		Hugh W.	77
Augustus	120	Henrietta	385	James	76
Margaret	333, 335	KEEN—		James C.	77
Sarah	115	John	322	James Moore	75
JOST—		John S.	319, 322	Jane	77
Ambrose Frederick	211	Marvin	322	John	76, 78
Helena Gier	208	KEENEY—		John B.	78
Henry Peter	211	Lillie	208	John Samuel	
John	208, 211	KEITING—		Brown	76, 77
John Williams	211	Anna	78, 79	Joseph M.	77
Peter	208	KELLER—		Katherine	264
Thomas Edward	211	D.	66	Labelle	77
Joy—		KELLY—		Margaret	77, 263, 264
Mary E.	565, 566	Andrew Jackson	192, 193	Mary	75, 76, 77
JUDY—		Charles Walker	192	Mary A.	75
John	6	Clara May	193	Mary B.	78
JULIAN—		Clarence Gordon	192	Mary E.	78, 79
Mr.	442	Elias	192	Mary J.	78
JULL—		George Artis	192	Melinda	76
S.	389	Hattie Lee	192	Philander D.	77
JUMP—		Joel Shadrach	192	Quincy A.	77
Alice A.	224	Joel Sidney	192	Rachel	74
Elizabeth	223	John Duke	611	Samuel J.	77, 78
George R.	223	John Wesley	192	Thaddeus P.	78
George W.	223	Julia Rosanna	192	Thaddeus S.	78
Hannah E.	222, 223	Margaret J.	611	Walker	76, 461, 462, 615
James	222	Marian Jennie		William	74, 76, 78
James E.	223	Meeks	192	William H.	78
James M.	222, 223	Marion S.	188, 192		
John	182, 216	Nannie L.	192		
		Otis Bennett	193		

KENARD—		Mattie	221	KOLLOCK—	
General	635	Minerva	217, 220	Shepherd K.	97
KENDALL—		Mary Stuart	57	KRETSINGER—	
Amos	425	Myrtle	220	Adele	254
KENDRICK—		Pryor	221	KUHN—	
Kate	592, 593	Rosanna Maples	217	Aaron	17
KENNADY OR KEN-		Samuel	217	Abraham	17
NEDY—		William W.	217, 220	George	17
Eva	516			Margaret	17
Miss	288, 290	KINNARD—		KYLE—	
KENNARD—		Amanda	337	Emily Victoria	497
Lamira	324	Clay	337	Georgia Anna	497
Russell	324	David	337	Mary Ellen	497
KENNY—		Ethlaine	337	Mr.	291
Major	522	Harlan E.	337	Samuel B.	496, 497
KENOGY—		Herbert	336, 337	LACOSTS—	
Kittie H.	558	Miss	324	William	485
KENT—		Roland H.	337	LACY—	
Ann	49	Stuart	324	Caroline Luster	217
KESTER—		Virgie	337	Charles P.	217, 221
Fred W.	388	Zula	337	Clara Carolina	221
KIDD—		KINNIER—		Drury	95
John	626, 627	L.	286	Horace Adrian	221
KIMBROUGH—		KINNEY—		James	221
Major	74	Judge	228	Maggie May	217
Rachel Kelso	75	KIRK—		M. L.	572
KIMMEL—		Laura	635	Mr.	456
M. M.	522	KIRKENDAL—		William	122
KING—		Mr.	80	LADD—	
Alice M.	555, 556	KIRKPATRICK—		John W.	11
Anna M.	556, 558	Mr.	122	Lydia Brown	11, 12
Claude	220	KIRKWOOD—		Lydia Sweet Brown	11
Elizabeth Beck	217	S. J.	438, 439, 440,	Mary Ann	12
Elizabeth Helen	107		442, 443		
Emma	221	KLEINFELTER—		LAIR—	
Frances Campbell	107	H.	400	Andrew Darwin	406
Frank	220	KLINCK—		Benjamin	404, 405
Henry	107	Bessie	558	Benjamin Carl	406
Houston	220	KNOTT—		Henrietta	404, 405
James	107	J. Proctor	320	Rachel Anne	406
John	221	KNOX—		Ray	406
John C.	545, 546,	James	511	Ross	406
547		Jane	511	LAIRD—	
Joseph E.	104, 107	Joanna	511	David	294
Josephine	220, 221	John	511, 589	Mary Melinda	168
Louis Wilson	217	KOLB—		LAMAR—	
		Henrietta	603	Frank	557

LAMBERT—		LA POINT—		LECKEY—	
Mr.	487	Benjamin C.	351	Agnes Mitchell	288
Tobias	568	LARGE—		Ella	286, 287
LAMON—		Sarah	633	Ella Wade	287
Mr.	440	LARINER—		James G.	286
LAMOREAU—		Mr.	181	John	286
George W.	306	LA SALLE—		Virginia	287
LANCASTER—		Henry Arlington		LEE—	
Laura	508		240, 242	Bryan	225
LANE—		LATHAM—		Daniel W.	225
C.	375	—— Bell	213	Ed	510
James H.	147	James	213	Fitzhugh	50
Mr.	456	Susanna	213	Frazer	224
LANGLEY—		LAW—		Franklin S.	225
Susan	632	Wilson	370	General	45, 452,
LANGSTON—		LAWSON—		486, 584	
E. L.	415	Cyrus A.	561	George	224, 225
LANSDALE—		David	561, 562	Hays	510
Sarah Ann	299, 300	Elizabeth	562, 563	Henry	120
LAPSLEY—		General	487	Henry H.	225
Adeleine	601	George	562	Louisa	83, 90
Catherine	613	Joseph	562, 563	Mary A.	225
Catherine R.	611	Lucille	563	Mary Smith	224
Edna Winston	612	Sarah	562, 563	Mordecai	224, 225
Elsie	612	Shields	563	Polly Smith	200
Isabella P.	612	Willis	562, 563	Robert	60
J.	601, 612	LAYNE—		Robert E.	121, 225
James Woods	612	Martha Green	213	Rosella	225
John Duke	611	Robert	213	Sarah	200, 204
John Kay	612	Samuel Edward	213	Sarah Smith	224
John P.	612	LEA—		Van Q.	224
Joseph Woods	611	Catherine	181, 182,	V. D.	200
Margaret Agnes	612	183		William	224, 225
Mary Alberti	612	Mary Peck	182	LEET—	
Mary Priscilla	612	Preston	182	Charles Edward	129
Norvell	613	LEACH—		Louisa Arlena	129
Norvell Alexander	611	Bolivar F.	599, 600	LEFFLER—	
		Charles B.	600	Shepherd	434
		Coray	600	LEFTRICH—	
Robert	611	Ella H.	600	Fannie	96, 101
Robert A.	611, 612	Finley	600	Thomas Lumpkin	101
Robert K.	612	Herbert	600	LEGARE—	
Rutherford	612	Houston	600	Hugh S.	110
Samuel Norvell	612	Maggie Homer	600	LEGRAND—	
Samuel Rutherford	611	Stuart	600	Lucy	65
Zaidee	612	LEAKE—			
		L. L.	226		

LEMON OR LEMONS—			LETCHER—		LINDSLEY—	
Alexander	555		Giles	49	Lucretia Thalia	383
Alice	557		Governor	38	LINTHACOM—	
Alice Adelaide	556		LEWIS—		Ann	266
Blanche Louise	558		Amerine L.	188	LISLE—	
Charles Ellsworth	556, 557		Andrew	51, 488	Daniel	419
Charlotte	556		Colonel	472	Dorothy Miller	419
Charlotte Warnock	558		Elizabeth	115	Elizabeth P.	414, 419
Edna	556		James S.	53	LISTRE—	
Ella Reynolds	557		John 53, 472, 483,		Mr.	599
Ella Rosetta	556, 557		488		LITTON—	
Eva Bell	7		Samuel	488	Burton	444
Everett Roy	557		Thomas	51, 484	LOCKE—	
Frank Newton	556		William	53	William	46
Frederick	557		William L.	53	LOCKHART—	
George King	558		LEYBURN—		Elzada May	200
Grace	556		George	596	Susan Sanders	200
Grace Allen	556		LIBHART—		Thomas E.	200
Hamlin T.	555, 557		Bessie G.	212	Walter O.	200
Harland	557		Clark Z.	209, 212	LOCKWOOD—	
Herbert Kenton	556		David C.	212	Judge	378
James William K.	555, 556, 558		Ralph H.	212	LOGAN—	
Joseph Gaines	555, 556		Roy C.	212	Ada	94
Leonard O.	557		Sarah J. Zarr	209	Agnes P.	91
Leonard T.	555, 556		William H. H.	209	Alexander	83
Lillian Viola	556		LIGHTFOOT—		Anna Lavina	92
Mary Inez	558		Philip	315	Annie S.	60
Mary Louise	556		Susan	315	Benjamin	56, 83,
Mary Morgan	557		LINCOLN—		84, 479	
Olive Viola	556, 557		Abraham	54, 55, 56,	David	82, 83, 84,
Orange V.	555, 558		57, 247, 255, 256,		491	
Robert Lloyd	558		422, 430, 435,		Elizabeth	60
Walter Clifford	556		436, 437, 438,		Elizabeth Jane	90
William	555		439, 440, 441,		Eliza J.	91, 92
Zitella	557		442, 443, 498,		Eusebius	85
LESLEY—			515, 520		Eusebius Howard	92
Mr.	480		Mr.	17	Florence	60
LESLIE—			*LINDELL—		Florance Maria	90
Governor	318		Leslie	385	Hannah Irvine	84
			LINDQUIST—		Harriet Newell	92, 93
			Gustave A.	291	Henry	418
			LINDSAY—		Hugh	83
			John	633	J. A.	84, 85
			Leftridge	333		
			Mary C.	562, 563		
			Nathaniel P.	561, 562		

*This name should be Leslie Lindell Cleveland.

James 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 91, 94	Sarah 83	LUMP—	
James Marcellus 91, 93	Sophia McPheeters 85	John 182	
James Montgomery 93	Virginia Elizabeth 90	LUNA—	
James Venable 83	Walter 82	General 534	
Jane 72, 94	William 82, 83	LUSK—	
Jane Elizabeth 85	William Lee 90	Mr. 486	
John 71, 72, 81, 83, 84, 85, 94, 479, 576	William Mc- Pheeters 85	LUSTER—	
John B. I. 83	LOMBARD—	Edward 217	
John I. 58, 60	Mary Howard 515, 517	Fannie 219, 222	
John Joseph 90	LONG—	Jane Walters 218	
John Newton 91	Alexander 294	Marion 218	
John Robert 90	Miss 6	Martha 218	
Joseph 90, 94	LONGSTREET—	Nancy Jones 217	
Joseph Addison 91	General 50	Nellie 219	
Joseph Alexander 85, 93	LONSDALE—	Rosa 219, 222	
Joseph D. 83, 90	Allen Wiley 561	Wade 219	
Joseph Morton 90	Elizabeth 560	Walter 219	
Joseph P. 83	George 560	Wiley 217, 219	
Kate 94	Walter 560	LUTTRELL—	
Laura Anna 418	LOONEY—	Mr. 84	
Lavinia Agnes 92	Mr. 131	LYLE—	
Lavinia E. 80, 81, 85	LOVE—	John 36, 481, 579	
Lillian Sophia 90	Bartie E. 189	Matthew 263	
Louisa Lee 90	Burtie A. 189	Mr. 486	
Maria 85	Edna R. 189	Polly 65	
Maria Elizabeth 92	Lillie May 189	Samuel 482	
Maria Louisa 90	Lucinda 188, 189	William 33	
Martha Virginia 93	Walter R. 189	LYNN—	
Mary 82, 83	William M. 188, 189	Mary Ann 288	
Mary Isabella 93	LOWRY—	LYONS—	
Nathaniel 83	John 178	Nathaniel 523	
Olivia S. 60	LUBRING—	LYTTON—	
Rachel McPheeters 72	Frederick 223	Araminta 328	
Robert 82, 83, 85, 90, 94, 174, 175	LUCAS—	Benjamin 328	
Robert Harding 90	Governor 434	Elizabeth 328	
Rose E. 92	Joseph 448	Emily 328	
Rossington Morton 90	LUCE—	Frank 328	
	Jane 614	Letitia Ann 328	
	LUDINGTON—	Lilly 328	
	Elizabeth 560	Margaret 328	
	Susie 560	Mary Jane 328	
	William 560	William 328	
		MAC PETER—	
		William 66	
		McADEN—	
		Hugh 481	

McALPINE—		Eliza	75	McCOWN—	
Jessie S.	12	Elizabeth	36	Andrew	483
John W.	12	Esther	75	Jane E.	63
Mary A.	12	Harriet N.	75	John	63
Nicholas	12	Isabella	75	McCROSKY—	
Robert L.	12	James	75	Anna	552
McBRIDLE—		James H.	75	Ann Maria	551
Professor	287	Jane	75	Blair	550, 551
McBROOM—		John	484	Charles	552
William	182, 212	John A.	484	David	550
McCAMPBELL—		John L.	75	Donald Warren	553
Betsey	568, 616	Joseph	484	Elizabeth	552
James	576	Lavinia	75	Ella	552
Rachel	177	Margaret	75	Frederick Barber	551
McCAULEY—		Mary	65, 94, 484	Grizelda	3, 492
Mr.	374	Mary A.	75, 77	James	379, 495,
McCHESNEY—		Mr.	34	496, 549, 550,	
Elizabeth	153, 168,	Nancy	3, 75, 492	551	
170		Nellie	287	James W.	552, 553
McCLELLAN—		Polly	75	John	550
Eliza Jane Logan		Samuel	75	Joseph	327, 393,
88		Samuel A.	75	498, 550, 551	
Fannie Earnistine		William	484	Lucillia	551, 552
87, 88, 93		McCLURE—		Mary	551, 552
General	158, 441	Andrew	585	Milton	551
James	92, 179	E. B.	116	Miss	513
Janet	66	Miss	53, 61	Mrs.	526
John	88, 91, 92	Mrs.	299	Nancy	550
McCLELLAND—		Rev.	177	Nancy Walker	550
Abraham	177, 180	McCOOK—		Polly	551
Anna	177	D.	450	Samuel	550
David	177	McCORKLE—		Sarah	551, 552, 553
Elizabeth	177	Alex. B.	472	Susan	332, 377,
James	177	Joseph	297	378, 551	
Jane	177	Martha	297, 376	William	549, 550
John	177	Mildred	162	McCUE—	
Samuel	177	McCORMICK—		James A.	484
William	176, 177	James Walker	285	John	484, 585
McCLENAHAN—		John Steele	285	J. M.	484
Elijah	294	Sidney Dyer	285	Mr.	35, 472
McCLERNAND—		McCOWAN—		McCUNE—	
John A.	441	Amy J.	339	Elbert	203
McCLUNG—		Emery W.	339	Fannie	203, 206
Alexander K.	484	Hazel	339	John L.	199, 202
Betsey	588	Malcolm Walker		Laura	203
Doctor	597		339	Nancy J.	203
Edith	599	Mr.	338, 339	William	484

McCutchan or Mc-	John	36, 65, 94,	Charles Ross	607
Cutchen or Mc-		483, 484	Irene John	606, 607
Cutcheon—	Joseph	65	John Walker	606
Hugh Walker	Magdeline	65	Martha Ann	
James Trimble	Martha	65		606, 607
John H.	Mary	65	Mary Jane	606
John Rice	Samuel	35, 36, 65,	Samuel Barclay	606
John Samuel		94, 480, 482, 484	Thomas W.	606
	Sarah	65	Virginia	606, 607
280, 281	William	65	McKamy—	
Margaret	McElvane—		Elizabeth	180
Mary Agnes	Harriet	333, 334	Isabel	64
	McEvain—		John	179
280, 281	Miss	416	Mrs.	64
Mary C.	McEwen—		William	483
Mary J.	Alexander	590	McKay—	
Mary Margaret	McFarland—		William F.	501
William	Francis	472	McKee—	
William Thomas	McFarlane—		Colonel	143
	George	307	Mr.	18, 19
280, 281	Mary Rae	307	McKegy—	
McCutcheson—	McGaughey—		Emma Josephine	241
Daniel	Amelia Marie	398, 399	McKelway—	
McDaniel—	Hester	398	Alexander Jeffry	
Margaret A. C.	J. G.	394, 398		159, 161, 162
	John Allen	398	Benjamin M.	162
71, 95	Mary Jane	373, 375	Kate Comfort	161
Parthenia	Nellie	398	Lavinia Rutherford	
William	Sarah Lucile	398	Smith	161
McDonald—	Thomas Walker	398	McKenzie—	
Charles Black	McGaw—		Anna	353
C. M.	Cora Berenice	362	Franklin Walker	
Cyrus	McGehee—			353
Mary	John L.	188	John Allen	353
Matilda Moore	McGinnis—		Thomas J.	352
Miss	Carrie E.	396	McKinley—	
Stephen Rush	McGuire—		William	88, 529
Susan	Hunter	39	McKinney—	
176, 179	McHenry—		Alexander	4
McDowell—	Clara	395	Betsey	568, 620
Betsey	John	395	John	75
Caleb W.	McIlhenny—		Mr.	84
65, 481	Emma	340	McKnight—	
Captain	Mr.	175	Jane	2
108	McIlwaine—		John	278
Colonel	Alexander	606	Thomas	427
66, 485,				
487, 488				
Elizabeth				
65, 71, 94				
Ephraim				
65, 81,				
482, 483, 489				
Isabella				
5				
James				
5, 65, 153,				
263, 483, 485,				
489, 580, 581				

McLARY—		James Morrison	Jane Elizabeth	5, 96
Hugh	290		Janet	67, 68
McLAUGHLIN—		John R.	Jerusha Matilda	5
Henry Woods		Mary Morton	John	5, 67, 68
	155, 156	Mary S.	John W.	74
Mr.	257	Morton	Joseph Charles	100
McLAW—		Rice	Kate	111
Sergeant	125	Samuel H.	Kate L.	100
McMAHAN—		Susie	Lavina	95
Alexander	413	Tom	Margaret	97
Andrew	264, 413	MCPHEETERS—	Margaret Ann	95
Ann	413	Alexander	Margaret Lilly	101
Jane	413	Alexander Miller	Maria	111
Margaret	1, 2, 278, 413		Maria D.	74
Samuel	413	Ann	Maria E.	74
McMILLEN—		Anna C.	Martha	5, 66, 67, 71, 79
Jessie	375	Anne	Martha J.	74, 111, 112
McMULLAN OR Mc-		Annie	Mary	66, 67, 68, 71, 74, 77, 100
MULLIN—		Archibald	Mary Elizabeth	95
Henry Matthew	9	Catherine H.	Mary Jane Eliza-	5
John	9	Catherine Mary	beth	184, 185
John Harvey	375	Charles	Mildred	184, 185
R. B.	178	David	Mildred Murphy	101
William	9	David Brainard		
McMURTRY—		Edwin M.	Philander	73
Levi	550	Elizabeth	Polly	73
McNEILLY—		71, 95, 102	Rachel	71, 81, 83, 84, 85
Andrew Walker	535	Ella	Rebecca	5, 66, 67, 68, 71
Grace	535	Fannie	Robert	5
J. A.	529, 535	97, 111	Robert Preston	5
Katherine	535	Fannie Coalter	Sallie	97
May	535	74	Samuel	67
Susan A.	535	Fannie Leftrich	Samuel B.	95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101
McNISH—		Florence	Sarah	68
Hugh	528	Gabriel	Sarah W.	74
Hugh L.	527, 528	Gabriel W.	Sophronia	73
Jack	528	George	Susan	95, 96
Jennie	528	Grace Woodson	Susan de Leftrich	101
Phillips	528	James	Susan Octavia	95, 96
McNOWN—		108, 112		
Z. T.	312	James Augustus		
McNUTT—		73, 74, 111		
Fannie	162	James D. L.		
Frances	162	74		
George	178	James Granberry		
Governor	153, 581	95, 96		
		James M.		
		71, 73		
		James Turner Left-		
		rich		
		101		
		Jane		
		5, 68, 71		

Tennent McDaniel		MADISON—		Humphrey	60
	96	Bishop	120	India	243
Theophilus	73	Margaret	65	James	87, 294
Thomas Leftrich		MAGILL—		Josephine	394, 399
	101	James	294	Maud	278
Thomas S.	99, 100	MAGRUDER—		Robert Mitchell	278
Wesley	111	J. B.	125	Sabret Taylor	278
Wesley Harper	74	MAHAN—		Samuel Taylor	
William	5, 32, 65,	Elijah	297		276, 278
	66, 67, 68, 69,	Madison	297	Thomas	56
	70, 71, 94, 95,	Matthew	297	William Patterson	
	97, 100, 108, 134,	MAKAMIE—			278
	144, 145, 294,	Mr.	473	MARSHE—	
	472, 483, 491,	MAKIMSON—		Louisa	284
	492	Mary	297	Witham	23
William A.	5, 74	Samuel	297	MARSTELLA—	
William Leaven-		MALLET OR MALLETT		Louisa	603
worth	101	Mr.	272	MARTIN—	
William M.	95, 96,	William	392	Alice A.	501
	99, 100, 150, 163	MALOTT—		Andrew	263, 568,
McQUEEN—		Martha Orchard	3		620
Elizabeth	110, 120	MALTBY—		Anna H.	362
McRAE—		Jonathan	333	Beverly R.	501
D. K.	517	Mr.	330, 332	Charles Vilas	501
Margaret	515, 517	MANGRUM—		Edward H.	517, 518
McSPADDEN—		Rhoda J.	636, 637	Eleanor	620
Eliza	181	MANN—		Elizabeth	85, 87,
Esther	181	Eunice	337		362
James Walker	181	James H.	337	Ellen Mildred	501
Jennie	181	Latha G.	337	F. M.	500, 501
Joel	181	Virgil D.	337	Hugh	182
John	181	William	337	Jane	182
King	181	MARMADUKE—		John	469
Margaret	181	John S.	528, 540,	J. S.	362
Moses	181		541, 542, 543,	Lord	87
Rebecca	181		544, 545, 546,	Mabel P.	501
Samuel	181		547, 548, 549	Martha	632
Thomas	180, 181	MARQUIS—		Mary	362
		Eleanor	32, 69, 174	Mr.	509
McSPEDEN—		MARSHALL—		Sarah Russell	182
Thomas	263	Albert Thomas	278	Thomas	87, 362,
MACKEY—		Alexander K.	65		482
A. S.	630	Chapin Hall	278	William	362
Belle	630	Chief Justice		MASON—	
John	630		65, 484	Abby Walker	563
MACOMB—		Elizabeth	87	Blanch	211
Manuel	252	Gilbert	87	Ethel Blaine	211

John J.	207	MAYS—	MELTON—
Nancy J. Brown	207	Joseph 51	Emma 217, 219
Richard	125	MEADE—	Jesse 217
Ruby A.	355, 357	Bishop 477	Nancy Irkson 217
Walker	563	MEANS—	MELVAN—
William	207, 211	Alice Hagood 113	Mr. 259
William H.	563	Ann Harper 112	MEREDITH—
MASSIE—		Beverly 111, 113	Samuel 478
Maggie	617	Caroline Harper 111	MERRITT—
MATTHEWS—		Cary Jane Nott 113	General 59
Ann Eliza	153, 172	David Coalter	MESSERLY—
Flora	114	111, 112	Everett J. 305
George	494	David H. 110, 111,	James Harold 305
George W.	395	113	J. O. 304, 305
John	172	Edward J. 74, 111,	Jonas 305
Miss	590	112	Sarah Alsbaugh 305
Sampson	479, 480,	Elizabeth 111	Warren B. 305
481		Eloise Butler 113	MESSPLEY—
MAXEY—		Frances Augusta 112	Mr. 388
Rice	386	Frances Coalter 112	METCALF—
MAXWELL—		Gabriella Mc-	Mr. 518
Mr.	138	Pheeters 112	METTOCK—
Susanna	403, 406	Isaac Hughes 111,	Annie 632
MAY—		112, 113	MEYERS—
Charles	163	James Hagood 113	Anna Bryant 159
Colonel	55	John Coalter 112	Dewey Joe Bailey
Eliza J. Lane	173	Julia Bates 112	245
George	201	Margaret 113	Evelyn 245
Grace N.	201	Maria Cornelia 113	Hazel 245
Hattie B.	360	Maria D. 112	Louis 245
John	201	Marion 112, 113	Louis Townsend
— Kimbro	201	Martha 112	245
MAYES—		Mary A. 110	Robert Leo 245
Adelaide E.	46, 47	Mary Hart 111	MICHAELS—
Annie Elizabeth	47	Robert 112	Anna Adelia
Annie E. Stuart	46, 47	Robert Harper 111	404, 405
Daniel	46	Sarah Frances 111	Edith Myrtle 405
Fannie H.	47	Sarah T. 112	Effie Jane 404
Robert B.	41, 42,	Thomas Coalter 111	Fannie Clarissa
46, 47		MEDCALF—	404, 406
Stuart H. Bowman	47	Mr. 439	Finis Chester 405
MAYO—		MEIGS—	Frank 405
Mr.	469	Quartermaster Gen-eral 441, 442	Frederick Gilmer 405
			Glen White 405
			Grace 405
			Homer Glen 405

Isaac Alexander	404	Jennie May	233	Mary	33
Isaac G. L.	403, 404	John H.	92, 93	Mr.	480
Linnie Belle	405	Joseph	300	Robert S.	33
Lee	405	Lucy	633	Thomas	33
Margaret Catherine	405	Margaret Elizabeth	233	Walter	294
Margaret Ellen	404, 405	Mary	115	William	33
Mary Bell	404	Nancy	608	MOFFIT—	
Ola Belle	405	Nannie	147, 148	Mr.	140, 145
Paul	405	MINOR—		MOIR—	
Ray	405	James L.	114	John	553
Richard Darwin	405	Margaret Randolph	123, 125	Mabel	553
Robert F.	404, 405	Mary Waters	125	Mr.	553
Samuel Andrew	404	Sallie Goode	114	Robert	553
Vernon	405	W. W.	125	MONK—	
Walter Allen	405	MITCHELL—		Eliza	106, 107
Wesley G.	404, 405	Ada	62	MONROE—	
William Russell	405	Arethusa	204	Andrew	390
William Trumbull	404	Carry Ann	206	Ben	390
MILES—		Eleanor	87	John Bell	390
General	88	Frank	204	Thomas Andrew	390
Mary	243, 244	James	200, 204	William Mont-	
MILLAR—		James A.	605, 606	gomery	390
Rev.	576	John	200, 204, 263	MONTGOMERY—	
MILLER—		John T.	204	Alexander	6
Anna	36, 340	Louisa	606	Cynthia	390
Avarilla Pancoast	233	Martha Douglas	606	Cynthia Ann	390
Bertine Cassandra	233	Mary V.	204	Erythusa	267
Carrie	115	Mr.	535	Flora	365, 373, 390
Colonel	19	Robert S.	606	Hugh	469
David G.	115	Samuel Julius	606	James	77
Dorothy	419	William H.	204	Jane	83
Dr.	536	MOBLEY—		John	3, 470, 575, 577, 578, 588
Dwight Logan	93	Elizabeth	111, 112	John Cyrus	390
Edgar	114, 115	Frances C. M.	112	John Tull	277
Edith	115	John G.	112	Mary	280, 365
Fanny Jennie	498, 499	MOFFETT—		Mary Eliza	390
George	369	A. S.	473	Mary W.	413
James E.	232, 233	Betsey	33	Miss	83
James George	233	Captain	487	Nannie Lee	418
Jane	53, 57	Colonel	481	Nelson	373
		George	294	Pitt	365, 390
		James	33	Robert Creel	277
		Jane	33	Sanders Pitt	390
		John	33	Thomas A.	277, 390
		Julia	33	Thomas L.	276, 277

Thomas P.	389, 390	Cynthia	150	174, 263, 446,	
William	83	Eleanor	174	449, 450, 462,	
William Johnson		Elizabeth	32, 34,	491, 627, 628,	
	277		69, 94, 95, 108,	629	
William S.	553		109, 174	John C.	543, 544,
MONTAGUE—		Elizabeth Burgess		545, 546, 547,	
Peter	502		146	548	
MONTOUR—		Elizabeth W.	115	John E.	446
Andrew	24	Ellen	153, 167, 413	John K.	33
Catherine	24	Elvira Houston		John N.	449, 450
Henry	24		148, 464	John S.	146, 464
Lewis	24	Evalina	66	Joseph	32, 69, 70,
Madame	6, 22, 23,	Frances	174, 618	136, 141, 144,	
24		H. H.	446	145, 149, 174,	
Margaret	24	India	149	446, 449, 464,	
Mary	6, 13	Isaac	257	465, 626, 627	
Mr.	22	Isaac Q.	146, 464	Joseph A.	146, 149,
MONTROSE—		James	3, 32, 68, 69,	150, 464	
Margaret	343, 345		72, 73, 76, 83,	Laura Barnes	
MOODY—			108, 131, 132,	148, 149	
Arthur H.	279		133, 134, 135,	Lavina	66, 71, 94
Benjamin Porter			136, 137, 140,	Lavina Walker	148,
	279		141, 142, 144,	464, 465	
Eleanor	279		145, 146, 150,	Lizzie	288, 289
Norman Stark-			151, 152, 153,	Louis P.	446
weather	279		174, 179, 463,	Margaret	69, 83,
MOON—			469, 491, 493,	141, 145, 152,	
Callie	192		575	174, 175	
Emma Lee	192	James Charles		Margaret Jane	32
John	192		148, 149	Margaret S.	449
MOORE—		James F.	146, 149	Marquis	174
Ada	171	James H.	464	Martha	132, 150
Alexander	32, 65,	James Rutherford		Martha Poage	
69, 70, 94, 140,			146, 463	146, 463	
145, 152, 174		James S.	449	Mary	32, 34, 69,
Alexander S.	66	James W.	612	70, 76, 127, 130,	
Andrew	446, 449,	Jane	32, 69, 70, 74,	134, 135, 136,	
489			76, 141, 142, 145,	145, 149, 150,	
A. P.	146, 464		150, 151, 174,	151, 152, 153,	
Atilla	150		175, 568, 569,	167, 170, 174,	
Barbara Jane			603	449, 463, 464,	
	148, 465	Jane S.	146, 149,	465, 469, 569,	
Betsey	70		464	588, 628, 629	
Captain	76	Jane Walker	36,	Mary Brown	146
Charles	465		145, 628	Mary Eliza	148
Clinton Dennison		John	32, 69, 70,	Mary F.	66
	148		136, 141, 145,	Matilda	465

Matilda P.	148	MOORMAN—	Margaret E.	507
Mattie	146, 149,	Elvira Margaret	Margaret Lavina	
464		591	157	
Mildred	66	J. J. 591, 593, 599	Margaret Patterson	
Milton L.	146, 464	MORGAN—	287	
Mrs.	461	General	480, 574,	Martha
Nancy	150	607		421
Naomi Hays	510	Ida	555, 557	Mary Agnes
Nettie	61	Mr.	57	286
Oscar Bascom		MORRI—	Mary Coleman	507
148, 465		Nathaniel	163, 164	Mary Jane
Ophelia Polk	510	MORRIS—	Mary Louisa	287
Peggy	141	J. L.	Mary M. 157, 158,	
Phoebe	449	Mae	161, 163, 164	
Polly 141, 142, 143,		MORRISON—	Mary Stuart	287
144, 145, 581		Betsey Walker	100	
Rachel 32, 67, 69,		Daniel Baker	Mr. 454, 456, 461,	
70, 71		Elizabeth Ellen	573	
Rebecca 140, 145,		Emily McFarland	Ora Lee	607
152		157, 164	Rev.	103
Rhoda	150	Emma Gold	Robert	286, 287,
Robert	174, 465,	100, 163	606, 607	
637		Frances	Robert Dabney	165
Robert C.	446	157, 162	MORRISON—	
Robert Henry	148	Frances Brown	Robert Hall	
Robert S.	450	163, 164	157, 165	
Sally	464	Frank	Robert Walker	281
Samuel 32, 69, 167,		Harriet Newell	Ruffner	281
174, 446, 449,		157, 163	Samuel	135
450		Henry Rutherford	Samuel B. 99, 157,	
Samuel B.	60, 61	157, 163, 164	162, 163, 281	
Samuel L.	149, 150	Hugh Davis	Susan	281
Samuel M.	153, 581	507	Thomas	378
Sarah	149, 174	James	Thomas Walker	
Sarah T.	146, 149	153, 154,	281, 287	
S. D. Stuart	61	156, 157, 158,	William	287
S. R.	62	159, 161, 165,	William Gold	163
Virginia Wilson	61	282, 287, 575	William McCutcheon	281
W. E.	510	James Henry	William Walker	
William	66, 140,	164	157, 164	
145, 149, 152,		James John Milton	Zachariah White	165
446, 449		157	MORROW—	
William S.	465	James Luther	Ellen	347, 350
William T.	146,	John	Matilda	348
148, 152, 463,		Joseph	Samuel	296
466		Lavina Dabney	Sarah	327, 336
W. L.	148, 150	Luther	MORSE—	
		286	Alice J.	404, 410
		Margaret		
		Margaret Culton		
		281		

MORSE—		NAYLOR—		NEWMAN—	
Annabell	403, 406	Caroline	128	James F.	635
MORTON—		Edwin	128	Martin	635
Mrs.	579	Eliza	109, 128	Mary	635
MOSS—		Elizabeth	128	Susanna	554
J. S.	148	James	128	NEWTON—	
MUNDY—		Jane	108	Ida Z.	555, 556
John E.	291	John	108, 128	Mrs.	437
Sarah Ann	291	Junius	128	NICEWANDER—	
MUNSELL—		Sophronia	128	Christina	145, 149
Albert	400	Thomas	128	NICHOLSON—	
Jennie	401	William	128	Sarah J.	403
MURDOCK—		NEAL—		NICKLE—	
M. C.	8	John	193	Adelaide	501
Rhoda Danforth	8	John A.	392	NISBIT—	
MURPHY—		J. T.	389, 391	Amelia Rice	395
Elizabeth	636	Mary E.	392	Benjamin	395
Mr.	487	Nellie	392	Elizabeth Denny	395
William	492	Rachel	636	Eugene Goodspeed	395
MURRELL—		Sanders F.	392	John	395
John Nathan	414, 415	Susan Jane	181, 193	John McHenry	395
Margaret Scott	415	NEELY—		Thomas J.	394
Mr.	324	Mary J.	590	Thomas Walker	395
William	324	NELL—		NISGAR—	
MURZY—		Annie	337	Jacob	20
Joseph	106	Edward	337	NIXON—	
MUSTARD—		Esther	322	Sarah J.	406
Grat.	149	Gilliam	337	NOBLE—	
Robert	149	Lillian	337	John W.	363
Samuel	148, 149, 465	Marion	337	NOEL—	
William M.	149	Mary	337	Mary	180, 365, 403
MYERS—		Pearl	337	NORMAN—	
Alfred Myrtle	269	Timothy F.	319, 322	D. L.	635
John H.	268, 269	NELSON—		NORRIS—	
NADIENE—		David	250	Clinton	336
Eva	356, 357	Elizabeth F.	299, 315	James	336
NANGLE—		George P.	9	Mary	336
Jacob L.	202	Isabella	9	Mr.	336
Joseph	202	Joseph O.	315	NORTHUP—	
Nancy E. Sanders	202	Mary	299	Andrus B.	9
Violet E.	202	Susan Lightfoot	315	NORVELL—	
NASH—		NEWELL—		Agnes	611
John	150	Amanda	514, 516	James	611
Mary Virginia	53, 54				

NOTT—		OSBORN—		Margaret Arm-	
Fanny	128	Michael	96	strong	232
Jane	128	OTIS—		Richard Nelson	233
William B.	128	General	237	Samuel	230, 232
NYE—		Olive Annette	384	Shriner	258
Alice	396	OVERALL—		PANNIL—	
Allen	396	Louisiana	252	Elizabeth L.	48, 49
Belle	396	OWENS—		PARKER—	
Ethel	396	Billy	367, 368	Colonel	511
Harry	395, 396	David	219	Isabella	55
Leon	396	Henry A.	219, 222	Magdalene Tasker	
OAKMAN—		Lucy Corbin	219		511
Luella	400, 401	Madison	222	Margaret A.	
OATS—		Noah	219		243, 244
Murray	617	Noah L.	222	PARKISON—	
OGAN—		PAGE—		Mr.	391
J. H.	396, 397	Ada Screvin	124	PARMER—	
Marie	397	Ann	124	Anthony C.	252
Roy B.	397	Charles Curtis	124	Devore	238, 239,
Walter A.	397	Delia Bryan	124		247, 262
OGLE—		Elizabeth Coalter		Lycurgus	238, 239
Jessie	504		124	Rebecca A.	238, 249
O'HARA—		John Randolph		PARROTTE—	
James	294		123, 124	Elizabeth	563
OLDS—		John Randolph		Eva	563
Joseph	259	Bryan	124	James H.	562, 563
Mary Ann Pringle		Joseph Bryan	124	Josiah	562
	230, 231, 249	Mann	124	Nancy Glasgow	
Whitney	230, 231,	Sophia M.	230, 255	Bransford	562
	246, 251	PAIR—		Walter	562
OLLER—		Miriam	296	Walter Lee	565
William	301	PALMER—		Willis Bransford	
O'MEAHRA—		Mary	200, 204		563
Kate	508	Sarah Trovenger		PARRY—	
OMOHUNDRA—			200	Mr.	364
Susan A.	45	William	200	PARSONS—	
O'NEAL—		PANCOAST—		Dr.	621
Gussie	637	Daisy Walker	233	PATRICK—	
John	637	Elizabeth Jane		Charles	68
Nancy	637		232, 233	Isabella	68
Prudence	637	George Whitfield		John	67, 68
William	637		232	Molly	68
ONSTATT—		Isaiah Whitney	232	Rachel	68
Elizabeth	414	Jane Patterson		Rebecca	68
ORCHARD—			232, 233	Robert	68
Mary Elizabeth	5	Joel Walker	232	William	68
Samuel	5	John Walker	232		

PATTERSON—

Abraham 349
 Abraham A. 349, 350
 Agnes 85, 91
 Agnes Stuart 281
 Alexander 469
 Andrew 52, 286
 Andrew Stuart 286
 Ann 267, 275
 Anne June 350
 Catherine 616, 618
 Columbus 267
 Edmond 266
 Edward 286
 Eleanor 226
 Elizabeth 267, 274,
 279, 449
 Elizabeth Hender-
 son 91
 Emily 267
 George Finley
 281, 286
 Georgia 604
 Ira 446
 Isabella 267, 274,
 346, 355
 Ivins 279
 James 91, 267
 Jane 3, 176, 267,
 273, 449
 Jane Chisholm 349
 Jane Walker 273, 278
 J. C. 276, 339, 447
 Jennie 349
 John 267, 278
 John Kinnier 286
 John W. 447
 Joseph 264, 266,
 267, 273, 278,
 279, 346, 453,
 462
 Joseph W. 448
 Louisa Davis
 276, 278
 Margaret 267, 279
 Margaret Elizabeth
 276, 279

Margaret Stuart 61
 Martha 267
 Mary 34, 36, 267,
 271, 279
 Mary Ann 276
 Mary Blanch 350
 Mary Eleanor 276
 Mary McIntyre 91
 Mary Stuart 286
 Miss 616
 Mr. 469
 Nancy 267, 276,
 277, 279, 346,
 355
 Parthula 266, 267,
 279
 Polly 273, 330
 Ralph Wallace 266
 Robert 91
 Rufus Lenox 286
 Sabret Thompson
 276
 Samuel Stuart 286
 Sittie Ruth 350
 Stuart 279
 T. F. 446
 Thomas Benton 276
 William 3, 226, 264,
 267, 275, 278,
 280, 355, 422,
 428, 430, 434,
 448
 William Albert
 276, 278, 279
 William J. 347, 349
 William Morrison
 281
 William Vine 350
 William Walker 266
 PATTON—
 Annie 603
 Elizabeth Walker
 603
 Gilbert Tennant 603
 Hugh H. 603
 James 471
 James Comfort 603

Jane Moore 603
 John 208, 489
 Lewis 603
 Morgan Leslie 603
 Samuel B. 603
 Sarah Jane 603
 PAUL—
 Margaret 177, 180
 PAULLINE—
 Alfred 269
 Arthur 268, 269
 Edna Brain 269
 Gertrude 269
 Kate 269
 Wannie 269
 PAXTON—
 Archibald 597
 David 413
 Elizabeth 588, 590,
 597
 Elizabeth Stuart 592
 James 592, 597
 John 493, 494, 495,
 587, 588, 590,
 592
 John D. 70, 493,
 495, 592
 Joseph 588
 Margaret Parks
 595, 596
 Mary 588, 617
 Mary Moore 34, 36,
 40, 48, 495
 Moore 413
 Polly 597
 Samuel 32, 69, 70,
 495, 588
 Thomas 588
 William 33, 588
 William C. 596
 PAYNE—
 William 194
 PAYTON—
 Frances G. 38, 39
 Henry 39
 Margaret Gallaher
 39

PEABODY—		Emma	172	Jane Walker	526
George	39	Mary	287	Maria Marshall	526
PEARCE—		Robert	287	Mary Knox	
Florence	244	Stuart	287		526, 527
James M.	243, 244, 255	PERRY—		Max	527
Joel Milton	244	Lovica T.	146	William J.	526
Mary	66	Matilda D.	146,	William S.	514,
Ramsey W.	244	148, 464		516, 525, 527	
PEASE—		Miss	464	PIERCE—	
Harriet I.	501	Mr.	364	Franklin	275
Rev.	521	PETERS—		PILE OR PYLE—	
PEARSALL—		John	240, 241	Anna C.	357
P.	155	Margaret	241	Benjamin	353
PECK—		Valeria Ida	241	Caroline	358
Joseph M.	247	PETTER—		Earnest	353
Mr.	594	Eva	529	Ellen Walker	356
PEDELFORD—		PETTUS—		Elliott	355, 356
Edmond	96	Governor	41	Eugene H.	353
Florence	96	John	612	Eva Nadiene	357
PEEBLES—		Mary Willie	612	Helen West	358
Louisa	414, 419	PETTY—		John	300
PEGRAM—		Mary	634	John E.	355, 358
Bessie	593, 594	PEYTON—		Joseph Clinton	358
PELLIGREN—		Frances	51	Katherine	358
Minnie	112	PHELPS—		Mary Linda	358
PENDLETON—		Amy	420	Nancy	300, 353
Carrie Ray	601	PHILLIPS—		Nancy J.	356
Loulie Parker	601	Annie	526	Oscar	300
Philander B.	601	Henry T.	497	Ruby A.	357
Walter B.	601	Lemuel	514	Ruth	353
PENN—		Mary Ann	525	William Elliott	356, 357
William	82	PHRESHER—			
PENNELL—		Margaret	567	PINNEY—	
Cora Ada	409	PICKENS—		J. F.	270
David	408, 409	Andrew	483	V. C.	274
Effie May	409	PICKERELL—		PIPER—	
Robert	409	Angelina	179	Charles Vancouver	
William	409	PICKERING—			499
PENNINGTON—		Mr.	17	James	513
Stewart	326	PICKETT—		PISE—	
PERICK OR PERRICK—		Albert Chalmers	527	David	510
Albert	287			PITTMAN—	
Daniel	287	Anna Duncan	526, 527	Louis	430
Dixon Brown	287	Eliza	524	PLASTE—	
Edward	287	Horace	526, 527	Kate	501
Edward Payson	287	James Hays	526	PLATT—	
				Harvey	78

PLAYFAIR—		Ephraim	511	Margaret	511
Professor	109	Ezekial	511	Marsh	516
PLEASANT—		Frank	635	Marshall Alexander	635
Mary	115	Franklin	635	Martha	632
POAGE OR POAGUE—		General	516	Martha Robinson	636, 637
Amy	73	Henry Clay	632, 634	Mary Ann	636
Cyrus	226	Isadora	633	Mary Jane	638
General	4	Isom	633	Matilda	632
John	294	James	511, 631, 634, 635, 638	Mattie	635
Martha 32, 69, 131, 136, 145, 152, 153		James H.	522	Maud	633
Mary	226	James K. 242, 247, 248, 317, 509, 510, 512, 520, 525, 527, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 636		Minnie	635
Miss	5	James Walker	632	Mitchell	632
Mr.	481	Jane 512, 632, 633		Mitchell Anderson	638
Robert 131, 132, 133, 153		Jane Maria 512		Molly	634
POLK—		Jency 631, 632, 635, 638		Myrtle	634
Alfred 631, 632, 634, 638		Jency Amanda 635, 637		Ophelia C. 495, 510, 512	
Alice	634	Jency Walker 638		Paschal	633
Almeda 632, 638		John 511, 630, 631, 633, 634		Priscilla	632
Alpha	633	Joseph 511		Prudence 632, 633, 634, 636, 637	
Anderson	632	Josiah 638		Richard	632
Ann	511	Julia 637		Richard T.	638
Anna	634	Laura 633, 634		Robert 511, 630, 631	
Annie	635	Lawrence 633		Robert L.	638
Antoinette	522	Lela 634		Roxy	634
Augusta	634	Leon 634		Samuel 511, 512, 638	
Benjamin 631, 632, 638		Leta 634		Sarah 632, 633	
Bettie 634, 635		Levi 637		Sarah De Laney 632, 633	
Beverly	634	Lizzie 635		Sylvester 632, 633, 634	
Burt	634	Lota 634		Sylvester Walker	633
Caldona	633	Louis 635		Taylor 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 638	
Caroline	638	Louise Jane 635, 637		Texanna	632
Charles	632	Louis Taylor 636		Thomas 511, 512, 632, 637	
Claud	633	Lucinda 633, 635		Trusten	99
Cumberland 631, 632, 633, 635, 637		Lucretia 635, 636		Victoria	633
David 633, 634		Mabel 634			
Eleanor	632	Magdalene 630			
Eleanor Shelby	631				
Elias Rector	635				
Elizabeth 99, 100					
Emma	634				

Wesley	633	Margaret	233	Edmund Randolph	
William	511, 630,	Mildred	233		161
631, 632, 637		Samuel Pancoast		Francis	109, 110
William Jackson			233	Henry S.	60, 61
635, 637		POWELL—		John	109, 471, 482
William Port	638	Ernest	288	John A.	159, 161
Young C.	638	Mary Ellen	505	Katherine S.	61
POLLARD—		POWERS—		Mary E.	60
Sarah	605	Alpha Ann	314	Mary S.	61
POLLOCK—		Bee	315	Nettie	61
Dorothy Eleanor	412	Hazel	314	Sally	110
Elmer W.	411, 412	Henry Warren	314	Sarah Campbell	110
Hally Rill	412	John A.	314	S. D. Stuart	61
Helen Glenrose	412	Rolla George	314	S. Roberta	61
Lucile	412	Walter Shirley	314	Thomas Lewis	161
Mahala L.	411	Warfield Walker		William	51, 109,
Mary E.	411, 412	314, 315		110, 480	
Nelson C.	411	William Edmond		William Campbell	
Quintus A.	411	314		109, 110	
Robert	410, 411,	William J.	312, 314	PRICE—	
412		PRATT—		Albert	97
Robert L.	411	H. S.	611	Daniel B.	53
POOLE—		John W.	611, 612	Eliza	53
T. M.	634	Mary Alberti		General	147, 540,
POPE—		611, 612		541	
John	118	Sarah Eliza	612	George	447
Nathaniel	376	PRENNETT—		Grace	97
PORTER—		Clark	218	James	57
Colonel	631	Isabel	218, 221	Louisa	53
Mr.	440	Sarah Jane Palmer		Margaret	97
Patrick	6	218		Mary	57
PORTLOCK—		PRENTICE—		Peter	447
Mary Elizabeth	519	George D.	425	Robert S.	53
Nellie W.	517	Hattie Morrison		Sallie	97
Robert G.	515, 519	162		Sidney	97
Samuel Walker	519	Henning	162	William M.	541,
POSEY—		Henning W.	162	542, 543, 545,	
Thomas	479, 480	Joseph E.	162	547	
POTTS—		Margaret White-		PRIEST—	
Ann	400, 401	head	162	Robert	633
Bertie	233	Morton McNutt	162	PROCTOR—	
Doreas	233	PRESCOTT—		General	19, 22
Frank Logan	233	Annie Eugenia	157	PROSSER—	
George Walker	233	John	305	Helen Rulon	358
James Clyde	233	PRESTON—		PROVINE—	
James Franklin		Benjamin Smith		Sarah E.	496, 500
232, 233		161			

PRUITT—		James M. F.	386	Taylor	285
Aaron	187, 189	James Percy		Virginia Elsie	285
Dora Elvira	190		386, 388	William	449
George	187	J. M.	377, 385	READ—	
George M.	189, 190	John	121, 122, 123	Susan E.	57, 58, 61
Jesse Elihu	190	Mary Cynthia	385	REARDON—	
Jessie W.	190	Mr.	17	Miss	10
Joel B.	189, 190	Nathaniel	385, 386	REED—	
John T.	190	Walter Erwin	386	Alice Jane	309
Louisa C.	190	RANKIN—		Alma Irene	309
Mahala	187	Adam	585	Almeda Elizabeth	
Mary Elizabeth		Catherine	6, 12, 16		309
	189, 190	James	6, 13, 16	Anna Sarah	309
William F.	190	Rev.	177	Aseneth McWill-	
PULLAIN—		Thomas	18	iams	308
Absalom	324	RANKLIN—		David Harvey	309
Miss	324	Rev.	618	Enos	303, 308, 310
PURG—		RATCLIFFE—		Herbert Spencer	
Matilda	146, 148	Robert Fleming	232		309
QUEBEC—		RATHELL—		Ida Belle Estelle	
Peter	24	Mary W.	285		309
RACE—		RAUCH—		James C.	308
Miss	614	Catherine	215, 216	Leonora May	309
RAEVILLE—		Emery	215	Mrs.	364
Minnie	172	Mary F. Gates	215	Olive A.	309
RAGLAND—		RAUGH—		Walker Scott	309
Major	541, 542	Jean	567	RECTOR—	
RALSTON—		RAWLEY—		Alfred	203, 206
John	364	Fanny M.	321	Alfred Burton	201
Judge	55	RAY—		Charles	206
RAMSEY—		James	562	Elmer M.	204
Amelia	179	James D.	551, 552	Ethel	204
Jane	267	John	568, 615	John H.	206
Lou M.	243	Minnie	552	Leraah Shook	201
Mary J.	72	Robert	615	Mattie E.	204
Mr.	72	Sarah Ann	604	Titus	200, 204
William	179	Theodore S.		REDDICK—	
RANDOLPH—			551, 552	Ann	391
Anna Eliza	386	William	552	Dessaix	389, 391
Ann Eliza Bigham		RAYBURN—		Elizabeth	391
	386	Catherine	285	Jane	391
Ann G.	376	French	285	Mary	391
Arthur Gilmer	386	James Walker	285	Millard	391
Dorothy Barrett	388	Jane	360, 449	REVES—	
Dr.	377	Julia Walker	285	Cullender	606, 607
Edmond	161	Mary Morgan	285	Wade Hampton	607
Elizabeth	120	Samuel S.	284, 285		

REID—		William Cyrus	373,	RISK—	
Andrew	65, 151,	374, 375		Lou Ella	354
568, 627, 628		William P.	374	RITCHEY—	
Anna	36	Zachariah A.	213	Charles Burns	241
J. M.	366	RICH—		Dr.	437
RENAUD—		Ettie	387	Henry Adamson	
Edward	235	RICHARDS—			241
RENICK—		Mr.	132	James Martin	241
Josie	208	RICHARDSON—		Joel Calvin	241
Julia A. Enloe	199	Ada	59	John Burns	
Kate	199, 201	Cornelia	274, 348		240, 241
William	199	Hugh	187	Josephine	241
RENKEN—		Olivia	59	Katherine C.	
Thomas	491, 492	Sarah	194		241, 242
RENTGEN—		William H.	58, 59	Mildred	241
Wilhemina	274	RICKARD—		RIVENS—	
REYNOLDS—		Benjamin C.		Mr.	364
James	421		340, 341	RIZER—	
RHEA—		Miriam Jeanette		Jane	601, 602
Archibald	178		341	ROACH—	
RHOADES—		RICKETTS—		James	182, 212
Mary	608	Mrs.	631, 638	ROB—	
RICE—		RIDENHOUR—		Elizabeth Burris	201
Anna	374	Arlia Viola	223	John	201, 205
Benjamin	290, 291,	Cora Belle	223	Leonard Roy	205
392		Elizabeth Stumpe		Mary	205
Captain	492		222	Newton L.	201
Clifford	388	Francis Marion		ROBERTS—	
Clifton	388		222, 223	Lizzie	635
Cyrus	290	Franklin	223	Priscilla	511
Cyrus Walker		Jacob	222	ROBERTSON—	
	372, 375	James Logan	223	Alexander	39
David	291, 392	Sarah A.	223	Amos	554
Eva	388	RIDER—		Charles Wilson	552
Flora J.	375	Anna	147	George McCrosky	
Harriet	213, 214	Jane	635		552
Harvey	387	RIFFLEY—		George W.	551, 552
John	428	Edward Hamlet		James McCrosky	
John H.	174		272		552
Louisa A. Green		Fannie	272	Maud McCrosky	
	213	Mary Lucinda	272		552
Margareta	389, 391	Mr.	271, 272	ROBINSON—	
Mary H.	551	RIND—		Anna Douglass	527
Maxamelia	365, 392	Maria	120	Bonnycastle	97
Robert Van Volson		RINGLAND—		John	101
	375	Frank E.	414, 415	John Douglass	
Sarah	291	Kenneth W.	415		526, 527

Mead	97	ROSECRANS—	Ethel E.	211
Mr.	463	General	Etta V.	207
Sallie	97	ROSENBERRY—	George W.	210
Rev.	392	W. H.	Hazel Ann	210
Stuart	154	ROSS—	James A.	207, 211
William Mead	97	Elisha	J. Edgar	210
ROBISON—		Euphemia	Jesse B.	210
George W.	222	Ida	John T.	210
Louisa Shelton	222	Jane Terrill	John W.	207
Sarah	222	John	Joseph	206, 207,
RODGERS—		Lucia	210	
Mary E.	207	Myrtle	Kate M.	491
Mr.	75	Nelda	Laura A.	207, 210,
RODLINSON—		Ralph	211	
Aaron	260	Robert	Logan G.	211
ROGERS—		Roscoe Alva	Lydia A.	211
Abbie L.	352	Sullivan	Martha	207
Henry C.	449	William	Mary E.	207
Joseph	288	ROSSINGTON—	Mary J.	210
Lucena	352	Sophia Blackwell	Mary R.	595, 596
M. C. Walker	352	90	Samuel J.	210
Ryo	352	ROTHMAN—	Sarah C.	207
Sarah H.	449	W. L.	Sarah E.	211
Thomas A.	351, 352	ROUNTREE—	Susan A.	206, 209
ROLF—		Mr.	Susan J.	207
Miss	607	ROWAN—	William	596
RONALD—		Annie	William D.	210
Mary	602	Baxter	ROWLES—	
ROOT—		Baxter Stuart	Miss	633
Mr.	494	Cary	ROWLEY—	
RORER—		David	Martha	251
Lou	605	Demaras	ROY—	
ROSE—		Ella	Elizabeth Burrese	
Fanny Hampton		Fannie	201	
85, 91		James	Florence M.	
Penelope	633	John	201, 205	
ROSEBRO—		Louis	George	504
Benjamin Morrison		Mary	Newton L.	201
160		Poague	Reuben E.	504
Cortland	160	Sallie	RUFFNER—	
Francis Brown	161	Warren	Dr.	490
Henry Rutherford	161	William	Henry	33, 158
161		ROWE—	RUSHING—	
John P.	160	Eva	Josephine	635
John W.	158, 160	ROWLAND—	RUSSELL—	
William Lacy	160	Andrew T.	Anna	113, 114
		Archibald	Elvira	264, 284
		206, 207		

James	485	Grace	558	SCHUYLER—	
Joseph A.	193	James W.	558	Philip	128
RUTHERFORD—		John	588	SCOTT—	
Allen	1	John Walter	558	Alexander	449
Ann	xxiii	Mary	558	Alice Jane	408
Agnes	xxiv	Nancy Bower	558	Andrew Walker	408
Elizabeth	1, 2, 264	SAMPLE—		Annetta Percy	386
Esther	1, 2	Margaret	373	Archibald	472
Isabel	2	SANDERS—		Arimatha	338
James	1, 2, 264,	Adair	59	Benjamin F.	191
278		Frank Emery	203	Charles Eugene	
James H.	xxv	Grace W.	203	277, 278	
Jane	2	John W.	203	Cynthia Rebecca	
John	xxiii, xxiv, 1,	Mary Etta	203	408, 409	
2, 3, 150, 170,		Onsley	59	David	176, 178
250		Robert	59	Dr.	599, 600
Katherine	1, 2, 3,	Samuel	17	Eddie	600
150, 170, 250,		Sarah M.	203	Elijah	449, 450
264		Stuart	59	Elizabeth	296, 297,
Lemuel	250	Susie	203	299, 316, 323	
Margaret McMahon	264	Thomas	58, 59	Ella E.	191, 192
		William	200, 203	Florence Mabel	408
Nichol de	xxiv	Winchester	59	Grizelda	297
Robert	xxiv	SANDIDGE—		Hannah	329
Samuel	xxiii, xxiv,	W. H. C.	319	Henry	329
xxv, xxviii, 1, 2,		SANDS—		Ida B.	191
136, 150, 250		Martha M.	78	Isabella	179
Thomas	1, 2	Mary P.	78	James	178, 297
Willie	263	Robert I.	78	James M.	191
RYAN—		SANNONER—		Jane	5, 178, 297,
Margaret	497	John	514, 515	449	
SAFFEL—		Walker	515	Jennie	525, 535
W. T.	511	SARGENT—		John	296, 297, 377,
SAFFERANCE—		Jerusha	551	385, 469	
Isaac	516, 526	Levi	551	John H.	191, 192
Malvina Hays	527	Rosamond B. Har-		John T.	381
Marion Pickett	527	ris	551	Joseph	280, 297
Polk	527	SAUNDERS—		Leila Ada	408, 409
SAGE—		Alvin	437	Lou	209
Ann Robinson	333	J. E.	295	Lucetta Pinkney	
SAGERS—		X. B.	622	386	
Della	349, 350	SAVAGE—		Maggie	408
SALE—		Mary L.	394, 397	Maggie Creel	279
Bessie Klinck	558	SCHNEIDER—		Margaret	297
Dennis	558	Katherine	529, 535	Martha	296
Francis A.	555, 558	SCHREKKENART—		Martha McCorkle	
Frederick K.	558	Daniel	568	299	

Mary 297, 413, 414	SEELEY—	Letitia Cox	630
Mary L. 191	Albert H. 381	Mr.	477
Mary Sidney Cald-	Mr. 441, 442	Sarah	65
well 124, 126	SEERIGHT—	SHELDON—	
Mr. 301, 364	Margaret 67	Martha 95, 97	
Nancy 297	SELFRIDGE—	SHELLY—	
Ollie 192	Charles 411, 412	Abraham 361	
Oscar 191	Lucy May 412	Edwin L. 361	
Paulina C. 191	SELLERS—	John Lee 361	
Philip E. 191	Sarah 297	Laura E. 361	
Phoebe 449	SESSIONS—	Lulu C. 361	
Rachel F. Randolph	Courtney Ann 40	SHELTON—	
385	SETTINGTON—	Mary E. 314	
Rebecca A. 191	William 629	SHERIDAN—	
Robert 408	SEVIER—	Phil H. 50, 118,	
Robert Creel 278	Elizabeth 177	446, 450	
Robert G. 403, 408	Mr. 477	SHERLOCK—	
Ruth 297	SEWARD—	Mr. 140	
Samuel 178, 297,	William H. 437, 442	SHERMAN—	
298, 299, 376,	SEYBURN—	General 45, 46, 106,	
414	George 570, 573	308, 441, 450,	
Sarah Ann 297	SHANKLAND—	451, 452	
Thomas 297, 299	Mr. 481	SHERWOOD—	
Thomas A. 191	SHANKS—	Electa 391	
William 179, 297,	Eliza C. 95, 99	SHIELDS—	
469	John 99	A. T. 261, 568	
William G. 329	SHANNON—	Mary 562, 563	
William J. 191	Catlett 150	SHIRLEY—	
William Preston	Elizabeth 150	Elizabeth Ann	
408	Jane 150	Frances 322, 323	
William Thornton	John 485	Ida Gertrude 323	
297, 298	Joseph 150	James Henry 323	
Winfield 188, 191	Mary 150	John Alexander	
W. W. 126	Miss 146, 150, 464	322, 323	
SEATON—	Nancy 145, 146,	John W. 299, 312,	
D. 509	464	322, 323	
SEAY—	William V. 150	Josephine 404, 405	
Edward 209	SHED—	Lewis Edmond 322	
Gracia E. Pomroy	Mr. 433	Lou Belle 322	
209	SHEGOG—	Mary Ann 299, 312	
Maus S. 209, 210	Richard 634	Mary Margaret 322	
SEBASTIAN—	SHELBY—	Nancy Jane 322	
Clara 519	Eleanor 630	Warfield 312, 322	
SEDBERRY—	Evan 630	SHIRROD—	
Alice 332	Isaac 65, 630	Thomas Washing-	
SEE—	Joe 147	ton 188	
C. S. M. 472			

SHOTWELL—		Margaret Walker	Harriet R.	159
Mary	272	359	Helen	311
W. A.	272	Miriam	Henry	215
SHUE—		Rudolph Spellman	Hyrum	370, 371
George	144	359	Ira Calvin	311
SHUEY—		SKINNER—	J. B.	579
Sarah M. Brown		O. C.	Joe	369, 370, 371
621, 624		SLABAUGH—	Josiah Morrison	
SHUFF—		Grace Elizabeth		158
Anthony Houston		Ruth Julia	Lavina Rutherford	
334		Willard Clayton		159, 161
Mary Ann Phillips		508	Lucinda	224, 225
333, 334		Willard Washington	Lucy	109
Siren Foutch	334	507	Martha Phillips	224
SIGGINS—		SLAVEN—	Mary	159, 160
Albert B.	304	Daniel	Mary Lulu	311
Alexander	303	Elmer	Mary Moore	
B. B. 301, 303, 306,		SMILEY—		158, 159
308, 313		Horace Pickett	Mattie	280, 281
Clinton C. 304, 305		Mary Hays	Melissa	301, 302
Emma	304	Robert G. 526, 527	Michael	353
Jerry Lloyd	306	SMITH—	Millie	148
Kinnear	304	A. G.	Milo P.	106
Laura	304, 305	B. M. 157, 158, 159,	Mordecai	224
Leona	306	160, 472	Mr.	443
Lida	306	Caleb B. 441, 442	Oscar	634
Lida B.	304	Catherine	Robert Dabney	159
Margaret Kinnear		Claud	Rose L.	353
303		Daniel 182, 214,	Sarah Persley	224
SIMPSON—		215	Scott Graham	311
Benjamin	373	Delilah	Susanna	109
C. L.	114, 115	Dwight	Thomas	109, 224
Jane	495	Edith Mildred	Viola A.	311
John	136, 141	Elizabeth 153, 159,	William	179
SINCLAIR—		173	SMITHSON—	
Alexander	294	Eliza Cortland	F.	89
Donald Walker	245	159, 161	Sarah William	89
Gertrude	245	Emily Michany	SNEAD OR SNEED—	
Harold Peter	245	Eunice B.	Adjutant General	
Robert C.	245	Frances Brown		542, 543
SINGER—		158, 160	Ida	208, 211
Carrie	87	Francis	James M.	208
SINGLETON—		Frank A.	Susan E. Maupin	
Edward	116	Frank Earl		208
SIZER—		George	Thomas	494
Frank Leonard	358	George K.	SNIDER OR SNYDER—	
Frank Milton	359	Harriet Isabel	Henry	272

Joel Townsend	246	STANFORD—	Martha	630	
John	77	James	633	Mr.	599
Robert M.	245, 246	STANTREE—	Mrs.	162	
Ruth	246	Earnest Edgar	406	STEUBEN—	
SNODGRASS—		Ethel Daisie	406	Baron	479, 480
D. L.	518	John	404, 406	STEVENS—	
James	75	STARKWEATHER—	James	633	
SOMMERS, SOMERS OR		Eleanor	279	STEVENSON—	
SUMMERS—		Ezra	279	Abbie	297
Anna Blanche	329	Kate Sanders	279	Albert Seeley	382
Clara Ethel	329	Norman	276, 279	Frank L.	381, 382
Clarence Workman		Samuel Donally	279	Harriet	382
	329	STEARNS—		Helen Susan	382
James	328	Constance	236	Joseph	229, 230,
Jane	145, 153, 347,	George Russell		231	
350			235, 236	Lou Cornelia	382
John S.	328, 329	Richard Alexander		Mary	88
Minnie Cornelia			236	William	382
	329	STEEL OR STEELE—		William Pinkney	
Priscilla	328	Andrew	576		382
Susan Jane		David	584	STILL—	
	347, 350	Dr.	53, 54	Abram	146, 463
SOUTHALL—		Ellen	555	Andrew Taylor	
Stephen	480	General	540		146, 147, 148
SPEARS—		John	599	Barbara Jane Poage	
Martha	4	Lizzie	599		146
SPEECE—		Lucy	76	Blanche	147
Conrad	173, 175,	Margaret	597, 598	Casander Elliott	
473		Miss	70, 73		146
SPELLMAN—		Mr.	259	Charles E.	147
A. G.	240, 241	Samuel	584	Edward Cox	146
SPOTSWOOD—		STELLE—		Fred	148
Alexander	474, 475,	John	485	Frederick	147
476		STEPHENS—		Gladys	148
STAHL—		General	487	Harry M.	147, 148
Earl William	107	George	497	Herman T.	
Mildred Rebecca		James Anthony	497		147, 148
	107	STEPHENSON—		James Moore	146
Robert Boyd	107	William	590	John Wesley	146
William Franklin		STEPP—		Marova Marsdin	
	107	Sallie	300		146
ST. CLAIR OR ST.		STERRETT—		Mary	147
CLARE—		Belle Mackey	628	Mary Elizabeth	148
A.	149	Bettie J.	169	Mary Margaret	146
Mr.	464	Frank	630	Rusha H.	147
STANARD—		James Reid	630	Thomas Chalmer	
W. G.	83	John D.	630		146

STIMMER—		Janetty Josephine	Mrs.	280
Lydia	232		Polly	449
Nancy	232	John 346, 361, 449	Roberta	274
STINSON—		John F.	Thomas	271
Miss	633	John Hardin	William	267, 271, 272, 449
STOCKTON—		Kate	William Thompson	271, 272
Elizabeth	40	Laura Allen		
John	40	Lucinda		
John A.	528	Lucy	STOVER—	
Miss	36	Lucy J.	Arthur Patterson	350
Susan	267, 269	Mary A.	Elisha	350
STOCKWELL—		Mary L.	Emila McMurry	350
Mr.	18, 19	Miss	Howard Combs	350
STODDARD—		Moses	Mattie Evangelie	350
Augustus	349	Mr.	Noble McMurry	350
Eli	274, 347, 349	Otis	W. R.	350
Lucinda Jane	349	Polly Jane	STRAIN—	
STOGWELL—		Stephen	Samuel	357
Mr.	143	Thomas	STRAWTHER—	
STOKES—		William	Mr.	164
A. W.	593	William A.	STREET—	
Margaret L.	593	STORY—	Aaron	432, 444
STONE—		Joseph	STRICKLER—	
Albert	360	STOTTS—	Cyrus	618
Alexander	360	Ann Elizabeth	Effie	618
Alfred U.	268		Estalmio	618
Ambrose	346, 360, 449	Araminta	Given B.	472, 618
Catherine	449	Casey	Heron	618
Charles	361	Charlie	Janie	618
Charlotte Bailey	217	Edwin	Jennie	618
Clarinda A.	268, 269	Elizabeth	Joseph	616, 618, 619
David	360	Esther	Mary	618
David C.	446	Isabella Susan	Nettie	618
Elisha	361		STUART OR STEWART	
Eliza	361	James	Abraham	259, 246, 247, 251
Emma	361	John	Addison W.	60
Erythusa Mont-		John C.	Adelaide L.	42, 45
gomery	268	John Edward K.	Adele	255
Fannie	217, 220	Joseph Patterson	Alan K.	255
Fanny Bell	361		Alexander	32, 34, 35, 36, 40, 48, 53,
George	388	Lucinda Jane		
James	217, 361	Mary		
James M.	361	Mary Eleanor		
Jane	360			
		Mary Gertrude		
		Mary Patterson		

- 61, 62, 63, 69, 70,
 153, 470, 482,
 485, 584
 Alexander B. 36, 150
 Alexander H. H. 36, 37, 38, 39, 51,
 484, 485
 Alice 62
 Amanda 62
 Amelia 58, 59
 Ann 48
 Anna 255
 Anna R. 61
 Ann Dabney 49
 Annie Elizabeth 42, 45, 46
 Annie M. 58, 60
 Archibald 32, 33,
 34, 35, 36, 37, 38,
 40, 48, 49, 52,
 482, 485, 486,
 585
 Archibald G. 39
 Archibald P. 37
 Ardenne 254
 Augusta 39
 Benjamin 34, 62
 Bethenia F. 49
 Betsey 457
 Bettie 34
 Briscoe Baldwin 39
 Chapman J. 48
 Columbia 49
 Cornelia 60
 Dabney 40
 David 33, 52, 59,
 63, 482
 David P. 49
 David Todd 53, 57,
 58
 Edward 42, 43, 44,
 45
 Edwin W. 58
 Eleanor 34, 35, 36,
 37
 Eliza A. 53, 54, 62
 Elizabeth 33, 36
 Elizabeth Walker 52
 Ella 609
 Ellen Douglas 49
 Emily Ayres 239,
 246, 247, 249,
 253
 Emma 57
 Florence 58, 59
 Frances 36, 39
 General 42, 43, 44,
 45
 George B. 58, 254,
 255
 George D. 227, 250,
 254
 Gerard Briscoe 38
 Helen W. 254
 Hugh 52, 265, 285
 Isabel L. 123, 126
 James 32, 34, 36,
 40, 48, 52, 53, 62,
 63, 73, 286, 461
 James Ewell Brown 36, 37, 48, 49,
 50, 51
 James Gamble 58
 James H. 41, 42,
 43, 44, 45, 64
 James J. 61
 Jane 36, 57, 152,
 568, 615
 Janet 34, 35
 J. B. 239, 251, 253,
 254, 262
 Jenny 33
 Joe C. 58
 John 32, 33, 34, 51,
 52, 58, 62, 63,
 126, 285, 286,
 461, 491, 568
 John A. 37
 John D. 49
 John H. 61, 62, 63
 John L. 58, 59
 John Todd 53, 54,
 55, 57
 Joseph 52
 Judge 456, 484,
 568, 584, 615
 Judith A. 60
 Judy 33
 Julia 33
 Katherine 60
 Lelia S. 60, 61
 Louise 286
 Louise W. 58
 M. A. 126
 Major 480, 487,
 585, 588
 Marcus C. 58
 Margaret 39, 52, 53,
 57, 62, 286
 Margaret B. 58, 59
 Martha M. 239,
 246, 249, 251
 Martin H. 58
 Mary 33, 34, 36,
 39, 40, 52, 57,
 61, 62, 63, 151,
 286, 287, 456,
 568, 616, 619
 Mary E. 60, 61
 Mary Jane 53
 Mary L. 58, 59
 Mary Patterson 35
 Mary Tucker 49
 Matty 63
 Miriam 255
 Mr. 282, 458, 459
 Nancy 34
 Nettie 62
 Olivia 62
 Olivia H. 58
 Oscar 36
 Oscar Ewing 41, 42,
 43, 44, 45
 Oscar James 40
 Oscar James E. 40
 Priscilla 35, 36
 Robert 32, 36, 51,
 52, 53, 56, 57, 58,
 59, 61, 62, 461,
 491

Roberta	60	SULLIVAN—	TABER OR TABOR—
Rose	286	Edward	79 Eliza 146
Samuel	53, 60	Harriet E.	79 Miss 464
Samuel D.	60, 63	James S.	79 TALMAGE—
Sarah	51	Jennie K.	79 De Witt 107
Sarah Jane E.	42	John	79 TANDY—
Stockton	40	John B.	606, 607 Sallie 601
Stuart B.	58	John C.	284
Susan	39, 62	Margaret Leaven-	TARLTON OR TARLE-
Theodore	58	worth	79 TON—
Thomas	32, 34	Margaret Ruth	79 G. C. 115
Thomas Jefferson	37, 38	Mary Morgan	284 General 480
Victoria	49	Percy B.	607 Judith 115
Virginia	49, 51	Zebulon E.	78, 79 TASKER—
Virginia W.	60	SULLY—	Colonel 631
Walker	53, 61, 63,	Mr.	538 Magdalene 511,
264, 490		SUMMERVILLE—	630, 631
Warren	59	Margaret Sale	516 TATE—
Washington Morri-		SUMNER—	Captain 485, 487
son	286	Senator	438 James 35, 458, 584
William	57, 63, 227	SURRIDGE—	John 458
William A.	49	Edward S.	285 Miss 162, 458
William D.	38	Frank	285 Mr. 480
William W.	61, 286	Frederick	285 William 577
Winchester	58	Nancy Frances	285 TAYLOR—
Winchester Hall		SUTHERLAND—	Annie E. 362
57, 58		Katherine	375 Barbara 135, 145,
STUBBINS—		SUTTON—	146, 179, 463,
Asher Rice	604	Sallie	297 464
Carrie T.	604	SWAIN—	Catherine Esther 361
Cecil Grace	604	Grace	619
Hugh Alexander	604	SWEENEY—	Catherine Rebecca 421
Joseph Briggs	604	Cleon F.	563
Martha Jane	604	SWINK—	Claud 315
Philander	604	Mr.	599 David 207
Richard P.	604	SWOOP—	Ella 516
Samuel	603	Jacob	485 Eulalia B. 611, 613
Samuel Barclay	604	SYMPSON—	George W. 312, 315
Virginia Agnes	604	Alexander	369 Hawkins 226, 296,
STULL—		TABB—	346, 361, 362,
Chaplain	347	Anna	53 367, 421, 422,
STURGEON—		Augusta Adams	424, 434, 435,
Barbara	329	514, 520	443
David	329	Blucher	520 India 148, 465
David L.	329	Henry	520 James 362, 421
		William Henry	520 Jane 260, 261
			Jane P. 177, 179

Jean	260, 261	THOMAS—	Mary Spencer	
John	179, 462	Carolyn	153, 172	522, 524
John Howe	421	Charles	415	Miss 296, 297
Margaret	179	Edgar	415	William F. 446
Mary E.	601, 602	General	4	THOROWGOOD—
Mary J.	362	Leslie	415	Susan 95, 96
Miss	465	Lou	319	THURLOW—
Nancy	179	Mr.	392	Anna C. 498, 499
Reuben	315	Otho	415	THURMAN—
Ruth D.	207	Sophie	415	Nora 208
Samuel	179, 264, 421	Susie	415	THURMOND—
Samuel David	362	W. E.	313	Brice C. 212
Sarah	148, 149, 179	THOMASON—		Edward C. 209, 212
William	176, 179, 260, 261	Mr.	259	Olive C. 212
William H. C.	362	THOMSON—		TIBBETTS—
TEACKER—		Andrew	469	Benjamin 344
Arthur	494	John	469	Bernard Dewey 344
TEALE—		Thomas	469	Margaret Brenhilda 344
Andrew	558	THOMPSON—		TIFANY OR TIFFANY
Aurelia Gray	558	Alexander	294	Charles 146, 149, 464
Martha Ann	555, 558	Benjamin	342	TILFORD—
TEDFORD—		Colonel	530, 534	Alexander 290
Robert	294	Eleanor	343	Elizabeth 300, 301
TELFORD—		Emma C.	394, 399	Hugh 489
Anna Brown	156	Horatio	482	James 400
Brownie Eddins	156	James H.	343	Jane 290
Josephine Lindsly	156	Jane 176, 180,	181	Lucinda 400
Mary Moore	156	Lucia	343	Mr. 432
Robert L.	155, 156	Mr.	533	TILTON—
TEMPLE—		Nancy Agnes	342	Jobe 258
George D.	303	Nelson E.	342	John 258
TERREL OR TERRELL		P. W.	399	TIMBERMAN—
Alexander W.	622	Rebecca	66	Mr. 275
Ann	610	Walker	343	TIPPY—
Cora Fleming	609	William Jonathan	343	Rose 392
David	609	William R.	215	TOBIEN—
Harry	610	THORN—		Earl Walker 8
Hugh	610	Archil	344	John H. 8
Imogen	610	Edward	344	Junior Danforth 8
Moss Louisa	609	James Edward	344	TOD OR TODD—
Rutherford	610	Willis Gordon	344	David 55
		THORNBERRY—		Hannah 52, 53, 56, 57
		Frances	333, 335	James 55, 485, 469
		THORNTON—		
		Laura	520, 524	

John	55, 56	TOWNSON—	John	218
Levi	53, 56, 57	Mary E. 338, 339	Ralph	221
Mary	57	TRACER—	Roy	221
Miss	69	Hattie M. 195	Samantha Hedrick	
Robert	55, 56, 469	Lessie L. 195		218
Sarah	573, 589, 590	Lottie M. 195	William	218, 221
TOLMAN—		Michael 195	TRIPP—	
Mattie	396	Samuel 195	Dwight K. 235	
TOMKINS—		Sarah Reckard 195	James Williamson	
Miss	155	TRACY—		235
TOMLIN—		Alonza 633	TROTTI—	
Benjamin W. 193		TRAMMELL—	Samuel Wilds 111	
Henry Clarence 193		James B. 635	TRUE—	
John Walker 126		Miss 631, 635	Irene 409	
Judith Harrison		Thomas 635	TRUMBULL—	
	122, 126	TRANTUM—	Lyman 256, 428,	
Margaret William-		Charles C. 10	443	
son Ball 126		Isabel 10	TRUSELL—	
Nancy L. 193		Joel Garrett 10	M. F. 190	
TOOLE—		John Thomas 10	TUCKER—	
Allan Hardenbrook		TRAUGHBER—	Anne Frances Bland	
	352	Edmonia A. 314		122
Anna 359		Flora J. 314	Cynthia 109	
John Howard 352		Hugh M. 314	Daniel 120	
John R. 352		James Monroe 313	Frances Bland 108,	
Nora Marie 352		Laura P. 314	120, 121, 122	
Thula 352		Marquis S. 312, 313	George 73, 120	
William Brice 352		Mary Ellen 313	Henry 120	
TOOMY—		Odessa P. 314	John 120	
Ambrose 180		Robert Walker 314	Judge 456 458	
Barbara 180		Virgil S. 314	Nathaniel Beverly	
Rebecca 180		TRAYHAM—		108, 128
TOONEY—		Minnie Raeville 172	St. George 108,	
James 177		TREMAINE—	120, 121, 122	
Julia Ann 177		Josephine 553	TUESDALE—	
TOUGH—		L. B. 553	John 494	
John S. 90		TREMMEL—	TULL—	
Lavinia 90		Catherine Brown 206	Elizabeth 564	
Littleton M. 90		TRIMBLE—	TUNNECLIFFE—	
William 85, 89		Allen 484	Bailey 565	
TOWNSEND—		James 484	Damon G. 564, 565	
Bessie M. 245		Mamie 280, 281	Elizabeth Marinda	
Charles M. 243, 245		Sarah A. 206, 208		565
Evelyn Todd 245		William 206	George Damon 565	
Louise 245		TRINNELL—	Helen Baker 565	
Sarah 245		Amanda 221	Henry 565	

Louise	565	Nellie G.	625	James	469, 485
Mary	562	Robert T.	625	Joseph	33
Mary Elizabeth	565	Sarah A.	624	Joseph A.	572
Morris Damon	565	Sylvester A.	624	Mr.	481, 584
William Washing-		VAN DORN—		William	469
ton	565	Earl	522, 523, 539	WADDY—	
TURK—		VAN DELISHMUT—		Elizabeth	109
John Cary	240, 242	Mr.	444	WADE—	
Sarah Alice	317, 318	VAN DYCK—		Hamilton Stuart	
William C.	242,	Josephine	182, 187		287
256, 317		Thomas Nixon	182	Hugh Stuart	287
TURNER—		VAN METER—		Johnson	389
Jesse	95	John	7	Mr.	76
Luther	218	VAN SWERINGEN—		William	286, 287
Mary E.	146, 147	Gerret	506	WAGGENER OR WAG-	
Mary S. Hamilton		"Maryland"	506	GONER—	
	218	VAN VALKENBURG—		George	418
Mr.	579	Clement Lincoln		Katherine Pendle-	
Ollia	218, 222		246	ton	621, 624
TUTT—		Edmund Douglas		Leslie	624
Lucy M.	509		246	Marvin	418
TUTTLE—		Joel Walker	246	Sarah	373
Chauncey C.	560	John J.	246	William Finis	418
Mary A.	560	VAUGHN—		WAKEFIELD—	
Melville Warnock		— Leach	218	Louisa	390
	560	Mary M.	147	WALLACE—	
Morton	559, 560	Philemon	147	Adam	584
TWEEDLE—		William B.	218	Andrew	584
Fielding	635	William R.	218	Caleb	65, 177
William	635	VENABLE—		Hettie Jane	
TWITTY—		Miss	83		265, 266
Ann	177	VESEY—		Hugh	584
UNDERHILL—		Allen J.	556	James	4, 626, 627
Fred	556	VIETEN—		Joel	590
UNDERWOOD—		Carrie E.	191, 192	John	626
Clemma	217, 222	Harriet C. Martin		Julia	128
Eliza Green	217		192	Mary	177
James	217	Henry	192	Michael	491
UPDYKE—		VON BROCKE—		Mrs.	312, 313
Bessie	147, 148	Count	43	Rebecca	4
Sarah E.	447	VORHEES—		Robert	469
VAN BUREN—		Jane	398	Samuel	482
Mr.	110	WADDEL OR WADDELL		William	112
VAN CLEAVE—		Alexander	469	WALLER—	
Anderson C.	624	Cornelia St. Clair		Page	51
M. M.	621		53, 60		

WALKER—

A. 326
 Abba Beatrice Creel 278
 Abby Maria 563
 Abigail 387
 Abner 365, 386
 Ada 347
 Adda Bell 291
 Addie Lavinia 410
 Adelaide 338
 Adele Florence 349
 Adeline 11
 Adley P. 180
 Agnes 611, 618
 Agnes Mary 613
 A. J. 326, 514, 529
 Albert 274, 313, 348, 350, 351
 Alberta 447
 Albert O. 351
 Alexander 2, 3, 36, 150, 152, 175, 176, 229, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 273, 274, 282, 283, 286, 290, 296, 297, 298, 316, 323, 327, 333, 334, 336, 347, 349, 354, 355, 357, 360, 363, 364, 365, 373, 374, 376, 377, 399, 410, 412, 424, 448, 449, 454, 462, 469, 566, 567, 568, 569, 576, 615, 620, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631

Alexander B. 357
 Alexander Campbell 403, 406

Alexander Culton 266, 282
 Alexander D. 413
 Alexander H. 226, 346, 347
 Alexander Milton 276, 277, 279, 356, 359
 Alexander S. 265, 621, 623, 624
 Alexander Warfield 312, 313
 Alice 338, 373
 Alice Gray 291, 292
 Alice Maud 310
 Alice Rebecca 7
 Allen A. 394, 397
 Allen D. 353
 Allen H. 363, 365, 392, 393, 394
 Alma 402, 447
 Alta 399
 Amanda 324, 338
 Amelia C. 394, 398
 Analisa 414
 Andrew 1, 263, 326, 327, 402, 410, 567, 568, 620
 Andrew H. 365, 403, 410
 Andrew Jackson 535
 Ann 6, 264, 290, 291, 296, 326, 327, 333, 449, 615
 Anna 335
 Anna Belle 407
 Anna C. 357
 Anna Harris 340, 343
 Anna J. 335
 Anna Maria 512, 514
 Anna McNeil 528
 Anne 346
 Ann Eilza 616

Ann G. 377, 385, 386
 Annie 529, 618
 Ann M. 312, 315
 Archibald 615, 621
 Archibald Briscoe 150, 152
 A. Rice 399
 Arlie Rhae 289
 Armstrong 259
 Arthur 375
 Arthur William 418
 Artie 447
 Audley 336
 Augustus Dodge 243, 244
 Augusta K. 522
 Augusta Tabb 521
 Barbara 176, 177
 Barbara M. 180
 Barnett 521, 524
 Belle Moore 288
 Benjamin 394
 Berilla 400
 Bertha 399
 Bessie 522
 Betsey 52, 265, 285, 290, 296, 324, 456, 460, 615, 616, 620, 629
 Bettie 63, 266, 284
 Bettie Brown 171, 172
 Birdie 402
 Bird T. 351
 Blackmore Hughes 333, 334, 335
 Blanche Amanda 7, 8
 Buffon Stewart 254, 255
 Camilla 300
 Caroline 79
 Caroline Victoria 397
 Carrie G. 418

WALKER—	326, 365, 366,	Edwin Kelso	417
Catherine 7, 19, 22,	367, 368, 369,	Edwin Quarles	
30, 264, 288, 418,	370, 371, 372,		419, 420
421, 423, 613	373, 374, 375,	Effie Eliza	345
Catherine Hannah	378, 381, 387,	Egbert S.	389
514, 515	390, 424, 496,	Eleanor	566, 568,
Catherine Ruther-	501, 616, 618		620, 625, 626,
ford	Cyrus Abner		628
611	403	Eleanor Louisa	288
Cettie	Cyrus Allen	Eleanor Wormley	
521	303,		515, 519
Chalmers	307, 308, 387	Eliza	243, 244, 344,
254, 419	Cyrus Claypool		359, 619
Charles		Elizabeth	3, 6, 32,
335, 336,	347, 354		52, 62, 152, 176,
348	Cyrus M.		179, 180, 240,
Charles A.	357		260, 261, 265,
413	Daniel Brown		284, 285, 289,
Charles Bryce	171		290, 296, 298,
353, 354	Daniel Lisle		312, 313, 324,
Charles C.	419		333, 335, 346,
406	David		414, 415, 419,
Charles Glen	179, 226,		449, 495, 506,
410	264, 267, 273,		561, 562, 603
Charles K.	274, 277, 279,	Elizabeth C.	515,
351	346, 347, 350,		519, 562
Charles Lee	355, 356, 357,	Elizabeth Fry Nel-	
318	358, 360, 365,	son	316
Charles Pinkney	381, 413, 421,	Elizabeth G.	229,
381	422, 448, 449,		230, 231, 232,
Charles W.	479, 490		238, 249
326	David Creel	Elizabeth Irma	303
Chloe	277,	Elizabeth Jane	318
387	278, 360	Elizabeth L.	180, 181
Clara A.	David D.	Elizabeth M.	180,
624	356, 359,		299, 323, 561,
Clara Cecil	360		564
310	David Estalie	Elizabeth Polk	528
Clarence Fenner	407	Elizabeth Scott	298, 299
11	David G.	Eliza C.	407
Cleo	351	Eliza Frame	244
354	David H.	Eliza Green	355, 357
Clinton	291	Eliza Jane	274,
387	David V.		347, 349
Clinton E.	357		
308	D. K. S.		
Colonel	357		
66	Dorothy		
Combs	420		
444	Dorothy Catherine		
Cora	419, 420		
414, 415	Dottie		
Cornelia	387		
387	E. B.		
Cornelia Morgan	326		
284	Ebenezer		
Cornelius Leslie	326		
288	Ebenezer James		
Creed Taylor	326		
613	Edith Margaret		
Croom W.	341		
522, 524	Edmond		
Cynthia	299, 310,		
365, 373,	311		
375, 377, 384,	Edmond S.		
385, 386, 389	313		
Cynthia Ann	Edna Lucile		
403, 409	312		
Cyrus	Edna Maud		
179, 266,	353		
270, 274, 290,	Edwin		
296, 301, 324,	348		

WALKER—

Eliza Marshall 243
 Ella 348, 349, 354,
 447, 615, 619,
 637
 Ellen 335, 377, 385
 Ellen Mahala 404
 Elliot Pyle 357
 Elmer E. 402
 Elmer Theophilus
 397
 Elvira 460
 Elzy Creel 299
 Emily 374
 Emily Stewart 254
 Emma 300, 326
 Emma Charlotte 7
 Ernest 400, 401
 Espa M. 611
 Estelle Grace 334
 Esther 3, 349
 Esther E. 415
 Esther M. 562, 563
 Ethel 402
 Etta 354, 563
 Eugene 447
 Evalina 335
 Evelyn 351
 Everett 12, 335
 Everly 400
 Fannie 618
 Fannie Moore
 Brown 171
 Fanny Rogers 288
 Fetney Ann 303
 Flora 373, 374, 376,
 377
 Flora Esther 375
 Flora M. 325
 Florence 12
 Frances Pendleton
 624
 Francis Hugh 356
 Francis Melissa 400
 Frank 288, 289,
 290, 387, 389
 Frank A. 351

Frank McDonald 340
 Frank P. 353
 Frank S. 336
 Frank V. 447
 Fred 348, 402
 Fred E. 351
 Frederick Scott 310
 Fred W. 341
 Gabriel 17
 George 244, 303,
 310, 312, 387,
 388, 447, 479
 George A. 387, 389
 George Edwin 381
 George L. 308
 George S. 345
 George Thompson
 349
 George W. 230, 256,
 336
 George W. Thorn-
 ton 522
 G. F. 400, 401
 Gideon Pillow 521
 Gilmer 325
 Gilmer E. 308
 Gilmore 411
 Gladys Lucile 410
 Glen Howard 310
 Glenn M. 336
 Goldie 401
 Grace 341
 Gray 296
 Greenville 299, 300
 Grier 375
 Guthrie Pardee H.
 410
 Guy 375, 406
 Handy 636, 637
 Hal T. 522, 537,
 539
 Hardie S. 351
 Harlan 402
 Harold 401
 Harrison Perry 299
 Harriet 9, 334

Harriet A. 417
 Harry 357, 406
 Harry Lee 335
 Harry Lincoln 345
 Harry Thornton
 524
 Harvey 333, 334
 Helen 254, 354
 Henry 25, 406
 Henry Clay 9, 316,
 317, 318, 414,
 415, 417
 Henry E. 325
 Henry Morean 418
 Henry Tabb 520,
 522, 536
 Henry Wilford 291
 Herbert Baird 349
 Hetty 6, 286, 618
 Holmes 356
 Horace T. 418
 Howard L. 517, 519
 Hugh 265, 289,
 457, 458, 462,
 463
 Hughes 334
 Hugh K. 265, 287,
 288, 289, 297,
 413, 414, 421
 Hugh Legare 356
 Hyberna 324
 Ida Dell 353
 Ida E. 12
 Ida Gray 335
 Ina Lucille 397
 India 243, 244
 India M. 243
 Ira B. 360
 Ira Cassius 303, 311
 Ira Wyland 310
 Irene 354
 Irene Carmen 312
 Isaac 6, 7, 18, 22
 Isaac Sharp 7
 Isabella 296, 353,
 354, 449
 Isaiah P. 7

WALKER—

- Iva 354
 Jack 414, 516, 625
 Jacob Epler 333, 334
 James 3, 6, 31, 52, 176, 180, 181, 264, 265, 266, 282, 294, 295, 296, 299, 308, 317, 323, 326, 327, 338, 367, 373, 413, 447, 453, 460, 478, 492, 495, 496, 510, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 522, 526, 529, 535, 561, 567, 568, 569, 611, 613, 615, 616, 627, 629, 637
 James A. 64, 150, 169, 170, 171, 280, 282, 318, 343, 344, 467
 James B. 284
 James D. 254, 324, 326, 327, 561, 562
 James F. 8, 303, 309
 James Gilmer 381
 James Gordon 344
 James H. 325, 333, 335, 340, 514, 525
 James Lynn Rhea 288
 J. M. 79, 179, 325, 413, 616
 James Norvell 613
 James P. 180, 334, 338, 339, 343, 445
 James S. 340, 563
 James Thomas 347, 354
 James Ware 522
 James Warfield 310
 Jane 3, 6, 32, 69, 108, 136, 145, 175, 176, 179, 180, 181, 264, 266, 274, 278, 290, 312, 327, 329, 346, 347, 349, 355, 365, 399, 413, 447, 448, 449, 493, 495, 568, 569, 600, 615, 619, 629
 Jane Ann 629
 Jane Clarissa 514, 524
 Jane F. 296, 297
 Jane Hammer 495
 Jane Holmes 346
 Jane Maria Polk 512, 514
 Jane Moore 151, 569
 Jane P. 177, 179, 180, 228, 230, 232
 Janette Josephine 349
 Janey 630, 631
 J. C. 151, 227, 230, 231, 237, 238, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254, 255, 257, 259, 260, 262, 333
 Jean 278, 413, 625, 626
 Jency 630, 631, 637
 Jennie 335, 336, 351, 389
 Jennie B. 350, 351
 Jennie J. 351
 Jennie Scott 535
 Jesse 445
 Jessie Gant 288
 J. M. 243, 259, 326
 Jo Anna 356
 Joel 1, 6, 11, 12, 180, 228, 229, 247, 248, 250, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 403, 492, 631
 Joel P. 180
 John 1, 2, 3, 6, 31, 32, 36, 52, 61, 63, 69, 150, 151, 169, 170, 175, 176, 177, 180, 229, 250, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 267, 278, 282, 283, 284, 285, 290, 327, 333, 334, 339, 357, 360, 365, 367, 399, 400, 402, 413, 414, 420, 445, 455, 468, 469, 492, 494, 566, 567, 568, 616, 618, 619, 620, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630
 John Anthony 334
 John C. 333, 335, 375, 615, 621
 John D. 351
 John Edgar 621
 John G. 230, 247, 255, 257, 260, 266, 274, 346, 353
 John H. 335, 421
 John K. 180, 264, 273, 283, 285, 387, 389, 427, 456, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462

WALKER—

John L. 79, 288,
312, 400

John M. 179, 180,
326, 373, 446,
569, 610, 611,
613

John Peyton 417

John R. 6, 7, 18, 19,
445

John S. 243, 244,
325, 357, 446

John Sheridan
Grant 340

John T. 7, 356

Joseph 3, 32, 63,
69, 71, 79, 135,
145, 175, 176,
177, 180, 260,
263, 264, 265,
266, 282, 283,
284, 291, 338,
341, 348, 351,
393, 413, 418,
420, 445, 458,
460, 461, 462,
492, 493, 494,
495, 510, 512,
526, 549, 567,
568, 569, 611,
613, 615, 616,
618, 625, 626,
627, 628, 629

Joseph A. 180, 343,
358, 394, 399

Joseph C. 151, 327,
337, 350, 355,
357, 358, 359,
419, 567, 568,
569, 607

Joseph G. 297, 365,
375, 376, 377,
381, 387, 388,
403, 406

Joseph Hite 284

Josephine 312, 421

Joseph Knox 512,
513, 514, 515,

519, 520, 521,
522, 523, 524,
526, 536, 537,
538, 539

Joseph M. 79, 291,
448, 561

Joseph N. 318, 414

Joseph Patterson
346, 348

Joseph Rice 340

Joseph Rogers 288

Joseph T. 325, 353,
400, 402, 421

Judith 244

Julia 338, 342

Julian 402

Julia Sullivan 285

Justin 12

J. W. 326, 354, 453,
514, 516, 517

Kate 618

Katherine 32, 176,
178, 282, 283,
346, 360, 377,
625

Katherine Margaret
377, 384

Katherine P. 180

Katherine R. 230,
237, 249, 492,
566, 625, 630

Kennedy 516

Kenneth Danforth
8

Kirby Alexander
357

Kizziah 323, 324

Knox 524

Knox Polk 522

Lapsley 290

Laura 387

Laura E. 312, 315,
338, 339

Lavina 79, 460, 461

Lavina Brown 156

Lawson 387

Leland Harrison
345

Lellah Ann 324

Lena 402

Leon 354

Leonidas 514

LeRoy 324

Leslie C. 351

Lida E. 347

Lillian 11

Lillian A. 399

Lillie May 338

Lilly Marion 407

Linn 618

Lizzie 389

Lona 401

Lora 402

Louisa 284, 342, 629

Louisa America
303, 308

Louisiana 400, 401,
402

Louisa Brown 11

Louisa Caroline
377, 382

Louis F. 299, 315,
316

Lowell 401

Lucetta Ann 377,
383, 384

Lucian Alford 303

Lucile Stanley 394

Lucilla Ann
381, 382

Lucia 342

Lucinda 180

Lucius Marshall
513, 514, 517,

528, 529, 540,

541, 542, 543,

544, 545, 546,

547, 548, 549

Lucretia E.
340, 341

Lucy Stuart 266

Lulie 373

WALKER—

- Lulu 335
 Lulu Mary 7, 8
 Lydia 400, 401
 Lysander 414, 420
 Mabel Murry 528
 Magdalene 377
 Magnolia 373
 Maggie Montana 358, 359
 Mahala 411
 Malcolm 11
 Margaret 6, 150,
 175, 229, 248,
 264, 265, 266,
 280, 282, 286,
 296, 327, 343,
 354, 355, 365,
 377, 392, 394,
 567, 568, 569,
 588, 590, 591,
 600, 613, 616,
 618, 619, 620,
 621
 Margaret A. 230,
 234, 254, 263,
 299, 318, 338,
 339, 340, 342,
 343, 403, 404
 Margaret Ann Arm-
 strong 229
 Margaret Culton 621
 Margaret Dabney 171
 Margaret Ellen 349, 407
 Margaret F. 413
 Margaret Hudson 278
 Margaret J. 355,
 358, 611
 Margaret K. 284,
 285, 288, 289
 Margaret L. 180
 Margaret M. 624
 Marcellus 445
 Maria 6, 10, 12, 173
 Maria Belinda 514, 515
 Marian Alice 404
 Maria Polk 520,
 521, 536, 537,
 538, 539
 Marie 354
 Marietta 291, 448
 Marion 338
 Marshall 528
 Martha 6, 325, 333,
 376, 402
 Martha Ann 414
 Martha C. 351, 418
 Martha E. 421, 621
 Martha Gaither 377
 Martha Jane 299,
 312, 313, 322,
 333, 404, 630
 Martha M. 247, 248
 Martha M. Magda-
 lene 365, 412
 Martha Round 8
 Martha Scott 381
 Marvin Logan 418
 Mary 3, 6, 12, 31,
 74, 76, 176, 255,
 264, 265, 266,
 290, 334, 335,
 336, 337, 342,
 346, 361, 387,
 388, 411, 413,
 417, 460, 469,
 514, 526, 535,
 568, 569, 607,
 608, 614, 616,
 620
 Mary A. 179, 303,
 306, 313, 324,
 355, 356, 394,
 395, 449, 561,
 568
 Mary Ann Pringle
 230, 231, 237,
 246, 259
 Mary Blair 495,
 496, 561
 Mary Campbell 495
 Mary Charlotte 418
 Mary Culton 615
 Mary E. 171, 172,
 318, 343, 344,
 407, 410, 414,
 514, 525, 624
 Mary E. Harris 621
 Mary Evelyn Brown 170
 Mary Gaines 288
 Mary Harmon 376
 Mary Harris 515, 519
 Mary Isabella 347,
 403, 408
 Mary Jane 327
 Mary Jane Polk 510
 Mary Juriah 421
 Mary Lavina 156
 Mary Louisa 284,
 381, 419, 562,
 564
 Mary Lynn 289
 Mary Magdalene
 Harmon 365
 Mary Montgomery 373, 374
 Mary Paulina 340
 Mary S. 357
 Mary Will 356
 Mary Young 255
 Matilda 449
 Matthew 6, 263
 Matthew Raleigh 11
 Maud E. 353
 Maud R. 311, 400
 Maurice Alexander 563
 Maxamelia Rice 394
 May 387
 Mayme E. 353
 Melinda 152, 346,
 360, 421, 422,
 615

WALKER—

Melinda Parthula 347, 352
 Melissa 335, 336, 400
 Mildred 387
 Miles 244
 Milo 402
 Minnie 244, 347, 414
 Minnie M. 399
 Miriam Pair 328
 Montgomery Allen 404, 410
 Morean 414, 418
 Morris 354
 Moses 445
 Mr. 430, 431
 Myrtle 354
 N. A. 326
 Nancy 6, 9, 180, 226, 265, 290, 291, 296, 336, 338, 356, 494, 495, 514, 616, 619
 Nancy E. 284, 285
 Nancy Gray 327, 328
 Nancy H. 312
 Nancy Jane 394
 Nancy McClung 549
 Nancy P. 338, 356
 Nannie 266, 375, 420
 Nannie Miller 420
 Naomi Hays 529, 535
 Nathaniel 492
 Nellie 289, 290, 313, 335, 389, 402, 521
 Nellie Hempstead 562
 Nellie Knox 521, 524
 Newton A. 400, 402

Newton Elmer 400
 Newton M. 79
 Nicholas Oliver 7
 Noble Mason 358
 Nora Rebecca 407
 Norma 516
 Olive May 406
 Ophelia Lysinka 514
 Orion Fowler 400
 Orlin B. 335
 Oval G. 407
 Parthula 274
 Patsy 176, 414, 569, 613
 Patsy Ann 316, 318
 Patsy Yaw 415
 Patterson 274
 Peggy 296, 462
 Percy Ladd 11
 Perry 402
 Pherzy 615
 Philander 335
 Pinkney 365
 Pinkney H. 332, 365, 366, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 551
 Pinkney Thales 373
 Pitt Montgomery 375
 Polly 53, 61, 299, 413, 417, 449, 460, 569, 607, 608, 615, 629
 Polly Scott 415
 Priscilla 152, 615
 Quintilla Jane 303, 310, 312
 Quintus 326, 365, 410, 411
 Rachel 176, 569
 Ramsey Milton 243
 Raymond 354
 Rebecca 180, 238, 619, 626, 628

Rebecca Frances 291
 Regina Irene 308
 Reuben 349
 Richard 3
 Richard Davis 360
 Robert 447, 613, 616
 Robert A. 230, 318, 325
 Robert C. 150, 169, 266, 280, 473, 627, 628
 Robert Fletcher 338
 Robert Franklin 318
 Robert Hugh 171
 Robert J. 538
 Robert Lincoln 340, 341
 Robert S. 621, 624
 Robert Tate 419, 420
 Robert Woods 611, 613
 Rosa 347
 Rose Harriet 338, 339
 Rosella Melissa 303, 311
 Roy 402
 Ruby A. 359
 Rusella Watson 563
 Sallie E. 351
 Sally 348, 512, 520, 522, 523, 524, 536, 537, 538, 539
 Sally M. 350, 351, 613
 Samuel 3, 6, 156, 176, 179, 228, 229, 259, 260, 261, 263, 266, 300, 326, 336, 347, 495, 567, 568, 613, 619

- WALKER—
 Samuel Allen 230,
 231, 238
 Samuel H. 346
 Samuel Percy
 377, 386
 Samuel Polk 512,
 514, 515, 516,
 517, 518, 519,
 520, 521, 524
 Samuel R. 180
 Samuel S. 180, 298,
 299, 300, 301,
 302, 303, 304,
 311, 312, 416,
 420, 432, 444
 Samuel Theophilus
 414, 415
 Sarah 243, 245,
 296, 373, 493,
 494, 495
 Sarah B. 230, 240,
 242
 Sarah E. 394, 561
 Sarah Hays 381
 Sarah Louise 11
 Sarah Margaret 624
 Sarah Naomi
 514, 527
 Saunders 576
 S. C. 432
 Seth Lecky 288
 Sherman 402
 Sidney E. 313
 S. L. 446
 Sophia 9, 413, 419,
 421
 Sophia Jane 414
 Spencer Allen 397
 Stella C. 335
 Stewart Young 255
 Stuart 338, 616
 Stuart Russell 324
 Susan 180, 381,
 495, 549
 Susan Elizabeth
 333
 Susan Emily 317
 Susan Flora
 377, 385
 Susan McCrosky
 381, 382
 Susanna 6, 334
 Susie C. 415
 Sylbert Alexander
 407
 Sylvester 631
 Talithia C. 561, 562
 Theodosia 324
 Theophilus 79
 Theophilus Alex-
 ander 179
 Theophilus G. 291,
 394, 399
 Thomas 3, 36, 259,
 274, 280, 290,
 419, 529, 535,
 619
 Thomas Armstrong
 230, 240, 242,
 244
 Thomas Earl 7, 8
 Thomas Francis
 288
 T. G. 11, 363
 Thomas H. 150,
 152, 156, 169,
 171, 264, 280,
 288, 290, 453,
 454, 458, 459,
 461, 462, 583
 Thomas M. 365,
 412, 413, 461
 Thomas Newell 516
 Thompson 274, 347,
 348
 Thula E. 351, 352
 T. J. 326
 Todd 524
 Tunstal Quarles
 414, 418, 419
 Tusa Helen 418
 Valerie 517, 519
 Viola 618
 Virginia McRae 518
 Virginia Rachel 326
 Wallace Allen 399
 Waller 420
 Walter 354, 402
 Walter Sherman
 345
 Warfield 308
 Wayne Wellington
 420
 William 3, 6, 8, 11,
 12, 13, 16, 17,
 18, 19, 21, 26,
 27, 30, 52, 63,
 151, 153, 154,
 156, 180, 264,
 265, 266, 274,
 280, 289, 290,
 291, 326, 334,
 342, 346, 347,
 351, 355, 356,
 367, 392, 399,
 402, 447, 448,
 491, 494, 495,
 519, 526, 567,
 568, 616, 618,
 620, 625, 629
 William A. 79, 136,
 264, 285, 312,
 403, 407, 410,
 454, 456, 461,
 616
 William C. 325,
 326, 373, 381
 William Denny 353
 William Elzy 318
 William Glenn 345
 William H. 327,
 339, 343, 346,
 347, 350, 351,
 400, 402, 446
 William J. 418
 William Kelso 415
 William L. 323,
 407, 410
 William Mont-
 gomery 413

WALKER—			Kate May	594	WARD—		
William P.	325,		Lizzie Houston	594	Carey Aldrey	129	
	340, 515,	519	Lottie M.	595	Isaac	129	
William R.	407		Lucy G.	593	James	129	
William Stuart			Margaret Louisa		John D.	129	
	343, 345			593	Major	486	
William Thomas			Maria Houston	594	Mr.	108, 129	
	284		Marion Julia	593	Nancy	269	
William Tunstal			Mary Elizabeth	595	Sarah Jane		
	421		Mary Maud	593		268, 269	
William W.	338,		Matthew Henry		Thomas	269	
	341, 446			592, 594			
Willis Collins	561,		Michael Henry	594	WARE—		
	562, 563		Nannie Jane	594	Bessie	520, 522	
Winnie R.	313		Roberta P.	593	James Anthony	522	
W. S.	445		Samuel	592	Jane	522	
Zachariah	150, 179,		Samuel Augustine		WARDLAW—		
	282, 618, 629			592, 593	Virginia	52	
Zora	351		Samuel B.	594	William	73	
			Samuel D.	594	WARNOCK—		
WALKUP—			Samuel Houston		Alice Josephine		
Alice L.	593			593, 595		559, 560	
Anna Maria	595		Samuel Kendrick		Allen Wiley		
Arthur D.	594			594		555, 560	
Arthur R.	595		Samuel P.	595	Amanda Walker		
Augustine J.	593		Samuel R.	593, 594		555	
C. G.	490, 593		Susan M.	593	Bernice Helene	559	
Claudius Houston			William Akers	594	Carl Marshall	559	
	595		William Hunter	595	Charles Christopher		
Dewitt	595		William Madison			555	
Edward H.	594			593, 594	Charles Sumner	559	
George Armstrong			William Maston	594	Charlotte	555	
	594		WALTERS—				
James Douglas			Fanny Belle	409	Elizabeth	554	
	593, 594		Fulton	408	Ella Orville	560	
J. B.	490		Pearl Beatrice	409	Hattie Estelle	560	
Jennie F.	593		WALWORTH—				
Jessie	593		Laura	74	Henry Arthur	560	
John Arthur	592		WALZ—				
John P.	594		Charles	191, 192	James	554, 555, 558	
John Thompson			Joseph A.	192	John	554	
	595		Justina Henstren		John Milton	555	
Joseph	595			192	Joseph	554	
Joseph A.	594				Joseph Garner		
Joseph Walker	592,		Minnie P.	192		555, 558	
	593, 594		WAMPLER—				
Julia R.	595		James M.	93	Leland Colwell	559	
			Sarah Isabel	91, 93	Lillian Eldora	559	
					Luella Aurelia	559	
					Martha G.	559	
					Mary Ann	555, 558	

Mary Virginia		WASHINGTON—		WEISER—	
559, 560		George	376, 471,	Conrad	23
Michael	495, 554		489, 513, 514,		
Nancy Garner	554,		522	WELCH OR WELSH—	
555, 558		Henry A.	108	Anne Montague	507
Nelle Marian	559			Gep.	422
Olive Rosetta		WATERMAN—		Jeanne	507
559, 560		Moses	633	John	506
Robert Eugene	559	WATERS—		Lavina Dorsey	507
Sally	554	Fe'	502	Luther Winfield	506
Susanna	555	Frederick Ray	502	Mary Ann Hyatt	
		John Charles	502		506
WARREN—		Joseph Dean	502	Warner	506
Allie	225	Joseph Graff			
Annie	225		497, 502	WELD—	
Araminta Shelton		Lizzie Adelaide	502	George	406
	223	Margaret	449		
Arnellie E.	224	Mary Rebecca	502	WELLS—	
Arthur A.	224	Santa	502	Charles	564
Bertha	225			Florence	564
Catherine M.		WATSON—		George	562, 564
	224, 225	Abbie Easton	562	Louise	564
Clementine	225	James Stewart	561	Mamie	564
Elizabeth	224, 225	Rusella E.	561, 562	Mr.	443
Elizabeth M.	552			Nellie	564
Ida	224, 225	WATTS—		Walker	564
James E.	224	Dorothy Josephine		William	552
James H.	223, 224		233	WENTGEN—	
James I.	199	Dr.	493	Wethunia	346, 348
John	224	Susan W.	529		
John M.	224, 225	WAY—		WEST—	
John W.	224	Charles	163	Charles W.	190
Lavina	223			George Compton	
Lewis	199	WAYNE—			189, 190
Mary L.	129	General	133	James A. S.	190
Mr.	443			Stella M.	190
Robert	182, 224	WEAR—		Walter L.	190
Robert W.	223	John	294	WESTBROOK—	
Sarah Presley	224			W.	614
Thomas	224	WEATHERBY—			
Walker P.	225	James	208	WESTFALL—	
Walter	225			A. Bruce	500
William P.	224	WEBSTER—		Alice N.	501
		Daniel	373	Almyra H.	501
WARWICK—		WEED—		Beverly R.	496, 500
Mr.	637	Thurlow	442	C. Frank	500
WASHBURN—		WEIR—		Charles Grant	501
Mr.	440	Elizabeth	590	Charles Rush	500
		James	177	Clara Ellen	501
				Claud R.	501

Hugh H.	501	Margaret	165	WILBURN—	
Leland D.	501	Mary Virginia	506	Captain	44
Linneus L.	501	Miss	416	WILCOX—	
Mary A.	501	Raymond Baird	305	Charles	323
M. J.	390	Rebekah Barber	304	Edna	323
Myra	500	Rev.	125	Henry Clay	323
Ralph B.	500	Samuel W.	218, 219	Maggie	323
Salome	500, 501	Walter Shirley	506	Noah	299, 323
WETZEL—		William	637	Sallie	323
Katherine Harden		William Earl	219	William Green	323
	307	WHITFIELD—		WILCOXEN—	
Will	306, 307	George	230	Martha	555, 556
WEYMIRE—		Mr.	250	WILFORD—	
Amanda	329	WHITFORD—		Lucy Guy	153, 173
Hiram	329	J. W.	354, 355	WILKERSON OR WIL-	
WHARTON—		Laura	355	KINSON—	
Bettie	43	WHITLEY—		Fanny L. Pickens	
T. J.	43	James	146, 149		191
WHEELER—		Margaret	146	John P.	191
Joseph	494, 509	Rufus	149	Sue	190, 191
WHILLY—		William	146	William Albert	279
Miss	464	WHITSITT—		William S.	279
Mr.	464	Lee	94	WILKINS—	
William	464	WHITMORE—		Mr.	77
WHITE—		Mr.	566	WILLOCK—	
Abbie Crosby	309	WHITTLE—		Emma	609
Andrew W.	218	F. M.	126	Nellie	609
Cynthia	109	WHITWORTH—		Robert	608, 609
David A.	309	Bevil	340	WILLIAMS—	
Elizabeth Crow	218	Eugene	341	Albert	417
Emma	416	Phoebe Farrell	340	Albert H.	201, 205
Emma Ruth	305	Thomas A.	340	Benjamin Sanford	
Fanny Arabell	304	WILBARGER—			201, 205
Hazel Dean	309	Anna Jane	621, 623	Betsey	413
Hermon H.	309	Louisa	621	Brigade Major	487
Homer Walker	309	WICKER—		Burl	205
James	178	Elisha	223	C.	190
James J.	470	Mary A. Roberts		Charles H.	205
Jay Barber Walker			223	Clara	205
	305	Mary D.	223	Clarence	205
John	304, 469	WICKS—		Cora M.	205
John B.	304	Annie Hodgson	200	Elizabeth	201, 205
John Franklin	304	Emma	608, 610	Elmer	223
Judge	109	Fannie	200, 204	Frank	205
Kittie	10	S. R.	200	George H.	424
Lucy	404, 405				

George N.	239	WILLIS—		Ernfried	219
Herman E.	205	Susan	177, 180	Lester	222
Ivory	223	WILLY—		Myrtle J.	222
James M.	201, 205	Milo A.	384	Ryney	219, 222
John	223	Ralph Gilmer	384	WINSLOW—	
John T.	199, 201	Roy Early	384	Walter	401
John W.	201	Walter Milo	384	WISDOM—	
Joseph P.	199, 201	WILMER—		Lizzie Y.	338
Maggie E.	189, 190	Bishop	125	WISE—	
Mary	7	WILSON—		Mary Jane	503
Mary Ellen	223	Charles	554	WITHERSPOON—	
Mary McDaniel	223	Dr.	153, 581	Elois	40
Mattie	417	Elizabeth M.	553	Flora	40
—— McLard	199	Elvira J.	553	John	96
Mollie	417	Fred	554	WOOD—	
Morander	417	James	472	Charles Gilchrist	
Nicholas	417	James C.	67		385
Nina Roy	201, 205	James G.	227	Helen, P.	385
Nora E.	205	James F.	362	Lansing P.	385
Orie Ruth	205	Jessie	554	WOODRUFF—	
Orin Harlan	205	John	95, 326	Albert H.	199, 202
Porter Amos	205	John M.	553	Alta	222
Roley W.	223	Major	67	Amanda	199, 202
Russell	634	Martha	599	Annie E.	204
Sarah Catherine		Minnie	565	Arthur	219
	201	Miss	599	Aurelia	218, 219
Sophia	417	Nannie F.	116	Benjamin A.	182,
Thetis	417	Nellie	554		216, 222
Thomas	201	Pauline	47	Benjamin Franklin	
Veloria	417	Robert	294, 554		217, 220
Virtis	417	Samuel	226, 551,	Benjamin Leslie	
W. E.	190		553, 554		203
William McClellan		Samuel B.	599	Benjamin T.	202
	201	Sarah	634	Benjamin W.	199,
WILLIAMSON—		Sarah E.	496		200, 219
Adley	235	William	577	Bertha O.	210
Annette	235	WINCHESTER—		Charles E.	200, 203
Ann Whitfield		General	20, 21, 31	Charles L.	219
Gregory	234, 236	WINDER—		Clara	202
Corinne	235	Mr.	439	Clark	219
Haidee	235	WINSEL—		Claudie	204
Hallam Gregory		Amelia Summers		Claudie B.	220
	235			Clemma Ann	
James Alexander					200, 204
	234	Clifford	222	Clemma Melton	203
Madge	235, 236	Clyde A.	222	Cora E.	219
Pauline	235, 236				

WOODRUFF—		Lillie	209, 212	Walter Smith	202
“Criss”	202	Lue Emma	218	Wiley	219
Daniel	203	Margaret	207, 210	William	217, 219
Darius	220	Martha Anne	202	William E.	218
Dora I.	200	Martha C.	216, 217	William H.	209, 210
Elizabeth	200, 203	Mary	200, 204	William La Fayette	202
Ella M.	202	Mary E.	200, 204	William Oscar	222
Etnie A.	204	Mary Henrietta	199, 202	William Pierce	219
Ethelyn E.	210	Matilda C.	220	WOODS—	
Evelyn	210	Mattie L.	220	John	252
Fannie C.	218	Maud	202, 204	Margaret	176, 569,
Ferdinand	209	Maud E.	220	610	
Frances E.	199	Minnie	220	Michael	483
Francis	207	Minnie C.	204	Mr.	73
Frank	203	Minnie L.	210	WOODSNALL—	
George	216	Myrtle M.	220	Nancy D.	348
George S.	220	Nana Pearl	203	WOODSON—	
George W. 182, 206,		Newton	204	Caroline	116
209, 216, 217		Newton P.	203	Caroline Matilda	115
Georgia Henrietta	202	Nora	219	Charles	115
Gilbert M.	210	Onna	222	Ellen	116, 117
Grace	206	“Orelia”	218, 219	John	115
Grover C.	220	Oscar B.	219	Robert	53, 115
Hannah	217, 219	Rosa Pearl	222	Sally F.	116
Harry	202	Ross A.	210	Tarlton	115
Harvey	201, 203	Ruth E.	210	WOODWARD—	
Henry	217, 222	Samuel	219	Emma	340, 341
James	207	Samuel Alex.	202	Esther	637
James A.	199, 201	Sarah J.	199, 201	WOOLEY—	
J. Edward	202, 206	Sarah M.	200, 204	Edna Elvira	403, 410
James H.	200	Sedordan	218	WOOTEN—	
James M.	200, 204	Shadrach H.	220	Mr.	439
Jesse	203, 204	Shadrach W.	217, 218	WORK—	
Jesse Garrett	219	Sidney F.	218, 222	Mr.	335
Jessiemine	210	Sophia	202	WORKMAN—	
John A.	206, 210	Stella	219	Ann	327
John E.	210	Straudie F.	219	Anna Beatrice	329
John J.	200, 204,	Susan B.	210	Benjamin	327, 328
219		Susan J.	206, 209	Benjamin Alex-	329
John M.	199, 200	Susie	202	ander	329
John T.	209, 210	Thomas	203	Benjamin Roland	329
Josephine	219	Thomas P.	200, 203	Clara	328
Joseph M.	217, 219	Tillie C.	200, 203		
Joseph P.	181, 199	Vera Fern	206		
Julia A.	199, 202	Walter A.	218		
Lester	209				

Combs	328	WYLIE—		Hattie	318
Hazel	329	Elizabeth	80	James H.	196
Henry	329	Margaret	81	Lula	196
Henry Matthew	329	WYNE—		Richard	340
James 327, 328, 329		Anna	498	YEAMAN—	
Jane	327, 328	Charles	498	Samuel C.	285
Joseph L.	446	Clarinda Jean	499	YERGER—	
Margaret	328	Dorothy Evelyn	499	Louise	43
Mary	414	Eleanor Elizabeth	499	William R.	43
Mary Ann 328, 329				YORKSHIRE—	
William James	329	Elizabeth	498	John	485
WORLEY—		Erwin E.	499	YOUNG—	
Franklin	187	Florence	499	Belle	274
Louisa	181, 187	Frances Lucile	499	Bertha	497
WORMLEY—		Franklin Pillsbury		Carrie	634
Catherine Hannah			498, 499	Clarence C.	497
Fairfax	514	Frank Thurlow	499	Clyde	508
Eleanor Taylor	514, 517	George Hays	498	Erma	319, 321
John Warner	514	Harlow Hays	499	Gladys	508
WORTH—		Henry Clay	498, 499	H. W.	508
Edna Nora	308	Henry Miller	499	Isabella	346, 347
Louisa Rice	308	Jeannette Clarinda	499	James C.	497
William R.	308			J. B.	308
WORTHINGTON—		Joseph E. 496, 498,		Leah Augusta	303, 308
Eliza Madison	565	499, 561		Mary	254
WRIGHT—		Joseph William		Miss	324
A. Cooper	601, 603		498, 499, 552	Patsy	312
Elbert	391	Louis Vermont	498	Thomas	497
Emma	113	Margaret Ruth	499	Walter W.	497
Emory S.	381	Mary E.	498, 499	YOUNGER—	
Franklin	217	Walter	498, 499	William H.	485
Mary Elizabeth	217, 221	Walter Louis	499	ZANE—	
Mary Johnson	217	WYTHE—		Cora E.	8
Miss	77	Chancellor	120	ZINZENDORF—	
Mr.	432	YANCEY—		Count	23
WYATT—		Charles H.	505	ZOLLARS—	
Francis	202	Jeremiah	505	Emily	332
Gideon P.	199	Jerry Clayton	505	ZUMALT—	
Matilda Weir	199	Mary Ellen Powell	505	Clarence J.	196
Susie C.	202			Ina E.	196
William H.	199, 202	YARWOOD—		Isaac	194
WYLAND—		Mr.	259	James P.	194, 196
Evelyn	303, 309	YATES—		Jane Doak	194
		Barbara Dibert	196	Nora L.	196
		Frederick	196	Reece J.	196

Alfred the Great	305	Frederick Lewis,	Marquis de Van-	
Charlemagne	305	Prince of Wales	dreuil	22
Charles I.	136, 475	Kenric	Pepin	305
Charles II.	475	King Cerdic	Princess Augusta	473
Duncan I., King of		King George	Princess Beatrix	81
Scotland	81			
Ethelred, the Unready		King Sighere	Provost Milns,	
	551	Lieut. le Sieur de	Laird of Barnton	469
Frederick II., Duke of		Joncaire		
Saxe-Gotha	473	Malcolm II.	Robert II.	82

Duke University Libraries



D00724057P

DUKE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY



DURHAM, NORTH CAROLINA
27706

